This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

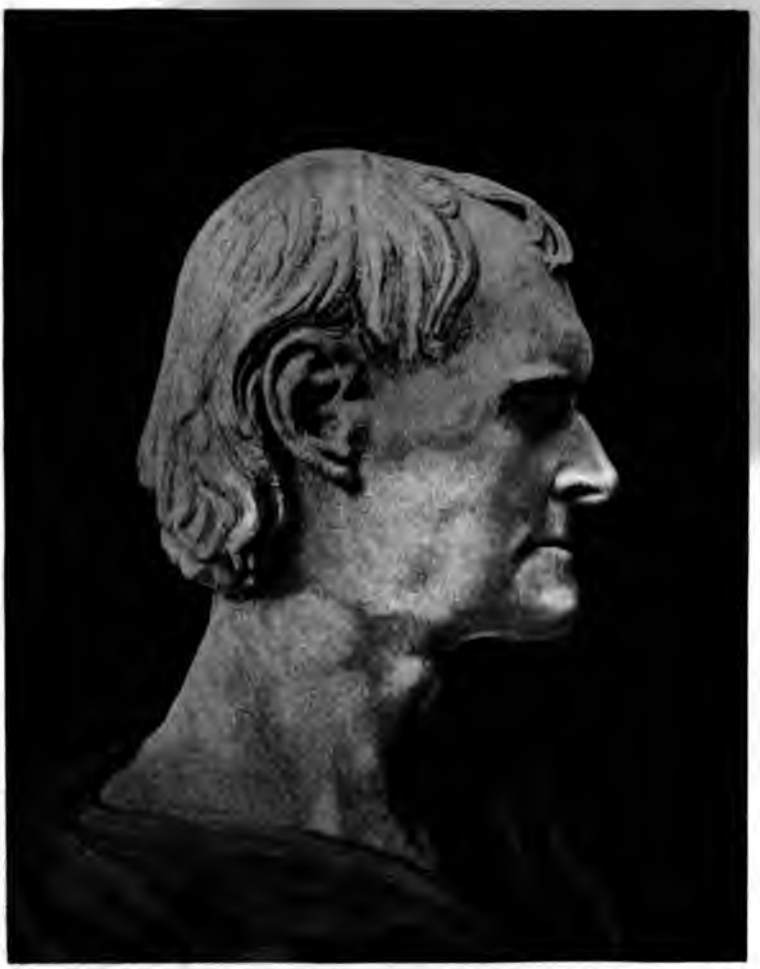
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

HARVARD
COLLEGE
LIBRARY



THE WRITINGS OF

THOMAS [illegible]

Definitive Edition

CONTAINING [illegible]

AUTOBIOGRAPHY, NOTES ON VIRGINIA, PARLIAMENTARY MANUAL, OFFICIAL PAPERS, MESSAGES AND ADDRESSES, AND OTHER WRITINGS, OFFICIAL AND PRIVATE, NOW COLLECTED AND [illegible]

The Jefferson Life Mask

Photogravure of the Life Bust of Jefferson by the sculptor, J. H. I. Browere.

On October 15th, 1825, nine months before the death of Thomas Jefferson, the sculptor, Browere, arrived at Monticello and obtained a plaster cast of his bust from life, employing a secret process since lost. The operation lasted ninety minutes with a frequent interval of rest. It had been thought up to a few years ago, that this life mask was destroyed at the time of its making. This report, no doubt, was founded on the assertion in Randall's "Life of Jefferson" (Vol. III, p. 540). According to this assertion the cast was shattered by the artist, as he feared the anger of Jefferson's body-servant who had witnessed the experiment. In the same manner Browere secured the life masks of many other famous persons of the period—Adams, Madison, Monroe, Lafayette, etc. All these masks are safely preserved in the collection left by Browere to his descendants.

THE WRITINGS OF
THOMAS JEFFERSON

Definitive Edition

CONTAINING HIS

AUTOBIOGRAPHY, NOTES ON VIRGINIA, PARLIAMENTARY MANUAL, OFFICIAL PAPERS, MESSAGES AND ADDRESSES, AND OTHER WRITINGS, OFFICIAL AND PRIVATE, NOW COLLECTED AND

PUBLISHED IN THEIR ENTIRETY FOR THE FIRST TIME

INCLUDING

ALL OF THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPTS, DEPOSITED IN THE DEPARTMENT OF STATE AND PUBLISHED IN 1853 BY ORDER OF THE JOINT COMMITTEE OF CONGRESS

WITH NUMEROUS ILLUSTRATIONS

AND

A COMPREHENSIVE ANALYTICAL INDEX

ALBERT ELLERY BERGH
EDITOR

VOL. XIX.

ISSUED UNDER THE AUSPICES OF
THE THOMAS JEFFERSON MEMORIAL ASSOCIATION
OF THE UNITED STATES
WASHINGTON, D. C.
1907

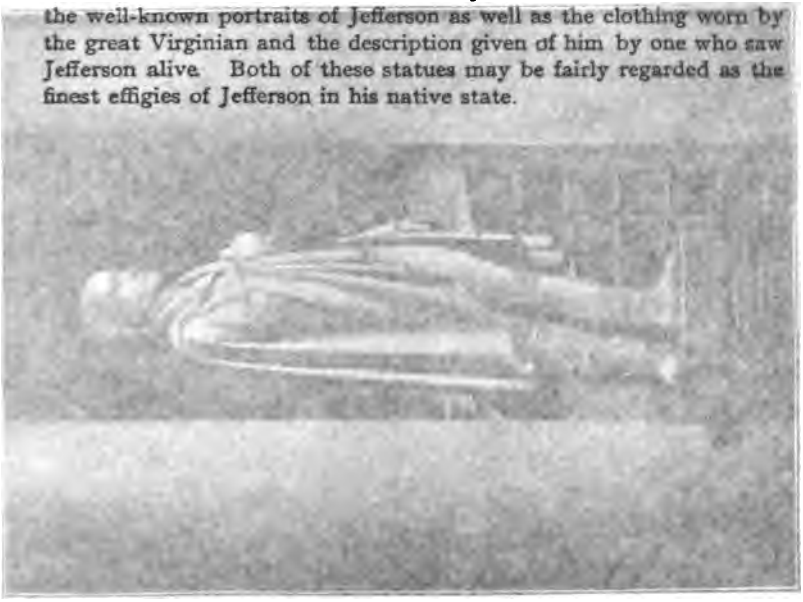
COPYRIGHT, 1905,
BY
THE THOMAS JEFFERSON MEMORIAL
ASSOCIATION

Virginia Statues of Jefferson

Reproduction from the Original Sculptures by Edward V. Valentine and Alexander Galt

The figure on the left is the statue which stands in the Library rotunda of the University of Virginia. It is the one for which the General Assembly of Virginia, appropriated ten thousand dollars in 1854. Alexander Galt, of Norfork, Va., was chosen to do the work, and the statue was unveiled in 1868. In modelling this likeness the sculptor followed a portrait recommended by Jefferson's grandson, Colonel Thomas J Randolph.

The statue on the right is a more recent work. It was done by Edward V. Valentine, of Richmond, Va., and holds a conspicuous place in that city. It represents Jefferson more as a student and scholar than as a statesman. The sculptor in his work made use of the well-known portraits of Jefferson as well as the clothing worn by the great Virginian and the description given of him by one who saw Jefferson alive. Both of these statues may be fairly regarded as the finest effigies of Jefferson in his native state.



JEFFERSON AS A MAN OF SCIENCE.

It is an interesting tribute to the value of the scientific mind that two of the men among the most important in the establishment of the United States of America were at the same time its earliest and most distinguished students of the natural and physical sciences, Benjamin Franklin and Thomas Jefferson, and while the time of both of these men was largely given to public affairs, their chief intellectual interest lay in the discovery and the setting forth of new truths. Jefferson wrote to a correspondent, "Nature intended me for the tranquil pursuits of science, by rendering them my supreme delight," but he was likewise impressed with the fact that there was a relationship between science and republican institutions. To Monsieur d'Ivernois he uses the phrase: "Freedom, the first-born of science," and to General Kosciusko he says: "The main objects of all science are the freedom and happiness of man," while to another correspondent he declares that "Science is more important in a republican than in any other government."

The first public demonstration of Jefferson's capability as a man of science was the preparation and

publication in 1781 of his "Notes on Virginia." "This," according to the late G. Brown Goode, assistant secretary of the Smithsonian Institution and the historian of American science, "was the first comprehensive treatise upon the topography, natural history and natural resources of one of the United States, and was the precursor of the great library of scientific reports which have since been issued by the State and Federal governments. Though hastily prepared to meet a special need, if measured by its influence it is the most important scientific work as yet published in America." In this work he successfully overthrew many of the arguments of Buffon, who was at the time considered the highest living authority on natural history subjects; and later, when he came to know Buffon in Paris, the latter admitted some of the errors that he had made.

In a valuable paper published in the Magazine of American History for 1885, Frederick C. Luther points out that Jefferson "had a more or less practical knowledge of surgical anatomy, civil engineering, physics, meteorology, mechanics and astronomy, and was at home in many departments of pure and applied science, but it was in natural history that he was most interested, and as a naturalist he made his only original contribution to scientific knowledge." * * * "He seems to have acquired nearly all the knowledge the world then possessed of geology and zoology, and while many of the theories advanced in his 'Notes on Virginia' have been rejected by mod-

ern science, in some of his conclusions Jefferson was quite in advance of the best specialists of the age, and notably so in the department of palæontology."

In fact palæontology in the United States had its beginning in a paper filed with the American Philosophical Society by Jefferson under date of March 10, 1797, announcing his discovery of the *Megalonyx Jeffersoni;* this paper was published under the title, "Memoir on the Discovery of a Quadruped in the Western Parts of Virginia," in the Transactions of the American Philosophical Society. The original specimen was deposited in the American Philosophical Society and subsequently transferred to the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, where it may still be seen. The announcement of this discovery was coincident with his arrival in Philadelphia to be inaugurated as Vice-President of the United States, and upon that occasion he brought with him a collection of fossil bones of the specimen in question, which he had obtained in Greenbrier County, Virginia.

But his interest in palæontology did not stop here. In February, 1801, during the excitement of the contest with Aaron Burr, he was corresponding with Doctor Wistar with regard to some bones of the mammoth which he had just procured from Shawangunk, in New York.

In 1808, when the excitement over the embargo was highest and his policy was under the severest denunciation, he was carrying on palæontological

studies in the White House. Under his direction upwards of 300 specimens of fossil bones had been brought from the famous Big Bone Lick, and spread in one of the large unfinished rooms of the Presidential mansion. Doctor Wistar was asked to come from Philadelphia and select such as were needed to complete the collection of the Philosophical Society. The exploration of the Lick was made at the private expense of Jefferson, through the agency of General William Clarke, and this may fairly be recorded as the beginning of American governmental work in palæontology.

But palæontology was not the only scientific subject which engaged his attention. He was, when Secretary of State in Washington's Cabinet, chairman of a committee organized by the American Philosophical Society in 1792, to collect materials for the natural history of the Hessian Fly, whose ravages in the wheat-fields threatened so great a danger to the prosperity of the country. This appears to be the first organized effort in economic entomology in the United States.

He was greatly interested in the discovery and cultivation of plants useful in agriculture. He had a table beautifully drawn up, giving the average earliest and latest appearance of thirty-seven varieties of vegetables in the Washington market during the whole eight years of his Presidency, and on his journeys abroad he was always looking out for new plants which might with profit be transplanted to

America. When in later life he drew up a list of the services he believed he had rendered his countrymen, he enumerated, along with the disestablishment of a State Church, the abolition of entails, the prohibition of slave importation, and the drafting of the Declaration of Independence, "*the introduction of olive plants and heavy upland rice into South Carolina and Georgia,*" declaring that "the greatest service which can be rendered to any country is to add a useful plant to its culture."

His interest in agriculture even went in the direction of the invention of a new plow. As far back as 1788 Jefferson entered upon some speculations concerning the improvement of plows, and attempted to sketch an original and uniform mathematical rule for shaping the mould-board of a plow, the object being to secure the regular inversion of a certain depth of the surface soil with the least application of force. By 1796 his new plows were in use. A Mr. Strickland, a member of the English Board of Agriculture, being on a visit to Monticello, saw there plows in operation constructed on this principle, and mentioning them favorably on his return, the Board, through its president, Sir John Sinclair, requested from Mr. Jefferson a model and a description. These were forwarded to England in 1798. The description was published in the Edinburgh Encyclopædia and in the fourth volume of the Transactions of the American Philosophical Society. The invention also attracted attention in France. He is likewise

credited with being the inventor of the copying press. He made observations in meteorology and had a good collection of philosophical apparatus.

It has been declared by Mr. Goode that "it is probable that no two men have done so much for science in America as Jefferson and Agassiz—not so much by their direct contributions to knowledge, as by the immense weight which they gave to scientific interests by their advocacy."

This statement is fully borne out by the impetus which Jefferson gave to the relationship of the Government to scientific work. The inception of the system of scientific surveys of the public domain was the outcome of more than twenty years of earnest endeavor on his part. It was he who suggested to John Ledyard, of Connecticut, the enterprise of exploring the western part of our continent by passing through St. Petersburg to Kamchatka, and procuring passage in some Russian vessel to the United States—a project which failed because of the arrest of Ledyard. In 1792 he proposed to the American Philosophical Society to set on foot a subscription to explore the great West, and for this subscription became responsible for raising one thousand guineas. This was to have been undertaken jointly by Captain Meriwether Lewis and Michaux, the botanist, but it also failed. In 1803 he recommended to Congress in a confidential message, the sending of an exploring party to trace the Missouri to its source, to cross the highlands, to follow the best water communication

which offered itself from thence to the Pacific Ocean. Congress approved the proposition and voted a sum of money for carrying it into execution. Captain Lewis, who had been with Jefferson nearly two years as private secretary, immediately renewed his request to have direction of the party. The second expedition toward the West was also sent out during Jefferson's administration, being that under command of General Z. M. Pike, who was sent to explore the sources of the Mississippi River and the western parts of Louisiana, continuing as far west as Pike's Peak, the name of which still remains as a memorial of this enterprise. It was during Jefferson's administration, too, that the project of founding the Coast Survey arose. This was recommended to Congress by the President in 1807.

It was under his Presidency that the idea of Washington for the establishment of a Military Academy at West Point was fulfilled, and Jefferson also had a plan, realized later, for the establishment of a National Observatory. It was he who proposed the unit of the present coinage of the United States.

He was elected President of the American Philosophical Society in January, 1797, and held that office until 1814, when he resigned on account of his age. His connection with the Society, as may be seen from the statements above, was by no means perfunctory. During his residence in Paris he kept four of the principal American colleges, Harvard, Yale, William and Mary, and the College of Phila-

delphia, informed of all that happened in the scientific circles of Europe. Even such a subject as aerial invention attracted his attention. His letters of 1785 contain several references to the Montgolfier balloon. At a time when the natural sciences were but little cultivated in the established universities, he wrote to Doctor Willard, the President of Harvard, urging their pursuit. "What a field," he said, "have we at our doors to signalize ourselves in. The botany of America is far from being exhausted, its mineralogy is untouched, and its natural history or zoology, totally mistaken and misrepresented."

His devotion to science, coincident with his active public life and the bitter enmities which it engendered, gave the opportunity for much public criticism, yet it afforded Jefferson, as it did to Franklin, especial consideration as representative of the new nation in France; it earned him election in numerous learned societies in Europe and gave an impetus to the organization of science both in the learned societies, in the colleges and in connection with the Government of the United States, such as could only have been exercised by a man who had occupied the exalted office of President of the United States.

Cyrus Adler

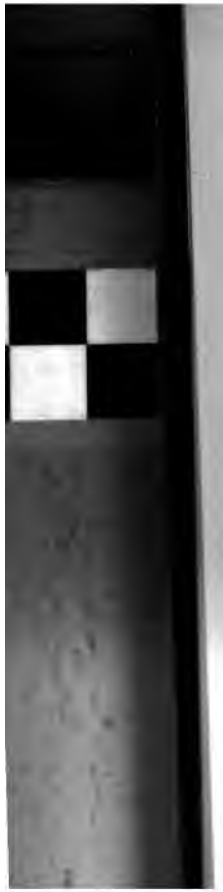
Fac-Simile of the Original Document Signed December 23, 1771.

On January 1, 1772, Thomas Jefferson married Martha Skelton, the widow of Bathurst Skelton, and daughter of John Wayles. Their marriage license-bond, of which a fac-simile is given here, shows the procedure required by the Virginia laws of these ante-Revolutionary days. This contract was drawn and signed by Jefferson himself. The additional signature of Francis Eppes is that of the father of Jefferson's son-in-law, John W. Eppes.

Jefferson's Marriage License-Bond

Fac-Simile of the Original Document Signed December 23, 1771

On January 1, 1772, Thomas Jefferson married Martha Skelton, the widow of Bathurst Skelton, and daughter of John Wayles. This marriage license-bond, of which a fac-simile is given here above, was procured by the Virginia laws of those ante-Revolutionary days. This contract was drawn and signed by Jefferson himself. The additional signature of Francis Eppes is that of the father of Jefferson's son-in-law, John W. Eppes.



Fac-simile of the Original Document in the Circuit Court at Charlottesville, Va.

Jefferson's Will
Charlottesville, Va.

I Thomas Jefferson of Monticello in Albemarle, being of sound mind and in my ordenary state of health, make my last will and testament in manner and form as follows.

I give to my grandson Francis Eppes, son of my dear deceased daughter Mary Eppes, in fee simple, all that part of my lands at Poplar Forest lying [illegible] Beginning at Radford's corner near the

power of his creditors, I do hereby devise and bequeath all the residue of my property real and personal, in possession or in action, whether held in my own right, or in that of my dear deceased wife, according to the powers vested in me by deed of settlement for that purpose, to my grandson Thomas J. Randolph, & my friends Nicholas P. Trist, and Alexander Garrett & their heirs

Th: Jefferson

CONTENTS.

PAGE

JEFFERSON AS A MAN OF SCIENCE. By Cyrus Adler, Ph. D., Librarian of the Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D. C. iii

SUPPLEMENTARY MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION. (Letters written from, 1780–1825) 1–288

To Horatio Gates, November 4, 1780 1
To William Carmichael, June 22, 1785 2
To Francis Hopkinson, July 6, 1785 5
To George Washington, July 10, 1785 8
To St. John De Crevecœur, August 22, 1785 10
To James Currie, September 27, 1785 11
To Rev James Madison, October 28, 1785 15
To Francis Eppes, December 11, 1785 20
To George Washington, January 4, 1786 23
To Willam Carmichael, January 13, 1786 26
To James Madison, April 25, 1786 29
To Philip Mazzei, April 4, 1787 32
To L'Abbé D'Arnal, July 9, 1787 34
To John Adams, July 23, 1787 36
To Benjamin Franklin, August 6, 1787 38
To John Adams, December 31, 1787 39
To Edward Bancroft, January 26, 1788 41
To Countess Barziza, July 8, 1788 45
To C. W. F. Dumas, July 30, 1788 46
To John Jay, September 5, 1788 47
To Francis Hopkinson, December 21, 1788 48

SUPPLEMENTARY MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION–*Continued.* PAGE

To John Jay, March 1, 1789 52
To John Paul Jones, March, 23 1789 54
To John Adams, May 10, 1789 60
To Nathaniel Cutting, June 7, 1789 62
To Thomas Paine, July 13, 1789 63
To John Bondfield, July 16, 1789 64
To John Jay, August 5, 1789 65
To Gen. Henry Knox, September 12, 1789 67
To William Bingham, September 25, 1789 69
To Baron De Geismer, November 20, 1789 71
To David Rittenhouse, June 12, 1790 73
To the Secretary of the Treasury (Alexander Hamilton), June 25, 1791 75
To T. M. Randolph, July 3, 1791 76
To James Madison, July 21, 1791 79
To Gov. William Blount, August 12, 1791 . . . 81
To George Hammond (British Minister), December 15, 1791 82
To George Washington, January 10, 1792 86
To Peter Charles L'Enfant, February 27, 1792 . 87
To Thomas Johnson, David Stuart and Daniel Carroll, March 8, 1792 88
To Louis XVI, March 14, 1792 92
To Benjamin Hawkins, April 1, 1792 93
To Thomas Johnson, David Stuart and Daniel Carroll, April 20, 1792 94
To His Majesty George III, of England, June 6, 1792 96
To the Queen of England, June 6, 1792 97
To Stephen Cathalan, December 2, 1792 98
To Gov. John Hancock, [1793?] 101
To David Humphreys, January 3, 1793 102
To John Garland Jefferson, April 14, 1793 103

SUPPLEMENTARY MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION—*Continued.* PAGE

To Edmond C. Genet, August 16, 1793 105
To Maria Jefferson, November 17, 1793 106
To Alexander Hamilton, December 12, 1793 . . . 107
To the President of Bank of the United States, January —, 1794 108
To George Washington, February 23, 1795 108
To Aaron Burr, January 7, 1797 114
To Louis, Prince of Parma, May 23, 1797 115
To Gov. James Monroe, April 13, 1800 119
To Andrew Ellicott, December 18, 1800 121
To Gen. Thaddeus Kosciusko, March 14, 1801 . . 122
To James Madison, April 30, 1801 124
To John Langdon, May 22, 1801 125
To James Monroe, March 31, 1802 126
To Abraham Baldwin, April 14, 1802 128
To Thomas Law, May 31, 1802 130
To William Dunbar, March 3, 1803 131
To Dr. Benjamin Rush, April 23, 1803 133
To Henry Dearborn, August 23, 1803 134
To the Emperor of Morocco, December 20, 1803 135
To John Langdon, December 22, 1803 136
To Gov. John Page, December 23, 1803 138
To the Dey of Algiers, March 27, 1804 139
To F. H. Alexander von Humboldt, May 28, 1804 140
To the Secretary of War (Henry Dearborn), June 6, 1804 141
To Alexander, Emperor of Russia, June 15, 1804 142
To the Brothers of the Choctaw Nation, March 13, 1805 144
To the Chiefs of the Cherokee Nation, January 10, 1806 146
To William H. Harrison, January 16, 1806 150

SUPPLEMENTARY MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION—*Continued.* PAGE

To Rev. Doctor G. C. Jenner, May 14, 1806 152
To Albert Gallatin, June 21, 1806 153
To Pierre Auguste Adet, June 29, 1806 154
To Andrew Jackson, December 3, 1806 156
To John Langdon, December 22, 1806 157
To Henry Lee, February 1, 1807 158
To Andrew Jackson, March 21, 1807 159
To Joel Barlow, June 14, 1807 161
To George Hay, October 11, 1807 162
To F. A. Delacroix, December 21, 1807 162
To George Hay, February 16, 1808 164
To G. Hyde de Neuville, February 17, 1808 . . . 165
To Marquis de Lafayette, April 28, 1808 166
To Thomas Paine, July 17, 1808 170
To Archibald Stuart, October 22, 1808 171
To Robert Fulton, April 16, 1810 172
To Dr. William Eustis, May 30, 1810 174
To W. B. Giles, November 12, 1810 175
To James Madison, December 8, 1810 176
To James Monroe, January 8, 1811 179
To Rev. James Madison, December 29, 1811 . . . 183
To Andrew Ellicott, June 24, 1812 185
To William Barton, October 2, 1812 186
To Alrichs and Dixon, January 14, 1813 186
To Robert Fulton, March 8, 1813 187
To Elbridge Gerry, June 19, 1813 189
To James Madison, July 13, 1813 190
To Robert Fulton, July 21, 1813 192
To Abigail Adams (Mrs. John Adams), August 22, 1813 193
To Dupont de Nemours, November 29, 1813 . . . 195
To Thaddeus Kosciusko, November 30, 1813 . . . 200
To James Monroe, January 27, 1814 206

SUPPLEMENTARY MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION—*Continued.* PAGE

To J. Correa de Serra, April 19, 1814 209
To Peter Carr, September 7, 1814..... 211
To William Caruthers, December 3, 1814..... 221
To B. S. Barton, February 26, 1815..... 223
To J. Correa De Serra, January 1, 1816..... 224
To Thomas Appleton, January 14, 1816..... 228
To P. S. Duponceau, January 22, 1816..... 231
To Albert Gallatin, April 11, 1816..... 233
To J. F. Dumoulin, May 7, 1816..... 236
To Marquis de Lafayette, May 17, 1816 237
To Francis Eppes, May 21, 1816..... 241
To James Barbour, January 19, 1817..... 242
To James Monroe, April 8, 1817..... 243
To Joseph Delaplaine, April 12, 1817..... 246
To Jean Baptiste Say, May 14, 1817..... 248
To Joseph C. Cabell, October 24, 1817 250
To the Secretary of the Treasury (William H. Crawford), January 5, 1818 252
To Gen. John Armstrong, January 17, 1818.... 253
To Count Dugnani (Papal Nuncio), February 14, 1818 254
To Albert Gallatin, February 15, 1818..... 258
To Jacob Bigelow, April 11, 1818..... 259
To Charles Jared Ingersoll, July 20, 1818..... 262
To Joseph Milligan, October 25, 1818..... 263
To Nathaniel Bowditch, October 26, 1818..... 264
To Marquis de Lafayette, November 23, 1818 .. 268
To Henry Dearborn, July 5, 1819..... 270
To Elijah Griffith, May 15, 1820..... 273
To James Monroe, August 13, 1821..... 274
To Levett Harris, December 12, 1821..... 277
To John Quincy Adams, July 18, 1824..... 278
To James Madison, September 24, 1824..... 278

To Edward Everett, July 21, 1825.....
To Marquis de Lafayette, August 8, 1825.....
To James Madison, October 18, 1825.....

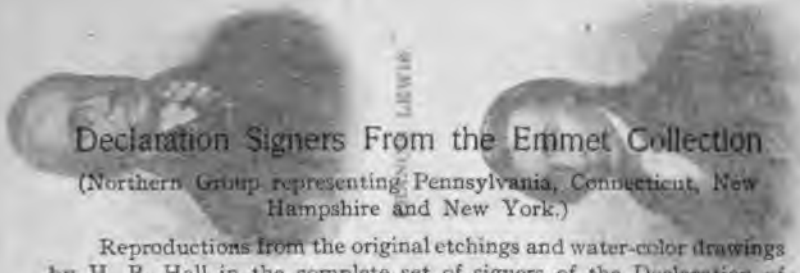
USCRIPTS FROM THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY
LLECTION. (Letters written from 1780–1781) 2(
To the Quarter-Masters of Frederick, Hampshire and Berkeley, December 24, 1780.....
To Major-General Baron Steuben, January 12, 1781 .....
To Major-General Baron Steuben, January 14, 1781.....
To Colonel Timothy Pickering, January 15, 1781
To General Nelson, January 16, 1781.....
To Colonel Carvington, January 16, 1781.....
To Baron Steuben, January 19, 1781.....
To Baron Steuben, January 19, 1781.....
To Baron Steuben, January 29, 1781.....
To Governor Nash, of North Carolina, February 2, 1781.....
To Baron Steuben, February 7, 1781.....
To Baron Steuben, February 7, 1781.....
To the Virginia Delegates in Congress, February 7, 1781.....
To General Nelson, February 10, 1781.....
To Baron Steuben, February 12, 1781.....
To Speaker Harrison (House of Burgesses), February 12, 1781.....

MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY COLLECTION—*Continued.* PAGE

To Baron Steuben, February 15, 1781 311
To Baron Steuben, February 17, 1781 312
To Baron Steuben, February 18, 1781 313
To General Greene, February 19, 1781 314
To Baron Steuben, February 21, 1781 315
To the Officer Commanding the Naval Force of His Most Christian Majesty on the Coast of Virginia, February 28, 1781 316
To Colonel Pickering, March 4, 1781 317
To the Honorable Judges of the High Court of Chancery, March 5, 1781 319
To the Speaker of the House of Delegates, March 9, 1781 320
To General Muhlenberg, March 16, 1781 321
To the Speaker of the House of Delegates, March 17, 1781 322
To the Speaker of the House of Delegates, March 17, 1781 322
To His Excellency the Governor of Hispaniola, March 24, 1781 323
To His Excellency Governor Nash, March 24, 1781 324
To General Greene, March 24, 1781 326
To Marquis de Lafayette, March 28, 1781 328
To Baron Steuben, April 3, 1771 330
To General Muhlenberg, April 3, 1781 331
To Baron Steuben, April 6, 1781 333
To Major-General Nathaniel Greene, April 5, 1781 334
To Colonel Henry Lee, April 13, 1781 336
To Baron Steuben, April 14, 1781 337
To the County Lieutenants of Fauquier, Loudoun, Caroline, Albemarle, Fluvanna, Goochland and Henrico, April 14, 1781 338

o Baron Steuben, April 20, 1781.....
o Marquis de Lafayette, April 23, 1781 .....
o the President of the Board of War, April 23, 1781 .....
o Baron Steuben, April 26, 1781.....
o Marquis de Lafayette, May 6, 1781.....
o His Excellency General Washington and the Honorable Virginia Delegates in Congress, May 10, 1781.....
o His Excellency President Reid, May 22, 1781
o Major Richard Claiborne, May 23, 1781.....
o Marquis de Lafayette, May 29, 1781 .....
o the County Lieutenants of York, New Kent, Hanover, Gloucester, King and Queen, King William, Middlesex, Essex, Caroline, Spotsylvania, Lancaster, Richmond, King George, Northumberland, Westmoreland, Stafford, Prince William, Fairfax, Loudoun and Berkeley, May 29, 1781.....
o Marquis de Lafayette, May 30, 1781.....
o Marquis de Lafayette, May 30, 1781.....
o the Surveyor of the County of Monongalia, June 3, 1781.....

SCRIPTS FROM THE UNIVERSITY OF VIRGINIA COLLECTION. An Exact Transcript of the Minutes of the Board of Visitors of the University of Virginia during the Rectorship of



Declaration Signers From the Emmet Collection

(Northern Group representing Pennsylvania, Connecticut, New Hampshire and New York.)

Reproductions from the original etchings and water-color drawings by H. B. Hall in the complete set of signers of the Declaration of Independence, collected by Dr. Thomas Addis Emmet, and deposited in the Lenox Library, New York. The two groups of Signers reproduced from the Emmet Collection are presented in this volume and Volume XX respectively for the purpose of supplementing the portraits of Signers that are not included in the Independence Hall Collection. Some of these supplementary portraits, however, are derived from sources of questionable authenticity.

John Morton (1724–1777) was born in Chester, (Delaware County), Pennsylvania. In 1765 he was a delegate to the Stamp Act Congress. He was elected to the First Continental Congress, of 1774 and served till 1776. He had previously filled the offices of Sheriff of Chester County, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas and Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province. When the Pennsylvania delegation was divided upon the question of adopting the Declaration of Independence, Morton gave the casting vote in the affirmative.

George Taylor (1716–1781) was born in Ireland. He left home without permission to sail for America. From 1764 to 1770 he was a member of the Provincial Assembly that met at Philadelphia. In 1775 he was placed on the "Committee of Safety," and in 1776 was one of the Pennsylvania delegates chosen to go to the Continental Congress in place of the members originally selected who had hesitated to agree to the measures of Independence.

Francis Lewis (1713–1803) was born in Wales. Arrived in America in 1734. Became a successful merchant. In 1765 he was a member of the Colonial Congress, and was one of the delegates from New York to the Continental Congress from 1775 to 1779. His extensive experience in commercial affairs made him an invaluable member of many committees. In 1778 he was appointed Commissioner of the Board of Admiralty.

Samuel Huntington (1731–1796) was born in Windham, Connecticut. About 1758 he settled as a lawyer in Norwich, and became a member of the General Assembly in 1764. From 1775 to 1783 he was a member of the Continental Congress, serving as its President during the years 1779 to 1781. He was Judge of the Supreme Court of Connecticut, from 1774 to 1784, becoming Chief Justice in the latter year. From 1786 to 1796 he was Governor of Connecticut.

Matthew Thornton (1714–1803) was born in Ireland. He was brought to America by his father about 1717. He received a good education and studied medicine. He was chosen President of the Provincial Convention, in 1775, and was Judge of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire from 1776 to 1782. In September 1776, the Legislature of New Hampshire made him a delegate to the Continental Congress. Although not a member of the Congress when the Declaration was voted upon, he affixed his signature to the engrossed copy in the same manner as the Pennsylvania Delegates.

James Smith (1720–1806) was born in Ireland. Came with his father to America in 1729. Was educated at the College of Pennsylvania and subsequently studied law. In 1774 he raised the first volunteer company in Pennsylvania, to resist Great Britain. He served as a member of Congress from Pennsylvania, from 1776 to 1778, and filled various other important offices.

Contents

Virginia State Library

PAGE

Richard Henry Lee, April 16,

Declaration Signers From the Emmet Collection

(Northern Group representing Pennsylvania, Connecticut, New Hampshire and New York)

Reproductions from the original etchings and water-color drawings by H. B. Hall in the complete set of signers of the Declaration of Independence, [illegible] Adis Emmet, and deposited in the Lenox Library, New York. The two groups of Signers reproduced from the Emmet Collection are presented in this volume and Volume XX respectively for the purpose of supplementing the portraits of Signers that are not included in the Independence Hall Collection. Some of these supplementary portraits, however, are derived from sources of questionable authenticity.

John Morton (1724-1777) was born in Chester, Pennsylvania. In 1765 he was a delegate to the Stamp Act Congress. He was elected to the First Continental Congress, of 1774 and served till 1776. He had previously filled the offices of Sheriff of Chester County, Judge of the Court of Common Pleas and Judge of the Supreme Court of the Province. When the Pennsylvania delegation was divided upon the question of adopting the Declaration of Independence, Morton gave the casting vote in the affirmative.

George Taylor (1716-1781) was born in Ireland. He left home without permission to sail for America. From 1764 to 1770 he was a member of the Provincial Assembly that met at Philadelphia. In 1775 he was placed on the "Committee of Safety," and in 1776 was one of the Pennsylvania delegates chosen to go to the Continental Congress in place of the members originally selected who had hesitated to agree to the measures of Independence.

Francis Lewis (1713-1803) was born in Wales. Arrived in America in 1714. Became a successful merchant. In 1765 he was a member of the Colonial Congress, and was one of the delegates from New York to the Continental Congress from 1775 to 1779. His extensive experience in commercial affairs made him an invaluable member of many committees. In 1778 he was deposited Commissioner of the Board of Admiralty.

Samuel Huntington (1731-1796) was born in Windham, Connecticut. About 1755 he settled as a lawyer in Norwich, and became a member of the General Assembly in 1764. From 1775 to 1785 he was a member of the Continental Congress, serving as its President during the years 1779 to 1781. He was Judge of the Supreme Court of Connecticut, from 1774 to 1785, becoming Chief Justice in the latter year. From 1786 to 1796 he was Governor of Connecticut.

Matthew Thornton (1714-1803) was born in Ireland. He was brought to America by his father about 1717. He received a good education and studied medicine. He was chosen President of the Provincial Convention, in 1775, and was Judge of the Supreme Court of New Hampshire from 1776 to 1782. In September 1776, the Legislature of New Hampshire made him a delegate to the Continental Congress. Although not a member of the Congress when the Declaration was voted upon, he affixed his signature to the engrossed copy in the same manner as the Pennsylvania Delegates.

James Smith (1720-1806) was born in Ireland. Came with his father to America in 1729. Was educated at the College of Pennsylvania and subsequently studied law. In 1774 he raised the first volunteer company in Pennsylvania to resist Great Britain. He served as a member of Congress from Pennsylvania, from 1776 to 1778, and filled various other important offices.

[illegible] during the Rectorship of

Thom[illegible] 361–499

GEORGE TAYLOR

SAMUEL HUNTINGTON

FRANCIS LEWIS

JAMES SMITH

JOHN MORTON

MATTHEW THORNTON

ILLUSTRATIONS.

LIFE MASK OF JEFFERSON ..... *Frontispiece*
Photogravure from the Original Life Bust by John Henry Isaac Browere.

FACING PAGE

VIRGINIA STATUES OF JEFFERSON i
Reproduction from the Original Sculptures by Edward V. Valentine and Alexander Galt.

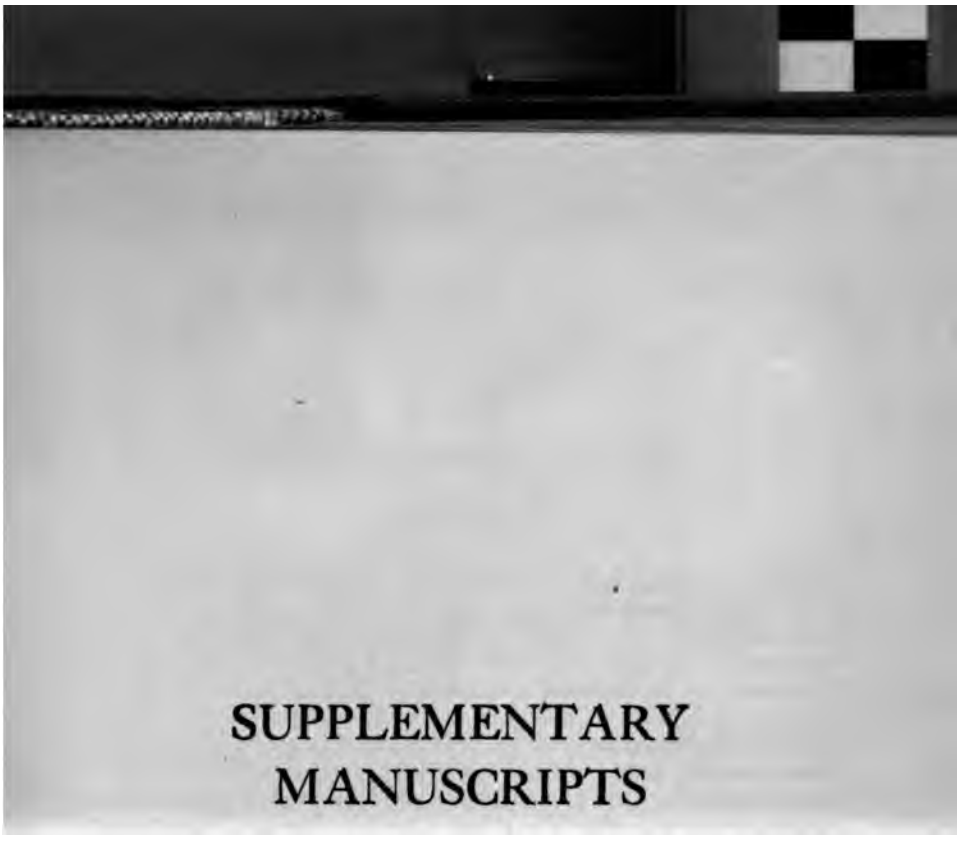
JEFFERSON'S MARRIAGE LICENSE BOND x
Fac-simile of the Original Document.

JEFFERSON'S WILL x
Fac-simile of the Original Document in the Circuit Court at Charlottesville, Va.

DECLARATION SIGNERS FROM THE EMMET COLLECTION (Northern Group) xviii
Reproduced from the Original Engravings deposited in the Lenox Library, New York.

VOTING THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE 288
Reproduction from the Original Engraving by Edward Savage.

THE POLYGRAPH 356
Reproduction from a Photograph of the Original Polygraph used by Jefferson.



FROM

THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION.

INTRODUCTORY NOTES.

After the publication of the Congressional Edition of the Writings of Thomas Jefferson, in 1853, a great number of valuable letters and papers were given to the world. These were mainly drawn from the archives of the State Department. While the Congressional Edition served the purpose of a representative selection of the immense amount of Jefferson manuscripts at Washington, there still remained (even after later examination and use) an interesting residuum worthy of preservation in print. To this end a new research was instituted which resulted in the collection to be found under the "Supplementary Manuscripts" in the following pages. Therefore, excepting two letters, one to the Reverend James Madison, October 28, 1785, and the other to Edward Bancroft, January 26, 1788, both published by the late Paul Leicester Ford, all these letters and notes are printed for the first time in the present edition of Jefferson's Writings.

While it was the original intention to incorporate in this division of "Supplementary Manuscripts" material never before presented to the public in connection with Jefferson's works, the two letters to Madison and Bancroft were considered too important from an historical standpoint to be omitted. In these letters Jefferson expresses in a most forceful manner his impressions of the French peasantry before the Revolution of 1789, and his attitude toward the slave question in the United States. Many of the letters touch upon serious points and problems connected with the acquisition of the Louisiana territory.

Manuscripts of the letters are addressed to the celebrated men of the period such as Washington, Monroe, Kosciusko, the Emperor of Russia, Humboldt, and equally eminent personages. The group of letters to Lafayette are probably more interesting than any hitherto published. This new quota of correspondence covers a period between 1780–1826, in fact up to a month of the writer's death.

At Jefferson's death, the great mass of his manuscript papers came into the possession of his grandson and namesake, Thomas Jefferson Randolph. A rough division was made of these papers

which separated those of a private nature from those of public character. In time the public papers were for sale to the United States Government. The Congress, by an act of the 12th of April, 1848, made an appropriation of $20,000 for the purpose of purchase. The Supplementary Manuscripts have all been drawn from the Government collection. The letters and memoranda have been selected with a view to sustaining the standard of the preceding volumes. Not alone do they embrace many of Jefferson's letters to notable correspondents, but maintain the range of abstract thought and practical suggestion that have placed Jefferson in the foremost rank of the world's great letter-writers.

JEFFERSON'S WORKS.

MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE GOVERNMENT COLLECTION.

TO HORATIO GATES.

RICHMOND, November 4, 1780.

SIR,—Since my last to you the enemy have withdrawn their force from the north side of James river and have taken post at Portsmouth which we are told they are fortifying. They have been some distance above Suffolk, but at present have retired below that place. More accurate information of their force than we at first had gives us reason to suppose them from 2,500 to 3,000, of which 60 or 70 are cavalry. They are commanded by Major-General Leslie and were conveyed by the Romulus of 40 guns, the Blonde of 32, the Delight sloop of 16, a 20-gun ship of John Goodriche's and 2 row gallies conveying a 32-pounder in their bows, commanded by Commodore Gayton. We are not yet assured that they have landed their whole force; indeed they give out themselves that after drawing the force of this State to Suffolk they mean to go to Baltimore. Their

movements here had induced me to think they came in expectation of meeting Lord Cornwallis in this country; that his precipitate retreat has left them without concerted object and that they wait for further orders. Information yesterday said that on being informed of Lord Cornwallis's retreat and a public paper produced to them, wherein were printed the dispatches you sent on that head, they unladed a vessel and sent her off either to Charleston or New York. The fate of this army of theirs hangs on a very slender naval force indeed.

I am, with the greatest esteem and respect, Sir, your obedient and most humble servant.

TO WILLIAM CARMICHAEL.

PARIS, June 22, 1785.

SIR,—Your letter of April 4 came to my hands on the 16th of that month and was acknowledged by mine of May 3. That which you did me the honor to write on the 5th of April never came to hand till the 19th of May, upwards of a month after the one of the day before. I have hopes of sending the present by a Mr. Jarvis who went from hence to Holland some time ago. About this date I suppose him to be at Brussels and that from thence he will inform me whether in his way to Madrid he will pass by this place. If he does, this shall be accompanied by a cypher for our future use; if he does not, I must still await a safe opportunity. Mr. Jarvis is a citizen of

the United States, from New York, a gentleman of intelligence, in the mercantile line, from whom you will be able to get considerable information of American affairs. I think he left America in January. He informed us that Congress were about to appoint a Mr. Lambe of Connecticut their consul to Morocco and to send him to their ministers commissioned to treat with the Barbary powers for instructions. Since that, Mr. Jay inclosed to Mr. Adams, in London, a resolution of Congress deciding definitely on amicable treaties with the Barbary States in the usual way and informing him that he had sent a letter and instructions to us by a Mr. Lambe. Though it is near three weeks since we received a communication of this from Mr. Adams, yet we hear nothing further of Mr. Lambe. Our powers of treating with the Barbary States are full, but in the amount of the expense we are limited. I believe you may safely assure them that they will soon receive propositions from us, if you find such an assurance necessary to keep them quiet. Turning at this instant to your letter dated April 5 and considering it attentively I am persuaded it must have been written on the 5th of May. Of this little mistake I ought to have been sooner sensible. Our latest letters from America are of the middle of April and are extremely barren of news. Congress had not yet proposed a time for their recess though it was thought a recess would take place. Mr. Morris had retired and the treasury was actually administered by commissioners. Their land office

was not yet opened. The settlements of Kaskaskia within the territory ceded to them by Virginia had prayed the establishment of a regular government and they were about sending a commissioner to them. General Knox was appointed their secretary of the War Office. These I think are the only facts we have learnt which are worth communicating to you. The inhabitants of Canada have sent a sensible petition to their king praying the establishment of an assembly, the benefits of the habeas corpus laws and other privileges of British subjects. The establishment of an assembly is denied, but most of their other desires granted. We are now in hourly expectation of the arrival of the packet which should have sailed from New York in May. Perhaps that may bring us matter which may furnish the subject of a more interesting letter. In the meantime I have the honor to be with the highest respect, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

July 14, 1785. I have thus long waited day after day hoping to hear from Mr. Jarvis that I might send a cypher with this, but now give up the hope. No news yet of Mr. Lambe. The packet is arrived, but brings no intelligence except that it is doubtful whether Congress will adjourn this summer. The Assembly of Pennsylvania propose their bank on principles of policy.

TO FRANCIS HOPKINSON.

PARIS, July 6, 1785.

DEAR SIR,—My last to you was of the 13th of January. About ten days after that date I received yours of November 18th and about three weeks ago that of March 28th came to hand. Soon after the receipt of the first I published your proposition for improving the quilling of the harpsicord. I enclose you a copy of the advertisement. One application only was made and that was unsuccessful. I do not despair yet of availing you of it as soon as I can get acquainted with some of the principal musicians; but that probably will not be till the beginning of winter, as all the *beau monde* leave Paris in the summer, during which the musical entertainments of a private nature are suspended. I communicated to Dr. Franklin your idea of mesmerising the harpsicord. He has not tried it, probably because his affairs have been long packed and packing. As I do not play on that instrument I cannot try it myself.

The Doctor carries with him a pretty little instrument. It is the sticcado, with glass base instead of wooden ones, and with keys applied to it. Its principal defect is the want of extent, having but three octaves. I wish you would exercise your ingenuity to give it an upper and a lower octave, by finding out other substances which will yield tones on those parts of the scale, bearing a proper affinity to those of glass bars. The middle octave of this is very

sweet. Have you any person on Dr. Franklin's departure to attend to the receiving and forwarding your volumes of the *Encyclopédie* as they come out? If you have not, be pleased to lay your commands on me. Do not be anxious about remitting the prices as it would be a convenience to me to have some little fund in Philadelphia to answer little purposes. I wrote you for newspapers from thence and shall hope to begin soon to receive them. The dearth of American information places us as to our own country in the silence of the grave. I also petitioned you to know whether I am yet at liberty to permit a copy to be taken of General Washington's picture, because till I am I cannot trust it in the hands of a painter to be finished. Another petition was for a copy of our "Battle of the Kegs."

Having slipped the opportunity of sending copies of my "Notes" for yourself and Mr. Rittenhouse when Dr. Franklin's baggage went, I am doubtful whether he can take them with him. If he can, you shall receive them by him; if not, then by the first good opportunity. I am obliged to pray that they may not be permitted to get into the hands of the public till I know whether they will promote or retard certain reformations in my own country. I have written to Mr. Madison to inform me on that head.

No news. A tolerable certainty of peace leaves us without that unfortunate species of intelligence which war furnishes. My daughter is well. I

enclose a letter from my daughter to Mrs. Hopkinson, which she wrote four months ago, and has lain by me till I should write to you. Justice to her obliges me to take this censure on myself. I take the liberty of using your cover also for her letter to Miss Hetty Rittenhouse.

Present my most friendly respects to Mrs. Rittenhouse both of that name, to Mr. Rittenhouse and family and accept assurances of the esteem with which I am, dear Sir, your friend and servant.

July 8th. P. S. Since writing the above, yours of April 20 is put into my hands. I will pray you to send the newspapers—trimming off the margins—as the postage is not an object of so much value with me as the knowing something of what is passing in my own country. Whenever I find an opportunity of sending you a copy of my "Notes" I shall send also the *Bibliotheque Physique* to you. It is a collection of all the improvements in the arts which have been made for some time past. Let me add another commission to those above given you, that is, to present mine and my daughter's affectionate remembrance to Mrs. House and to Mrs. Trist if she be returned. From the latter I shall hope for letters as soon as she returns. I would write to her but for the uncertainty where she is.

TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

PARIS, July 10, 1785.

DEAR SIR,—Mr. Houdon would much sooner have the honor of attending you but for a spell of sickness which long gave us to despair of his recovery and from which he is but recently recovered. He comes now for the purpose of lending the aid of his art to transmit you to posterity. He is without rivalship in it, being employed from all parts of Europe in whatever is capital. He has had a difficulty to withdraw himself from an order of the Empress of Russia, a difficulty which arose from a desire to show her respect, but which never gave him a moment's hesitation about his present voyage which he considers as promising the brightest chapter in his history. I have spoken of him as an artist only; but I can assure you also that as a man he is disinterested, generous, candid, and panting after glory; in every circumstance meriting your good opinion. He will have need to see you much while he will have the honor of being with you, which you can the more freely admit as his eminence and merit give him admission into genteel societies here. He will need an interpreter. I supposed you could procure some person from Alexandria who might be agreeable to yourself to perform this office. He brings with him a subordinate workman or two, who of course will associate with their own class only.

On receiving the favor of your letter of February

25, I communicated the plan for clearing the Potomac, with the act of assembly and an explanation of its probable advantages, to Mr. Grand, whose acquaintance and connection with the moneyed men here enabled him best to try its success. He has done so, but to no end. I enclose you his letter. I am pleased to hear in the meantime that subscriptions were likely to be filled up at home. This is infinitely better, and will render the proceedings of the companies much more harmonious. I place an immense importance to my own country on this channel of connection with the new western states. I shall continue uneasy till I know that Virginia has assumed her ultimate boundary to the westward. The late example of the State of Franklin separated from North Carolina increases my anxieties for Virginia.

The confidence you are so good as to place in me on the subject of the interest lately given you by Virginia in the Potomac company is very flattering to me. But it is distressing also, inasmuch as to deserve it it obliges me to give my whole opinion. My wishes to see you made perfectly easy by receiving these just returns of gratitude from our country, to which you are entitled, would induce me to be contented with saying, what is a certain truth, that the world would be pleased with seeing them heaped on you, and would consider your receiving them as no derogation from your reputation. But I must own that declining them will add to that reputation

as it will show that your motives have been pure and without any alloy. This testimony, however, is not wanting either to those who know you or who do not. I must therefore repeat that I think the receiving them will not in the least lessen the respect of the world if from any circumstances they would be convenient to you. The candor of my communication will find its justification, I know, with you.

A tolerable certainty of peace leaves little interesting in the way of intelligence. Holland and the Emperor will be quiet; if anything is brewing, it is between the latter and the Porte. Nothing in prospect as yet from England; we shall bring them, however, to decision now that Mr. Adams is received there. I wish much to hear that the canal through Dismal is resumed.

TO ST. JOHN DE CREVECŒUR.

PARIS, August 22, 1785.

SIR,—I have duly received your favor of the 15th instant as I had before done that of May 18, but had not answered it, supposing you would be on your passage. Mr. Mazzei delivered safely the packet you mention. I should have been happy to have seen you here; but we are not to expect that pleasure, it seems, till the fall. The derangement of the packet boats will need your aid; and there are doubtless other circumstances here which may be improved by your presence. The loss sustained by your

friend the Countess d'Houdetot in the death of her brother, has doubtless been participated by you as by all others of his and her acquaintance. I had become of that number just early enough to take a share in it which I did very sincerely.

The confinement of the Cardinal de Rohan in the Bastile has doubtless reached you. The public is not yet possessed of the truth of his story, but from his character and all other circumstances I have little doubt that the final decision must be against him.

My daughter is well and thanks you for your kind enquiries. I hope you found all your family and friends well. I am with great esteem, dear Sir, your most obedient and humble servant.

TO JAMES CURRIE.

PARIS, September 27, 1785.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of August 5th came to hand on the 18th instant, and I mark well what you say, "that my letters shall be punctually answered." This is encouraging, and the more so as it proves to you that in sending your letters in time to arrive at New York the middle of the month, when the French packet sails, they get to hand very speedily. The last was but six weeks from you to me. I thank you again and again for the details it contains, these being precisely of the nature I would wish. Of political correspondents I can find enough, but I can per-

suade nobody to believe that the small facts which they see passing daily under their eyes are precious to me at this distance; much more interesting to the heart than events of higher rank. Fancy to yourself a being who is withdrawn from his connections of blood, of marriage, of friendship, of acquaintance in all their gradations, who for years should hear nothing of what has passed among them, who returns again to see them and finds the one-half dead. This strikes him like a pestilence sweeping off the half of mankind. Events which had they come to him one by one and in detail he would have weathered as other people do, when presented to his mind all at once are overwhelming. Continue then to give me facts, little facts, such as you think every one imagines beneath notice, and your letters will be the most precious to me. They will place me in imagination in my own country, and they will place me where I am happiest. But what shall I give you in return? Political events are scarcely interesting to a man who looks on them from high ground. There is always war in one place, revolution in another, pestilence in a third, interspersed with spots of quiet. These chequers shift places but they do not vanish, so that to an eye which extends itself over the whole earth there is always uniformity of prospect.

For the moment Europe is clear of war. The Emperor and Dutch have signed articles. These are not published; but it is believed the Emperor gets ten millions of florins, the navigation of the Scheld

to Saptinghen, and two forts, so that your conjecture is verified and the Dutch actually pay the piper. The league formed in the Germanic body by the King of Russia is likely to circumscribe the ambitious views of the Emperor on that side and there seems to be no issue for them but on the side of the Turk. Their demarkation does not advance. It is a pity the Emperor would not confine himself to internal regulation. In that way he has done much good. One would think it not so difficult to discover that the improvement of the country we possess is the surest means of increasing our wealth and power. This, too, promotes the happiness of mankind while the others destroy it and are always uncertain of their object. England seems not to permit our friendship to enter into her political calculations as an article of any value. Her endeavor is not how to recover our affections or to bind us to her by alliance, but by what new experiments she may keep up an existence without us; thus leaving us to carry our full weight, present and future, into the scale of her enemy. and seeming to prefer our enmity to our neutrality.

The Barbary corsairs have committed depredations on us. The Emperor of Morocco took a vessel last winter which he has since restored with the crew and cargo. The Algerines took two vessels in July. These are the only captures which were known of at Algiers on the 24th of August. I mention this because the English papers would make the world

believe we have lost an infinite number. I hope soon to be able to inform our countrymen that these dangers are ceased.

There is little here to communicate in the arts and sciences. The great desideratum which was to render the discovery of the balloon useful, is not absolutely desperate. There are two artists at Javel, about four miles from here, who are able to rise and fall at will without expending their gas, and to deflect 45° from the course of the wind. The investigations of air and fire which have latterly so much occupied the chemists, have not presented anything very interesting for some time past.

I send you four books, Rolend, Sigaud de la Fond, Metherie, and Scheele, which will put you in possession of whatever has been discovered as yet on that subject. They are packed in a trunk directed to J. Madison of Orange, which will be carried to Richmond. They are in French, which you say you do not understand well. You lose infinitely by this, as you may be assured that the publications in that language at present far exceed those of England in science. With respect to the *Encyclopédie* it is impossible for me to judge whether to send it to you or not, as I do not know your degree of knowledge in the language nor your intentions as to increasing it. Of this you must decide for yourself and instruct me accordingly.

I was unlucky as to the partridges, pheasants, hares and rabbits which I had ordered to Virginia.

The vessel in which I came over was to have returned to Virginia and to Warwick. I knew I could rely on the captain's care. A fellow-passenger undertook to provide them. He did so, but the destination of the vessel was changed and the poor colonists all died while my friend was looking out for another conveyance.

If I can be useful to your circulating library, the members may be assured of my zealous services. All books except English, Latin and Greek are bought here for about two-thirds of what they cost in England. They had better distribute their invoices accordingly. I must trouble you to present assurances of my friendship to Mr. and Mrs. Randolph of Tuckahoe, Mr. Cary, and their families. My attachment to them is sincere. I wish I could render them useful to them. Tell Mr. Cary I shall enjoy a very real pleasure whenever he shall carry his intentions of writing me into execution and that there is no one who more fervently wishes him well.

Accept yourself assurances of the esteem with which I am, dear Sir, your friend and servant.

TO REVEREND JAMES MADISON.

FONTAINEBLEAU, Oct. 28, 1785.

DEAR SIR,—Seven o'clock, and retired to my fireside, I have determined to enter into conversation with you. This is a village of about 15,000 inhabitants when the court is not here, and 20,000 when

they are, occupying a valley through which runs a brook and on each side of it a ridge of small mountains, most of which are naked rock. The King comes here, in the fall always, to hunt. His court attend him, as do also the foreign diplomatic corps; but as this is not indispensably required and my finances do not admit the expense of a continued residence here, I propose to come occasionally to attend the King's levees, returning again to Paris, distant forty miles. This being the first trip, I set out yesterday morning to take a view of the place. For this purpose I shaped my course towards the highest of the mountains in sight, to the top of which was about a league

As soon as I had got clear of the town I fell in with a poor woman walking at the same rate with myself and going the same course. Wishing to know the condition of the laboring poor I entered into conversation with her, which I began by enquiries for the path which would lead me into the mountain: and thence proceeded to enquiries into her vocation, condition and circumstances. She told me she was a day laborer at 8 sous or 4d. sterling the day: that she had two children to maintain, and to pay a rent of 30 livres for her house (which would consume the hire of 75 days), that often she could get no employment and of course was without bread. As we had walked together near a mile and she had so far served me as a guide, I gave her, on parting, 24 sous. She burst into tears of a gratitude which I could perceive was unfeigned because she was unable to utter a word.

She had probably never before received so great an aid. This little *attendrissement*, with the solitude of my walk, led me into a train of reflections on that unequal division of property which occasions the numberless instances of wretchedness which I had observed in this country and is to be observed all over Europe.

The property of this country is absolutely concentred in a very few hands, having revenues of from half a million of guineas a year downwards. These employ the flower of the country as servants, some of them having as many as 200 domestics, not laboring. They employ also a great number of manufacturers and tradesmen, and lastly the class of laboring husbandmen. But after all there comes the most numerous of all classes, that is, the poor who cannot find work. I asked myself what could be the reason so many should be permitted to beg who are willing to work, in a country where there is a very considerable proportion of uncultivated lands? These lands are undisturbed only for the sake of game. It should seem then that it must be because of the enormous wealth of the proprietors which places them above attention to the increase of their revenues by permitting these lands to be labored. I am conscious that an equal division of property is impracticable, but the consequences of this enormous inequality producing so much misery to the bulk of mankind, legislators cannot invent too many devices for subdividing property, only taking care

to let their subdivisions go hand in hand with the natural affections of the human mind. The descent of property of every kind therefore to all the children, or to all the brothers and sisters, or other relations in equal degree, is a politic measure and a practicable one. Another means of silently lessening the inequality of property is to exempt all from taxation below a certain point, and to tax the higher portions or property in geometrical progression as they rise. Whenever there are in any country uncultivated lands and unemployed poor, it is clear that the laws of property have been so far extended as to violate natural right. The earth is given as a common stock for man to labor and live on. If for the encouragement of industry we allow it to be appropriated, we must take care that other employment be provided to those excluded from the appropriation. If we do not, the fundamental right to labor the earth returns to the unemployed. It is too soon yet in our country to say that every man who cannot find employment, but who can find uncultivated land, shall be at liberty to cultivate it, paying a moderate rent. But it is not too soon to provide by every possible means that as few as possible shall be without a little portion of land. The small landholders are the most precious part of a state.

The next object which struck my attention in my walk was the deer with which the wood abounded. They were of the kind called "Cerfs," and not exactly of the same species with ours. They are blackish

indeed under the belly, and not white as ours, and they are more of the chestnut red; but these are such small differences as would be sure to happen in two races from the same stock breeding separately a number of ages. Their hares are totally different from the animals we call by that name; but their rabbit is almost exactly like him. The only difference is in their manners; the land on which I walked for some time being absolutely reduced to a honeycomb by their burrowing. I think there is no instance of ours burrowing. After descending the hill again I saw a man cutting fern. I went to him under pretence of asking the shortest road to town, and afterwards asked for what use he was cutting fern. He told me that this part of the country furnished a great deal of fruit to Paris. That when packed in straw it acquired an ill taste, but that dry fern preserved it perfectly without communicating any taste at all.

I treasured this observation for the preservation of my apples on my return to my own country. They have no apples here to compare with our Redtown pippin. They have nothing which deserves the name of a peach; there being not sun enough to ripen the plum-peach and the best of their soft peaches being like our autumn peaches. Their cherries and strawberries are fair, but I think lack flavor. Their plums I think are better; so also their gooseberries, and the pears infinitely beyond anything we possess. They have nothing better than our sweet-water; but

they have a succession of as good from early in the summer till frost. I am to-morrow to get (to) M. Malsherbes (and uncle of the Chevalier Luzerne's) about seven leagues from hence, who is the most curious man in France as to his trees. He is making for me a collection of the vines from which the Burgundy, Champagne, Bordeaux, Frontignac, and other of the most valuable wines of this country are made. Another gentleman is collecting for me the best eating grapes, including what we call the raisin. I propose also to endeavor to colonize their hare, rabbit, red and grey partridge, pheasants of different kinds, and some other birds. But I find that I am wandering beyond the limits of my walk and will therefore bid you adieu. Yours affectionately.

TO FRANCIS EPPES.

PARIS, December 11, 1785.

DEAR SIR,—I wrote you by Mr. Fitzhugh Aug. 30 and to Mrs. Eppes by the same conveyance Sept. 22; in those as in my former letters I hac troubled you on the subject of sending my daughterto me. To the cautions then suggested I am obliged to add another, which our situation with respect to the Barbary powers calls for. You have doubtless heard loose stories as to their captures on us vithout being able to know the certainty. The trutl is that the Emperor of Morocco took one vessel fron us the last winter, but he did it merely to induce us to treat. He took

care of the crew, vessel and cargo and delivered the whole up for us to the Spanish coast, clothing the crew well. There is nothing further to be feared from him, as I think he will settle matters with us on tolerable terms.

But the Algerines this fall took two vessels from us and now have twenty-two of our citizens in slavery. Their dispositions are more hostile and they very possibly will demand a higher tribute than America will pay. In this event they will commit depredations on our trade next summer. I do not think the insurance against them on vessels coming to France will be worth one-half per cent, but who can estimate the value of a half per cent on the fate of a child? My mind revolts at the possibility of a capture, so that unless you hear from myself—not trusting the information of any other person on earth—that peace is made with the Algerines, do not send her but in a vessel of French or English property; for these vessels alone are safe from prize by the barbarians. Mr. Barclay, our consul here, expects to go to Philadelphia in the spring and to return again here. He offers to take charge of her. She would be then in the best hands possible and should the time of his return become well ascertained I will write you on the subject. In the meantime it need not prevent your embracing any opportunity which occurs of a sound French or English ship, neither new nor old, sailing in the months of April, May, June or July, under the care

of a trusty person. You see how much trouble I give you till I get this little charge out of your hands.

Europe is quiet. The treaty between the Emperor and Dutch signed, and one between France and the Dutch, very fatal to England. It is called a defensive treaty only, but it is such a one as cannot but give to France the aid of the Dutch in case of war with England. Patsy enjoys a perfect state of health; mine is become more firm. If I continue through the winter as well as I am now I shall resume confidence in my constitution. Mr. Short is at present indisposed with the jaundice. We all pant for America as will every American who comes to Europe. Present us affectionately to Mrs. Eppes and the little ones. I make her always the bearer of my kisses to dear Poll. Assure Mrs. and Mr. Skipwith also of our love and believe me to be, with the highest esteem, dear Sir, your sincere friend and servant.

P. S. I saw in a Virginia paper that somebody gave me as the author of information that we had nothing to fear from the Algerines. No such information ever went from me. The writer probably had not distinguished between the pirates of Algiers and Morocco. Of the peaceful disposition of the latter I have written, but never of the former.

TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

PARIS, January 4, 1786.

SIR,—I have been honored with your letter of September 26, which was delivered me by Mr. Houdon, who is safely returned. He has brought with him a mould of the face only, having left the other parts of his work with his workmen to come by some other conveyance. Doctor Franklin, who was joined with me in the superintendence of this just monument, having left us before what is called the costume of the statue was decided on, I cannot so well satisfy myself as I am persuaded I should not so well satisfy the world as by consulting your own wish or inclination as to this arrangement. Permit me, therefore, to ask you whether there is any particular dress or any particular attitude which you would rather wish to be adopted? I shall take a singular pleasure in having your own idea executed if you will be so good as to make it known to me.

I thank you for the trouble you have taken in answering my inquiries on the subject of Bushnel's machine. Colonel Humphreys could only give me a general idea of it from the effects produced rather than the means contrived to produce them.

I sincerely rejoice that three such works as the opening the Potomac, the James river, Virginia canal from the Dismal, are like to be carried through. There is still a fourth, however, which I had the honor, I believe, of mentioning to you in a letter of

March 15, 1784, from Annapolis. It is the cutting a canal which shall unite the heads of Cayahoga and the Beaver creek. The utility of this and even the necessity of it, if we mean to aim at the trade of the lakes, will be palpable to you. The only question is its practicability. The best information I could get as to this was from General Hand, who described the country as champaign and these waters as heading in lagoons which would be easily united. Maryland and Pennsylvania are both interested to concur with us in this work.

The institutions you propose to establish by the shore in the Potomac and James river companies, given you by the assembly, and the particular objects of these institutions are most worthy. It occurs to me, however, that if the bill for the more general diffusion of knowledge which is in the revisal should be passed, it would supersede the use and obscure the existence of the charity schools you have thought of. I suppose in fact that that bill, or some other like it, will be passed. I never saw one received with more enthusiasm than that was by the House of Delegates in the year 1778 and ordered to be printed and it seemed afterwards that nothing but the extreme distress of our resources prevented it being carried into execution even during the war. It is an axiom in my mind that our liberty can never be safe but in the hands of the people themselves, and that, too, of the people with a certain degree of instruction. This it is the business of the state to effect, and on a

general plan. Should you see a probability of this, however, you can never be at a loss for worthy objects of this donation. Even the remitting that proportion of the toll on all articles transported would present itself under many favorable considerations, and it would in effect be to make the state do, in a certain proportion, what they ought to have done wholly; for I think they should clear all the rivers and lay them open and free to all. However, you are infinitely the best judge how the most good may be effected with these shares.

All is quiet here. There are, indeed, two specks in the horizon, the exchange of Bavaria and the demarcation between the Emperor and Turks. We may add as a third the interference by the King of Prussia in the domestic disputes of the Dutch. Great Britain, it is said, begins to look towards us with a little more good humor. But how true this may be I cannot say with certainty. We are trying to render her commerce as little necessary to us as possible by finding other markets for our produce. A most favorable reduction of duties on whale oil has taken place here, which will give us a vent for that article, paying a duty of a guinea and a half a tun only.

I have the honor to be, with the highest esteem and respect, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO WILLIAM CARMICHAEL.

PARIS, January 13, 1786.

DEAR SIR,—I had the honor of receiving on the 1st instant your favor of Dec. 17. I had before that, in a letter of Dec. 8, explained to you the cause of the bill not being paid which appeared here in your name, so far as I had been obliged to meddle in it. My letter to Mr. Grand which I inclosed to you will have shown you that I advised him to follow what had been his practice as to your bills. I do assure you, Sir, most solemnly that as to myself no question ever arose in my mind but whether the bill was genuine or not; and that had that been ascertained I should never have presumed to doubt the propriety of the draught. Of that you alone are the judge in my opinion and accountable to nobody but Congress, but least of all to me who have nothing to do with the application of the moneys here and am only forced into the temporary interference by Mr. Grand's refusal to pay anything but on my order. I have sent representations on this subject to the board of the treasury, and shall expect ere long to communicate their orders to Mr. Grand for exercising this office himself according to the rules they shall lay down for his government.

The mention made in your letter of some articles of expense occasions me to observe to you that postage and couriers are allowed to be charged by an express resolution of Congress. That *etrennes* and

house-rent have likewise been charged by the ministers and allowed in the settlement of their accounts. I conceive that illuminations and gala may with some propriety be charged. I think it is the universal custom to allow all ministers charges of these descriptions. I think Dr. Franklin told me he had made diligent enquiry here of the diplomatic corps and had only charged those things which were sanctioned by general usage in the diplomatic accounts. I take the liberty of mentioning these things to you that the want of information may not occasion you to place yourself on a worse footing than that on which you have just title to stand. At the same time I will pray you to make use of the information only for the erecting of your accounts, as I should be unwilling to be named as the author of an advice in which I might seem to be interested. I omitted to observe on the subject of your bill of exchange that I have not had an opportunity of recurring to the letters written by yourself and Mr. Grand to which you refer me. We have been in expectation of receiving a renewal of the bill and that you would be so good as to accompany it with a letter of advice, a precaution which the innumerable forgeries of this city are thought to render necessary even in private cases.

I suppose you will have heard that Dr. Franklin is appointed President of Pennsylvania and has accepted the office. Houdon went over on account of the State of Virginia to take the moulds of General Washington in order to make his statue. He is

returned. He tells me that he heard of the safe arrival of the ass which the King of Spain had been so generous as to send to the General. He could not tell me where he was arrived. A letter from General Washington of Nov. 2 informs me that of £50,000 sterling necessary for opening the Potomac, £44,000 was actually made up and no fear of procuring the balance so that the work is begun. The whole money for opening James river is made up. This is the only American news I have worth communicating.

This government has lately reduced the duties on American whale oil to a guinea and a half a tun which will draw that commerce from London wholly to this country. Mr. Adams having made complaint to the court of London of the ill behavior of Captain Stanhope I am informed though not from him that they disavow his conduct and have severely reprimanded him and given this official information to Mr. Adams. He also required a re-delivery of our prisoners sent to the East Indies. They have informed him that they have given orders for their being brought back. Mr. Barclay will have the honor of delivering you this and of supplying any intelligence I may omit. I am sure you will give him all the aid in your power as to his object. Accept from me assurances of the sincere esteem with which I have the honor to be, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO JAMES MADISON.

LONDON, April 25, 1786.

DEAR SIR,—Some of the objects of the joint commission with which we were honored by Congress called me to this place about six weeks ago. To-morrow I set out on my return to Paris. With this nation nothing is done and it is now decided that they intend to do nothing with us. The King is against a change of measures, his ministers are against it, some from principle, others from attachment to their places, and the merchants and people are against it. They sufficiently value our commerce, but they are quite persuaded they shall enjoy it on their own terms. This political speculation fosters the warmest feeling in the King's heart, that is his hatred to us. If ever he should be forced to make any terms with us it will be by events which he does not foresee. He takes no pains at present to hide his aversion. Our commission expiring in a fortnight there is an end of all further attempts on our part to arrange matters between the two countries. The treaty of peace being yet unexecuted it remains that each party conduct themselves as the combined considerations of justice and of caution require.

We have had conversations on the subject of our debts with the chairman of the committee of American merchants here. He was anxious for arrangements. He was sensible that it was for the interest of the creditors as well as debtors to allow

time for the payment of the debts due to this country and did not seem to think the time taken by Virginia was more than enough. But we could not help agreeing with him that the courts should be open to them immediately, judgments recoverable, the executions to be divided into so many equal and annual parts as will admit the whole to be paid by the year 1790 and that the payments should be in money and not in anything else. If our law is not already on this footing I wish extremely it were put on it.

When we proceeded to discuss the sum which should be paid we concurred in thinking that the principal and interest preceding and subsequent to the war should be paid. As to interest during the war the chairman thought it justly demandable; we thought otherwise. I need not recapitulate to you the topics of arguments on each side. He said the renunciation of this interest was a bitter pill which they could not swallow. Perhaps he would have agreed to say nothing about it, not expecting to receive it in most cases, yet willing to take the chance of it where debtors or juries should happen to be favorably disposed. We should have insisted on an express declaration that this interest should not be demandable. These conferences were intended as preparatory to authoritative propositions, but the minister not condescending to meet us at all on the subject they ended in nothing. I think the merchants here do not expect to recover interest during

the war in general though they are of opinion they are entitled to it.

I wrote you in a former letter on the subject of a Mr. Paradise who owns an estate in Virginia in right of his wife and who has a considerable sum due him in our loan office. Since I came here I have had opportunity of knowing his extreme personal worth and his losses by the late war. He is from principle a pure republican while his father was as warm a tory. His attachment to the American cause and his candid warmth brought him sometimes into altercations on the subject with his father, and some persons interested in their variance artfully brought up this subject of conversation whenever they met. It produced a neglect in the father. He had already settled on him a sum of money in the funds, but would do no more and probably would have undone that if he could. When remittances from Virginia were forbidden the profits of the Virginia estate were carried into our loan office. Paradise was then obliged to begin to eat his capital in England; from that to part with conveniences and to run in debt.

His situation is now distressing and would be completely relieved could he receive what is due him from our state. He is coming over to settle there. His wife and family will follow him. I never ask unjust preferences for anybody; but if by any just means he can be helped to his money, I own I would be much gratified. The goodness of his heart, his kindness to Americans before, during and since the war, the

purity of his political and moral character, interest me in the events pending over him and which will infallibly be ruinous if he fails to receive his money. I ask of you on his behalf that in pursuing the path of right you will become active for him instead of being merely quiescent were his merit and his misfortunes unknown to you.

I have put into the hands of Mr. Fulwar Skipwith for you a packet containing some catalogues which he will forward. I am with sincere esteem, dear Sir, your friend and servant.

TO PHILIP MAZZEI.

MARSEILLES, April 4, 1787.

DEAR SIR,—I have had the pleasure of finding your friend Soria alive, and one of the most considerable merchants here. I delivered him your letter and he has shown me all the attentions which the state of his mind would permit. A few days before my arrival his only son had eloped with jewels and money to the value of 40,000 livres and I believe is not yet heard of. He speaks of you with friendship and will be happy to see you on your way southwardly. He has promised to make me acquainted with a well-informed gardener whom I expect to find among the most precious of my acquaintances. From men of that class I have derived the most satisfactory information in the course of my journey and have sought their acquaintance with as much industry as

I have avoided that of others who would have made me waste my time [*illegible*] good society. For these objects one need not leave Paris. I find here several interesting articles of culture; the best [*illegible*] the best grapes for drying, a smaller [*illegible*] the same purposes without a seed, from Smyrna, olives, capers, pistachio nuts, almonds. All these articles may succeed on or southward of the Chesapeake. From hence my inclination would lead me no further [*illegible*] as I am to see little more than a rocky coast. But I am [*illegible*] here with the hopes of finding something useful in the rice-fields of Piedmont, which are said to be but a little way beyond the Alps. It will probably be the middle of June before I get back to Paris. In the meantime I wish to observe that if this absence, longer than you had calculated, should render an earlier pecuniary supply necessary, lodge a line for me at Aix *poste restant* where I shall find it about the last of this month and I shall with great pleasure do what may be needful for you.

Be so good as to present my respects to the Maison de la Rochefoucault and accept yourself my sincere assurances of esteem and regard from, dear Sir, your affectionate friend and humble servant.

TO L'ABBÉ D'ARNAL.

PARIS, July 9, 1787.

DEAR SIR,—I had the honor of informing you when at Nismes that we had adopted in America a method of hanging the upper stone of a grist mill which had been found so much more convenient than the ancient as to have brought it into general use. Whether we derive the invention from Europe or have made it ourselves I am unable to say. The difference consists only in the spindle and horns. On the former plan the horns were of a single piece of iron in the form of a cross with a square hole in the middle, which square hole fitted on the upper end of the spindle. The horns were then fixed in cross grooves in the bottom of the upper stone which was to be laid on the spindle so as that the place of its grinding surface would be perfectly perpendicular to the spindles. This was a difficult and tedious operation and was to be repeated every time the stones were dressed. According to our method two distinct pieces of iron are substituted for the horns. The one in this form

of such breadth and thickness as to support the whole weight of the stone. Its straight ends are to be firmly fixed in one of the cross grooves of the stone, the circular part should rise through the hole in the center of the stone so as to be near its upper surface; in the middle of this semicircular part and on the under surface—

at "'*a*'—should be a dimple to which the upper end of the spindle should be adjusted by giving it a convexity fitted to the concavity of the dimple. The other piece of iron is only a straight bar to be firmly fixed in the other of the cross grooves of the stone and to have a square hole in its center, thus: the corresponding part of the spindle must be squared to fit this hole. The office of the first piece of iron is to suspend the stone, that of the last is to give and continue its motion. The stones being dressed and these pieces firmly fixed in it, it is turned over on the spindle so that the point of the spindle may enter the dimple of the semicircular iron, and the stone be suspended on it freely. It will probably not take at first its true position, which is that of the plane of its grinding surface being truly perpendicular to the spindle.

The workman must, therefore, chip it at the top with a chisel till it hangs in that just position. This being once done it is done forever; for whenever they dress the stone afterwards they have only to return the upper one to its point and it will resume its equilibrium. It sometimes happens that one side of the stone being softer than the other wears faster and so the equilibrium is lost in time. Experience has shown that a small departure from the equilibrium will be rectified by the bed stone which serves as a guide to the running stone till it assumes its motion in a true plane which it will afterwards keep.

But should a defect of the stone render this departure from the equilibrium too considerable it may be necessary to set it to rights at certain periods by chipping it again on the top. I had promised, when I had the honor of seeing you at Nismes, to send you a model of this manner of fixing the mill-stones, but the expense of sending a model by post, the danger of its being lost or destroyed by the *messagerie*, and the hope that I could render it intelligible by a description and figures, have induced me to prefer the latter method. I shall with great pleasure give any further explanations which may be necessary for your perfect comprehension of it, and the more so as it will furnish me with new occasions of assuring you of those sentiments of respect and esteem with which I have the honor to be, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO JOHN ADAMS.

PARIS, July 23, 1787.

DEAR SIR,—Frouille, the bookseller here who is engaged in having your book translated and printed, understanding that you are about publishing a sequel to it, has engaged me to be the channel of his prayers to you to favor his operation by transmitting hither the sheets of the sequel as they shall be printed; and he will have them translated by the same hand, which is a good one.

It is necessary for one to explain the passage in

Mr. Barclay's letter of July 13 of which he writes me he had sent you a duplicate wherein he mentions that I had given him a full dispensation from waiting on you in London. Mr. Barclay was arrested in Bordeaux for debt and put into prison. The Parliament released him after five days on the footing of his being consul and minister from the United States to Morocco. His adversaries applied here to deprive him of his privilege. I spoke on the subject to the minister. He told me that the character of consul was no protection at all from private arrest, but that he would try to avail him of the other character. I found, however, that the event might be doubtful and stated the whole in a letter to Mr. Barclay, observing at the same time that I knew of nothing which rendered it necessary for him to come to Paris before his departure for America. He determined, therefore, to go to America immediately, which indeed was his wisest course as he would have been harassed immediately by his creditors.

Our funds here have been out some time and Mr. Grand is at the length of his tether in advancing for us. He has refused very small demands for current occasions and I am not clear he will not refuse my usual one for salary. He has not told me so, but I am a little diffident of it. I shall know in a few days whether he does or not. I cannot approve of his protesting small and current calls. Having had nothing to do with any other banker I cannot say what their practice is, but I suppose it their practice

to advance for their customers when their funds happen to be out in proportion to the sums which they pass through their hands. Mr. Grand is a very sure banker, but a very timid one, and I fear he thinks it possible that he may lose his advances for the United States. Should he reject my draught, would there be any prospect of its being answered in Holland? Merely for my own and Mr. Short's salaries, say 4,500 livres a month? You will have heard that the Emperor has put troops into march on account of the disturbances in Brabant. The situation of affairs in Holland you know better than I do. How will they end? I have the honor to be, with sentiments of the most profound esteem and respect, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO BENJAMIN FRANKLIN.

PARIS, August 6, 1787.

DEAR SIR,—This will be handed you by Doctor Gibbons, a young gentleman who after studying physic and taking his degrees at Edinburgh has passed some time here. He has desired the honor of being known to you, and I find a pleasure in being the instrument of making him so. It is a tax to which your celebrity submits you. Every man of the present age will wish to have the honor of having known, and being known to you. You will find Doctor Gibbons to possess learning, genius and merit. As such I ask leave to present him to you, and of

assuring you at the same time of the sentiments of profound respect and esteem, with which I have the honor to be your Excellency's most obedient and most humble servant.

TO JOHN ADAMS.

PARIS, December 31, 1787.

DEAR SIR,—Mr. Parker furnishes me an opportunity of acknowledging the receipt of your favors of November 10, December 6, 10, 18, and 25, which I avoid doing through post. The orders on the subject of our captives at Algiers have come to me by the last packet. They are to be kept secret even from the captives themselves lest a knowledge of the interference of government should excite to extravagant demands. The settlement of the prices in the first instance is important as a precedent. Willincks and Van Staphorsts answered that they had money enough to pay the February interest and our draughts for salary for some time, but that the payment of Fiseaux's capital would oblige them to advance of their own money. They observed, too, that the payment of such a sum without the orders of the treasury would lay them under an unnecessary responsibility. I therefore concluded the business by desiring them to pay the year's interest becoming due to-morrow and paying Mr. Fiseaux to quiet the lenders with that till I could procure the orders of the treasury to whom I wrote immediately an account

of the whole transaction. I was the better satisfied with this on receiving your letter of the 25th by which I find it your opinion that our credit may not suffer so materially. The declining the payment came from the Willincks, the Van Staphorsts having offered to advance their money. I enclose you a letter I have received from the Comptroller General and an asset on the subject of our commerce. They are the proofsheets, as, at the moment of my writing my letter I have not yet received the fair ones, but the French columns are correct enough to be understood. I would wish them not to be public till they are made so on the other side of the water. I think the alliance of this court with the two imperial ones is going on well. You will have heard of the Emperor's having attempted to surprise Belgrade and failed in the attempt. This necessarily engaged him in the war and so tends to continue it. I think it settled that this court abandons the Turks.

Mr. Parker takes charge of the ten ounces of double Florence for Mrs. Adams, the silk stockings are not yet ready. I had ordered them to be made by the hermits of Mont Calvaire who are famous for the excellence and honesty of their work and prices. They will come by the first good opportunity. Be so good as to present my respects to her and to be assured of the sincere attachment and respect of, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO EDWARD BANCROFT.

PARIS, January 26, 1788.

DEAR SIR,—I have deferred answering your letter on the subject of slaves because you permitted me to do it till a moment of leisure, and that moment rarely comes, and because, too, I could not answer you with such a degree of certainty as to merit any notice. I do not recollect the conversation at Vincennes to which you allude, but can repeat still on the same ground on which I must have done then that as far as I can judge from the experiments which have been made to give liberty to, or rather abandon, persons whose habits have been formed in slavery is like abandoning children. Many Quakers in Virginia seated their slaves on their lands as tenants; they were distant from me, and therefore I cannot be particular in the details because I never had very particular information. I cannot say whether they were to pay a rent in money or a share of the produce, but I remember that the landlord was obliged to plan their crops for them, to direct all their operations during every season and according to the weather; but what is more afflicting, he was obliged to watch them daily and almost constantly to make them work and even to whip them. A man's moral sense must be unusually strong if slavery does not make him a thief. He who is permitted by law to have no property of his own can with difficulty conceive that property is founded in anything but force.

These slaves chose to steal from their neighbors rather than work; they became public nuisances and in most instances were reduced to slavery again. But I will beg of you to make no use of this imperfect information (unless in common conversation). I shall go to America in the spring and return in the fall. During my stay in Virginia I shall be in the neighborhood where many of these trials were made. I will inform myself very particularly of them and communicate the information to you.

Besides these there is an instance since I came away of a young man (Mr. Mays) who died and gave freedom to all his slaves, about 200; this is about a year ago. I shall know how they have turned out. Notwithstanding the discouraging result of these experiments I am decided on my final return to America to try this one. I shall endeavor to import as many Germans as I have grown slaves. I will settle them and my slaves on farms of fifty acres each, intermingled, and place all on the footing of the Metayers (Medictani) of Europe. Their children shall be brought up as others are in habits of property and foresight, and I have no doubt but that they will be good citizens. Some of their fathers will be so, others I suppose will need government; with these all that can be done is to oblige them to labor as the laboring poor of Europe do, and to apply to their comfortable subsistence the produce of their labor, retaining such a moderate portion of it as may be a just equivalent for the use of the

lands they labor and the stocks and other necessary advances.

A word now on Mr. Paradise's affairs. You were informed at the time of the arrangement they had established in their affairs, to wit, reserving four hundred pounds a year for their subsistence, abandoning the rest of their income, about four hundred pounds more, all their credits (one which is eight hundred pounds from an individual and another is one thousand pounds from the State), and the cutting of a valuable wood, to their creditors. Their whole debts amounting but to two thousand three hundred pounds, the term of payment cannot be long if this arrangement can be preserved. I had hoped that the journey to Italy would have fixed Mrs. Paradise with her daughter and left him free to travel or tarry where he liked best, but this journey has been a burden instead of a relief to their affairs. In fact it is evident to me that the society of England is necessary for the happiness of Mrs. Paradise and is perhaps the most agreeable to Mr. Paradise also; it is an object, therefore, to obtain the concurrence of their creditors in the arrangements taken. The inducement to be proposed to them is Miss Paradise joining in a deed in which these dispositions shall be stipulated (which by the laws of Virginia will bind her property there) so that the creditors would be secured of their debts in the event of Mr. Paradise's death. The inducement to Mr. and Mrs. Paradise is that their persons and property shall

be free from molestation and their substance not consumed at law.

We suppose that the creditors will name one trustee and Mr. Paradise another (yourself), fully and solely authorized to receive all remittances from America, to pay to them first their subsistence money and the rest to the creditors till they are fully paid.

Miss Paradise will set out in a few days for London to set her hand to this accommodation; in the meantime they hope you will prepare the ground by negotiating the settlement with the creditors; as far as I have any influence with Mr. or Mrs. Paradise I used it and shall use it for the joint interests of their creditors and themselves, for I view it was clearly their interest to reduce themselves to as moderate an expense as possible till their debts are paid; if this can be effected before my departure in April I will not only aid it here, but have anything done which may be necessary in Virginia when I go there, such as the recording the deed, etc. This journey of Mr. Paradise's will also be an experiment whether their distresses will not be lighter when separated than while together. I shall always be glad to hear from you. Since Mr. Adams' departure I have need of information from that country and should rely much on yours; it will always therefore be acceptable. I am with very sincere esteem, dear Sir, your friend and servant.

TO THE COUNTESS BARZIZA.

PARIS, July 8, 1788.

MADAM,—The letter of March 15, which you did me the honor to address me, came during my absence on a journey through Holland and Germany, and my first attentions after my return were necessarily called to some objects of business of too pressing a nature to be postponed. This has prevented my acknowledging as soon as I could have wished the honor of receiving your letter. The welcome reception which Mr. and Mrs. Paradise met with in Virginia was due to their own merit which had been well known there before their arrival, and to the esteem for your family entertained in that country. You would experience the same, Madam, were any consideration to tempt you to leave for a while your present situation to visit the transatlantic seat of your ancestors. Heaven has already blessed you with one child, for which accept my sincere congratulations. It may perhaps multiply these blessings on you and in that event your family estate in Virginia may become a handsome and happy establishment for a younger child. It will be a welcome present to a country which will continue to think it has some claims on you. I felicitate you on the prospect of seeing Mr. and Mrs. Paradise at Venice. The happiness of your situation, your virtues and those of the Count Barziza will contribute to re-establish that tranquillity of mind which an unhappy loss

has disturbed and continues to disturb. Sensibility of mind is indeed the parent of every virtue, but it is the parent of much misery too. Nobody is more its victim than Mr. Paradise. Your happiness, your affection and your attentions can alone restore his serenity of mind. I am sure it will find repose in these sources, and that your virtues and those of the Count Barziza will occupy his mind in thinking on what he possesses rather than on what he has lost, and in due time to deliver him up fully to your affections.

I wish to you, Madam, a continuance of all those circumstances of happiness which surround you, and have the honor to be, with sentiments of the most perfect esteem and respect, Madam, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO C. W. F. DUMAS.

PARIS, July 30, 1788.

SIR,—Your favor of the 24th has just come to hand and that of the 20th June had never been acknowledged. I congratulate you on the news just received of the accession of New Hampshire to the new Constitution, which suffices to establish it. I have the honor to inclose you details on that subject, as also on the reception of Mr. Adams, which you will be so good as to reduce to such a size as may gain admission into the Leyden gazette. We may take a little glory to ourselves, too, on the victory of our Paul

Jones over the Turks commanded by the Captain Pacha, and we may be assured, if it has been as signal as the Russians say, that Constantinople will be bombarded by that officer. Why did the Swedish fleet salute the Russian instead of attacking it? It would make one suspect that their whole movements had in view to divert the Russian fleet from going round if it could be done by hectoring without engaging in the war, well understood that Turkey pays and England guarantees them against all events. It is scarcely possible, however, that all these things can pass over without a war. I think the internal affairs of this country will be settled without bloodshed. I have the honor to be, with very great esteem and respect, Sir, your most obedient humble servant.

TO JOHN JAY.

PARIS, September 5, 1788.

SIR,—I wrote you the 3d instant and have this day received Mr. Remsen's favor of July 25, written during your absence at Poughkeepsie, and enclosing the ratification of the loan of a million florins for which Mr. Adams had executed bonds at Amsterdam in March last. The expediency of that loan resulting from an estimate made by Mr. Adams and myself, and that estimate having been laid before Congress, their ratification of the loan induces a presumption that they will appropriate the money to the objects of the estimate. I am in hopes, therefore, that orders are

given by the Treasury Board to the commissioners of loans at Amsterdam to apply these moneys accordingly and especially to furnish as soon as they shall have it what may be necessary for the redemption of our captives at Algiers, which is a pressing call. I am not without anxiety however on this subject, because in a letter of July 22d, received this day from the Treasury Board, they say nothing on that subject nor on the arrearages of the foreign officers. They indorse me the order of Congress of the 18th of July for sending to the Treasury Board the books and papers of the office of foreign accounts. I shall accordingly put them into the hands of a person who goes from Paris to-morrow morning by the way of Havre to America and shall endeavor to prevail on him to attend them from the place of his landing to New York that the board may receive them from the hand which receives them from me.

The re-establishment of the parliament and revocation of everything which was done on the 8th of May is expected to take place in three or four days.

I have the honor to be, with sentiments of the most perfect esteem and respect, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO FRANCIS HOPKINSON.

PARIS, December 21, 1788.

DEAR SIR,—My last to you was of May 8 and July 6, that of the latter date was only to enclose a book-

seller's proposals for sending books to America. The one of May 8 acknowledged the receipt of yours of Dec. 16. I informed you also in the letter of May 8 that the vinegar was at length lodged for you in the hands of M. Limousin at Havre to be forwarded to the first vessel to Philadelphia. He has never sent it till the last month and then by a vessel bound to Baltimore as you will see by the enclosed bill of lading. However it was in the care of a Mr. Vanet who was to go on to New York and who I hope would give you notice of it. The books also which were lodged with M. Limousin for yourself, Dr. Franklin and Mr. Rittenhouse remained the whole winter at Havre. However, I hope you have long ago received them safe. I sent you as far as the 22d livraison of the *Encyclopédie*. We are now at the 29th. To that number, therefore, and what more may come out before April 1, I shall bring to you, for I have asked of Congress a leave of five or six months' absence of the next year to carry my family home and to arrange my affairs there which were left at sixes and sevens under the idea of soon returning to them.

I shall hope therefore to see you in the course of the summer. I have no doubt about continuing to take out your encyclopædia because I have had your express approbation of doing it and you would expressly desire me to cease if you meant to discontinue. But I am more doubtful as to Dr. Franklin's because my first doing it for him was without orders

and he has never intimated to me a wish to continue. However I shall bring his also, unless he expressly desires the contrary for which he will still have time as I shall not sail till the middle of April. Be so good as to mention these things to him with my sincere respects.

Not having one scrap of news in literature or the arts I must be contented to give you those of the political world. This country is proceeding steadily to form a constitution. The noise in the earlier part of it threatened violence, but as yet not a life has been lost. All hands are employed in drawing plans of bills of rights. Their States-General will probably meet in March. They will obtain with little or no opposition from the court their own periodical meeting, their exclusive right to tax, and a share in the legislation. Some will aim at a habeas corpus law and free press. These will not be so sure in the first session. These occupations render this country very desirous of peace. The insanity of the King of England leaves them tolerably sure of it, as regencies are generally peaceable and there is no other quarter from which they feared being forced into a war. We had supposed the war in the North in a fair way of being stopped when all of a sudden disturbances in Poland seem to threaten a rupture between Russia and Poland. In this case the former must make her peace with the Turks by the cession of the Crimea and the scene of war will be changed. As yet, however, the symptoms are not decisive enough to say that it

will take that turn. I am happy to find our new Constitution is accepted and our government likely to answer its purposes better. I hope that the addition of a bill of rights will bring over to it a greater part of those now opposed to it; and that this may be added without submitting the whole to the risk of a new convention. It would still have one fault in my eye, that of perpetual re-eligibility of the President. But if my fears on that should be verified in the experiment I trust to the good sense of our children that they will apply the remedy which shall suit the circumstances then existing. Remember me affectionately to Mr. Rittenhouse and his family. Join my daughter in the same greetings as well as in those I desire you to present to your mother. Be assured yourself of the sentiments of esteem and attachment with which I am, dear Sir, your friend and servant.

P. S. Jan. 1, 1789. My letter having waited a conveyance till this date I will add a word on the rigors of the winter in which we are. They have been excessive since the middle of November and are likely to continue. The mercury has been here as low as 9½° of Fahrenheit below nought, that is to say 41½° below the freezing point, which is more than was ever known before. I received letters from Marseilles this morning informing me the winter is more severe there than it was in 1709, when they lost all their olive trees. They apprehend the same

calamity now; and it will take twenty years to replace them.

Jan. 12. After sealing my letter yours of Oct. 23d came to hand. I am glad to hear of Dr. Franklin's health; having had no news of him since July we were inquiet. I have seen Mr. and Mrs. Tellier—the vinegar you find is on its way. You will have the enjoyment the longer. I have not had time to read your vagary as you call it because I opened the letter only in the moment this is going off. I am sure it will please me as all your vagaries do. Adieu.

TO JOHN JAY.

PARIS, March 1, 1789.

SIR,—My last letters have been of the 11th, 12th and 21st of January. The present conveyance being through the post to Havre, from whence a vessel is to sail for New York, I avail myself of it principally to send you the newspapers. That of Leyden of the 24th contains a note of the Chargé des Affaires of France at Warsaw which is interesting. It shows a concert between France and Russia; it is a prognostication that Russia will interfere in the affairs of Poland, and if she does it is most probable that the King of Poland must be drawn into the war. The revolution which has taken place in Geneva is a remarkable and late event. With the loss of only two or three lives, and in the course of one week, riots

begun at first on account of a rise in the price of bread were improved and pointed to a reformation of their constitution, and their ancient constitution has been almost completely re-established. Nor do I see any reason to doubt of the permanence of the re-establishment.

The King of England has shown such marks of returning reason that the regency bill was postponed in the House of Lords on the 19th inst. It seems now probable there may be no change of the ministry, perhaps no regent. We may be sure, however, that the present ministry make the most of those favorable symptoms. There has been a riot in Brittany begun on account of the price of bread but converted into a quarrel between the noblesse and Tiers-Etat. Some few lives were lost in it. All is quieted for the present moment. In Burgundy and Franche-compte the opposition of the nobles to the views of government is very warm. Everywhere else, however, the revolution is going on quietly and steadily and the public mind ripening so fast that there is great reason to hope a good result from the States-General. Their numbers—about twelve hundred—give room to fear, indeed, that they may be turbulent.

Having never heard of Admiral Paul Jones since the action in which he took part before Oczahow, I began to be a little uneasy. But I have now received a letter from him dated at St. Petersburg, the 31st of January, where he had just arrived at the desire

of the Empress. He has hitherto commanded on the Black Sea. He does not know whether he shall be employed there, or where, the ensuing campaign. I have no other intelligence which would not lead me into details improper for the present mode of conveyance. After observing, therefore, that the gazettes of France and Leyden to the present date accompany this I shall only add assurances of the sincere esteem and respect with which I have the honor to be, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO JOHN PAUL JONES.

PARIS, March 23, 1789.

(By courier of France.)

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of January 20 / 31 from St. Petersburg came safe to hand and is the only proof we have received of your existence since you left Copenhagen. I mention this that reflecting how and what you have written heretofore you may know how and what you may write hereafter. I shall put nothing into this letter but what is important to you and unimportant to any government through which it may pass.

To begin with your private affairs. I received three days ago from M. Amoureux a bill for 1,900 louis payable at three (usances?), which I have delivered to Messrs. Grand and Co., and desired them to receive it when due and hold it subject to your order.

This Amoureux mentions as forming *à une bagatelle près*, the balance due you.

Having been * * * * to carry into execution the orders for the medals, I have contracted with the workmen for them and they are all in hand. Yours is to be executed by Dupré who is, I think, the best among them; and it will be done in the course of the summer. My instructions as to these medals are general, to wit: I am to deliver one of gold or silver—as the case may be—to the person who is the subject; to send one of silver to every sovereign and one of copper to every University of Europe (Great Britain excepted), two hundred copies to Congress and one apiece to Lafayette, Rochambeau, Destaing and Degrasse. I am at liberty to deliver no others. Not even at the orders and expense of the persons who are the subjects of the medals. But your wish will be fulfilled as to the Empress, because I shall send her a suite of the whole medals under the general order.

I had lately presented to me a demand for about £4,000 from the French consul at Bergen, without being told for what. My answer was that I knew of no cause for such an application and could not pay it. I suspect this demand has some connection with a very large packet of official papers I received addressed to you from Denmark or Norway in the Danish language. By the bye, that business makes no way; though I have written to Count Bernstorff pressing a settlement, and often spoken to their envoy here, I cannot obtain one word of an answer of any kind.

Another word on the subject of your medal. Immediately on the receipt of your letter I wrote to the medallist, *cul-de-sac* Tetebout (his name is Renaud), and bought a copy of the medal he had made, which I gave to Dupré with the observations of your letter on it. He will avail himself of so much of the design as is good and as is permitted by the resolution of the Académie, to whom I applied for devices for all the medals. Gordon's history furnished me a good relation of your engagement though the author has permitted himself an impertinence or two relative to you.

Renaud's account is 852, as you will see by the inclosed state of it. Mr. Grand will pay him on your order so much of it as you find just. Houdon has promised to have the eight busts ready as soon as possible, and I shall have him paid out of the same fund. They will be ready packed against your orders arrived as to the persons to whom they were destined. For you will please to observe that neither your letter of January 20 / 31 nor the extracts forwarded in that of * * * and September 16 / 23 mention the names of the persons they are to be sent to. In like manner your letter of January 20 / 31 says it incloses an extract of the journal of your campaign in 1779. But none such was inclosed. Mr. Short, now in Italy, will be here to receive your orders for the distribution of the busts. I shall be absent in America from the first of May to the end of November, as I have asked leave to go and carry my family

home and arrange my affairs, and shall return before the winter sets in. But the busts will be finished and paid for before I go, so that nothing will remain for Mr. Short but to forward them. * * * * * my sentiments respecting the Algerines. I shall certainly make them a subject of consultation with our government while I shall be in America. My favorite project is still to procure a concurrence of the powers at war with them; that that concurrence continue till the strength of those barbarians at sea be totally annihilated and that the combined force employed in effecting this shall not be disturbed in its operation by wars or other incidents occurring between the powers composing it.

Our new Constitution was acceded to in the course of the last summer by all the states except North Carolina and Rhode Island. Massachusetts, Virginia and New York though they accepted unconditionally yet gave it as a perpetual instruction to their future delegates never to cease urging certain amendments. North Carolina insisted that the amendments should be made before she would accede. The more important of these amendments will be effected by adding a bill of rights; and even the friends of the Constitution are become sensible of the expediency of such an addition were it only to conciliate the opposition. In fact this security for liberty seems to be demanded by the general voice of America and we may conclude it will unquestionably be added. New York, Virginia and North Caro-

lina have also demanded that a term be fixed after which the President shall be no longer eligible. But the public has been silent on this demand; so we may doubt its success. In the meantime the elections for the new government were going on quietly at the date of our last letters. We have the names of most of the Senators but not of the representatives. There was no question but General Washington would be elected President; and we know that he would accept it, though with vast reluctance. The new Congress was to meet the first Wednesday in this month, at New York. The tickets of election of the President would then be opened, and I presume that General Washington is now at New York and the new legislature in a course of business. The only competitions for the Vice-Presidentship were Mr. J. Adams and Mr. Hancock. It was thought the former would be chosen.

Though the new Constitution was adopted in eleven states, yet in those of Massachusetts, Virginia and New York it was by very small majorities; and the minorities in the two last are far from the laudable acquiescence of that of Massachusetts. Governor Clinton in New York and Mr. Henry in Virginia are moving heaven and earth to have a new convention to make capital changes. But they will not succeed. There has been just opposition enough to produce probably further guards to liberty without touching the energy of the government and this will bring over the bulk of the opposition to the side of the new government.

In this country things go on well. The States-General are to meet the 27th of April. The report of Mr. Necker to the King seems to promise the public: 1. That the King will pretend in future to no power of laying a new tax or continuing an old one. 2. That he will not take upon him to appropriate public moneys to be given by the States. Of course they are to appropriate. 3. That the States shall convene at fixed epochs. 4. That the King will concur with them in modifying *lettres de cachet*. 5. And in giving a wholesome liberty to the press. 6. That ministers shall be responsible, and 7. That all this shall be so solemnly fixed that the King nor his successors will have any power to change it. Nothing has been said about giving to the States a participation in legislation, but it will be insisted on. The States will be composed of about three hundred clergy, three hundred nobles, and six hundred commoners, and their first question will be whether they will vote by orders or persons. I think the latter will be decided. If this difficulty be got over I see no other to a very happy settlement of their affairs. They will consolidate and fund their debts and this circumstance, as well as the stability which the changes will give to the proceedings of their government, will enable them after the present year to take any part they please in the settlement of its affairs. You have heard of the insanity of the King of England. His ministers pretend he is recovered. In truth he is better, but not well. Time will be neces-

sary for his perfect recovery and to produce a confidence that it is not merely a lucid interval.

I shall be glad to hear from you as often as possible, and have the honor to be, with very great esteem, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO JOHN ADAMS

PARIS, May 10, 1789.

DEAR SIR,—Since mine of January 14 yours of Jan. 20, March 1 have been handed to me; the former by Mr. Jones, whom I am glad to know on your recommendation and to make him the channel of evidencing to you how much I esteem whatever comes from you. The internal agitations of this country and the inactivities to which England is reduced by the state of imbecility in which the madness of the King has terminated, will leave the southwestern parts of Europe in peace for the present year. Denmark will probably continue to furnish only its stipulated succors to Russia, without engaging in the war as a principal. Perhaps a pacification may be effected between Sweden and Russia; though at present there is little appearance of it and that we may expect that the war will go on this year between the two empires, the Turks and Swedes, without extending any further. Even the death of the Emperor, should it take place, would hardly withdraw his dominions from the war this summer.

The revolution in this country has gone on hitherto with a quickness, a steadiness and a progress unexampled, but there is danger of a balk now. The three orders which compose the States-General seem likely to stumble at the threshold on the great parliamentary question, How shall they vote, by orders or persons? If they get well over this question there will be no difficulty afterwards, there is so general concurrence in the great points of constitutional reformation. If they do not get over this question—and this seems possible—it cannot be foreseen what issue this matter will take. As yet, however, no business being begun, no votes taken, we cannot pronounce with certainty the exact status of parties. This is a summary view of European affairs.

Though I have not official information of your election to the Presidency of the Senate, yet I have such information as renders it certain. Accept, I pray you, my sincere congratulations. No man on earth pays more cordial homage to your work, nor wishes more fervently your happiness.

Though I detest the appearance even of flattery, I cannot always suppress the effusiveness of my heart. Present me affectionately to Mrs. Adams, Colonel and Mrs. Smith. I hope to see you all this summer and to return this fall to my prison, for all Europe would be a prison to me were it ten times as big. Adieu, my dear friend. Your affectionate humble servant.

TO NATHANIEL CUTTING.

PARIS, June 7, 1789.

DEAR SIR,—Though your last letter—received yesterday—supposes you will be setting out for Paris before this can reach you, yet on the bare possibility of your being delayed I just write a line to acknowledge the receipt of that letter and of one of May 22, and to thank you particularly for the one received yesterday, which conveyed very interesting intelligence which I had not before. The latest letters here from America are of April 10; since the discontinuance of the Havre packet my intelligence from America has been miserably defective.

I had high hopes of a favorable issue to the revolution of this country till about ten days ago there began to be room to fear. The aspect even at this time is discouraging though not quite as much as it was a week ago. By the time of your arrival here things will probably take some evident correction.

Mr. Rutledge lodges Hotelle d'Angleterre, rue St. Honoré. There are in the same hotel Mr. Paradise, Colonel and Mrs. Blackden and Mr. Barlow, all Americans, so that you might like to lodge there. I sent to Mr. Rutledge the paragraph letter respecting him.

In hopes of seeing you here before I depart and doubting whether this will find you at London, I will only add assurances of esteem and attachment with which I have the honor to be, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO THOMAS PAINE.

PARIS, July 13, 1789.

DEAR SIR,—I wrote you the day before yesterday by Mr. Paradise. I write now by post. The case described in that letter, page three, line four to eleven, has happened. Mr. Necker was dismissed from office the evening of the 11th and set out for Geneva. This was not generally known in Paris till yesterday afternoon. The mobs immediately shut up all the playhouses. The foreign troops were advanced into the city, engagements took place between some of them and the people. The first was in the Place St. Louis XV, where a body of German cavalry being drawn up the people posted themselves upon and behind the piles of stones collected there for bridges, attacked and drove off the cavalry with stones. I suspect the cavalry rallied and returned, as I heard shortly after in the same spot a considerable firing. This was a little before dusk and it is now early in the morning, so I have not ascertained any particulars. Monsieur de Montmorin has resigned. It is said Baron de Breteuil is taken into the ministry, but I cannot affirm this. The progress of things here will be subject to checks from time to time of course. Whether they will be great or small will depend on the army. But they will be only checks. I am, dear Sir, with great esteem, your most obedient humble servant.

TO JOHN BONDFIELD.

PARIS, July 16, 1789.

DEAR SIR,—I am honored with yours of the 11th inst. and lament much that I cannot avail myself of so excellent an opportunity of going to America as the Washington offers. But not having yet received my permission I am not at liberty to go.

The tumults in Paris which took place on the change of the ministry, the slaughter of the people in the assault of the Bastile, the beheading the Governor and Lieutenant-Governor of it and the Prevost de Merchands, excited in the King so much concern that, bursting from the shackles of his ministers and advisers, he went yesterday morning to the States-General with only his two brothers, opened his heart to them, asked them what he could do to restore peace and happiness to his people and showed himself ready to do everything for that purpose, promising particularly to send away the troops. The heat of the city is as yet too great to give entire credit to this and they continue to arm and organize *bourgeoisie*. But I think you may be assured of the honest sincerity of the King in this last transaction which came from himself, and that no other act of violence will come from him. He returned to the chateau afoot and the whole States-General with him. I am, with great esteem, dear Sir, your most obedient humble servant.

TO JOHN JAY.

PARIS, August 5, 1789.

SIR,—I wrote you the 19th of the last month with a postscript of the 21st and again on the 23d and 29th. Those letters went by private conveyance; this goes by the London post.

Since my last some small and momentary tumults have taken place in this city in one of which a few of the rioters were killed by the city militia. No more popular executions have taken place. The capture of the Baron de Besenval, commandant of the Swiss troops, as he was flying to Switzerland, and of the Duke de la Vanguger endeavoring to escape by sea, would endanger new interposition of the popular arm were they to be brought to Paris. They are, therefore, confined where they were taken. The former of these being unpopular with the troops under his command, on account of oppressions, occasioned a deputation from their body to demand justice to be done on him and to avow the devotion of the Swiss troops to the cause of the nation. They had before taken side in part only.

Mr. Necker's return contributed much to establish tranquillity, though not quite as much as was expected. His just intercessions for the Baron de Besenval and other fugitives dampened very sensibly the popular ardor towards him. Their hatred is stronger than their love. Yesterday the other ministers were named. The Archbishop of Bordeaux is

council, being all in reformation princip
ther opposition may be expected from that q
The national assembly now seriously se
nds to the work of the constitution. They c
ay or two ago the question whether they
in by a declaration of rights, by a great m
he affirmative. The negatives were of the
o fear to trust the people with the whole
e declaration itself is now on the carpet.
By way of corollory to it they last night
vn a whole legion of abuses, as you will see
etté which I have the honor to inclose you
l stop the burning of chateaux and tranquil
ntry more than all the addresses they cou
m. I expressed to you my fears of the i
ability of debate and decision in a room of
ndred persons as soon as Mr. Necker's det
n to call that number was known. The
niences of their number have been distres
last degree, though as yet they have be
yed in work which could be done in the
ey are now proceeding to instruments eve
which must be weighed with precision.
e. too, they were hooped together by a c

view of the wisdom and rectitude of this assembly disposes me more to hope they will find some means of surmounting the difficulty of their numbers, than to fear that yielding to the unmanageableness of debate in such a crowd, and to the fatigue of the experiment, they may be driven to adopt in gross some one of the many projects which will be proposed. There is a germ of schism in the pretensions of Paris to form its municipal establishment independently of the authority of the nation. It is not yet proceeded so far as to threaten danger. The occasion does not permit me to send the public papers; but nothing remarkable has taken place in the other parts of Europe. I have the honor to be, with the most perfect respect and esteem, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO GENERAL HENRY KNOX.

PARIS, September 12, 1789.

SIR,—In a letter which I had the honor of writing to the Secretary for Foreign Affairs some three or four years ago I informed him that a workman had undertaken by the help of moulds and other means to make all the parts of the musket so exactly alike as that mixed together promiscuously any one part would serve equally for every musket. He had then succeeded as to the lock both of the officers' fusil and the soldiers' musket, from a promiscuous collection of parts. I put

together myself half a dozen locks taking the first pieces which came to hand. He has now completed the barrels, stock and mounting of the officers' fusil and is proceeding on those of the soldiers' musket. This method of forming the fire-arm appears to me so advantageous when repairs become necessary that I have thought it my duty not only to mention to you the progress of this artist but to purchase and send you a half dozen of his officers' fusils. They are packed in a box marked TI no. 36, are sent to Havre, from whence they shall be forwarded to New York. The barrels and furniture are to their stocks, to protect the warping of the wood. The locks are in pieces. You will find them, tools for putting them together, also a single specimen of his soldiers' lock. He formerly told me, and still tells me, that he will be able, after a while, to furnish them cheaper than the common musket of the same quality, but at first they will not be so cheap in the first cost though economy in repairs will make them so in the end. He cannot tell me exactly at what price he can furnish them, nor will he be able immediately to furnish any great quantity annually; but with the aid of the government he expects to enlarge his establishment greatly.

If the situation of the finances of this country should oblige the government to abandon him he would prefer removing with all his people and implements to America, if we should desire to

establish such a manufacture, and he would expect our government to take all his implements on their own account on what they have cost him. He talks of about 3,000 guineas. I trouble you with these details and with the samples: 1. That you may give the idea of such an improvement to our own workmen, if you think it might answer any good end. 2. That all the arms he shall have for sale may be engaged for our government if he continues here and you think it important to engage them. That you may consider and do me the honor of communicating your determination, whether in the event of his establishment being abandoned by this government, it might be thought worth while to transfer it to the United States on conditions somewhat like those he has talked of. I have the honor to be, with sentiments of the most perfect esteem and respect, Sir, your most obedient humble servant.

TO WILLIAM BINGHAM.

PARIS, September 25, 1789.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of April 16 came to my hands but a few days ago and found me much occupied with preparations for my visit to America on which I set out to-morrow. It was not till yesterday, therefore, that I could go to la Muette where the shops are established for making the carding and spinning apparatus. I enclose you

a note from Mr. Milne who is at the head of the work. To the details contained in that I need only add that a complete set of machines can be delivered within five weeks from the date of the order. I say nothing about models of them because they would cost near as much as machines and would be much less perfect. On this view of the matter you will be able to give your orders either for one of each kind of machine or for a complete set which would comprehend four of the spinning machines because one of the other kinds employs fully four of that. Should you desire only one of each kind it will cost less than half of the sum named in the memorandum. Mr. Short, who remains here during my absence, will receive and execute any order you will be pleased to give; but as the sum to be paid is considerable it would be necessary to him to be furnished with it. One-half is to be paid in advance and the other half after a very short interval.

I shall be happy on my return to render every service I can to the society for encouraging manufactures. I have not yet been honored with the commands of Mrs. Bingham announced in your letter. I can only, therefore, at this moment, give her assurances of my readiness to serve her and add to yourself those sentiments of esteem and respect with which I have the honor to be, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO THE BARON DE GEISMER.

PARIS, November 20, 1789.

You have had great reason, my dear Sir, to wonder that you have been so long receiving an answer to your request relative to the drawing of a cabriolet and phaeton. Your object was to have such drawings as that a workman could work by them. A painter's eye draught would not have answered this purpose, and, indeed, to be sure of having them done with the accuracy necessary to guide a workman, I could depend on nobody but myself. But the work was to be done principally in an open court and there came on between two and three months of such intense cold as rendered this impossible. Since the season has become milder I have devoted such little scraps of time to this object as I was master of, and I now enclose you the drawings. They are made with such scrupulous exactness in every part that your workman may safely rely on them. I must except from this the drawing of the carriage—*la train*—of the phaeton. I took less pains about this because I did not like it. They make light crans-necks which are preferable. This drawing was made for the sake of the body—*la caisse*—the circular ribs of that are round rods of iron about a half inch diameter. If you would have the body of the cabriolet higher it is made so by raising the

ur late informations from America are that
Constitution will begin [in] March and wit
›st universal approbation. In order to re
those who still remain opposed to it a declara
ıghts will be added. General Washington
ɔubtedly be President. I have asked leav
a short visit to my own country. I ex
ɣo out in the ensuing spring and to retur
ımn. I shall pass two months at Montic
revolution in this country—for such we
it—is going on smoothly and will, I think, en
lering the nation more free and more powe
ir public stocks have been rising slowly
dily ever since the accession of Mr. Necker
forget whether I mentioned to you that
ɛs from Hocheim succeed to admiration
ose you a pretty little popular tune which
ıse you for a day or so.
am, with the most perfect esteem and att
t, dear Sir, your sincere friend and hur
ant.

TO DAVID RITTENHOUSE.

NEW YORK, June 12, 1790.

DEAR SIR,—I know not what apology to make for the trouble I am about to give you. I am sure I must call your public spirit in aid of your private friendship to me.

You will see by the head of the enclosed report that the House of Representatives have instructed me to lay before them a plan for establishing uniform weights, measures and coins. Five and twenty years ago I should have undertaken such a task with pleasure because the sciences on which it rests were then familiar to my mind and the delight of it. But taken from them through so great a length of time and forced by circumstances into contemplations of a very different nature and much less pleasing, I have grown rusty in my former duties. To render me more unequal to the task it comes on me in the moment when I am separated from all my books and papers, which had been left in Paris and Virginia; and this place yields fewer resources in the way of books than could have been imagined. Thus situated I have done what I could toward fulfilling the object of the House of Representatives and I think myself happy in having such a resource as your friendship and your learning to correct what I have prepared for them. The necessity I am under must be my apology. It is desirable for the public that the

plan should be free from errors; it is desirable for me that they should be corrected privately by a friend rather than before the world at large by the unfeeling hand of criticism.

Do then, my dear Sir, read it over with all that attention of which you are so much the master and correct with severity everything you find in it which is not mathematically just, and while I ask your attention to every part of it I will make some notes on particular things. It was not till I had got through the work that I was able to get a sight of Whitehurst's on the same subject. Mr. Madison procured it for me from a library in Philadelphia, but on perusal of it his plan of two pendulums appeared to me on the whole less eligible than Leslie's of the vibrating rod. How has it been inferred that Sir Isaac Newton's calculation of the length of the pendulum for the latitude of London is 39.2 inches? From his general table in the Principia, book 3, I deduce 39.1682. Am I wrong? If so, I may be equally wrong in the calculation of 39.1285 miles for latitude 38°, in which an error would be fundamentally important, and, therefore, I ask your peculiar attention to that. What do you think of the vibrating rod? Is it not clear of some objections which lie against the pendulum? and is it liable to any of which that is clear? and which is the best on the whole? I am too little familiar with the mechanism of the clock to know how the rod can be adapted to a machinery which

shall maintain and count its vibrations, without accelerating them by its power or retarding them by its friction, in short, which shall leave the rod free to make its vibrations uninfluenced by any circumstance but its own length. On this point no man in the world can judge or contrive better than yourself. On this, then, and all the other points of the report, pray give me the full benefit of your assistance. In the trouble I am giving you I feel it as a circumstance of additional misfortune that I am pressed in time. The session of Congress is drawing to a close. Nothing will keep them together after the money bills are got through, and this will be pretty soon. I am obliged, therefore, to ask your immediate attention to this subject as I must give in the report before they rise. I suppose they will have it printed for consideration to be taken up at their next meeting.

I will not weary you with apologies though I feel powerfully the necessity of them. I am, in all times and places, your sincere friend and humble servant.

TO THE SECRETARY OF THE TREASURY
(ALEXANDER HAMILTON)

PHILADELPHIA, June 25, 1791.

SIR,—Your favor of the 8th inst. could only be received on my return here and I have this morning been considering its contents. I think with you

that it will be interesting to receive from different countries the details it enumerates. Some of these I am already in a regular course of receiving. Others * * * * well executed will scarcely need to be repeated. As to these I already possess what may answer your views in part. I must therefore give you the trouble to call on me in some * * * * in order that after seeing what I possess you may decide on the proper supplement. I think it advisable not to trouble gentlemen abroad with sending what we have already, because the less we give them to do the more secure we shall be of having it done. I am, with most respectful esteem, dear Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO T. M. RANDOLPH.

PHILADELPHIA, July 3, 1791.

DEAR SIR,—I wrote to Maria this day sennight and to Martha three days before, to wit, June 23. In this letter I asked information to be obtained from Colonel Lewis relative to my tobacco of which I had heard nothing. But having received the day after a letter from him giving me full information, I mentioned in mine to Maria that no notice should be taken of my desire expressed in the letter to her sister; lest any accident should have happened to the letter to Maria I repeat here that no enquiry of Colonel Lewis is necessary.

The President is not yet arrived, but we expect him the day after to-morrow. He has probably protracted his journey so as to avoid the ceremonies of to-morrow. We expect daily to hear the events of the expedition under General Scott into the Indian country. Perhaps you will hear it sooner than we shall. Having nothing to communicate in the line of public news I will state something personal. You will observe by the enclosed and preceding papers that I am mentioned on the subject of Paine's pamphlet on the Rights of Man; and you will have seen a note of mine prefixed to that pamphlet whence it has been inferred that I furnished the pamphlet to the printer and procured its publication. This is not true. The fact was this: Mr. Beckley had the only copy of that pamphlet in town. He lent it to Mr. Madison, who lent it to me under the injunction to return it to Mr. Beckley within the day. Beckley came for it before I had finished reading it and desired as soon as I had done I would send it to a Mr. Jonathan B. Smith whose brother was to reprint it. Being an utter stranger to Mr. J. B. Smith I explained to him in a note that I sent the pamphlet to him by order of Mr. Beckley, and to take off somewhat of the dryness of the note I added that I was glad to find it was to be reprinted here, etc., as you have seen in the printed note. I thought so little of this note that I did not even retain a copy of it; and without the least information or suspicion that

it would be published, out it comes the next week at the head of the pamphlet. I knew immediately that it would give displeasure to some gentlemen just by the chair of government who were in sentiment with Burke and as much opposed to the sentiments of Paine.

I could not disavow my note, because I had written it. I could not disavow my approbation of the pamphlet, because I was fully in sentiment with it, and it would have been trifling to have disavowed merely the publication of the note approving at the same time of the pamphlet. I determined, therefore, to be utterly silent except so far as verbal explanations could be made.

The Vice-President, who is at Boston, took up the cudgels under the name of Publicola. He is in turn assailed by a host of republican champions. I think it probable he will be aided by some of his compeers, but, more cautious than he, they will mask themselves better. For my part I am determined to let them write and wrangle as they please without intermeddling in word or deed.

I am unable as yet to fix a time for my trip to Virginia. It must depend on the movements of the President. I foresee nothing in the public affairs which threatens impediment. Present me affectionately to my daughters, and believe me to be, dear Sir, yours sincerely.

TO JAMES MADISON.

PHILADELPHIA, July 21, 1791.

MY DEAR SIR,—Your favors of July 10 and 13 have been duly received and I now return the pamphlet enclosed in the latter with thanks for the perusal. The author has the appearance of knowing better what has passed in England than in America. As to the latter, to be sure, he has been ignorant enough. I am sincerely sorry that Freneau has declined coming here. Though the printing business be sufficiently full here, yet I think he would have set out on such advantageous ground as to have been sure of success. His own genius in the first place is so superior to that of his competitors. I should have given him the perusal of all my letters of foreign intelligence and all foreign newspapers; the publication of all proclamations and other public notices within my department and the printing of the laws, which, added to his salary, would have been a considerable aid. Besides this, Fenno's being the only weekly or semi-weekly newspaper and under general condemnation for its toryism and its incessant efforts to overturn the government, Freneau would have found that ground as good as unoccupied. P***e will not be appointed to the place I had recommended him for. I have a letter from Mazzei asking information of his affairs. I must, therefore, ask from you the letter you were to write me as to Dohrman; he

desires to be affectionately remembered to you. He is declared, with the consent of the Diet, chargé des affaires of the King of the nation.

No news yet from General Scott. Mr. Randolph writes me that our harvest is safely in, in general. That the quantity will be one-half as much again as the acre usually yields and the quality of first rate. The price offered is 5/6 at Richmond. Tobacco there is still 18/ to 20/. I have European letters and papers to the 8th of May. The Empress has notified the English factory in Russia that the peace between her and Great Britain is likely to be broken, but knowing their good conduct they shall be welcome to remain in her dominions. She pays a compliment to the British nation and says she considers it only a war with their ministers. Denmark has made a warm offer of mediating alone. Prussia has notified the Porte that they are free to conclude a peace with Russia without any mediation and that it will not be disagreeable to them. But the Porte has refused to relinquish the mediation of Prussia and England, and has also declined accepting that offered by Spain. France is going on steadily with its work. On the 7th of May a report of a committee was given in to the assembly confirming their former plan as to the mode of the settling the constitution of their colonies, adding further that the colonies should have the initiative (exclusively) as to the condition of the people of color, and that each colony should send deputies

to the French port of St. Martins to a Congress which should propose a general form of constitution. This was ordered to be printed and taken up at a future day, and there was some symptom of a disposition in the assembly to overrule the report, so far as it is related to the condition of people of color. Comparing the date of this with the news said by the gazettes to have arrived at St. Domingo July 1st I cannot help suspending my belief of the latter.

I hope your health is better established. Your friends here anxiously enquire after it. Your letters now, therefore, are doubly interesting and very feelingly so to, dear Sir, your affectionate friend and servant.

TO GOVERNOR WILLIAM BLOUNT.

PHILADELPHIA, August 12, 1791.

SIR,—Your letter of July 17th to General Knox having been referred to me by the President as relating to a subject merely civil, I have the pleasure to inform you of his consent to the absence you there ask from the 15th of September to the 20th of November. As it imports highly to the people within your government to conform to the articles of the treaty against hunting or settling on the Indian lands, I have no doubt you will see the necessity of duly promulgating before your departure

these and such other parts of the treaty as are immediately interesting to them.

I avail myself of this occasion of acknowledging the receipt of your favor of July 17 addressed to myself, and of expressing my anxiety to receive the ulterior information on the subject of the lands of the United States which you are so good as to promise me. Among other things it will be interesting to know whereabouts the southern boundary of North Carolina will be intersected by the north line of the Cherokees which is to go on till it meets the line crossing Houlston. Also to know what and where is Campbell's line spoken in the treaties of Hoylston and Hopwell, so that they may be delineated on the map.

I enclose you a paragraph from a newspaper on the subject of a Zackariah Coxe and others which we hope to be without foundation.

I have the honor to be, with great esteem and respect, Sir, your most obedient humble servant.

TO GEORGE HAMMOND
(BRITISH MINISTER).

PHILADELPHIA, December 15, 1791.

SIR,—I am to acknowledge the honor of your letter of November 30 and to express the satisfaction with which we learn that you are instructed to discuss with us the measures which reason and practicability may dictate for giving effect to the

stipulations of our treaty yet remaining to be executed. I can assure you, on the part of the United States, of every disposition to lessen difficulties by passing over whatever is of smaller concern and insisting on those matters only which either justice to individuals or public policy renders indispensable. And in order to simplify our discussions by defining precisely their objects I have the honor to propose that we shall begin by specifying on each side the particular acts which each considers to have been done by the other in contravention of the treaty. I shall set the example.

The provisional and definitive treaties in their vii article stipulated that "his British Majesty should, with all convenient speed, and without causing any destruction, or carrying away any negroes or other property of the American inhabitants, withdraw all his armies, garrisons and fleets from the said United States and from every port, place and harbor within the same."

But 1. The British garrisons were not withdrawn with all convenient speed, nor have they yet been withdrawn from

Michillimachinac, on Lake Michigan.

Detroit, on Lake Erie.

Niagara and Oswego, on Lake Ontario

Oswegatchie, on the river St. Lawrence.

Point au fer and Dutchman's Point, on Lake Champlain.

2. The British officers have undertaken to exer-

cise a jurisdiction over the country and inhabitants in the vicinities of the forts; and

3. They have excluded the citizens of the United States from navigating even on our side of the middle line of the rivers and lakes established as the boundary between the two nations.

By these proceedings we have been intercepted entirely from the commerce of furs with the Indians to the northward, a commerce which had ever been of great importance to the United States, not only for its intrinsic value but as it was a means of cherishing peace with those Indians and of superseding the necessity of that expensive warfare we have been obliged to carry on with them, during the time that those posts have been in other hands.

On withdrawing the troops from New York,

1. A large embarkation of negroes, of the property of the inhabitants of the United States, took place, before the commissioners, on our part, for inspecting and superintending embarkations had arrived there, and without any account ever rendered thereof.

2. Near three thousand others were publicly carried away by the avowed order of the British commanding officer, and under the view and against the remonstrance of our commissioners.

3. A very general number were carried off in private vessels, if not by express permission, yet certainly without opposition on the part of the commanding officer, who alone had the means of

preventing it, and without admitting the inspection of the American commissioners; and

4. Of other species of property carried away, the commanding officer permitted no examination at all. In support of these facts I have the honor to enclose you documents,[1] the list of which will be subjoined; and in addition to them, I beg leave to refer to a roll, signed by the joint commissioners and delivered to your commanding officer for transmission to his court, containing a description of the negroes publicly carried away by his order as before mentioned, with a copy of which you have doubtless been furnished.

A difference of opinion, too, having arisen as to the river intended by the plenipotentiaries, to be the boundary between us and the dominion of Great Britain, and by them called the St. Croix, which name, it seems, is given to two different rivers, the ascertaining of this point becomes a matter of present urgency. It has therefore been

[1] Documents referred to and enclosed:

Extract of a letter of May 12, 1783, from Sir Guy Carleton to General Washington.

Letter of May 29, 1783, from Mr. Morgan.

From Sir G. Carleton to the American Commissioners.

Remonstrance of June 9, 1783, from the American Commissioners to Sir Guy Carleton.

Letter of June 14, 1783, from the American Commissioners to General Washington.

Extract of a remonstrance of June 17, 1783, from the American Commissioners to Sir Guy Carleton.

Letter of Jan. 18, 1784, from the American Commissioners to General Washington.

the subject of applications from us to the government of Great Britain.

There are other smaller matters between the two nations which remain to be adjusted. But I think it would be better to refer these for settlement through the ordinary channels of our ministers than to embargo the present important discussions with them. They can never be obstacles to friendship and harmony.

Permit me now, Sir, to ask from you a specification of the particular acts, which, being considered by his British Majesty as a non-compliance on our part with engagements contained in the iv, v, and vi articles of the treaty, induced him to suspend the execution of the vii and render a separate discussion of them inadmissible.

And accept assurances of the high respect and esteem with which I have the honor to be, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

PHILADELPHIA, January 10, 1792.

The Secretary of State having received information that the merchants and merchandize of the United States were subject in Copenhagen and other points in Denmark to considerable extra duties from which they might be released by the presence of a consul there,

Reports to the President of the United States:

that it would be expedient to have a consul to be a resident in the port of Copenhagen. That he has not been able to find that there is any citizen of the United States residing there. That there is a certain Hans Rudolph Saabye, a Danish subject and merchant of that place, of good character, of wealth and distinction and well qualified and disposed to act for the United States, who would probably accept the commission of consul, but that that of vice-consul hitherto given by the President to foreigners in ports where there was no proper American citizen, would probably not be accepted, because in this, as in some other ports of Europe, usage has established it as a subordinate grade.

And that he is therefore of opinion that the said Hans Rudolph Saabye should be nominated consul of the United States of America for the port of Copenhagen and such other places within the allegiance of his Danish Majesty as shall be nearer to the said port than to the residence of any other consul or vice-consul of the United States within the same allegiance.

TO PETER CHARLES L'ENFANT.

PHILADELPHIA, February 27, 1792.

SIR,—From your letter received yesterday in answer to my last and your declaration in conversation with Mr. Lear, it is understood that you abso-

lutely decline acting under the authority of the present commissioners. If this understanding of your meaning be right, I am instructed by the President to inform you that, notwithstanding the desire he has entertained to preserve your agency in the business, the condition upon which it is to be done is inadmissible and your services must be at an end. I have the honor to be, Sir, your most obedient humble servant.

TO THOMAS JOHNSON, DAVID STUART AND DANIEL CARROLL.

PHILADELPHIA, March 8, 1792.

DEAR SIRS,—I received your favor of February 29 the day after I had written a public letter to the commissioners which touched on some of the subjects of yours. I may say in this private letter what could not be so well said in a public one that there never was a moment's doubt about the parting with Major L'Enfant rather than with a single commissioner. I must correct an error in my public letter. I said there that the engraving would be done in three or four weeks; this idea had been given, but on further enquiry I find we cannot have it these two months. You formerly hinted the expectancy of bringing the navigable canal from the little falls down to Washington. The President thinks the practicability of this

should be properly examined into, as it would undoubtedly be useful.

In my public letter I sent you the outlines of a proposed loan. I now enclose you a calculation somewhat on the plan of yours. I think there is no doubt but that the lots will sell better after the employment of the money than before it. Consequently that it is better to raise money by a loan and to sell for repayment after that money shall have been employed to raise the value of what is to be sold. The mortgages on this plan are put on the best footing possible. No doubt it will be well to be making sales for repayment as fast as they may be advantageously made, even before the lapse of the eight years. We have questioned Mr. Ellicot very particularly whether the plan now in hand is exact. He says the original one mixed conjecture with fact; but that the conjectural parts are since ascertained by exact survey and that this plan is corrected from the survey and may be relied on to the utmost minuteness. We see in fact that some whole squares of lots in the original plan are occupied by the channel of the creek in the corrected one. I fear your other apprehension is better founded, to wit: that the avenues are made to converge to the ends of a building of supposed extent, that the building may very possibly be of less extent, and consequently not reach the points of view created for its use. I believe the only remedy is acquiescence for the

present and hope for the future that our building may extend with the fortunes of our government. The angular buildings at the commencement of the avenues may probably be offensive to the eye, if not well managed. I have seen this deformity obviated by terminating the house at that end with a bow window, with a semicircular portico and with other fancies. Should not rows of trees in the avenues and tracts be an object of early attention?

Major L'Enfant had no plans prepared for the Capitol or Government House. He said he had them in his head. I do not believe he will produce them for concurrence. On speaking with the President on Mr. Stewart of Baltimore's idea of facing the buildings with stone of different colors, he seemed rather to question whether from the water-table, perhaps from the ground upwards, brick facings with stone ornaments would not have a better effect, but he does not decide this. The remains of antiquity in Europe prove brick more durable than stone. The Roman brick appears in these remains to have been 22 inches long, 11 inches wide and 2 inches or 2½ inches thick. The grain is as fine as that of our best earthenware. Before I conclude I will mention that in bringing the canal from the little falls into the city it is worth while to consider whether it should not be delivered into the canal of the Tyber to ensure the due cleansing of that by its current. I am with

great and sincere esteem, dear Sirs, your friend and servant.

P. S. You seem to suppose the commissioners liable in their private fortunes on the plan of the loan you had seen. Ours is certainly clear on that. In its plan nothing could make the commissioners liable but fraud, or such gross negligence as is as impossible as fraud, and then, I presume, it could only be each for his own individual act.

Dates of instalments.	Amount of each instalment.	Aggregate sum of the interest of which is to be deducted from each payment.	Amount of the interest to be deducted from each instalment.	Sum actually received by the borrowers.	Sums of interest to be paid by sales or otherwise.
1792. May 15..	$50,000	.....	.....	$50,000	.....
Nov. 15..	50,000	$50,000	$1,500	48,500	.....
1793. May 15..	100,000	100,000	3,000	97,000	.....
Nov. 15..	100,000	200,000	6,000	94,000	.....
1794. May 15..	100,000	300,000	9,000	91,000	.....
Nov. 15..	100,000	400,000	12,000	88,000	.....
1795. May 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	$15,000
Nov. 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
1796. May 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
Nov. 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
1797. May 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
Nov. 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
1798. May 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
Nov. 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
1799. May 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
Nov. 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
1800. May 15..	.....	.....	.....	.....	15,000
	$500,000			$468,500	$165,000
	165,000				
	$665,000				

It appears from the above that the commissioners will receive $468,500, and have to pay after four considerable intervals $665,000. Now 468,000 : 665-000 :: 100 : 142, that is for every 100 dollars they receive they will have to pay in the long run 142 dollars, but we may certainly hope that the effect of the $468,000, if judiciously employed, will be to raise the value of the lots more than .42 per cent.

Suppose the interest, after 1794, is kept down by the sale of lots to raise it, 100 lots a year, at $300 each, will pay the annual interest of $30,000, say 550 lots; 1666 lots a year, at $300 each, will pay the principal $500,000. The whole loan then will absorb from beginning to end, at $300 each, 2216 lots.

TO LOUIS XVI.[1]

PHILADELPHIA, March 14, 1792.

VERY GREAT, GOOD AND DEAR FRIEND AND ALLY,— I receive as a new proof of friendship to the United States the letter wherein you inform me that you have accepted the Constitution presented to you in the name of your nation and according to which it is henceforth to be governed. On an event so important to your kingdom and so honorable to yourself accept the offering of my sincere congratulations and of the sentiments of the Senate

[1] Written by Thomas Jefferson at the order of George Washington and signed by the latter.

and Representatives of the United States expressed in their resolutions now enclosed.

We have watched with utmost friendly solicitude the movements of your nation for the advancement of their happiness; we have regarded this great spectacle with the feelings natural to those who have themselves passed through like perils, and with sincere satisfaction, we have seen this second occasion proclaim your Majesty a second time a friend and patron of the rights of mankind.

That yourself, your family and people, under the edifice which you have now completed, may repose at length in freedom, happiness and safety, shall be our constant prayer and that God may ever have you, great and dear friend and ally, in His safe and holy keeping.

Written at Philadelphia, this fourteenth day of March, 1792, and of our Independence the sixteenth. Your faithful friend and ally.

TO BENJAMIN HAWKINS.

PHILADELPHIA, April 1, 1792.

DEAR SIR,—At Mrs. Trist's desire I forward to you about a dozen beans of three different kinds, having first taken toll of them as she had done before. They are of the scarlet flowering kind. This is all I know of them. The most beautiful bean in the world is the Caracalla bean which, though in England a green-house plant, will grow in the

open air in Virginia and Carolina. I never could get one of these in my life. They are worth your enquiry.

Some friendly Indians have been killed near Fort Pitt lately, on a trading visit, by a party of Virginians. This will not only defeat the measures set on foot for peace, but spread the war order. There has been also a small fracas on our disputed territory to the eastward, by our sheriffs levying taxes on the inhabitants of Moose Island, who as to that article wished to be neutrals. A sale of 1,200,000 acres of land by Mr. R. M. in Europe and the purchase of five millions more is the report of the day. Things are going on well in France by the last authentic accounts. The English papers have since killed the Duke of Orleans. It seems to be thought that the affairs of Europe are by no means settled, and that the late pacification has only covered a fire which will burst out again immediately. Adieu. Yours affectionately.

TO THOMAS JOHNSON, DAVID STUART AND DANIEL CARROLL.

PHILADELPHIA, April 20, 1792.

GENTLEMEN,—Your favor of the 11th has been duly received, and laid before the President. He thinks it best to delay making any alteration in the plan of the city. The considerations which weigh with him are the expediency of fixing the

public opinion on the thing as stable and unalterable, the loss of the work done if altered, the closing all the avenues which point to the Capitol, removing the two Houses to a still greater distance, change in the engraving and that it will not be necessary to dig away the hill to the eastward, since, were it to be dug away, the private buildings would as effectually exclude prospect from the Capitol, except merely along the avenues. He thinks that the obstruction given by Mr. Young's house need not bring in any question for years to come.

The warrants are received and your desire shall be attended to for releasing the lots mortgaged *pari passu* with the redemption, but I do not know that that can now be effected. You have continually heard of the extraordinary crash which has taken place here, at New York and Boston, of persons dealing in paper and of good merchants and others who had dealings with the paper; well, it has produced a general stagnation of money contracts which will continue till it is known who stands and who falls, during this crisis, and Blodget thinks it prudent to suspend preparing our loan and, indeed, we think so too. This will oblige you to keep, Messrs. Johnson, Stuart and Carroll, back some of your operations; perhaps proper offers to workmen and laborers without being addressed to any place in particular might at this moment draw great numbers from New York, Boston, and this place. The procuring of workmen from Scotland

is an object of importance, and it may be doubted whether the importation of some Germans might not be a good experiment as well in economy as to have a certain dependence. They are distinguished for their industry and sobriety and might be good as an example and model to be referred to. I have the honor to be, with the most perfect respect, Gentlemen, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO HIS MAJESTY GEORGE III OF ENGLAND.[1]

PHILADELPHIA, June 6, 1792.

GREAT AND GOOD FRIEND,—I have made choice of Thomas Pinckney, one of our distinguished citizens, to reside near your Majesty in the quality of Minister Plenipotentiary of the United States of America. He is well apprised of the friendship our Republic bears to you and of our desire to cultivate the harmony and good correspondence so happily subsisting between us. From a knowledge of his fidelity, probity and good conduct, I have entire confidence that he will render himself acceptable to your Majesty, and give effort to our desire of preserving and advancing, on all occasions, the interest and happiness of the two nations. I beseech you, therefore, to give full confidence to whatever he shall say to you on the part of the

[1] This and the following letter are copies of those enclosed to Thomas Pinckney. See Volume VIII, page 368.

United States, and most of all when he shall assure you of their friendship and wishes for your prosperity, and I pray God to have your Majesty in safe and holy keeping.

Written at Philadelphia this [sixth] day of June, 1792.

TO THE QUEEN OF ENGLAND.

PHILADELPHIA, June 6, 1792.

MADAM, OUR GOOD FRIEND,—This letter will be delivered to you by Thomas Pinckney, one of our distinguished citizens, whom I have named Minister Plenipotentiary to reside near the person of the King, your husband.

My knowledge of his good qualities gives me full confidence that he will so conduct himself as to merit your esteem, and I pray that you will yield entire confidence to the assurances he will give you of our friendship, and that God will have you always, Madam, our good friend, in His holy keeping.

Written at Philadelphia this [sixth] day of June, 1792.

(To our good friend, the Queen of Great Britain. It will be better to leave the superscription blank to be properly filled by Mr. Pinckney on the spot, if he find it necessary to deliver the letter.)

TO STEPHEN CATHALAN.

PHILADELPHIA, December 2, 1792.

DEAR SIR,—The small essay which has been commenced under your kind assistance for colonizing the olive tree to South Carolina has induced some patriotic gentlemen of that country to turn their attention further toward its importance, and to give to their efforts a more steady and permanent form. I gave it as my opinion to them that the best plan which could be pursued at a moderate expense, would be to rent, near Marseilles, an acre of ground, or say your quarterelle, which is something less than an acre, to employ by the year a laboring man who understands engrafting, to make it his business to sow olives in this ground, to engraft on them cuttings from the best kinds, and to send to Carolina in the winter of every year all the plants he could have in readiness, together with a quantity of the olive berries to be sown in Carolina in order to be engrafted on them.

If before a given day in winter, say the first of January, any ship should be sailing from Marseilles to Charleston, it should be his business to pack properly his olive berries and young plants and put them on board; if no vessel should occur before that, or any more convenient day, it should be his business to proceed himself with his olive berries and plants, through the canal of Languedoc to Bordeaux, there to remain (under the patronage

of Fenwick) till a vessel should sail from thence to Charleston, on board of which he should put his cargo and then return to Marseilles to recommence for the next year the same operation of sowing, engrafting, packing and dispatching in the same way to Charleston, the olive berries and plants which he could prepare for that year, and so to continue for a number of years. The first question occurring was to how small a sum can we reduce this expense annually, so as that it may be effected and yet not too sensible a burden on the gentlemen.

I recollect that the price of a quarterelle of the best lands close to Marseilles was one hundred louis, consequently its rent five louis a year. The hire of a laboring man six louis a year, his subsistence, considering he may have to move from Marseilles to Bordeaux, will be more than if he were always stationary, but still, if he uses the economy which a man of his condition well understands, it need not exceed fourteen louis a year, and all together twenty-five louis. Therefore, to cover all errors of calculation, accidents and contingencies, I proposed double that sum, to wit: fifty louis. The gentlemen have accordingly appropriated that sum annually.

The second question arising was whom we should engage to manage this business at Marseilles? On this there could be but one opinion, your exertions heretofore, your goodness and your relations to this country marked you as the person whom we must

engage to act there, and to their entreaties I must add mine in the most earnest degree. After you shall have put the business under way, that is to say, after you shall have engaged a proper laborer and piece of ground, I hope you will have no other trouble than to receive and pay the wages and rent, and to see the nursery now and then and that the person does his duty. Your reward will be the consciousness of doing good, our thanks, and those of a grateful posterity, nor can any objections arise from the circumstances of your own country, as that imports more oil than it exports, and consequently is interested to increase the quantity produced abroad as well as at home.

I will take it for granted, then, that you will become the father of our olive colony by superintending whatever is necessary to be done on that side the water. The plants will be received and their freight paid at their port of delivery here, which we must entreat to make, in every possible case, the port of Charleston. Great injury and loss happen in shipping and unshipping in warehouses, etc., but when a conveyance to Charleston direct cannot be had without danger of losing the season, then New York or Philadelphia are the next best ports. Baltimore is too uncertain and Norfolk still more so. I enclose you a letter from Charles Cotesworth Pinckney, Esquire, of Charleston, who is chairman of the agricultural society there, which will inform you of the arrangements taken to have the

sum of money destined to this object, always under your order.

To his correspondence on the subject I must refer you for the future and to such alterations in my plan as he shall please to direct. It may not be amiss to add annually a few plants of the best figs for drying as also of the best grapes for making what we call "dried raisins," and you, I believe, "des panses;" only taking care that these be really few, so that they may in no wise abridge or interfere with the olives which are the main object. We will take care to procure the patronage of Mr. Fenwick at Bordeaux for so much of the business as must be transacted there.

I have the honor to be, with great and sincere esteem, dear Sir, your most obedient and humble servant.

TO GOVERNOR JOHN HANCOCK.[1]

[1793?]

SIR,—Your favor of July 20th came safely to hand together with the memorial of Monsieur de Latombe of the 7th of June and the resolve of the Legislature of Massachusetts of the 24th of the same month. On considering the nature of the difficulties which have occurred in the execution of

[1] Written by Jefferson at Washington's order. At the bottom of the original letter, in the former's handwriting, is indited: *Governor Hancock, from the President of the United States.*

the Consular Convention, they appeared to be such as could not be removed but by a legislative act. When these papers were received the session of Congress was already drawn so near to a close that it was not thought expedient to propose to them the taking up at that time a subject which was new and might be found difficult. It will remain, therefore, for their consideration at their next meeting in December.

TO DAVID HUMPHREYS.

PHILADELPHIA, January 3, 1793.

DEAR SIR,—My last to you was of the 6th of November. Since that the papers have been forwarded to you by every opportunity from my office as Mr. Taylor assures me, to whom I am obliged to confide that duty.

Your last received was number 59 as acknowledged in mine. With the present you will receive newspapers for yourself, Mr. Carmichael and Mr. Short, whom we expect by this time to be at Madrid, also half a dozen plans of the city of Washington, in the District of Columbia, to be displayed wherever they will be most likely to be seen by that class of people who might be attracted to it.

Congress is in session as you will see by the papers, which will give you the details of their proceedings. The western Indians have proposed to meet us in the spring, in the neighborhood of Sandusky, to

treat of peace. The result is far from being certain. The late election of President and Vice-President has given us the former unanimously, the latter by a great majority. We have now been a considerable time without hearing from Mr. Barclay, and shall always be glad to be informed by you on this subject, as he may be in a situation not to find means of conveying letters to us. We are anxious to know, too, whether the monopoly of grain mentioned in your letter threatens really to take place. Remember we hear nothing of the Minister of Portugal, who has been in great demand here lately.

The price has been consequently high and will be so again. The French West Indies become more and more dependent on us for subsistence; there is at present some glimmering of hope that the efforts of the free inhabitants will be directed with more efficiency to the reduction of the common enemy. However, we are far from certainty on that subject, referring you for details on these subjects to the papers which accompany this. I am, with great and sincere esteem, dear Sir, your most obedient and humble servant.

TO JOHN GARLAND JEFFERSON.

PHILADELPHIA, April 14, 1793.

DEAR SIR,—Your letter of March 31 came duly to hand on the 9th instant, having been induced,

for particular reasons, to continue a while longer in my office. I should have written to you but that I have been occupied with removing from the town a little way into the country. I am much pleased to see that you are so nearly through the course of reading I had proposed to you. It proves your industry, because I know that that course requires three years' industrious reading.

With respect to the Roman history, if you have read Suetonius and Tacitus, Gibbon's will be sufficient to conduct you down to the time when that empire broke to pieces and the modern states of Europe arose out of them. As I do not suppose you can get a copy of Gibbon you may leave him for the next winter when I shall have mine in Virginia. In the meanwhile study well Blair, Mason, Quintilian, and endeavor to catch the oratorical style of Bolingbroke. I should imagine that at the courts of the next fall you might venture to take your stand at the bar of such of them as you conclude to enter into, and argue some cause, judiciously selected for you by some friendly gentleman of the bar. This will present you to the view of clients and bring in something perhaps during the winter to begin on in the spring. In the meantime the winter may be employed in finishing your course of reading and studying the forms of pleading.

My expectation was to have been in Virginia in time to have provided a resource for the supply of the seventy-five dollars for the spring. Having

no means of doing it, and no friend in Richmond on whom I could rely with certainty, I am obliged to take the only measure which remains in my power, that of referring you to Colonel Bell in Charlottesville. This I know cannot be as desirable to you, because you cannot have such a choice of supplies there and because they are dearer. The latter objection, therefore, I get you over by desiring you to consider yourself free to go beyond the sum as far as the difference of prices between Richmond and Charlottesville. The former objection will remain, and as to that, I must only pray you to take the will for the deed. In or before the fall I shall certainly see you. I shall recommend to Dabney Carr to begin a course of law and reading at his mother's immediately, so that you may deliver my books to him as you finish them. I am, with great and sincere esteem, dear Sir, your affectionate kinsman.

P. S. I enclose you a letter of credit to Colonel Bell.

TO EDMOND C. GENET.

PHILADELPHIA, August 16, 1793.

SIR,—The President of the United States has received the letter which you addressed to him from New York on the 13th inst. and I am desired to observe to you that it is not the established course

for the diplomatic * * * * * residing here to have any direct correspondence with him. The Secretary of State is the organ through which their communications should pass.

The President does not conceive it to be within the line of propriety or duty for him to bear evidence against the declarations which, whether made to him or to others, is perhaps immaterial. He therefore declines interfering in the case. I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO MARIA JEFFERSON.

GERMANTOWN, November 17, 1793.

No letter yet from my dear Marie, who is so fond of writing, so punctual in her correspondence! I enjoin as a penalty that the next be written in French. Now for news. The fever is entirely vanished from Philadelphia. Not a single person has taken infection since the great rains about the first of the month, and those who had it before are either dead or recovered. All the inhabitants who had fled are returning into the city, probably will all be returned in the course of the ensuing week. The President has been into the city, but will probably remain here till the meeting of Congress to form a point of union for them before they will have had time to gather knowledge and courage. I have not yet been in, not because there is a shadow of danger,

but because I am afoot. Thomas is returned into my service. His wife and child went into town the day we left. They then had the infection of the yellow fever, were taken two or three days after and both died. Had we staid there two or three days longer they would have been taken at our house. I have heard nothing of Miss Cropper, her trunk remains at our house. Mrs. Fullarton left Philadelphia. Mr. and Mrs. Rittenhouse remained there, but have escaped the fever. Follow closely your music, reading, sewing, housekeeping, and love me as I do you. Most affectionately.

P. S. Tell Mr. Randolph that General Wayne has had a convoy of twenty-two wagons of provisions and seventy men cut off in his rear by Indians.

TO ALEXANDER HAMILTON.

PHILADELPHIA, December 12, 1793.

SIR,—Colonel Humphreys having charged Mr. Church, our consul at Lisbon, to send us information of the truce between Algiers and Portugal by an express vessel, he engaged one under Swedish colors to come here with his letters. She is now lying at New York at our expense. Thinking it material to save as much of the expense as we can by permitting her to be freighted back to Lisbon, to which place she is to return, I mentioned to the President that the officer at the head of the customs at New York would

be the most proper person to take charge of her. It is with his approbation that I enclose you the charter-party, stating the terms on which she has been engaged, with a desire that you will give the necessary orders to that officer to do with the vesssel what is best for the public interest. I have the honor to be, with great respect, your most obedient servant.

TO THE PRESIDENT OF BANK OF THE UNITED STATES.

PHILADELPHIA, January —, 1794.

SIR,—I have the honor to inform you that I have resigned the office of Secretary of State and that Mr. Randolph, late Attorney-General of the United States, is appointed by the President and approved by the Senate, as Secretary of State. You will, therefore, be pleased to consider all authority heretofore held by me over any funds in the bank belonging to the Department of State as now transferred to him. I have the honor to be, Sir, your most obedient servant.

TO GEORGE WASHINGTON.

MONTICELLO, February 23, 1795.

DEAR SIR,—You were formerly deliberating on the purpose to which you should apply the shares in the Potomac and James River companies presented to you by our Assembly and you did me the honor of asking me to think on the subject. As well as I

remember some academical institution was thought to offer the best application of the money. Should you have finally decided in favor of this, a circumstance has taken place which would render the present moment the most advantageous to carry it into execution, by giving to it in the onset such an *éclat* and such solid advantages as would ensure a very general concourse to it of the youth from all our states and probably from the other parts of America which are free enough to adopt it. The revolution which has taken place at Geneva has demolished the college of that place which was in a great measure supported by the former government. The colleges of Geneva and Edinburgh were considered as the two eyes of Europe in matters of science, insomuch that no other pretended to any rivalship with either.

Edinburgh has been the most famous in medicine during the life of Cullen, but Geneva most so in the other branches of science and much the most resorted to from the continent of Europe because the French language was that which was used. A M. D'Ivernois, a Genevan, a man of science, known as the author of a history of that republic, has proposed the transplanting that college in a body to America. He has written to me on the subject as he has also done to Mr. Adams, as he was formerly known to us both, giving us the details of his views for effecting it. Probably these have been communicated to you by Mr. Adams, as D'Ivernois desired should be done, but lest they should not have been communicated I will

take the liberty of doing it. His plan, I think, would go to about ten or twelve professorships. He names to me the following professors as likely if not certain to embrace the plan.

Monchon, the present President, who wrote the analytical table for the Encyclopaedists, and which sufficiently proves his comprehensive science. Pictet, known from his admeasurements of a degree and other works, professor of natural philosophy. His brother, said by M. D'Ivernois to be also great. Serebier, an author of commentaries on Spallarrani and of other works in natural philosophy and meteorology, also the translator of the Greek tragedies. * * * and L'Huillier, both mathematicians, and said to be inferior to nobody in that line except La Grange, who is without an equal. Prevost, highly spoken of by D'Ivernois. De Saussure and his son, formerly a professor, but who left the college to have more leisure to pursue his geological researches into the Alps by which work he is very advantageously known.

Most of these are said to speak our language well. Of these professors the names of Monchon, Pictet, de Saussure and Serebier are well known to me, as standing foremost among the literati of Europe. Secrecy having been necessary this plan had as yet been concerted only with Pictet, his brother and Prevost, who knew, however, from circumstances that the others would join them, and I think it very possible that the revolution in France may have put it in our power

to associate La Grange with them, whose modest and diffident character will probably have kept him in the rear of the revolutionist principles, which has been the ground on which the revolutionists of Geneva have discarded their professors. Most of these are men having families and, therefore, M. D'Ivernois observes they cannot come over but on sure grounds. In proposing a revenue of 15,000 dollars for the whole institution and supposing lands could be appropriated to this object, he says that one hundred Geneva families can readily be found who will purchase and settle on the lands and deposit for them the capital of which fifteen thousand would be the interest. In this revenue he means to comprehend a college of languages preparatory to the principal one of sciences and also a third college for the gratuitous teaching of the * * * reading and writing.

It could not be expected that any propositions from strangers unacquainted with our means and our wants could jump at once into a perfect accommodation with these. But those presented * * * would serve to treat on, and are capable of modification * * * leable perhaps to the views of both parties.

1. We can well dispose with his 2d and 3d colleges as not being too partial for an extensive country and the * * * sufficiently and better provided for already by our public and private grammar schools. I should conjecture that this would reduce one-third of his demand for revenue, and that 10,000 d. would

then probably answer their remaining views, which are the only important ones to us.

2. We are not to count on raising the money from lands, and consequently we must give up the proposal of the colony of Geneva farmers. But the wealth of Geneva in money being notorious and the class of moneyed men being that which the new government is trying to get rid of, it is probable that the capital sums could be borrowed on the credit of the funds under consideration sufficient to meet the first expenses of the transplantation and establishment and to supply also the deficiency of revenue till the profits of the shares shall become sufficiently superior to the annual support of the college as to repay the sums borrowed.

3. The composition of the academy cannot be settled there. It must be adapted to our circumstances, and can, therefore, only be fixed between them and persons here acquainted with those circumstances and conferring for the purpose after their arrival here. For a country so marked for agriculture as ours I should think no professorship so important as one not mentioned by them, a professor of agriculture, who, before the students should leave college, should carry them through a course of lectures on the principles and practice of agriculture, and that this professor should come from no country but England. Indeed, I should mark Young as the man to be obtained. These, however, are modifications to be left till after their arrival here.

M. D'Ivernois observes that the professors keep themselves disengaged till the ensuing spring attending an answer, as he had desired his proposition to be made to our legislature, and accordingly got a member to sound as many of his brethren on the subject as he could, desiring if he found it would be desperate that he would not commit the honor either of that body or the college of Geneva, by forcing an open act of rejection. I received his information only a fortnight ago, that the thing was evidently impracticable. I immediately forwarded this information to D'Ivernois, not giving him an idea that there was any other resource. Thinking, however, that if you should conclude to apply the revenues of the canal shares to any institution of this kind, so fortunate an outset would render * * * be obtained. I have supposed it my duty both to you and them to * * * the circumstance to your consideration.

A question would arise as to the place of the establishment; as far as I can learn, it is thought just that the State which * * * the revenue should be most considered in the uses to which it * * * appropriated. But I suppose that their expectation would be satisfied by a location within their limits and that this only * * * be so far from the federal city as moral considerations would recommend and yet near enough to it to be viewed as an appendix of that, and that the splendor of the two objects would reflect usefully on each other.

Circumstances have already consumed much of the

* * * allotted us. Should you think the proposition can be brought at all within your views, your determination, as soon as * * * important occupations will admit it, would require to be conveyed as early as possible to M. D'Ivernois, now in London. Lest my last letter should throw the parties into other engagements, I will not trespass on your time and attention by adding to this lengthy letter anything further than by assurances of the high esteem and respect with which I have the honor to be, dear Sir, your sincere friend and humble servant.

TO AARON BURR.

PHILADELPHIA, January 7, 1797.

DEAR SIR,—I wrote you some time before I left home on the subject of my friend Currie's affair, but lest that letter should not have been at hand I trouble you with this merely to inquire in what state his suit against Morris is, and I should not have done it but that you had supposed that if terminated favorably at all it would be before this time; a line of information will be acceptable.

A want of confidence in the posts prevents my saying anything on political subjects further than that it is proposed (and no doubt will be agreed) to commence a great naval power by building * * * * * 12 frigates from 28 tons * * * * vessels, say a fleet of 50 ships, the first cost ten, fifty or ninety millions of dollars. The annual expenses between five and

six millions. These alone will cost us annually one and one-half dollars * * * * besides the great cost add the army, civil list and interest of the debt and * * * the amount. I am, dear Sir, your friend and servant.

TO LOUIS, PRINCE OF PARMA.

PHILADELPHIA, May 23, 1797.

I received from your Royal Highness the letter with which you were pleased to honor me, through the channel of Mr. Pinckney, then our envoy extraordinary at the court of Spain, in which you expressed your wish to establish a correspondence with some person in the United States of America, who might be able to furnish subjects of natural history from this country in exchange for those of Europe. I have never myself undertaken to form a cabinet of natural history, nor consequently to make myself acquainted with the methods of preparing and preserving the different subjects. My occupations in public life have been and still continue inconsistent with the attentions which would have been requisite to such an undertaking. However ardently, then, I wished I could myself have been the person who should gratify the laudable desires of your Royal Highness to enrich your cabinet with American subjects, yet was sensible that the way to serve you was not to undertake what I should have executed very defectively, but to

engage some person whose habits and occupations would enable him more completely to fulfill your wishes. As to the person to whom I should address myself, there is no doubt. Mr. Charles Wilson Peale, a member of our Philosophical Society and inhabitant of this city, has for many years been engaged in forming a cabinet of natural history, is constantly occupied in collecting and preparing new subjects and does this with a skill unequalled by any other among us. To him, therefore, I ventured on behalf of your Royal Highness to propose that he should enter into correspondence with the keeper of your cabinet, furnish you with such subjects of the three kingdoms as should be called for from this region and receive from yours in exchange such as your keeper could procure or spare. Mr. Peale readily acceded to the proposition, limiting his undertaking very candidly by the following expressions in his letter.

"I have it in my power," says he, "to make an exchange of animal subjects generally, of minerals a small number, but as to vegetables I have not had time to pay much attention to them as yet. However, by the help of Mr. Bartram and some others of my acquaintance in that line, the subjects wished for may be obtained."

In addition to Mr. Peale, I would observe that Mr. Bartram he mentions is the owner and keeper of a botanical garden in the neighborhood of this city, who provides and furnishes with great skill

and at moderate prices such trees and shrubs of this country as the curious call for, and packs them so carefully as to preserve their vegetable powers through any length of voyage, within ordinary limits, and that should you wish to enrich your gardens as well as your cabinet with American subjects, you may be well served through the medium of Mr. Peale as the single correspondent who can conveniently transact with Mr. Bartram whatever calls may be made on him. To relieve your Royal Highness from all doubt and embarrassment as to the expectations of Mr. Peale with respect to compensation, I will observe that he is a private citizen having no other fortune than his cabinet and deriving the support of that as well as of his family from the profits made by showing it to the curious, that by increasing its subjects he increases the desire of seeing it and consequently his profits arising therefrom and hence will consider the subjects received in exchange delivered here clear of expense as full compensation for those he will deliver here properly packed to the Minister of Spain, or any other agent you shall appoint. This throws on your Royal Highness the expense of transportation both of the subjects received and given in exchange, but he observes that neither his profits nor circumstances enable him to meet any pecuniary expenses. You will be pleased, therefore, to decide for yourself whether the condition is more onerous than the object merits.

Should the channel which I have opened for the fulfilment of your wishes meet your approbation the person entrusted with the keeping of your cabinet may immediately commence his correspondence with Mr. Peale by sending a list of his wants in every line, which, to the extent of Mr. Peale's opportunities, will be speedily complied with. I willingly offer to your Royal Highness the continuance of my attentions to the fulfilment of your wishes whenever I can be useful to you.

Perhaps when we see how far your wants go beyond the faculties of Mr. Peale, I may be able to find some other who may make up his deficiencies. In the meantime permit me to pay my personal tribute to science and to your Royal Highness's dispositions to promote it, by depositing in your cabinet a tooth of the great animal called in Europe the mammoth, of which we find remains in the interior and uninhabited parts of this country; their great distance from us renders them rare and difficult to be obtained. This curiosity is now on its way to this place and will be put into the hands of the Minister of his Catholic Majesty for you, to be forwarded as you direct.

It is now encumbent on me to make some apology for the delay in this answer. I live far hence in the interior country and therefore was late in receiving your letter. The circumstance of distance, too, lengthened the negotiations with Mr. Peale. I then wished to accompany my answer with the

tooth before mentioned of the enormous quadruped which once inhabited this country, and with an account of a recent discovery of the remains of a carnivorous animal four or five times as large as a lion, found in the western parts of Virginia; this account will make part of a volume of our philosophical transactions now in the press, but not being yet printed and returning myself shortly from hence to my ordinary residence in Virginia, I have determined to make a subsequent mission of that and no longer to withhold acknowledgments I owe, and the homage of those sentiments of respect and attachment with which I have the honor to be your Royal Highness's most obedient and most humble servant.

TO GOVERNOR JAMES MONROE.

PHILADELPHIA, April 13, 1800.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of the 6th came to hand last night. Mr. Erving had left town two days before. However, it will go to-morrow morning by a private hand; it will much more than satisfy him; I am persuaded he will receive it with extreme pleasure.

I either expressed myself badly in my letter, or you have understood expressions too generally. I never doubted the propriety of our adopting as a system that of pomp and fulsome attentions by our citizens to their functionaries. I am decidedly

against it, as it makes the citizen in his own eye exalting his functionary and creating a distance between the two, which does not tend to aid the morals of either. I think it a practice which we ought to destroy and must destroy and, therefore, must not adopt as a general thing even for a short time. My query was meant for the single spot of Richmond, where I understood was a great deal of federation and Marshallism, and this latter spirit I thought nothing should be spared to eradicate. I did not know whether [at] every reiteration of republicanism, demonstration might not be a service toward drawing over his less inveterate supporters.

However, I own to you the letter had hardly gone out of my hand before I convinced myself that it was more in our spirit to let things come to rights by the plain dictates of common sense than by the practice of any artifices; and that at any rate I ought not to take a part in them, as therefore I had never suggested the thought but to you at that time, as I have done it to no one since. You have seen the bills lately rejected by the Senate; they have brought in a bill leaving all the states tolerably free to model the federal as well as the state juries, but whether they will pass it is another question. It is believed the bill for electing the President and Vice-President will pass the lower House in its caucus form. I think we shall rise the first or second week in May. We have no news from Europe at all interesting. The elections of

Massachusetts will be known in a few days and that of the city of New York soon after it. I am of the opinion the republicans there have been much too sanguine as to the issue of this last. Present my salutations and esteem and respect to Mrs. Monroe and accept my assurance of my constant affection to yourself. Adieu.

TO ANDREW ELLICOTT.

WASHINGTON, December 18, 1800.

DEAR SIR,—I received a letter before I left home —your favor of Oct. 17—as I had in due time the preceding one. Attractive nature and the country employments are my apology to my friends for being a very unpunctual correspondent while at home; having no refuge here from my room and writing-table, it is here that I fetch the less easy of my correspondence. I am glad to hear you are for printing your journal. It will be a great gratification to see it. I cannot suppose the administration can have any objection to the publication of the charts, etc. My own opinion is that government should by all means in their power deal out the material of information to the public in order that it may be reflected back on themselves in the various forms into which public ingenuity may throw it.

Mr. Dunbar has been so kind as to pass through

my hand a copy of his journal made for the use of a friend of his in London. He sent it open for my perusal with a request to read and forward it.

I am happy to see that the location of the boundary has been so scientifically executed. He gives a physical account of the country which is interesting.

I think you had it in contemplation to establish an accurate meridian at this place, but whether in one of the public buildings or where else I do not recollect; was it done, or is there anything here which will procure the meridian as found and worked on by you?

The election is under dilemma; the two republican candidates are probably even, and the states in Congress which are federal are disposed to take advantage of that circumstance to prevent an election by Congress and permit the government of the Union to be suspended for want of a head. This tells us who are entitled to the appellation of anarchists with which they have so liberally branded others. Accept assurances of perfect esteem.

TO GENERAL THADDEUS KOSCIUSKO.

WASHINGTON, March 14, 1801.

DEAR GENERAL,—I enclose you a letter from Mr. Barnes on the subject of your affairs here. A loan at interest of 8 per cent having been proposed by

our government, I thought it better to convert a part of your bank stock into that, which was done to advantage. All the details are in the hands of Mr. Barnes, who is worthy of all confidence. This will be handed you by our friend, Mr. Dawson. I cannot hail you with confidence on the return of our fellow-citizens to the principles of '76 and to their thorough understanding of the artifices which have been played off on them and under the operation of which they were while you were here. They are sensible of the dangers into which they were suffering themselves to be meshed and see the burdens of debt which they have imposed on them. The people have come over in a body to the republican side and have left such of their leaders as were incurable to stand by themselves; so that there is every reason to hope that that love of party division which so counts here will be totally obliterated. It would give me exquisite pleasure to have you here a witness to our country and to recognize the people whom you knew during the war. For all particulars I refer you to Mr. Dawson, who, being an actor in the scene, can give you all the details.

I have not been able to learn your exact situation since you were here. Your letters are too barren of what I wish most to hear, I mean of things relating to yourself. I am in constant expectation of receiving your commission to buy the one hundred acres of land for you in my neighborhood. I am fixed here, however, for some time. Continue to preserve

my place in your esteem and accept assurances of my constant and affectionate friendship.

P. S. At this moment Mr. R——— appears and delivers me your letter of which he is the bearer.

TO JAMES MADISON.

WASHINGTON, April 30, 1801.

I hasten the return of the bearer that he may meet you at Brown's and convey you information as to the road. From Songster's I tried the road by Ravensworth, which comes into the turnpike road four and a half miles below Fairfax courthouse. There are about two miles of it which, I think, cannot be passed by your carriage without oversetting; and consulting with Colonel Wren, who knows both roads, he says there is no comparison, that you must absolutely come by Fairfax courthouse, all that road being practicable till you come to Little's lane, which you have to encounter whatever way you come. I passed it yesterday, a wagon being then stuck fast in it, nor do I suppose any four-wheeled carriage could then have got through the spot where the wagon was without stalling. But two days of wind and sun will by to-morrow make immense odds in it, so that I hope you will be able to pass it.

I met with Mr. Gaines and a Mr. Beauspoke at Brown's. They live near. I spoke of the difficulty of your getting up the Bull-Run hill. They agreed

to take each a horse and draw your carriage up. Accept their offer by all means, as however steady your horses they will be in the utmost peril of balking, and should they once begin there are other hills sufficient to make them give you a great deal of vexation. The Bull-Run hill is really the worst I ever saw on a public road. Still, let nothing tempt you to go by Centersville, as on that route the whole is cut by wagons into mud holes. From Brown's to Fairfax courthouse you have fourteen miles of very firm road, only hilly in the beginning. You had better start as soon as you can see to drive, breakfast at Colonel Wren's and come on here to dinner. We shall wait for you till 4 o'clock. My respects to Mrs. Madison, and affectionate esteem to yourself.

P. S. I before mentioned to you what I had written to Leiper on the subject of our letter. I have received no answer. The same letter said something of his disappointment of office. I suspect it has not pleased him. I own I have thought something of his silence, were it only on account of the use Callender is making of his name.

TO JOHN LANGDON.

WASHINGTON, May 23, 1801.

MY DEAR SIR,—After your refusal of the office of Secretary of the Navy, it was proposed to Captain Jones, of Philadelphia, who in like manner declined

it. General Smith then agreed to perform the duties without being appointed or receiving any reward. He has nearly completed the requisitions of the law on a surmise that Captain Jones might give a different answer on a second application. I proposed it to him again, and he again declined it. I now learn that it is thought possible that you might be induced to relieve our distress by undertaking it. I lose not a moment, therefore, in proposing it to you. The labors of reformation and of ultimately disposing of the vessels will all be over to your hand. The residence here is very pleasant, indeed a charming society and not too much of it, all living on affectionate and unceremonious terms. It is impossible to be associated with more agreeable colleagues. I hope, therefore, that you will undertake the office, and so say by return of post. The commission shall be forwarded on receiving your answer; and we shall entertain the hope of seeing Mrs. Langdon and yourself as soon after as your convenience will admit. Accept assurances of my constant esteem and high consideration.

TO JAMES MONROE.

WASHINGTON, March 31, 1802.

DEAR SIR,—Yours of the 21st is duly received. Chisolm is now engaged in running up for me twenty brick pilasters to my offices, which take about four thousand bricks, and I remember it was very doubt-

ful whether we had that number. But if there be as many over it as you need, they are at your service, and I will give orders accordingly by the next post. I expect to be there myself within ten days after the rising of Congress, and to remain a fortnight. Perhaps one of your plantation visits may be so timed as to fall in with mine, say the first week in May. I have not written to you on the resolutions of the assembly respecting slaves, because it does not press, and the issue of the affairs of St. Domingo may influence the question. I would rather, too, defer it till we can have a conversation and concur in the trail to be pursued. I have received a statement from Gouverneur Morris on the case of Houdon. It gives us little insight into it. I have papers at Monticello which I think will throw some light on the subject. I suspend answering your letter, therefore, respecting this until I shall have visited Monticello.

The British convention is before the Senate. It commutes the sixth article 4,600,000 pounds sterling payable in three annual instalments. It will meet opposition there, and in the other House when an appropriation is asked. It would be very ill judged not to close, for it would revive their claim of twenty odd millions of dollars awarded by the commissioners, which they would hold as a rod forever over our heads, to operate on our seaport towns and even on Congress at will. It is now settled by our predecessors; if the bargain be hard, it is their work. That it is not more hard has been the effect of our measures. If this be

given up it can never be settled but by war. Affectionate and respectful salutations to Mrs. Monroe and yourself.

TO ABRAHAM BALDWIN.

WASHINGTON, April 14, 1802.

DEAR SIR,—I have prepared a catalogue for the Library of Congress in conformity with your ideas that books of entertainment are not within the scope of it, and that books in other languages, where there are not translations of them, are to be admitted freely. I have confined the catalogue to those branches of science which belong to the deliberations of the members as statesmen, and in these have omitted those desirable books, ancient and modern, which gentlemen generally have in their private libraries, but which cannot properly claim a place in a collection made merely for the purposes of reference.

In history I have confined the histories to the chronological works which give facts and dates with a minuteness not to be found in narrations composed for agreeable reading. Under the laws of nature and nations I have put down everything I know of worth possessing, because this is a branch of science often under the discussion of Congress, and the books written on it not to be found in private libraries. In law I set down only general treatises for the purpose of reference. The discussions under this head in

Congress are rarely so minute as to require or admit that reports and special treatises should be introduced. The Parliamentary section I have imagined should be complete. It is only by having a law of proceeding, and by every member having the means of understanding it for himself and appealing to it, that he can be protected against caprice and despotism in the chair. The two great encyclopædias form a complete supplement for the sciences omitted in the general collection. should occasion happen to arise for recurring to them. I have added a set of dictionaries in the different languages, which may be often wanting. This catalogue, combined with what you may approve in those offered by others, will enable you to form your general plan and to select from it every year to the amount of the annual fund of those most wanting. I have omitted on it those which, by the printed catalogue, I find you already possess. In estimating the amount of an annual selection, folios may be stated as costing one and a half guineas, quartos a guinea, octavos 12/–, twelvemos 4/– in England, and in France three-fourths of those prices, in neat but not splendid bindings. Accept assurances of my respect and friendly consideration.

TO THOMAS LAW.

WASHINGTON, May 31, 1802.

DEAR SIR,—I received, yesterday evening, your letter of the 23d inst. informing me of the death of Mrs. Washington, and I received it with great and sincere concern. An acquaintance of five and twenty years, in times and circumstances of great and trying aspect, had made me a witness of her constant course in whatsoever was benevolent and virtuous in life, had marked her in my judgment as one of the most estimable of women, and had inspired me with an affectionate and respectful attachment to her. This lesson is more felt, too, as it renews the memory of a preceding one of a worthy, of that degree which Providence with its divine dispensations sees fit rarely to bestow on us, whose services in the cause of man had justly endeared him to the world and whose name still is among the latest monuments of the age wherein he lived, which time will extinguish.

My own sense of these losses enables me to sympathize sincerely in the afflictions of the family, to whom I pray you to tender assurances, and to accept them yourself, of my highest esteem and respect.

TO WILLIAM DUNBAR.

WASHINGTON, March 3, 1803.

SIR,—Your favor of the 8th of January has been received and I have to return you thanks for the two vocabularies. The memoir of Mr. Durald has been forwarded to the Philosophical Society. We shall be happy to see your history of the Mississippi completed, as it is becoming one of the most interesting parts of our country. The only one where some of the tropical productions can be mantained (?) among us. * * * * had only a little mistaken the information I gave him * * * * was not that you were removing altogether, but that you meant shortly to take a trip to Europe which I had understood from some other person * * * * yourself.

The late interruption of our commerce at New Orleans by the Spanish Intendant, combined with the change of proprietors which Louisiana certainly, and the Floridas possibly, are immediately to undergo have produced a great sensation here; while some have wished to make it the immediate cause of war which might damage our finances and embarrass the administration of our government, which, in the state of their political passions, would be a countervail for the most serious public extremities, we have pursued what we believe a more certain and more speedy means of restoring permanently the rights and conveniences of our

commerce, whether we may succeed in the acquisition of the island of New Orleans and the Floridas peaceably for a price far short of the expense of a war, we cannot say. But that we shall obtain peaceably an immediate and firm re-establishment of all our rights under the Spanish treaty every circumstance known to us leads us to believe. If contrary to expectations war should be necessary to restore our rights, it is surely prudent to take a little time for availing ourselves of the division of Europe to strengthen ourselves for that war. Nothing but the failure of every peaceable mode of redress, nothing but dire necessity, should force us from the path of peace which would be our wisest pursuit, to embark in the broils and contentions of Europe and become a satellite to any power there. Yet this must be the consequence if we fail in all possible means of re-establishing our rights were we to enter into the war alone. The Mississippi would be blockaded at least during the continuance of that war by a superior naval power, and all our Western States be deprived of their commerce unless they would surrender themselves to the blockading power.

Great endeavors have been used from this quarter to inflame the western people to take possession of New Orleans without looking forward to the use they could make of it with a blockaded river, but I trust they will be unable, that a peaceable redress will be quickest and most for their interests.

We shall endeavor to procure the Indian right of soil, as soon as they can be prevailed on to part with it, the whole left bank of the Mississippi to a respectable breadth, and encourage a prompt settlement, and thereby plant on the Mississippi itself the means of its own defense and preser as strong a frontier as that on our Eastern border. I pray you to accept assurances of my great esteem and respect.

TO DR. BENJAMIN RUSH.

WASHINGTON, April 23, 1803.

DEAR SIR,—Your friendly letter of March 12 was received in due time and with a due sense of its value. I shall with confidence avail myself of its general prescriptions and of the special should the state of my health alter for the worse. At present it wears a promising aspect.

At length I send you a letter long due and even now but a sketch of what I wished to make it. But your candor will find my just excuse in the indispensable occupations of my public duties. I communicate a copy of the syllabus to Dr. Priestley in hope he will extend his work of Socrates and Jesus compared. He views a part of the subject differently from myself, but in the main object of my syllabus we go perfectly together. Accept my affectionate salutations and assurances of great respect.

TO HENRY DEARBORN.

MONTICELLO, August 23, 1803.

DEAR SIR,—I enclose you a letter from Mr. Simpson to Mr. Madison showing very clearly that our plan of having the gun carriages for the Emperor of Morocco made in Europe cannot take place. To cut short still further delay on this subject I think we must furnish them from home. You observe they must be of the very best and fitted for land service. If we have such really good, though wanting for our own service, it will be better to send them and immediately replace them here by new ones. Otherwise they should be made and sent without delay. I think it had been agreed that you would see to the execution of the business.

There is reason to apprehend that the government of France, perhaps not well satisfied with its bargain with us, will seize any pretext which can be laid hold of to annul the treaty. They have exacted from our minister a rigorous regard for dates which will render it necessary for both Houses of Congress to perform their respective parts without a day's delay, and with as little debate as possible, and that we have a public armed ship ready to sail on the 31st day of October to carry the ratification and if possible the stock to France. Perhaps the last of your small vessels which shall go to the Mediterranean this season

may perform this office. But whether this or any other will be best you will be so good as to consider and have in readiness. It is best that as little as possible be said as to the constitutional difficulty and that on that Congress * * * * is necessary without any explanation. An investigation of the subject here among my books satisfies me that our right to the river Perdido is solid, and to the bay of St. Bernard very susceptible of being * * * * Livingston and Morse express a clear opinion as to the Perdido and advise us to act on it. Accept my affectionate salutations and assurances of great esteem and regard.

P. S. When you shall have read Simpson's letter be so good as to return it to me with your conclusion as to the carriages.

TO THE EMPEROR OF MOROCCO.

WASHINGTON, December 20, 1803.

GREAT AND GOOD FRIEND,—I learn with great concern the acts of violence which took place between some vessels of your Majesty and of the United States, and with equal pleasure that you had promptly interposed and arrested the progress of the misunderstanding. This proof of your disposition to remain in friendship with the United States is duly estimated on my part and will be reciprocated on all occasions by corresponding

endeavors to preserve the peace and good understanding so happily subsisting between us.

Separated by a wide ocean from the nations of Europe, and under circumstances peculiar to ourselves, our practices and principles of intercourse are not always the same with theirs. All religions are equally independent here, our laws knowing no distinction of country, of classes among individuals and with nations, our * * * * is justice and reciprocity. In these principles of justice and reciprocity was founded the treaty of peace and friendship concluded with your Imperial father and recently recognized by your Majesty. In this recognition I willingly concur, promising that the stipulations of that treaty shall be faithfully observed on our part. We shall, moreover, avail ourselves of every occasion of performing good offices to your people and of manifesting the cordial friendship and respect we bear to the person and character of your Imperial Majesty and I pray God to have you, great and good friend, in His safe and holy keeping.

Done at Washington in the United States of America, etc.

TO JOHN LANGDON.

WASHINGTON, December 22, 1803.

MY DEAR SIR,—The enclosed commission was made out immediately on the receipt of your recommendation as its date will show; but as I wished

to accompany it with a line to you, it has lain by me ever since waiting a moment of leisure to drop you one. In the meantime the law is repealed: but this commission will still do for existing cases.

I have the happiness to assure you that we shall receive Louisiana without opposition, or rather that we have received it, as we know that our troops embarked for Natchez the 1st and 2d instant, and would arrive at New Orleans on the 7th, where possession would be instantly delivered, according to arrangements agreed to between General Wilkinson and the French prefect. This matter quietly finished, and peace made with the Emperor of Morocco dictated by ourselves, leaves nothing in our horizon but the little speck of Tripoli, where the substitution of Preble for Morris will probably soon enforce peace also. From both the contending powers of Europe we have equal proofs of friendship, but most especially Great Britain; we shall, therefore, I hope, be able to mantain an impartial and honorable neutrality. At home we learn from all quarters that these measures have brought over to us nearly the whole of our candid opponents, except in three of the New England States, and in Delaware; these we trust will in time be convinced also. This, my friend, is a rapid view of our affairs, and is as much as incessant interruption and business will permit me to put on paper. Accept my affectionate salutations and assurances of constant esteem.

TO GOVERNOR JOHN PAGE.

WASHINGTON, December 23, 1803.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of November 16, received November 26, is now before me, and I enclose you a letter of Mr. Gore which I presume we may consider as the final result of our endeavor to procure an asylum in the colony of Sierra Leone for such persons of the description composing that colony as we might find it expedient to send there.

Since the date of the resolution, which has been the subject of this correspondence, the aspect of affairs has undergone important changes. You can judge of the probability of their settling down in a form which may furnish that opening which the resolution desired. As yet, however, direct propositions for that purpose would be permature.

The acquisition of Louisiana may also procure the opportunity desired. This will depend on the manner in which the Legislature of the Union will dispose of that country. An expectation of some decision as to this had induced me to delay answering your letter earlier; but no progress being yet made in it, and a fear that the Legislature of Virginia might rise before definite arrangements are taken here, I do not venture on a further delay.

On the whole it appears probable that St. Dominique or Louisiana may open to the Legislature of Virginia the resource which their resolution contemplated. Accept my affectionate salutations and assurances of great consideration and respect.

TO THE DEY OF ALGIERS.

WASHINGTON, March 27, 1804.

GREAT AND GOOD FRIEND,—I have received your letter of the 14th of October last and in it assurances of the continuance of your friendly dispositions toward the United States and of your attachment to the treaty which binds us together. These assurances are the more satisfactory as we also are disposed to a faithful observance of our treaty, which, settling, as between friends, a fixed measure of what the one is bound to yield and the other has a right to receive, prevents requisitions out of the provisions of the treaty which sometimes it is inconvenient and sometimes impracticable to comply with.

Of the latter kind is your request of brass field-pieces from us. The materials of which that metal are compounded do not exist in this country, as far as has been yet discovered. When we have occasion for anything of brass, we seek it in the countries of your neighborhood. We have, however, a mine of iron, the only one perhaps which is known, of such quality as to admit of field-pieces to be cast as light and as strong as brass, more durable, and less costly. This we use for field-pieces, and knowing from our own experience its superior nature I shall immediately order and send to you those you request, instead of other articles of the annual supplies stipulated in our treaty. I am persuaded

that in so doing I shall execute your intentions to your greater satisfaction. Adhering substantially to our mutual stipulations, I shall, nevertheless, take a pleasure in any occasional modification of that which may suit your convenience and prove our friendship to you.

I have just learned with great regret the loss of the ship ——— off Cadiz, laden by us with naval stores for you. I regret it, not so much for the value to us as the delay which our great distance from you will necessarily occasion in supplying the loss. Orders, however, are already given to forward others without loss of time.

I pray God, great and good friend, to have you in His holy keeping.

TO F. H. ALEXANDER VON HUMBOLDT.

WASHINGTON, May 28, 1804.

SIR,—I received last night your favor of the 24th, and offer you my congratulations on your arrival here in good health, after a tour in the course of which you have been exposed to so many hardships and hazards. The countries you have visited are of those least known and most interesting, and a lively desire will be felt generally to receive the information you will be able to give. No one will feel it more strongly than myself, because no one, perhaps, views this new world with more partial hopes of its exhibiting an ameliorated

state of the human condition. In the new position in which the seat of our government is fixed, we have nothing curious to attract the observations of a traveller, and can only substitute in its place the welcome with which we should receive your visit, should you find it convenient to add so much to your journey.

Accept, I pray you, my respectful salutations and assurances of great respect and consideration.

TO THE SECRETARY OF WAR
(HENRY DEARBORN).

WASHINGTON, June 6, 1804.

The division of Louisiana into districts relating to the military as much as to the civil administration, will you be so good as to consider those proposed by Governor Harrison, and we will then consider the subject. My idea would be not to fix precisely the dividing line between the districts, as we have not information enough for that, but to use such a mode of designation for these as we do for the consular districts in foreign countries where we are equally uninformed. I would say, for example, "the post of St. Louis shall be the seat of administration for its district, which district shall be composed of all those parts of Louisiana, south of the Missouri, which are nearer to St. Louis than to any other district seat." This lays off the whole country at once on the principle of distance, which

is the chief ingredient in convenience, modified by the division of a river where that is material.

I think the purchases of the Delawares and Piankishaws, proposed by Governor Harrison, very interesting and that the Delawares might at once be informed that we will purchase, with an annuity to be paid to them whenever they shall settle; but before we can offer lands on the other side the Mississippi to any tribe, we should be well informed of the title to lands there. Should it not be well to charge Governors Harrison and Claiborne generally with this inquiry, and the commander of each station specially, as far as his opportunity extends, and that this be done and reported to us without delay? Affectionate salutations.

TO ALEXANDER, EMPEROR OF RUSSIA.

WASHINGTON, June 15, 1804.

GREAT AND GOOD FRIEND,—Your friendly interposition for the relief of the crew of an American frigate stranded on the coast of Tripoli has been recently made known to me. For this act of benevolence and proof of your disposition to befriend our young Republic its Secretary of State conveys the official expression of its sensibility. But I should illy satisfy my own feelings did I not add my individual acknowledgments for a favor directly tending to facilitate the administration of affairs of my country with which I am personally charged.

To the barbarians whose habitual violations of the laws of nature have produced the occasion of this friendly office, we have sent expressions of very different feelings by the squadron which has just left our ports destined for theirs. Should the Commodore find that in consequence of your Imperial Majesty's interposition, they shall already have done us voluntary justice, he will let them owe to your favor his abstinence from every act of force. Otherwise he will endeavor, by the means he is furnished with, to convince them it will be their interest to injure us no more.

I see with great pleasure the rising commerce between our two countries. We have not gone into the policy which the European nations have so long tried and to so little effect of multiplying commercial treaties. In national as in individual dealings, more liberality will, perhaps, be found in voluntary regulations than in those which are measured out by the strict letter of a treaty, which, whenever it becomes onerous, is made by forced construction to mean anything or nothing, engenders disputes and brings on war. But your flag will find in our harbors hospitality, freedom and protection and your subjects enjoy all the privileges of the most favored nation. The favorable reception of our consul at St. Petersburg, and the friendly sentiments conveyed through your minister of foreign affairs, is an earnest that our merchants also will meet due favor in your ports.

I avail myself of this occasion of expressing the exalted pleasure I have felt in observing the various acts of your administration during the short time you have yet been on the throne of your country, and seeing in them manifestations of the virtue and wisdom from which they flow. What has not your country to hope from a career which has begun from such auspicious developments! Sound principles, pursued with a steady step, dealing out good progressively as your people are prepared to receive and to hold it fast, cannot fail to carry them and yourself far in the improvement of their condition during the course of your life.

I pray to God that it may long continue for their happiness and your glory, and that too He may always have you in His safe and holy keeping.

TO THE BROTHERS OF THE CHOCTAW NATION.

WASHINGTON, March 13, 1805.

MY CHILDREN,—I learn with great satisfaction that you have leased to us three stations of one mile square each on the road from Chickesaws to Natchez, and one on the Pearl river; and you desire me to send you a paper under my own hand to show to your warriors that these lands are not sold but lent. I now accordingly declare that the property in those lands remains in your nation, that they are lent to us for a rent of four hundred

pounds weight of powder annually, and that your nation has a right to take them back at their pleasure; and this paper now signed by my own hand will be evidence of these things to future generations. We will, according to your desire, settle but one white family on each section, and take care that they conduct themselves peaceably and friendly toward you; or being made known to me that they do otherwise they shall be removed. They will be placed there merely for the accommodation of our paper carriers and travellers.

My children, you have asked whether I did not promise to send you ploughs to enable you to improve in husbandry? I did promise it and immediately sent the ploughs; but by a mistake in forwarding them, they were delayed some time before we knew of it. You must, however, have received them before this time.

You ask if I did not promise to send your deputation ten rifles for yourselves and other deserving warriors? I did not promise it. You said they would be acceptable, but I said nothing in reply. But although I did not promise, yet to show my good will to you, I will send you the rifles.

You ask if we will allow commissions to you according to your rank and medals and commissions to such chiefs as you may appoint to assist in the government of your country? It has not been a custom with us to give commissions to our friends among the red men; and it is a new thing.

We will take it into consideration. We wish to do what is agreeable to you, if we find we can do it with prudence.

We shall be willing to give medals to a certain number of distinguished chiefs who aid you in the government of your country, and who manifest dispositions to preserve peace and friendship between your nation and ours. We wish you, therefore, to recommend such to us.

My children, persevere in your friendship to the United States. We will never injure you nor permit you to be injured by any white people, and we trust you will take care that none of our people are injured by yours. Encourage among you the cultivation of the earth, raising of cattle, spinning and weaving, and we will assist you in it. With plenty of food and clothing you will raise many children, multiply, be strong and happy. May the Great Spirit protect and prosper you in all your just pursuits. Farewell.

TO THE CHIEFS OF THE CHEROKEE NATION.[1]

WASHINGTON, January 10, 1806.

MY FRIENDS AND CHILDREN, CHIEFLY OF THE CHEROKEE NATION,—Having now finished our business and finished it I hope to mutual satisfaction, I cannot take leave of you without expressing the

[1] This letter is one of the finest examples of Jefferson's written communications to the Aborigines,

satisfaction I have received from your visit. I see with my own eyes that the endeavors we have been making to encourage and lead you in the way of improving your situation have not been unsuccessful; it has been like grain sown in good ground, producing abundantly. You are becoming farmers, learning the use of the plough and the hoe, enclosing your grounds and employing that labor in their cultivation which you formerly employed in hunting and in war; and I see handsome specimens of cotton cloth raised, spun and wove by yourselves. You are also raising cattle and hogs for your food, and horses to assist your labors. Go on, my children, in the same way and be assured the further you advance in it the happier and more respectable you will be.

Our brethren, whom you have happened to meet here from the West and Northwest, have enabled you to compare your situation now with what it was formerly. They also make the comparison, and they see how far you are ahead of them, and seeing what you are they are encouraged to do as you have done. You will find your next want to be mills to grind your corn, which by relieving your women from the loss of time in beating it into meal, will enable them to spin and weave more. When a man has enclosed and improved his farm, builds a good house on it and raised plentiful stocks of animals, he will wish when he dies that these things shall go to his wife

and children, whom he loves more than he does his other relations, and for whom he will work with pleasure during his life. You will, therefore, find it necessary to establish laws for this. When a man has property, earned by his own labor, he will not like to see another come and take it from him because he happens to be stronger, or else to defend it by spilling blood. You will find it necessary then to appoint good men, as judges, to decide contests between man and man, according to reason and to the rules you shall establish. If you wish to be aided by our counsel and experience in these things we shall always be ready to assist you with our advice.

My children, it is unnecessary for me to advise you against spending all your time and labor in warring with and destroying your fellow-men, and wasting your own members. You already see the folly and iniquity of it. Your young men, however, are not yet sufficiently sensible of it. Some of them cross the Mississippi to go and destroy people who have never done them an injury. My children, this is wrong and must not be; if we permit them to cross the Mississippi to war with the Indians on the other side of that river, we must let those Indians cross the river to take revenge on you. I say again, this must not be. The Mississippi now belongs to us. It must not be a river of blood. It is now the water-path along which all our people of Natchez, St. Louis,

Indiana, Ohio, Tennessee, Kentucky and the western parts of Pennsylvania and Virginia are constantly passing with their property, to and from New Orleans. Young men going to war are not easily restrained. Finding our people on the river they will rob them, perhaps kill them. This would bring on a war between us and you. It is better to stop this in time by forbidding your young men to go across the river to make war. If they go to visit or to live with the Cherokees on the other side of the river we shall not object to that. That country is ours. We will permit them to live in it.

My children, this is what I wished to say to you. To go on in learning to cultivate the earth and to avoid war. If any of your neighbors injure you, our beloved men whom we place with you will endeavor to obtain justice for you and we will support them in it. If any of your bad people injure your neighbors, be ready to acknowledge it and to do them justice. It is more honorable to repair a wrong than to persist in it. Tell all your chiefs, your men, women and children, that I take them by the hand and hold it fast. That I am their father, wish their happiness and well-being, and am always ready to promote their good.

My children, I thank you for your visit and pray to the Great Spirit who made us all and planted us all in this land to live together like brothers that He will conduct you safely to your homes, and grant you to find your families and your friends in good health.

TO WILLIAM H. HARRISON.

WASHINGTON, January 16, 1806.

DEAR SIR,—Your several unanswered letters of June 18, August 29, November 12 and 20, prove me an unpunctual correspondent. It is not because I do less than I might do, but that I have more than I can do. I will now summarily reply to their several articles. And first I pray you to deliver to the legislature the inclosed letter in answer to the address they favored me with. Of the two persons chosen to supply the place of Mr. Hay in the legislative council I nominated Mr. Bond, which nomination has been, with others, three weeks before the Senate. So has that of Judge Griffin, for the Michigan territory. I am told it is doubtful whether the Senate will confirm the last. I have earnestly inculcated the necessity of raising the salaries of the territorial governors and judges and it will be attempted this session, but with what success is very doubtful.

The British have clearly no right to trade with the Indians in Louisiana. It is therefore decided to keep that trade to ourselves as the only means of governing those Indians peaceably. This will render it important to be particularly friendly to the Sacs, Foxes, Kickapoos, Sioux, and other Indians residing on the border between the British and us and by taking their pelts and furs at higher prices and selling them goods at lower prices than the trade will bear without loss, to let them see their own interest in an exclusive adhesion to us.

What we lose with them we must make up from other quarters, our principle being neither to gain nor lose on the whole Indian trade together.

The late stroke of Pottawottomies on the Osages must be strongly reprimanded and no exertion spared to recover and restore the prisoners and make satisfaction for the killed. The Indians on this side the Mississippi must understand that that river is now ours and it is not to be a river of blood. If we permit them on this side to cross it to war against the other side we must permit the other side to come over to this for revenge. The safety of our settlements will not admit of this and in the present case of Pottawottomies they should be made to understand that unless they make to the Osages every satisfaction in their power and satisfy us they will cease crossing the Mississippi to war on nations which never injured them, we may give a free passage and support to the Osages to come over and take such revenge as will glut them. But it is from the Secretary of War that you will receive what is to be considered as official, and as your guide in this business. Among the Mississippi Indians now here is one Pottawottomi chief. Nothing has yet been said to him on this subject, but some explanations will take place before he leaves us, which probably will not be till late in February.

Accept my friendly salutations and assurances of great esteem and respect.

TO THE REVEREND DOCTOR G. C. JENNER.

MONTICELLO, May 14, 1806.

SIR,—I have received a copy of the evidence at large respecting the discovery of the vaccine inoculation which you have been pleased to send me, and for which I return you my thanks. Having been among the early converts, in this part of the globe, to its efficiency, I took an early part in recommending it to my countrymen. I avail myself of this occasion of rendering you a portion of the tribute of gratitude due to you from the whole human family. Medicine has never before produced any single improvement of such utility. Harvey's discovery of the circulation of the blood was a beautiful addition to our knowledge of the animal economy, but on a review of the practice of medicine before and since that epoch, I do not see any great amelioration which has been derived from that discovery. You have erased from the calendar of human afflictions one of its greatest. Yours is the comfortable reflection that mankind can never forget that you have lived. Future nations will know by history only that the loathsome small-pox has existed and by you has been extirpated.

Accept my fervent wishes for your health and happiness and assurances of the greatest respect and consideration.

TO ALBERT GALLATIN.

WASHINGTON, June 21, 1806.

Judging by Price's survey of Ocracock, the only position for the custom house which seems to come into competition with the point B, recommended by Mr. Taylor, is that part of Beacon Island opposite to the point marked *a*. But, perhaps Wallace's channel may be the most used. The form you propose, No. 1, would include Beacon Island, and on that account would be preferable, as it would give us greater latitude hereafter should future representations prove *a* to be a more convenient point than B. I should prefer the mode of designation used in your form No. 2, only varying it so as to comprehend Beacon Island in some such way as the following:

"So much of Ocracock Inlet and of the shores adjacent as is contained between Shellcastle and Beacon Islands and Portsmouth point, including the whole of the said point which lies in the district of Ocracock and also the whole of the said islands and of the grounds adjacent to Shellcastle Island, whereon a beacon or lighthouse is erected, as is the property of the United States."

But this is barely suggested and left to yourself. Affectionate salutations.

TO PIERRE AUGUSTE ADET.

WASHINGTON, June 29, 1806.

SIR,—Your two letters of March 3 and 6 have been duly received, and with them the copy of your elementary lessons in chemistry for which I pray you to accept my thanks. My occupation not permitting me to read anything but the papers of the day, I reserve it among the treasures to be carried into that retirement to which I shall withdraw at the close of my present period. I hope that in the meantime nothing will happen to lessen that prosperity which results from our external peace and internal tranquillity. The great body of our citizens being engaged in the pursuit of agriculture in sparse settlement ensure to us the continuance of order and good government. Our sea-port towns indeed have the vices inseparable from crowded habitations of men. But they are but specks on the vast surface of our country, affecting very little the general character of the nation.

Dr. Deveze, who is the subject of your letter of March 3, had I believe great merit in the services he rendered in Philadelphia on the first visitation of yellow fever in '93. The courage with which he exposed himself to it, when its novelty frightened away the physicians and inhabitants of the place, marked a mind of superior benevolence. He was among the earliest, too, in noting the fact

that it is not infectious. Experience has since well established that opinion. Not but that there are still responsible physicians who maintain the contrary, supporting themselves by so extending the definition of yellow fever, as to comprehend fevers having strong features of distinction. Still it is unquestionable that that fever which has afflicted our cities since 1793 and is particularly distinguished by the name yellow fever, has never been communicated by going into the particular part of a town where it prevails, and within whose atmosphere only it can be taken. And further, it is certain that this particular fever which seizes natives as well as foreigners, has never extended further south in the United States than Alexandria. The fevers of Norfolk, Charleston and New Orleans, which have been gratuitously called yellow fever, have seized new comers only, not natives or long residents, and are truly classed with autumnal fevers.

With respect to Dr. Deveze's request of some acknowledgment for his services, your knowledge of our Constitution enables you to see that the General Government is restrained to the exercise of those powers only which are enumerated in the Constitution. That all others are reserved to the State governments and consequently the remuneration of discoveries or improvements in the arts and sciences, and services rendered to the public health, his application can of course

be received by the government of Pennsylvania only, to which State the service was rendered. The General Government cautiously refrains from intermeddling with the concerns of the separate States.

I hope Dr. Deveze will see in these considerations the obstacles which forbid the interference of our National Government in these cases, while in my personal sentiments and esteem I render him the justice he merits.

I pray you to accept, yourself, my salutations and assurances of great respect and esteem.

TO ANDREW JACKSON.

WASHINGTON, December 3, 1806.

SIR,—I have duly received your letter, proffering the services of a very respectable corps of volunteers, should the injuries offered our country render it necessary. Always a friend to peace and believing it to promote eminently the happiness and prosperity of mankind, I am ever unwilling that it should be disturbed as long as the rights and interests of the nations can be preserved. But whensoever hostile aggressions on these require a resort to war, we must meet our duty and convince the world that we are just friends and brave enemies. Whether our difficulties with Spain will issue in peace or war is still uncertain, and what provisional measures shall be taken for the latter alternative, is now

under consideration of the legislature. The offer of service which your patriotism has now made to your country is a pledge that it will not be withheld in whatever the national councils may authorize.

Accept my thanks on the public behalf for the readiness with which you have made this honorable tender, with respectful salutations and assurances of great consideration and esteem.

TO JOHN LANGDON.

WASHINGTON, December 22, 1806.

MY DEAR SIR,—Your letter of the 12th is this moment put into my hands, and as it reminds me of my default in not answering the former, I take up my pen to answer instanter.

Our prospects are great if we can preserve external and internal peace. With England I firmly expect a friendly arrangement. With Spain we shall possibly have blows; but they will hasten, instead of preventing, a peaceable settlement. The most instant pressure is now from among ourselves, our Catiline is at the head of an armed body (we know not its strength), and his object is to seize New Orleans, from thence attack Mexico, place himself on the throne of Montezuma, add Louisiana to his empire, and the Western States from the Alleghany if he can. I do not believe he will attain the crown; but neither am I certain

the halter will get its due. A few days will let us see whether the Western States suppress themselves this insurrectionary enterprise, or we shall be obliged to make a great national armament for it. In the end, I am satisfied it will exhibit to the world another proof that the people of the United States are qualified for self-government. Our friends, the federalists, chuckle at all this; but in justice I must add, we have found some faithful among those in the West.

Our session is proceeding with harmony. They have great questions before them; such in my opinion as look more to the tranquil happiness and prosperity of a nation than ever before presented to a deliberative body. God bless you and have you always in His holy keeping.

TO HENRY LEE.

WASHINGTON, February 1, 1807.

SIR,—Your letter of January 17 came to hand last night If I ever saw or heard of a Mr. Norris of Baltimore, I do not remember either his name or person. I never saw or heard of any list of names of the adherents of Burr; still less of one containing your name. I never have seen or heard your name coupled with Burr's but in a newspaper paragraph, mentioning that you were gone from Staunton to join him. Which, as it went through several papers, you have probably seen yourself,

and certainly I never named you to any one as having any connection with Burr, much less gave any one liberty to announce it for me. Accept my salutations.

P. S. I return Mr. Harrison's letter.

TO ANDREW JACKSON.

WASHINGTON, March 21, 1807.

SIR,—In my letter of December 3, answering yours which offered the service of a corps of volunteers, I informed you that the legislature had then under consideration in what way they should authorize the Executive to accept those patriotic tenders. They accordingly passed the act of which I now enclose you a copy.

Although the present state of things on the western side of the Mississippi does not threaten any immediate collision with our neighbors in that quarter, and it is our wish they should remain undisturbed until an amiable adjustment may take place, yet as this does not depend on ourselves alone, it is prudent to be prepared to meet any movements which may occur. The laws of a former session of Congress for keeping a body of 100,000 militia in readiness for service at a moment's warning, are still in force. But by the act now included the service of volunteers may be accepted which will, of course, render a resort to the former act unnecessary.

In consequence, therefore, of the patriotic zeal which prompted your former offer, I now solicit your best endeavors toward carrying this act into execution. The persons who shall engage will not be called from their homes until some aggression committed or intended shall render it necessary. When called into action, it will not be for a lounging but for an active and, perhaps, distant service. I know the effect of this consideration in kindling that ardor which prevails for the service, and I count on it for filling up the numbers requisite without delay. To yourself, I am sure, it must be as desirable as it is to me, to transfer this service from the great mass of the militia under your charge, to that portion of them to whose habits and enterprise active and distant service is most congenial.

With respect to the organization and officering those who shall be engaged within your State, the act itself will be your guide. And it is desirable we should be kept informed of the progress of the business. I must pray you to report the same, from time to time, to the Secretary of War, who will correspond with you on all the details arising out of it.

Accept my salutations and assurances of great esteem and respect.

TO JOEL BARLOW.

WASHINGTON, June 14, 1807.

DEAR SIR,—I return you Dr. Triplett's letter to Mr. O'Brien with thanks for the communication. Coxe remains at Tunis only till we can find some one of prudence and good sense equal to the station, of honesty sufficient to be trusted with the expenditure of moneys without account and willing to be located there. Do you know such a man? I do not. Davis was an unfortunate appointment. I knew it before he went away, but after it was too much fixed to alter. If he carries into execution the intention he expresses of visiting London and Paris, it will furnish us a ground for correcting our error.

Before this reaches you, you will probably have heard of the arrival of Wilkinson at Norfolk on the 10th with ten important witnesses.

When are we to see you here? I hope when we do it will be as a resident. Will not Mrs. Barlow and yourself meet your friends here on the birthday of our Constitution? Shall we not have from our first poet a national ode for that and all other festive days, to be to us what the Marseilles Hymn was to the French, God Save Great George to the English, and adapted to the exalted and already adopted tune of the miserable ditty, "Hail Columbia"?

Should Mrs. Barlow and yourself come on, I would propose to you for August and September

a tour through the upper country of Virginia, which you will find a very healthy and a very fine one, tacking about at Monticello, where we shall be happy to detain you as long as your time will permit. It is only one hundred and twenty miles from this, and good roads. I salute you with affection and respect.

TO GEORGE HAY.

WASHINGTON, October 11, 1807.

DEAR SIR,—As I understand by the newspapers that the examination of the witnesses in Burr's case and that of the other persons accused is closed, I must solicit as early a communication as possible of the proceedings and evidence. Congress being so near meeting, and a copy being to be made out, so that each House may have one, it is evident we shall have no time to spare. If your copy for us is not wholly ready, perhaps you could send it by piecemeal as it is ready, which would enable us to be forwarding it in the same way. I salute you with great esteem and respect.

TO F. A. DELACROIX.

WASHINGTON, December 21, 1807.

SIR,—Your letter on the subject of military service was received on the 2d instant. Our foreign relations are certainly in a very unsettled

state, but whether they will terminate in war cannot yet be foreseen. The decision of that question being given by our Constitution to the legislature, it would be premature in the Executive to accept offers of military service before the competent authority has decided on their employment. The readiness of your offer, however, still merits the acknowledgments which I now make for them, and when the proper moment shall arrive, it will be my duty to avail my country of the best talents which can be procured for its service. I return you the paper which was enclosed in your letter.

Your favor of September 29 was not received until two days ago. I have with pleasure sent to Mr. Mackay my subscription to the book you recommend. No period in human history merits more to have all its truths produced than that of the French Revolution. I am only sorry that the new lights which your materials are to throw upon it are to be passed through the medium of translation only. The best translation can render a sentiment but imperfectly, often falsely. A vast deal of human misery has already flowed from this revolution, accompanied by some good, but what will be its permanent effect on the happiness of mankind those who come after us will decide. I salute you with great respect.

TO GEORGE HAY.

WASHINGTON, February 16, 1808.

DEAR SIR,—I think it was Mr. Wythe's practice to assign in the body of his decrees the reasons on which they were founded. If this was done in the case of Henderson and Peyton, you will oblige me by obtaining a copy of the decree (to be charged by the clerk to Mr. Peyton) and enclosing it to me. Some property is offered of the value of which I can better judge when I see the reasons of the decree, and can estimate the probability of affirmance or reversal.

Burr, who gave you so much trouble, has become absolutely invisible. There are conjectures of his being in Philadelphia, but nobody can say they have seen him.

Ohio seems a second time to have done her duty to her sister States. Mr. Giles has brought forward a bill to amend our criminal law, but, however necessary, I have no idea that a bill containing a variety of modifications of the law can ever get through a House where there are a hundred lawyers. I salute you with great esteem and respect.

TO G. HYDE DE NEUVILLE.

WASHINGTON, February 17, 1808.

SIR,—On the 13th instant I had the pleasure of receiving your favor of December 22, covering one from Madame d'Houdetot, of whom I had not received information for several years. I am happy to learn that she is living and enjoying a retirement in comfort. The proofs of friendship I received from her in France were such as to make a lasting impression on my mind and to inspire me with sincere concern for her welfare. Besides the constant wish to render services to strangers of merit, the interest she feels in your situation is an additional title to my readiness to be useful to you. In answer to your enquiries whether you can acquire and hold lands in the United States without becoming a citizen, I have to observe that as far as I have learnt, it is a general policy with the several States not to permit this. I have made the most extensive enquiry I could on this occasion, whether any one of these States has varied from this policy, but I cannot find any one has or that there is any part of the Union where a person not being a citizen can hold lands, except in this District of Columbia. I am inclined also to believe that this cannot be done through the medium of any other person as a trustee, because I suppose the trust would be escheat to the public as the lands themselves would. But of this the

lawyers can give you information more to be relied on than mine. I tender you my salutations and assurances of respect.

TO MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

WASHINGTON, April 28, 1808.

MY DEAR SIR,—I wrote you last on the 14th of July, since which I have received your several favors of July 8, August 11, September 10, December 5, and January 11. This last has been a sincere affliction to me. My knowledge of the extraordinary worth of our deceased friend, her amiable and excellent character, her value to yourself, her family and friends, and the void it would make at the house of La Grange, sufficiently apprise me of the immensity of this loss. But on this subject I will say no more; for experience in the same school has taught me that time and silence are the only medicines.

I will now proceed to your affairs. I mentioned in a former letter that Mr. Gallatin had compromised the claims of the city of New Orleans by a line to be run 600 yards from the outer lines of the town. So that what was beyond that became open to your location and left it clear of dispute. I have not yet learned what location of the residue has been made by Mr. Duplantier. Through an indirect channel I know that on the 13th of November last he located 10,000 acres, and that on the

15th of March the surveyor had finished surveying 9,000 acres of them. Where they lie particularly I do not know, but as Mr. Duplantier had the first choice they must be good and well situated. The moment the surveys are brought here I will sign the grants, which in the meantime are as secure as if already signed. I am sorry to learn that your necessities are so pressing as to induce you to propose a sale of them at this time. If I am not deceived in my anticipations of the rise in value of property near New Orleans, they will double in value three times within ten or twelve years. That is to say, that twelve years hence they will be worth eight times what they now are. How desirable then, my dear friend, must it be for the future welfare of yourself and family that the necessity of selling could be postponed for that term. The payment of interest is a mere nothing in comparison of the rise in value. A dozen years hence the sale of one-eighth will pay as much as that of the whole now. And should it be insisted that the payment of interest be annually made, this may be done by an annual sale of a few lots adjacent to the city of New Orleans. I am not without hopes that in Europe, where the safe placing of funds in these times of uncertainty must be an object with many, that you may be able to effect this on the hypothecation of these lands which, from the moment of their being surveyed; become a safe and fixed subject of hypothecation.

I spoke with Colonel Monroe on this subject on his return and lately wrote to him. He answers me in these words: "I think I informed you or Mr. Madison that the Barings had agreed to wait the term mentioned in your letter (ten years) or some such term, for the reimbursement of the money with interest, which they had advanced to General Lafayette on being secured in it. Such was the fact, it having been communicated to me by Alexander Baring for your and Mr. Madison's information, just before I left London. It seems, therefore, most desirable to proceed on that idea and to give information of it to Lafayette. I will, however, be happy to write Mr. Baring, if you deem it necessary, after receiving this information."

Thus you see the practicability of procuring a postponement of this portion of your wants, and I should suppose the genius and knowledge of our friend Mr. Parker would readily find capitalists and effect negotiations for the further sum necessary for you on the hypothecation of funds so solid as these, and than which I do not think more solid can be found on earth.

I am the more encouraged to hope you may avoid a sale by information I have this moment received from Monsieur Mon-Tarbé, who is this far on his return from Charleston, and who tells me he is authorized by Mr. Hager of South Carolina to inform you that he has secured for you a debt from some General (whose name Monsieur Mon-

Tarbé does not recollect, but I presume the late General Greene's estate) of twenty or twenty-five thousand dollars, for which you have only to send "vos titres" (this was his expression) and the money would be paid instantly. With this windfall, with Mr. Baring's indulgence, and the talents and friendship of Mr. Parker, or some other of your friends, I cannot help hoping you may postpone the sale of your lands and avoid the cruel sacrifice that would now occasion.

My zeal for your interest has occasioned me, perhaps, to press this subject on you too much, but you know the sincerity of the motives and will excuse it. A short visit to this place and New Orleans, if you cannot make a long one, would enable you to judge for yourself better than all your friends can do for you.

I will not write news to you lest it should endanger passage of my letter. I will barely mention that Mr. Madison will most unquestionably be elected my successor, by a majority of three to one, and rather probably by an unanimous vote. The newspapers may deceive abroad, but all this is well understood here. Till the last autumn, I have every autumn written to Madame de Tessé and sent her a box of seeds. I saw with infinite mortification that they were either carried into England or arrived so late as to answer no purpose to her. The state of the ocean the last fall was, and continues to be, so desperate that it is vain to attempt

anything again till that be changed. By that time I shall be maker of my own time and can never employ it more in gratifying my own feelings than in doing what will be acceptable to her. Assure her of my continued friendship, be so good as to add my respects to Monsieur de Tessé and to accept yourself the assurance of my affectionate attachment and respect.

TO THOMAS PAINE.

WASHINGTON, July 17, 1808.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of the 8th received some days ago. Mr. Holmes did apply to me in the course of the late session for information regarding some application of yours, the particulars of which I do not now recollect. But I well remember it was on some matter which took place while I was not a member of Congress and, therefore, knew nothing of but what was on the records. I was absent from Congress from 1777 to 1803, being during that interval closely employed by my own State. I advised him to examine the files of the Department of State and have no doubt he obtained all the information they furnish.

Your ideas expressed in the latter part of your letter are undoubtedly correct. They were taken up the moment the law passed giving a power of suspending the embargo in whole or in part

on the repeal of the decrees or orders of council. As yet we have reached no fruit from our endeavors.

Proposing to absent myself from this place during the sickly season now approaching and much occupied with the preparations, I must here place my salutations and assurances of great esteem and respect.

TO ARCHIBALD STUART.

WASHINGTON, October 22, 1808.

DEAR SIR,—A Mr. William Jenkings, who lives four or five miles from the Natural Bridge, and whom I suppose to be a merchant, called on me two days ago to propose to purchase my lands at the bridge. I asked him some questions about the adjacent land in order to get his ideas of the value. He said the adjacent tract had been sold two or three times at about ten dollars and some of it as high as four pounds the acre. I enquired if the land on mine was as good. I think he said it was, but that it was all thin land, would not make a good farm, but that his object was to erect a public house there, as the curiosity of the bridge drew great numbers to see it. I told him the idea of selling it had never before presented itself to my mind, and he concluded to call on me at Monticello in March next.

You will do me the favor to make inquiry what the land should sell for according to prices in that

neighborhood, and without taking the bridge into consideration, which as a curiosity gives value to the stand. To me the money would be of more value and would be convenient on breaking up here. You have been so kind as to attend to the payment of the taxes and it is now several years since I have made any reimbursement, so that it must now amount to something sensible. Be so good as to let me know its amount and it shall be immediately remitted. Should the payment have escaped attention so long as to endanger the land, I would pray it to be immediately secured. When I come home I will find some means of relieving you from this trouble. As soon as you can give me information of the value I shall be happy to hear from you. I salute you with constant friendship and respect.

TO ROBERT FULTON.

MONTICELLO, April 16, 1810.

DEAR SIR,—I received yesterday, on my return from a journey, your letter of March 28th and have to thank you for the drawing of your self-moving belier hydraulique, which a first reading shows to be simple and ingenious, and I have no doubt will answer. It shall have my early attention. The object of this prompt reply to your letter, is the offer you so kindly made of lending me your

dynamometer. It will be the greatest favor you can do me.

The Agricultural Society of the Seine sent me one of Guillaume's famous ploughs, famous for taking but half the moving power of their best ploughs before used. They, at the same time, requested me to send them one of our best, with my mould board to it. I promised I would, as soon as I retired home and could see to its construction myself. In the meantime I wrote to a friend at Paris to send me a dynamometer, which he did. Unfortunately this, with some other valued articles of mine, were lost on its passage from Washington to Monticello. I have made the plough and am greatly deceived if it is not found to give less resistance than theirs. In fact I think it is the finest plough which has ever been constructed in America. But it is the actual experiment alone which can decide this, and I was with great reluctance about to send off the plough untried when I received your kind offer. I will pray you to send the instrument to Mr. Jefferson of Richmond by some careful passenger in the stage, who will see that it does not miscarry by the way; or by some vessel bound from New York direct to Richmond, which is the safest though slowest conveyance. I suppose there can never be a week that some vessel is not coming. I sincerely wish the torpedo may go the whole length you expect of putting down navies. I wish

it too much not to become an easy convert and to give it all my prayers and interest. Accept assurances of my great esteem and respect.

TO DR. WILLIAM EUSTIS.
(SECRETARY OF WAR)

MONTECILLO, MAY 30, 1810.

DEAR SIR,—In the action brought agaist me by E. Livingston on the subject of the batture, the counsel employed desire me, *without delay*, to furnish them with the grounds of defense, that they may know what pleas to put in. To do this a communication of the papers in the several public offices material to the case is very essential. You will be so kind as to have selected such of those deposited in your office as may offer either useful information, or evidence on the subject, on my assurance that they shall be faithfully and promptly returned, after noting from them what I may think important. Mr. Smith, the head clerk of your office, is so well acquainted with this subject. that I think he can readily make the selection with your permission. I must particularly ask a copy of General Dearborne's letter or order removing the aggressors by force. This was between the dates of 1807, Nov. 27, and Jan. 29, 1808. I should be glad that a list of the papers sent me be taken, that their return may be verified. Accept the assurances of my esteem and respect

TO W. B. GILES.

MONTICELLO, November 12, 1810.

DEAR SIR,—You have heard of the suit brought by E. Livingston against me on the subject of the batture. This has rendered it necessary for me to make a statement of the facts for the use of my counsel, and the justification which they offer being derived from certain systems of foreign law in force at New Orleans, which I have had more time to enquire into then they. I have been led to go into a full investigation of both the law and fact of the case. This I now enclose to you with the following view: I am apprehensive that Livingston's assiduities and intrigue may induce Congress to some vote referring his claim to judges or commissioners. The countenance of such a vote would impress a jury sensitively and unfavorably to me. I wish the matter to rest as it does till the trial, and Congress may leave it so with the more propriety, inasmuch as Livingston himself has transferred it from before them to another tribunal.

I have thought I might rely on your justice as well as your friendship to allude to this case in the Senate so far as to prevent his obtaining there any vote injurious to a fair trial; and to satisfy your conscience that this will do him no injustice, I ask your perusal of the enclosed. I am sensible it is of a revolting length, but the variety and novelty of the points it brings forward will not

be uninteresting to you as a lawyer. When you shall have read it, be so good as to send it by post to Mr. Eppes for which purpose I enclose a franked cover. I have requested of him to bestow in the House of Representatives the same attention I ask of you in the Senate, and from both I request that no communication of the topics of my defense may be made to anybody, unless indeed, any attempts in Congress might render it necessary to use them. You are sensible what advantage a knowledge of them would give my adversary. Were this case before an impartial court it would never give me a moment's concern, but Livingston would never have brought it in such a court The deep-seated enmity of one judge and utter nullity of the other, with the precedent of Burr's case, lessen the confidence which the justice of my case would otherwise give me. Should the Federalists, from Livingston's example, undertake to harass and run me down with prosecutions before Federal judges, I see neither rest nor safety before me. Wishing you the pleasure of a smooth session, I salute you with all affection.

TO JAMES MADISON.

MONTICELLO, December 8, 1810.

DEAR SIR,—I found among my papers the enclosed survey of Lafayette's lands adjacent to New Orleans. Whether it be the legal survey or

not I do not know. If it is it gives a prospect of something considerable after the six hundred yards laid off round the ramparts. I enclose it to you as it may possibly be of use. With me it can be of none.

I enclose you also a piece in manuscript from Dupont on the subject of our system of finance when the progress of manufactures shall have dried up the present source of our revenue. He is, as you know, a rigorous economist, and although the system be not new yet he always gives something new, and places his subject in strong lights. The application of the system to our situation also is new. On the whole it is well worth your reading, however oppressed with reading. When done with it I will thank you to hand it to Mr. Gallatin, with a request to return it to me when he shall have read it.

I have had a visit from Mr. Warden. A failure in the stage detained him here ten days. I suppose you had hardly as good an opportunity of becoming acquainted with him. He is a perfectly good-humored, inoffensive man, a man of science, and, I observe, a great favorite of those in Paris, and much more a man of business than Armstrong had represented him. His memoirs and proceedings in the cases of vessels seized show this. I observed he had a great longing for his late office in Paris. I explained to him distinctly the impossibility of his succeeding in a competition before

the Senate with such a man as Russell, a native, and of high standing. That failing I endeavored to find out what other views and prospects he might have. I find that he is poor, and looks ultimately to the practice of physic for an independent livelihood; that he wishes to find some means of living while he should be pursuing that study. He spoke of a secretaryship in one of the territories as desirable in that view and I believe he would suit that office. However any appointment [would do] which would give him present subsistence. The consulships which rely on mercantile business he does not much relish, having no turn to shillings and pence. Having left Paris very hastily he would be glad to go back as the bearer of public despatches to settle his affairs there, if there should be occasion for a messenger. I collected these things from him indirectly, believing you would wish to know his views. He is an interesting man, perfectly modest and good, and of a delicate mind, his principal seems to have thrown him first on the hands of the Executive and then off of his own.

We have not yet received your message from which we expect to learn our situation as well with our neighbors as beyond the Atlantic. Wishing you an easy and prosperous campaign for the winter, I renew the assurances of my constant affection and respect.

TO JAMES MONROE.

MONTICELLO, January 8, 1811.

DEAR SIR,—I received your friendly letter of December 24th on my return from Bedford, at which place I was at its date. It conveyed me the first notice of the attempt to draw me into the newspapers on the subject of the propositions which had been passed between the agents of the Rivanna company and myself for their accommodation in passing the navigation through my lands. I immediately inquired into it, and found it was John Nicholas, who, having been permitted by the agents (called directors) to read the papers, had written long animadversions which he wished to get with the correspondence into the newspapers.

Although there is nothing in the correspondence which I would wish to conceal yet I am now at that time of life when quiet is the *summum bonum*, and I do not see that the public could be either amused or benefited by having me dragged into the papers and harrowed by malignant discussions on every private bargain which, in the ordinary course of things, we are all obliged to be engaged in. I am very thankful, therefore, to Mr. Ritchie for having rescued me from being disturbed by this miserable scribbler.

I enclose you the correspondence with a request that you will be so good as to peruse it. The sum of what has passed is this: Your gentlemen

directors, observing that my mill dam and canal present a dead sheet of water from the entrance of the river into the mountain, at the Secretary's ford, to its exit at my mill, desire the use of my dam to keep the back water at its present navigable state. Use it. I shall maintain it for my own purposes. But we wish to raise it two feet. Then you must maintain the dam yourselves, because, being raised to five feet, it will be carried away ten times for once if it remains at three feet. Then we will not raise it; but we wish the use of your canal. You are welcome to it. But we wish to widen it for batteaux. You are free to widen it, but as admitting a greater volume of water will certainly destroy the bank in some places you must maintain the bank. Agreed, but we shall want a site for our lock at the lower end. I give it to you. T mber, earth, stone to build it. I give it to you, all common timber. Fine timber trees must be paid for. Agreed, we want a site and timber for our toll house. I give them to you. But while we are widening the canal we must stop your mills perhaps for a month. You may do it and I will charge you nothing for the rent of my manufacturing mills for a month, nor the suspension of my [illegible] mill, the two objects amounting to about two hundred dollars; if, after this, your works, or the using your locks, would stop my mills you must pay for the time. We agree to it. And I thought the matter settled;

but I have heard that they are not satisfied nor decided. Observe that this is not a general but merely a local object. It is only to carry the navigation from Milton to Moon's ford, in other words to Charlottesville, a question between the two towns. The people up the river are left to open their own navigation. Nor do I believe the navigation will be used when done, because a wagon once at Charlottesville will go on to the Shadwell mills for less than even the toll of a barrel of flour, which is 9 d. besides the price of the watermen.

I state all these things to you and have asked you to peruse the correspondence, because it is well you should possess the whole subject, as perhaps it may go to the legislature. Indeed the directors acknowledge that the former act had done wrong in authorizing the toll to be taken at Milton instead of the falls next above the Shadwell mills, from whence there is at present a perfectly safe navigation. For Mr. Randolph and myself, at our own expense (of about three hundred dollars) have opened a sluice through the Milton falls which we shall still further perfect. I am told there is a law, passed some years back, declaring there shall be no future grants of the beds of rivers or creeks and annulling all the past. The former is within the power of the legislature, the latter is not. They can neither pass a law that my head shall be stricken from my body without trial, nor my freehold taken

from me without indemnification, and when not necessary for a public use. In this case the public can use the bed of the river without taking the property of it from me. By the common law, which was the law here till this act, the king cannot grant away tidewaters, they are reserved for the use of the nation. But *all other waters* were ever grantable, here as well as in England. And how is a line to be drawn between rivers and creeks, and other brooks and branches? I think the judges would determine the annulling former grants as merely void. It is material in my case only as showing, when the Shadwell mill was built fifty years ago, no trespass was committed on the bed of the river which was private property, and that no wrong having been committed, it does not subject the proprietor to any *ex post facto* burden, as the building of a lock, etc. In the case of Magruder, who did not own the bed of the river and who got leave to build a dam after the public had been forty years in the exercise of their right of navigation along the river, Captain Meriwether and the other commissioners for improving the navigation, gave him five hundred dollars to build and maintain a lock. This was more, perhaps, than he had a right to, and is mentioned only to show the difference of measure meted to him and to me, if it should be proposed to force me to build and maintain a lock.

All this, however, is submitted to your con-

sideration. If the matter is carried to the legislature, do what you think is right and it will be perfectly satisfactory to me. Ever yours affectionately.

TO REVEREND JAMES MADISON.

MONTICELLO. December 29, 1811.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of Nov. 19th arrived here just as I had set out for Bedford, from whence I returned a few days ago and found your letter here. I thank you for Mr. Lambert's calculations on my observation of the late eclipse of the sun. I have been for some time rubbing up my mathematics from the rust contracted by fifty years' pursuits of a different kind. And thanks to the good foundation laid at college by my old master and friend Small, I am doing it with a delight and success beyond my expectation. I had observed the eclipse of September 17th with a view to calculate from it myself, the longitude of Monticello; but other occupations had prevented it before my journey. The elaborate paper of Mr. Lambert shows me it would have been a more difficult undertaking than I had foreseen, and that probably I should have foundered in it. I have no telescope equal to the observation of the eclipses of Jupiter's satellites, but as soon as I can fit up a room to fix my instruments in, I propose to amuse myself with further essays of multiplied repetitions and

less laborious calculations. I have a fine theodolite and equatorial both by Ramsden, a Hadley's circle of Borda, a fine meridian and horizon as you know. Once ascertaining the dip of my horizon, I can use the circle as at sea, without an artificial horizon.

Do you think of ever giving us a second edition of your map? If you do, I may be able to furnish you with some latitudes. I have a pocket sextant of miraculous accuracy, considering its microscopic graduation. With this I have ascertained the latitude of Poplar Forest, (say New London) by multiplied observations, and lately that of Willis mountains by observations of my own, repeated by my grandson, whom I am carrying on in his different studies. Any latitudes within the circuit of these three places I could take for you myself, to which my grandson, whose motions will be on a larger scale, would be able to add others. My unremitting occupations while you were engaged in the first publication, put it out of my power to furnish you with some local draughts which might have aided you. To wit: Some very accurate surveys of James rives from Cartersville about ten miles upwards, some of the river in this neighborhood, some county lines, the country between New Loudon and Lynchburg, etc.

Accept my friendly salutations and assurances of great and continued esteem and respect.

TO ANDREW ELLICOTT.

MONTICELLO, June 24, 1812.

DEAR SIR,—I have duly received your favor of the 3d and thank you in advance for that of a copy of your observations, when they will be published. There always existed a doubt whether the source of the Savannah was not north of the 35th degree, which your labors have now removed. A great deal is yet wanting to ascertain the true geography of our country; more indeed as to its longitudes than latitudes. Towards this we have done too little for ourselves and depended too long on the ancient and inaccurate observations of other nations. You are wiping off this reproach, and will, I hope, be long continued in that work. All this will be for a future race when the superlunary geography will have become the object of my contemplations. Yet I do not wish it the less. On the same principle on which I am still planting trees, to yield their shade and ornament half a century hence.

With my best wishes for the success of your labors, accept the assurances of my great esteem and respect.

TO WILLIAM BARTON.

MONTICELLO, October 2, 1812.

Thomas Jefferson presents his compliments to Mr. Barton and returns him the paper he was so kind as to inclose him, and to which he has subscribed with great pleasure. In this he has equally gratified his affectionate reverence for the character of Dr. Rittenhouse and his friendship and best wishes toward his much-esteemed connections; and he is satisfied that the life of such a man must offer a model and useful lesson to mankind in general. He salutes Mr. Barton with friendship and respect.

TO ALRICHS AND DIXON.

MONTICELLO, January 14, 1813.

Your favor of Dec. 2 arrived here when I was on a journey which occasioned me an absence of between five and six weeks. I found it on my return here, and learning at the same time that the carding machine was on its way up the river I waited till I could acknowledge the receipt of both together. The machine arrived safely, and has now been at work some days. The person who directs my factory I found to be not so well acquainted with it as I supposed. He could not make it produce a perfect roll until he made some alteration (probably not for the better) which

adapted it to his own ideas. It produced at first a roll partly flat; it now produces it perfect. The force required to turn it is almost nothing, but the velocity with which it must be turned is fatiguing. I am putting a six-inch whirl in place of the handle of the great cylinder, to be driven by a two-foot wheel and band so that the hand will make one revolution where it now makes four. This I expect will be a less fatiguing composition of force and velocity than the present. The addition will be attached by two screws only, so that if it does not answer, it will be taken off and leave the machine exactly as it now is. I will immediately desire Messrs. Gibson and Jefferson of Richmond to remit you the $97, amount of your bill.

Your favor of Jan. 1st is just now received, there being near me a wool-carding machine going by water renders the question as to hand-carding machines for that article less important. Accept my thanks for your attention to this little commission of mine and the assurances of my esteem and respect.

TO ROBERT FULTON.

MONTICELLO, March 8, 1813.

DEAR SIR,—It has been some time since I have tried the experiments for which you were so kind as to lend me your dynamometer and the reconveyance by sea and under the care of some passenger.

This to New York never happens from our quarter, to Philadelphia once or twice a year only, if I knew with whom to lodge it there for you. To Washington I could more frequently send it. I must, therefore, ask your instructions on this subject.

A Mr. Abraham Howard Quincy, number 108 Chatham street, New York, informs me he has made an improvement in fireplaces, such as that with one-tenth of the fuel ordinarily laid on a fire and that kept up but one hour in five, maintains summer temperature in the room, and he has requested me to ask some friend in whom I have confidence to call on him and receive his demonstrations of it. I have no acquaintance there whose turn is mechanical, of whom I could ask this; but it occurs to me that you may possibly be there occasionally, and that your affection to improvements in the arts might induce you to take the trouble to examine this one, my confidence in your judgment as to the reality of the improvement would settle my opinion. I would therefore ask you to give a leisure moment to this examination.

I rejoice at your success in your steamboats and have no doubt they will be the source of great wealth to yourself and permanent blessing to your country. I hope your torpedoes will equally triumph over doubting friends and presumptuous enemies. I sincerely condole with you on the

death of our much-to-be-lamented friend Barlow. The slender thread by which Mrs. Barlow's life hung will probably be broken by this calamity, and I consider the loss as irreparable to our country, when I look for the man capable of writing its history. In this view I lamented his going to Europe at all. Accept the assurance of my affectionate esteem and respect.

TO ELBRIDGE GERRY.

MONTICELLO, June 19, 1813.

DEAR SIR,—Yours of the 11th instant is just received, and I repeat the sincere pleasure it has given me to see you once more come forward on the stage of the nation.[1] I have never thought the post you now occupy the most agreeable one the nation can give, and very far preferable to that which its highest favor confers. And I have hoped that within three days' journey of one another, it would afford some occasion of interview. Not indeed at Washington, for I am too old and too much engaged to propose such a journey of mere indulgence to my moral feelings at the expense of my physical ones, but the chance I look to was that of some short and occasional adjournment of Congress, during the interval of which, at a loss how otherwise to fill it, you might think a tour through some part of this State not merely super-

[1] Gerry had been elected Vice-President of the United States.

vacaneous. Were this to happen, I had hoped that an acquaintance of half a century, and a fellow laborer in good works might be an object in the tour. In no part of it could you be received with more pleasure or retained with greater cordiality. Let me then believe this possible, and in the meantime assure you of the unceasing sentiments of friendship and respect of yours most affectionately and respectfully.

TO JAMES MADISON.

MONTICELLO, July 13, 1813.

DEAR SIR,—I was so unlucky as to write you a long letter of business when, as I learned soon afterwards, you were too ill to be troubled with any matter of business. My comfort has been in the confidence that care would of course be taken not to disturb you with letters. My hope in writing the present is of a pleasanter kind, the flattering one that you are entirely recovered. If the prayers of millions have been of avail, they have been poured forth with the deepest anxiety. The enclosed letter from Mr. Fulton will inform you why a similar one did not go to you direct, and that this is forwarded by express desire. Mr. Fulton's ingenuity is inexhaustable and his disinterested devotion of it to his country very laudable. If his present device depended on me, I should try it on the judgment of an officer so well skilled as Decatur.

It is one of those experiments which neither the personal interest nor the faculties of a private individual can ever bring into use, while it is highly interesting to the nation. Intersected as we are by many and deep waters, and unable to meet the enemy on them with an equal force, our only hope is in the discovery of the means which ingenuity may devise whereby the weak may defend themselves against the strong. This is done at land by fortifications, and not being against any law of nature, we may hope that something equivalent may be discovered for the water.

You know the present situation of our friend Strode, entirely penniless. How he comes to be left to subsist himself by his labors in subordinate employments, while his son is at his ease, I am not informed. Nor whether they have had any differences. Yet the fact is that he is in indigence, and anxious to get his living by any services he can render. You know his qualifications. The public iron works, the armory, the army or some of the sedentary offices at Washington may perhaps offer some employment analogous to his talents. His wish is to earn a livelihood and although in his letter to me he does not propose to solicit anything. yet the expressions of his situation show that decent employment could not fail to be very acceptable.

We are at the close of the poorest harvest I have ever seen. I shall not carry into my barn

more than one-third of an ordinary crop. But one rain to wet the ground since April. A remarkable drying wind with great heat the first days of the harvest, dried up the skin of the wheat so that it feli before the scythe instead of being cut. I have seen harvests lost by wet, but never before saw one lost by dry weather. I have suffered more by the drought than my neighbors. Most of them will make a half a crop, some two-thirds. Much of the evil had been prepared by the winter and the fly. It is not too late yet for the corn to recover should there come rains shortly. It never was seen so low before at this date. Our gardens are totally burnt up and the river so low that you can almost jump over it in some places.

Wishing you a speedy and perfect restoration of your health, I pray you to accept the assurance of my constant and affectionate esteem and respect.

TO ROBERT FULTON.

MONTICELLO, July 21, 1813,

DEAR SIR,—Immediately on the receipt of your favor of July 8th I forwarded it to the President, and had no hesitation in expressing my own wish that it should be tried. In fact as we cannot meet the British with an equality of physical force, we must supply it by other devices, in which I know nobody equal to yourself and so likely to point out to us a mode of salvation.

Accordingly I hope this honor is reserved for you, and that either by subaqueous guns, torpedoes, or diving boats you will accomplish it by the aid of government. The New York Evening Post has given us a quiz on this subject, hoping, I presume, to draw a flimsy veil of jest over his habitual lies, and wishing us to suppose all those were but jests. I confess I have more hopes of the mode of destruction by the submarine boat than any other. No law of nature opposes it, and in that case nothing is to be despaired of by human invention, nor particularly by yours.

Accept the just tribute of an American citizen, and of a friend in the assurances of my great esteem and respect.

TO ABIGAIL ADAMS
(MRS. JOHN ADAMS).

MONTICELLO, August 22, 1813.

DEAR MADAM,—A kind note at the foot of Mr. Adams' letter of July 15 reminds me of the duty of saluting you with friendship and respect, a duty long suspended by the unremitting labors of public engagement and which ought to have been sooner revived, since I am the proprietor of my own time. And yet so it is, that in no course of life have I been ever more closely pressed by business than in the present. Much of this proceeds from my own affairs, much from the calls of others;

leaving little time for indulgence in my greatest of all amusements, reading. Dr. Franklin used to say that when he was young and had time to read he had not books; and now when he has become old and had books, he had no time. Perhaps it is that when habit has strengthened our sense of duties, they leave us no time for other things; but when young we neglect them and this gives us time for anything.

However, I will now take time to ask you how you do, how you have done? and to express the interest I take in whatever affects your happiness. I have been concerned to learn that at one time you suffered much and long from rheumatism, and I can sympathize with you the more feelingly as I have had more of it myself latterly than at any former period; and can form a truer idea of what it is in its higher degrees. Excepting for this I have enjoyed general health; for I do not consider as a want of health the gradual decline and increasing debility which is the natural diathesis of age; this last comes on me fast. I am not able to walk much, though I still ride without fatigue and take long and frequent journeys to a distant possession.

I have compared notes with Mr. Adams on the score of progeny and find I am ahead of him and think I am in a fair way to keep so. I have ten and one-half grandchildren, and two and three-fourths great-grandchildren, and these fractions will ere long become units.

I was glad to learn from Mr. Adams that you have a grandson far enough advanced in age and acquirements to be reading Greek. These young scions give us comfortable cares, when we cease to care about ourselves. Under all circumstances of health or sickness, of blessing or affliction, I tender you assurances of my sincere affection and respect; and my prayers that the hand of time and of providence may press lightly on you till your own wishes shall withdraw you from all mortal feeling.

TO DUPONT DE NEMOURS.

MONTICELLO, November 29, 1813.

MY VERY DEAR AND ESTIMABLE FRIEND,—In answering the several very kind letters I have received from you, I owe to yourself and to the most able and estimable author of the Commentaries on Montesquieu to begin by assuring you that I am not the author of that work, and of my own consciousness that it is far beyond my qualifications. In truth I consider it as a most profound and logical work which has been presented to the present generation. On the subject of government particularly there is a purity which renders it precious to our country particularly, where I trust it will become the elementary work for the youth of our academies and colleges. The paradoxes of Montesquieu have been too long uncorrected. I will

not fail to send you a copy of the work if possible to get it through the perils of the sea.

I am next to return you thanks for the copy of the works of Turgot now completed by the receipt of the last volume. In him we know not which most to admire, the comprehensiveness of his mind or the benevolence and purity of his heart. In his Distribution of Riches and other general works, and in the great principles developed in his smaller work we admire the gigantic stature of his mind, but when we see that mind thwarted, harassed, maligned and forced to exert all its powers in the details of provincial administration we regret to see a Hercules laying his shoulder to the wheel of an ox-cart. The sound principles which he establishes in his particular as well as general works, are a valuable legacy to ill-governed man, and will spread from their provincial limits to the great circle of mankind.

I am indebted to you also for your letter by Mr. Correa, and the benefit it procured me of his acquaintance. He was so kind as to pay me a visit at Monticello, which enabled me to see for myself that he was still beyond all the eulogies with which yourself and other friends had preconized him. Learned beyond any one I had before met with, good, modest and of the simplest manners, the idea of losing him again filled me with regret, and how much did I lament that we could not place him at the head of that great insti-

tution which I have so long nourished the hope of seeing established in my country, and towards which you had so kindly contributed your luminous views. But, my friend, that institution is still in embryo as you left it, and from the complexion of our popular legislature and the narrow and niggardly views of ignorance courting the suffrage of ignorance to obtain a seat in it, I see little prospect of such an establishment until the national government shall be authorized to take it up and form it on the comprehensive basis of all the useful sciences.

The inauspicious commencement of our war has damped at first the hopes of fulfilling your injunctions to add the Floridas and Canada to our confederacy. The former indeed might have been added but for our steady adherence to the sound principles of national integrity which forbade us to take what was a neighbor's merely because it suited us and especially from a neighbor under circumstances of peculiar affliction. But seeing now that his afflictions do not prevent him from making those provinces a focus of hostile and savage combinations of the massacre of our women and children by the tomahawk and scalping knife of the Indian, these scruples must yield to the necessities of self-defence. And I trust that the ensuing session of Congress will authorize the incorporation of it with ourselves. Their inhabitants universally wish it, and they are in truth

the only legitimate proprietors of the soil and government.

Canada might have been ours in the preceding year but for the treachery of our general, who unfortunately commanded on its border. There could have been no serious resistance to the progress of the force he commanded in its march through Upper Canada, but he sold and delivered his army, fortified and furnished as it was, to an enemy one-fourth his numbers. This was followed by a series of losses flowing from the same source of unqualified commanders; carelessness, cowardice, foolhardiness and sheer imbecility lost us four other successive bodies of men, who, under faithful and capable leaders, would have saved us from the affliction and the English from the crime of the thousands of men, women and children murdered and scalped by the savages under her procurement and direction of British officers, some on capitulation, some in the field and some in their houses and beds. The determined bravery of our men, whether regulars or militia, evidenced in every circumstance when the treachery or imbecility of their commanders permitted, still kept up our confidence and sounder and abler men now placed at their head have given us possession of the whole of Upper Canada and the lakes. At the moment I am writing I am in hourly expectation of learning that General Wilkinson, who, about the 10th instant, was descending upon Montreal has taken possession of it, the

force of the enemy there being not such as to give us much apprehension. Between that place and Quebec there is nothing to stop us but the advance of the season.

The achievements of our little navy have claimed and obtained the admiration of all, in spite of the endeavors of the English by lying misrepresentations of the force of their vessels on both sides to conceal the truth, the loss indeed of one-half a dozen frigates and sloops of war is no sensible diminution of numbers to them, but the loss of the general opinion that they were invincible at sea, the lesson taught to the world that they can be beaten by an equal force, has by its moral effect lost them half their physical force. I consider ourselves as now possessed of everything from Florida point to the walls of Quebec. This last place is not worth the blood it would cost. It may be considered as impregnable to an enemy nōt possessing the water. I hope, therefore, we shall not attempt it, but leave it to be voluntarily evacuated by its inhabitants, cut off from all sources of subsistence by the loss of the upper country. I will ask you no questions, my friend, about your return to the United States at your time of life; it is scarcely perhaps advisable. An exchange of the society, the urbanity and the real comforts to which you have been formed by the habits of a long life would be a great and real sacrifice. Whether, therefore, I shall ever see you again or not,

let me live in your esteem as you ever will in mine, most affectionately and devotedly.

P. S. Monticello, Dec. 14. We have been disappointed in the result of the expedition against Montreal. The second in command, who had been detached ashore with a large portion of the army, failing to join the main body according to orders at the entrance of the Lake St. Francis, the enterprise was of necessity abandoned at that point, and the inclemency of the winter being already set in, the army was forced to go into winter quarters near that place. Since the date of my letter I have received yours of September 18 and a printed copy of your plan of national education of which I possessed the MS. If I can get this translated and printed, it will contribute to advance the public mind to undertake the institution; the persuading those of the benefit of science who possess none is a slow operation.

TO THADDEUS KOSCIUSKO.

MONTICELLO, November 30, 1813.

MY DEAR FRIEND AND GENERAL,—I have to acknowledge the receipt of yours of Dec. 1, '12, and its duplicate of May 30, '13, and am pleased that our arrangement with Mr. Morton proves satisfactory. I believed it would be so, and that a substantial and friendly house there might some-

times be a convenience, when, from the dangers of the sea, difficulty of finding good bills, or other casualities, Mr. Barnes' remittances might incur unavoidable delay. He is at this time making arrangements with Mr. Williams, the correspondent of Mr. Morton, for the usual remittance, having for some time past been unable to get a good bill.

You have heard without doubt of the inauspicious commencement of our war by land. Our old officers of high command were all withdrawn by death or age. Scott closed the list of the dead a few weeks ago, and happy for us would it have been could we have followed your advice in appointing new generals; and could we have been directed in our choice to those only who were good. But this is a lottery in which are few prizes and our first draught fell among the blanks. The first called into action delivered his army and fort up to a quarter of his own numbers of the English. He might have taken possession of all Upper Canada almost without resistance. This was followed by cases of surprise, of cowardice, of foolhardiness and of sheer imbecility, by which bodies of men were successively lost as fast as they could be raised; and thus the first year of the war was lost. General Wilkinson, who you knew in the late war, has at length been called from the Southern Department; General Hampton also; and they are doing what their predecessors ought to have done last year. We have taken all the posts and

country on Lakes Erie and Ontario; and General Wilkinson, on the 10th instant, was about entering the Lake St. Francis in his descent to Montreal, and would, in three or four days, reach Montreal, where the British force is such as not to give uneasiness for the result. I trust he is now in possession of it, and there being neither a post nor a man between that and Quebec, we may consider ourselves as commanding the whole country to the walls of that city. The season, however, will probably oblige us to make Montreal our winter quarters.

Kingston, at the east end of Lake Ontario, has been left unmolested, because being of some strength and well garrisoned, it would have required a siege and the advance of the season would have disappointed us as to all below; insulated as it is from succors and subsistence it must capitulate at our leisure. This, my friend, is the present state of things by land; and as I know not yet how or when this letter is to go, I may by a P. S., be able to add what shall have actually taken place at Montreal. It is a duty, however, to add that in every instance our men, militia as well as regulars, have acted with an intrepidity which would have honored veteran legions, and have proved that, had their officers understood their duty as well as those of our little navy, they would have shown themselves equally superior to our enemy who had dared to despise us.

On the ocean we have taught a lesson of value to all mankind, that they can be beaten there with equal force. We have corrected the idea of their invincibility, which by its moral effect annihilates half their physical force. I do not believe the naval history of the world has furnished a more splendid achievement of skill and bravery than that of Perry on Lake Erie. They threaten now to hang our prisoners reclaimed by them, although naturalized with us, and if we retaliate, to burn our cities. We shall certainly retaliate, and if they burn New York, Norfolk, Charleston, we must burn London, Portsmouth, Plymouth, not with our ships but by our money; not with our own hands, but by those of their own incendiaries. They have in their streets thousands of famished wretches, who, for a loaf of bread to keep off death one day longer and more eagerly for a million of dollars, will spread to them the flames which they shall kindle in New York. It is not for those who live in glass houses to set the example of throwing stones, what is atrocious as an example becomes a duty to repress by retaliation.

If we have taken, as I expect, the residue of their troops above Quebec, we have as many of their troops taken by honorable fighting as they have of ours purchased or surprised. I have less fear now for our war than for the peace which is to conclude it. Your idea that our line of future demarcation should be from some point in Lake

Champlain is a good one, because that would shut up all their scalp markets, but that of their entire removal from the continent is a better one. While they hold a single spot in it it will be a station from which they will send forth their Henrys upon us to debauch traitors, nourish conspiracies, smuggle in their manufactures and defeat our commercial laws. Unfortunately our peace commissioners left us while our affairs were still under the depression of Hull's treason and its consequences, and they would as soon learn their revival in the moon as in St. Petersburg. The English newspapers will still fill their ears, as those of all Europe, with lies and induce them to offer terms of peace under these erroneous impressions; and a peace which does not leave us the Canadas will be but a truce. As for the Floridas they are giving themselves to us. I hope, therefore, no peace will be made which does not yield us this indemnification for the thousand of ships they took during peace, the thousands of our citizens impressed, their machinations for dissevering our Union, the insults they have heaped upon us, the inhuman war they have waged with the tomahawk and scalping knife of the savage, the suffocation of our prisoners in pestiferous jails and prison ships, and the other atrocities against national and individual morality which have degraded them from the rank of civilized nations.

The longer the peace is delayed, the more firm

will became the establishment of our manufactures. The growth and extent of these can be conceived by none who does not see them. Of coarse and middling fabrics we never again shall import. The manufacture of the fine cottons is carried also to great extent and perfection. A million of cotton spindles nearly being, I think, now employed in the United States. This single advancement in economy, begun by our embargo law, continued by that of non-importation, and confirmed by the present total cessation of commercial intercourse, was worth alone all the war will cost us.

I have thus, my dear friend, given you the present state of things with us, which I had done with the more minuteness because I know that no native among us takes a livelier interest in them than you do. The tree which you had so zealously assisted in planting you cannot but delight in seeing watered and flourishing. Happy for us would it have been if a valor, fidelity and skill like yours had directed those early efforts which were so unfortunately confided to unworthy hands. We should have been a twelve month ago where we now are, and now where we shall be a twelve month hence. However from one man we can have but one life, and you gave us the most valuable and active part of yours, and we are now enjoying and improving its effects. Every sound American, every sincere votary of freedom, loves and honors you, and it was its enemies only and

the votaries of England who saw with cold indifference and even secret displeasure your short-lived return to us. They love none who do not love kings, and kings of England above all others. God bless you under every circumstance, whether still reserved for the good of your native country or destined to leave us in the fulness of time with the consciousness of successful efforts for the establishment of freedom in one country and of all which man could have done for its success in another. The lively sense I entertain of all you have done and deserved from both countries, can be extinguished only with the lamp of life, during which I shall ever be, affectionately and devotedly, yours.

P. S. Monticello, Dec. 14. We have been disappointed in the result of the expedition against Montreal, and again by the fault of a general who refused with his large detachment ashore to meet the main body, according to orders, at the entrance of Lake St. Francis. The expedition was of necessity suspended at that point and the army obliged by the severity of the season to go into winter quarters.

TO JAMES MONROE

MONTICELLO, January 27, 1814.

DEAR SIR,—I now return you the letter of Mr. Carter, which was enclosed in yours of November

30, which was six weeks on its passage to me. The reference to myself which you are both so kind as to propose, I must beg to decline. I could not trust myself with such a decision. For, although I should certainly endeavor to see nothing but the facts of the case, yet even as to these my having been the sole agent through the whole of this business for one of the parties only, and the particular interest which it was thus my duty to feel and espouse, may but too possibly have left impressions unperceived by myself which might prevent my seeing the subject in the original and unbiased view with which an umpire ought to enter into it. I have, therefore, requested Mr. Carter to attend at any time convenient to you and himself, between this and the first of April, until which time I shall be constantly at home. A letter from him, however, of December 2d informed me that you have agreed between you that if your claim proves correct he is to pay you what he got for the land without interest. This amounts to an agreement that the line will stand as marked for Mr. Short, and that whatever it shall take from you shall be paid by him to you. This is certainly perfectly just and it leaves Mr. Short and Mr. Higgenbotham without further interest in the question, and the meeting and proceedings before proposed are in that case become unnecessary. The question in this case remains between yourself and Mr. Carter only to be settled at your leisure.

If you will be so good as to signify this in a line to me, I shall be able to satisfy Mr. Short, and to remove Mr. Higgenbotham's scruples about the payment of his bonds, the first of which is now at hand.

I enclose you a letter from Mr. John Clarke suggesting a mode of keeping the army filled up. Whether it be the best or not I am not to decide. But as it appears to be one of the good ones, I enclose it to you to be suggested where it may serve.

What effect will the disaster of Bonaparte have on the negotiations of Gottenburg? Not a good one I am afraid. The salvo of maritime rights by the other party leaves room to claim whatever the successes of her allies may embolden, or her own greediness stimulate her to grasp at. These successes will enable her to make the ensuing a warm campaign, a warm one for us. Orleans, Pensacola and the Chesapeake, one or the other, or all, are indicated by the number and construction of the boats they are preparing. Their late proceedings, too, in the north seem to breathe the spirit of a *bellum ad internecionem*. It would be well if on some proper occasion the government should either justify or disavow Maclure's proceedings at Newark. As it is possible our negotiations may not obtain what we would wish on the subject of maritime rights, would it not be well that they would stipulate for the benefit of those which should be established by the other belligerents at

the settlement of a general peace. Remember me affectionately to the President. It is long since I have had occasion of writing to him, and I consider it a duty to suppress all idle calls on his attention. Ever affectionately yours.

TO J. CORREA DE SERRA.

MONTICELLO, April 19, 1814.

DEAR SIR,—Mr. Randolph first, and latterly Mr. Short, have flattered me with the hope that you would pay us a visit with the returning season. I should sooner have pressed this but that my vernal visit to Bedford was approaching, and I wished to fix its precise epoch before I should write to you. I will set out now within a few days and be absent probably all the month of May, and shall be very happy to see you here on my return, or as soon after as may be. It will give me the greatest pleasure, and our whole family joins in the invitation. if, consulting your own convenience and comfort, you would make us as long a stay there as should permit. You know our course of life. To place our friends at their ease we show them that we are so ourselves, by pursuing the necessary vocations of the day and enjoying their company at the usual hours of society.

You will find the summer of Monticello much cooler than that of Philadelphia, equally so with that of the neighborhood of that place, and more

healthy. The amusements it offers are such as you know which, to you, would be principally books and botany. Mr. Randolph's resignation of his military commission will enable him to be an associate in your botanical rambles. Come then, my dear Sir, and be one of our family as long as you can bear a separation from the science of the world.

Since Bonaparte's discomfiture I wish much to see you, to converse with you on the probable effect that will have on the state of the world, of its science, its liberty, its peace and prosperity, and particularly on the situation of our literary friends in Europe. Perceiving the order of nature to be that individual happiness shall be inseparable from the practice of virtue, I am willing to hope it may have ordained that the fall of the wicked shall be the rise of the good.

I can readily fulfill M. Cuvier's request for the skin and skeleton of the mink. I have procured a fine skin and can at any time get the entire subject. The difficulty will be to find a vessel which would receive so large a subject and preserve the spirits in which it would be immersed. But this shall be an article of consultation when you are with us. The cranium of the buffalo cannot be procured but from the other side of the Mississippi; there I can obtain it. But it must go thence by the way of New Orleans, which cannot well be till peace.

I have done for Mr. Warden what you and himself wished as to his commission. Its effect with the government I have not learned. I also suggested to the government your observation on the difference of structure in vessels which the difference of specific gravity between salt and fresh water might render useful.

Accept my thanks for Fossonbroni's book, which, though topographical, presents circumstances of curiosity. I salute you with sincere affection and respect.

TO PETER CARR.

MONTICELLO, September 7, 1814.

DEAR SIR,—On the subject of the academy or college proposed to be established in our neighborhood, I promised the trustees that I would prepare for them a plan, adapted, in the first instance, to our slender funds, but susceptible of being enlarged, either by their own growth or by accession from other quarters.

I have long entertained the hope that this, our native State, would take up the subject of education, and make an establishment, either with or without incorporation into that of William and Mary, where every branch of science, deemed useful at this day, should be taught in its highest degree. With this view, I have lost no occasion of making myself acquainted with the organization of the best semi-

naries in other countries, and with the opinions of the most enlightened individuals, on the subject of the sciences worthy of a place in such an institution. In order to prepare what I have promised our trustees, I have lately revised these several plans with attention; and I am struck with the diversity of arrangement observable in them—no two alike. Yet, I have no doubt that these several arrangements have been the subject of mature reflection, by wise and learned men, who, contemplating local circumstances, have adapted them to the conditions of the section of society for which they have been framed. I am strengthened in this conclusion by an examination of each separately, and a conviction that no one of them, if adopted without change, would be suited to the circumstances and pursuit of our country. The example they set, then, is authority for us to select from their different institutions the materials which are good for us, and, with them, to erect a structure, whose arrangement shall correspond with our own social condition, and shall admit of enlargement in proportion to the encouragement it may merit and receive. As I may not be able to attend the meetings of the trustees, I will make you the depository of my ideas on the subject, which may be corrected, as you proceed, by the better view of others, and adapted, from time to time, to the prospects which open upon us, and which cannot be specifically seen and provided for.

In the first place, we must ascertain with precision the object of our institution, by taking a survey of the general field of science, and marking out the portion we mean to occupy at first, and the ultimate extension of our views beyond that, should we be enabled to render it, in the end, as comprehensive as we would wish.

1. Elementary schools.

It is highly interesting to our country, and it is the duty of its functionaries, to provide that every citizen in it should receive an education proportioned to the condition and pursuits of his life. The mass of our citizens may be divided into two classes—the laboring and the learned. The laboring will need the first grade of education to qualify them for their pursuits and duties; the learned will need it as a foundation for further acquirements. A plan was formerly proposed to the legislature of this State for laying off every county into hundreds or wards of five or six miles square, within each of which should be a school for the education of the children of the ward, wherein they should receive three years' instruction gratis, in reading, writing, arithmetic as far as fractions, the roots and ratios, and geography. The Legislature at one time tried an ineffectual expedient for introducing this plan, which having failed, it is hoped they will some day resume it in a more promising form.

2. General schools.

At the discharging of the pupils from the elementary schools, the two classes separate—those destined for labor will engage in the business of agriculture, or enter into apprenticeships to such handicraft art as may be their choice; their companions, destined to the pursuits of science, will proceed to the college, which will consist, 1st of general schools; and, 2d, of professional schools. The general schools will constitute the second grade of education.

The learned class may still be subdivided into two sections: 1, Those who are destined for learned professions, as means of livelihood; and, 2, The wealthy, who, possessing independent fortunes, may aspire to share in conducting the affairs of the nation, or to live with usefulness and respect in the private ranks of life. Both of these sections will require instruction in all the higher branches of science; the wealthy to qualify them for either public of private life; the professional section will need those branches, especially, which are the basis of their future profession, and a general knowledge of the others, as auxiliary to that, and necessary to their standing and association with the scientific class. All the branches, then, of useful science, ought to be taught in the general schools, to a competent degree, in the first instance. These sciences may be arranged into three departments, not rigorously scientific, indeed, but suf-

ficently so for our purposes. These are, I. Language; II. Mathematics; III. Philosophy.

I. Language. In the first department, I would arrange a distinct science. 1, Languages and History, ancient and modern; 2, Grammar; 3, Belles Lettres; 4, Rhetoric and Oratory; 5, A school for the deaf, dumb and blind. History is here associated with languages, not as a kindred subject, but on the principle of economy, because both may be attained by the same course of reading, if books are selected with that view.

II. Mathematics. In the department of Mathematics, I should give place distinctly: 1, Mathematics pure; 2, Physico-Mathematics; 3, Physic; 4, Chemistry; 5, Natural History, to wit: Mineralogy; 6, Botany; and 7, Zoology; 8, Anatomy; 9, the Theory of Medicine.

III. Philosophy. In the Philosophical department, I should distinguish: 1, Ideology; 2, Ethics; 3, the Law of Nature and Nations; 4, Government; 5, Political Economy.

But, some of these terms being used by different writers, in different degrees of extension, I shall define exactly what I mean to comprehend in each of them.

I. 3. Within the term of Belles Lettres I include poetry and composition generally, and criticism.

II. 1. I consider pure mathematics as the science of, 1, Numbers, and 2, Measure in the

abstract; that of numbers comprehending Arithmetic, Algebra and Fluxions; that of Measure (under the general appellation of Geometry), comprehending Trigonometry, plane and spherical, conic sections, and transcendental curves.

II. 2. Physico-Mathematics treat of physical subjects by the aid of mathematical calculation. These are Mechanics, Statics, Hydrostatics, Hydrodynamics, Navigation, Astronomy, Geography, Optics, Pneumatics, Acoustics.

II. 3. Physics, or Natural Philosophy (not entering the limits of Chemistry) treat of natural substances, their properties, mutual relations and action. They particularly examine the subjects of motion, action, magnetism, eletricity, galvanism, light, meteorology, with an etc. not easily enumerated. These definitions and specifications render immaterial the question whether I use the generic terms in the exact degree of comprehension in which others use them; to be understood is all that is necessary to the present object.

3. Professional Schools.

At the close of this course the students separate; the wealthy retiring, with a sufficient stock of knowledge, to improve themselves to any degree to which their views may lead them, and the professional section to the professional schools, constituting the third grade of education, and teaching the particular sciences which the individuals of this section mean to pursue, with more minuteness

and detail than was within the scope of the general schools for the second grade of instruction. In these professional schools each science is to be taught in the highest degree it has yet attained. They are to be the

1st Department, the fine arts, to wit: Civil Architecture, Gardening, Painting, Sculpture, and the Theory of Music; the

2d Department, Architecture, Military and Naval; Projectiles, Rural Economy (comprehending Agriculture, Horticulture and Veterinary), Technical Philosophy, the Practice of Medicine, Materia Medica, Pharmacy and Surgery. In the

3d Department, Theology and Ecclesiastical History; Law, Municipal and Foreign.

To these professional schools will come those who separated at the close of their first elementary course, to wit:

The lawyer to the law school.

The ecclesiastic to that of theology and ecclesiastical history.

The physican to those of medicine, materia medica, pharmacy and surgery.

The military man to that of military and naval architecture and projectiles.

The agricultor to that of rural economy.

The gentleman, the architect, the pleasure gardener, painter and musician to the school of fine arts.

And to that of technical philosophy will come

the mariner, carpenter, shipwright, pumpmaker, clockmaker, machinist, optician, metallurgist, founder, cutler, druggist, brewer, vintner, distiller, dyer, painter, bleacher, soapmaker, tanner, powdermaker, saltmaker, glassmaker, to learn as much as shall be necessary to pursue their art understandingly, of the sciences of geometry, mechanics, statics, hydrostatics, hydraulics, hydrodynamics, navigation, astronomy, geography, optics, pneumatics, physics, chemistry, natural history, botany, mineralogy and pharmacy.

The school of technical philosophy will differ essentially in its functions from the other professional schools. The others are instituted to ramify and dilate the particular sciences taught in the schools of the second grade on a general scale only. The technical school is to abridge those which were taught there too much *in extenso* for the limited wants of the artificer or practical man. These artificers must be grouped together, according to the particular branch of science in which they need elementary and practical instruction; and a special lecture or lectures should be prepared for each group. And these lectures should be given in the evening, so as not to interrupt the labors of the day. The school, particularly, should be maintained wholly at the public expense, on the same principles with that of the ward schools. Through the whole of the collegiate course, at the hours of recreation on certian days, all the

students should be taught the manual exercise; military evolutions and manœuvers should be under a standing organization as a military corps, and with proper officers to train and command them,

A tabular statement of this distribution of the sciences will place the system of instruction more particularly in view:

1st or Elementary Grade in the Ward Schools.

Reading, Writing, Arithmetic, Geography.

2d, or General Grade.

1. Language and History, ancient and modern.

2. Mathematics, viz: Mathematics pure, Physico-Mathematics, Physics, Chemistry, Anatomy, Theory of Medicine, Zoology, Botany and Mineralogy.

3. Philosophy, viz: Ideology, and Ethics, Law of Nature and Nations, Government, Political Economy.

3d, or Professional Grades.

Theology and Ecclesiastical History; Law, Municipal and Foreign; Practice of Medicine; Materia Medica and Pharmacy; Surgery; Architecture, Military and Naval, and Projectiles; Technical Philosophy; Rural Economy; Fine Arts.

On this survey of the field of science, I recur to the question, what portion of it we mark out for the occupation of our institution? With the first grade of education we shall have nothing to do. The sciences of the second grade are our first

object; and, to adapt them to our slender beginnings, we must separate them into groups, comprehending many sciences each, and greatly more, in the first instance, than ought to be imposed on, or can be competently conducted by a single professor permanently. They must be subdivided from time to time, as our means increase, until each professor shall have no more under his care than he can attend to with advantage to his pupils and ease to himself. For the present, we may group the sciences into professorships, as follows, subject, however, to be changed, according to the qualifications of the persons we may be able to engage.

I. Professorship.

Languages and History, ancient and modern. Belles-Lettres, Rhetoric and Oratory.

II. Professorship.

Mathematics pure, Physico-Mathematics. Physics, Anatomy, Medicine, Theory.

III. Professorship.

Chemistry, Zoology, Botany, Mineralogy.

IV. Professorship.

Philosophy.

The organization of the branch of the institution which respects its government, police and economy, depending on principles which have no affinity with those of its institution, may be the subject of separate and subsequent consideration.

With this tribute of duty to the board of trustees, accept assurances of my great esteem and consideration.

TO WILLIAM CARUTHERS.

MONTICELLO, December 3, 1814.

SIR,—Your letter of Nov. 22 come to hand yesterday afternoon only, and I sincerely regret it had not been a single day earlier.

A few day after you called on me on your way to the North, Dr. Thornton came and proposed to lease the Natural Bridge for the purpose of establishing a shot manufactory. I told him at once you had applied for it for the same purpose a few days before and must have a preference. He expressed much concern at the disappointment, being then on his way to the lead mines tc contract for lead. I at length agreed if he could find a secondary situation on the bank I would lease it to him, but that you must have the Bridge if you chose it on your return as you were not entirely decided when you passed on. I then had occasion for the first time to turn my mind to the principles on which a rent should be fixed, and we agreed that he should pay one hundred and eighty dollars a year for a site.

He went to the mines and contracted for the whole lead which could be furnished there in one year. He called on me again the evening before last and

still pressed for the Bridge. I considered that when you went northwardly you were undecided, that you were to let me know on your return, that you had been back some time and I had heard nothing from you; Dr. Thornton informed me he had spoken with a person in Richmond, who he understood was to have had some concern with you in the enterprise, who told him you had been returned some time, had got no workmen and that it seemed the speculation would not answer and must be abandoned. He told me also it was his purpose to propose to you a part of the concern, if you chose it. Under these circumstances I really supposed the thing abandoned by you, and that I ought not to lose a certain offer. I therefore executed a lease for five years to the Doctor with which he had left me about six hours when your letter came to hand.

This, Sir, is an exact statement of what has passed on this occasion, and I sincerely regret that I did not receive your letter a few hours only sooner, as it was my desire and purpose to have given you a preference to any other applicant whatever, and I shall be gratified if your taking part in a joint concern should be more eligible to you than one in rivalship, and especially after you had been forestalled in the produce of the mines which, of itself excluded every rival. I hope you will find in these circumstances my excuse for acting on the belief that you had abandoned your views

on this object, and that you will accept the assurance of my great esteem and respect.

TO B. S. BARTON.

MONTICELLO, February 26, 1815.

DEAR SIR,—Congress having concluded to replace by my library the one they lost by British vandalism, it is now become their property and of course my duty to collect and put in place whatever stood in the catalogue by which they purchased. This renders it necessary for me to request the return of Persoon's Botanical work of which you asked the use some time ago. I am in hopes you have been able to make it answer the purposes for which you wished its use. If well enveloped in strong paper it will come safely by mail.

I congratulate you on the happy event of peace and the great action of eclat at New Orleans by which the war was closed. I hope the legislature will take care of your city, now become of so much importance by its manufactures. I have come to a resolution myself as I hope every good citizen will, never again to purchase any article of foreign manufacture which can be had of American make be the difference of price what it may. The greatest obstacle I apprehend to our manufactures is our slavish obsequiousness to British fashions. The British stuffs in fashion will be sent to us, and while our workmen are preparing

to imitate them, the fashion will have vanished and our belles and beaux be drawn off to something newer. This is a great evil, but I fear an irremediable one. It is the particular domain in which the fools have usurped dominion over the wise, and as they are in a majority they hold to the fundamental law of the majority. Accept the assurances of my constant esteem and respect.

TO J. CORREA DE SERRA.

MONTICELLO, January 1, 1816.

I learned, my dear Sir, with inexpressible concern on my arrival at home, that my detention in Bedford had lost me the pleasure of your visit here. Having heard nothing from you since our parting on the Natural Bridge, I had supposed your return longer delayed than you had expected, and that even, possibly, your course might be so shaped as to take Poplar Forest in your way. I hungered for your observations on the country you had passed over, and should not probably have been mistaken in your estimate of it. It was additionally unlucky that when you were at Monticello my family did not observe the letters for you lying on my table, some of them had been received a considerable time before, but not knowing your exact trajectory, or in what part of it they might light on you, I was afraid to risk them in the attempt. I now inclose them and add a letter I wrote you under

cover to Mr. Rhea, expecting it would get to Knoxville by mail before your arrival there as it probably did. But Mr. Rhea being unfortunately absent on a journey to the westward, you failed in the receipt of it as in the benefit you might have derived from his friendly attentions. He lately returned it to me with expressions of his regret at having lost the opportunity of being useful to you; and I now enclose it only to show that the failure did not proceed from want of attention in me. Not knowing whether you may have arrived at Philadelphia when this gets there I put the whole under cover to Mr. Vaughan.

The death of Dr. Barton revives my anxiety to recover the MS. journals of Capt. Lewis for the satisfaction of his family, and may at the same time facilitate it. He had promised me sacredly that he would see to its restoration; and as you were so kind as to say you would attend to it on your return to Philadelphia I now earnestly entreat your aid for this object, knowing nothing of what is doing, or intended to be done, as to the publication of the papers respecting the natural history and geography of the country, you will oblige me by any information you can obtain on this subject. The right to these papers is in the government as may be seen by the instructions to Capt. Lewis, they were left in his hands that he might derive to himself the pecuniary benefit of their publication, on the presumption they would certainly be pub-

lished, if that presumption is to fail the government must reclaim them; and it is to put this object into an effective course that I wish for information what is doing, or likely to be done. I know I should have the concurrence of General Clarke in this, were he within the timely reach of consultation, and I shall not fail to advise with him as soon as I can do it understandingly.

I am ashamed to ask whether your observations or information as to the cisterns of Charlestown can facilitate the perfecting of those I have constructed because by some accident which I cannot ascertain, I lost the paper you were so kind as to give me at Dowthwaites. You recollect our situation there; I was shaving, changing my linen, opening and doing up my baggage on the bed when you put that paper into my hands. I thought it certain that I put it into my pocket, but when I got back to Poplar Forest I could not find it. Whether it was lost out of my pocket, or laid and left on the bed I cannot say, but being lost I am thrown again on your goodness to replace it if you can.

What effect will the apparent restoration of the Bourbons have on your movements? Will it tempt your return? I do not see in this a restoration of quiet; on the contrary I consider France as in a more volcanic state than at any preceding time, there must be an explosion and one of the most destructive character. I look forward to

crimes more fierce and pitiless than those which have already distinguished that bloody revolution. These are not scenes, my dear friend, for you to be thrown into. They have no analogies with the tranquillity of your character. True, we cannot offer you the scientific society of Paris, but who can enjoy science, or who think of it in the midst of insurrection, madness and massacre? Besides, you possess all science within yourself; from others you can get nothing new, and the pleasure of communicating it should be greatest where it is most wanting. Stay then with us, become our instructor, help us on in the paths of that science which is wanting to our ripening character. You know how much you are beloved and desired everywhere, welcome everywhere, but nowhere so cordially as at Monticello. Come and make it your home then, the place of rest and tranquillity, from which, as your pre-des-tal, you can make what excursions you please. You will find its summers as moderate as those of Philadelphia, and its winters more so. Had I arrived before your departure I should have pressed your trial of it for the present winter. A comfortable room in a country of fuel, for retirement when you chose it, and a sociable family full of affection and respect for you, when tired of being alone, would have made you forget the suspension of the season for botanical rambling. Turn this subject in your mind, my good friend, and let us have as much

of the benefit of the result as shall be consistent with your own happiness, and in all cases be assured of my warm affection and respect.

TO THOMAS APPLETON.

MONTICELLO, January 14, 1816.

DEAR SIR,—Your letters of August 26 and October 25 have been both received. The condition of my friend Mazzei, both of body and mind, is really afflicting, of the former he had given me some account himself, of the latter I was unapprised, although his very advanced age, with such bodily infirmities, might have given room to expect it. It is unfortunate, too, that persons in that situation are themselves the least and last sensible of it, and injure their affairs and family by not knowing when to give them up. Under the circumstances you state, friendship to himself requires a co-operation with his family in keeping him and them from injury. It is what he himself would have approved in the sounder state of his mind. It is unlucky that a little before the date, and two months before the receipt of your first letter, I had written to him assurances that he should receive a third of his principal, with its interest, in the ensuing spring, and the remaining two-thirds at two annual instalments after. Of course some excuse must be found to him, when, according to the request of his family, I remit the interest only in

the spring without the portion of the principal. This may be found, perhaps, in the expediency of his keeping something as a forlorn hope for himself and his family in a country where all is secure, until the affairs of Europe are more settled, or in some motives of inconvenience to myself which his friendship may admit. I will remit a year's interest, therefore, in the spring through your hands, and you will act on it for him and his family, as you and they will find most practicable and for the best. In this, and whatever else may be best for his family, I beg you to assure them they may rely on me, conscious that in serving them I shall do for him what I would expect my friends to do for me in a like situation.

I wish it were in my power to hold up to Mr. Bartholini a prospect of employment and emolument here worthy of his talent. Our early and prolific marriages, and the justice of our laws dividing the property of the parents equally among all the children, place the body of our people in ease and happiness in the mass but occasion rare instances of great individual wealth. You know how unusual these instances are and how few even among them have a taste for the fine arts. There is at this time an Italian artist of the name of Andiriani—or Franzioni, I do not know which —lately gone from this country to Florence, Rome, etc., in quest of artists to assist him in repairing the Capitol at Washington, burnt by the British.

He is one of two who were procured by Mr. Mazzei and forwarded over by yourself about eight or ten years ago. His object there at present is to obtain architects only, and I name him merely because, having resided here so long, he could be able to give to Mr. Bartolini information of the country the best adapted to his views.

I note what you say of the bust of General Washington by Ciracchi and those of Columbus and Vespucius, but I am done with dealing in marble. An humble copy in plaster of Ciracchi's Washington would be my limit in that way. Perhaps you can tell me what such an one would cost, I may include it in some future remittance.

For the present I confine myself to the physical want of some good Montepulciano; and your friendship has theretofore supplied me with that which was so good that I naturally address my want to you. In your letter of May 1, '05, you mention that what you then sent me was produced on grounds formerly belonging to the order of Jesuits and sold for the benefit of the government in 1773, at the time that that institution was abolished. I hope it has preserved its reputation and the quality of its wines. I send this letter to my friend John Vaughan of Philadelphia, and inclose with it to him fifty dollars to be remitted to you, and I pray you to send me its amount in Montepulciano in black bottles, well corked and cemented, and in strong boxes, addressed to the

collector of any port from Boston to the Chesapeake, to which the first opportunity occurs. Norfolk and Richmond being always to be preferred if a conveyance equally early offers. But the warm season will be so fast advancing when you receive this that no time will be to be lost. Perhaps I may trouble you annually to about the same amount, this being a very favorite wine, and habit having rendered the light and high flowered wines a necessity of life with me. I salute you with assurances of my constant esteem and respect.

TO P. S. DUPONCEAU.

MONTICELLO, January 22, 1816.

DEAR SIR,—I have been for the last five months absent from home, which must apologize for this very tardy acknowledgment of your favor of November 14. I learn with much satisfaction the enlargement by the Philosophical Society of the scope of their institution by the establishment of a standing committee for history, the moral sciences and general literature. I have always thought that we were too much confined in practice to the natural and mathematical departments. This committee will become a depository for many original MS., many loose sheets of no use by themselves and in the hands of the holders, but of great value when brought into a general depot open to

the use of the future historian or literary inquirer. I shall be very happy to contribute to the usefulness of your establishment by anything in my possession or within the reach of my endeavors, and I begin by inclosing you a geographical and statistical account in MS. of the Creek or Muscogee Indians and Country as it was in the years of '98 and '99. This was written by Colonel Hawkins who has lived among them as agent now upwards of twenty years. Besides a general interspersion of observations on the state of society, manners and opinion among them, there is in the latter part an interesting account of their government and ceremonies, civil and religious, the more valuable as we have so little information of the civil regimen of the Indian nations. I think it probable I may find other things on my shelves, or among my papers worth preserving with you, and will with pleasure forward them from time to time as I lay my hands on them.

Of the MS. journal of the Commissioners of 1728 on the North Carolina boundary, I cannot give you positive information. It has always been understood that the Westover family possessed such a journal written by their ancestor, Dr. Byrd, who was one of the Commissioners, was the father of the late Colonel William Byrd, a member of our council, who died soon after the beginning of our revolution. Dr. Byrd was the founder of the Westover library and of the princely estate which

was dissipated by his son, and has left behind him the reputation of being a man of learning and understanding. Within these two or three years I was offered the reading of this MS. by some one whom I cannot now recollect, but a connection of the Westover family. I will make enquiry into this and communicate to you the result. Accept the assurance of my great respect and esteem.

TO ALBERT GALLATIN.

MONTICELLO, April 11, 1816.

DEAR SIR,—Your last favor is received just as I am setting out for a possession ninety miles southwardly, from whence I shall not return until the first week of the ensuing month. I hasten, therefore, to drop you a line of adieu. I sincerely rejoice that you are going to France. I do not think with you that nothing can be done there. Louis XVIII is a fool and a bigot, but bating a little duplicity he is honest and means well. He cannot but feel the heavy hand of his masters, and that it is England which presses it and vaunts the having had the glory of effecting their humiliation. His ministers, too, although ultra-royalists, must feel as Frenchmen, although our government is an eyesore to them, the pride and pressure of England is more present to their feelings, and they must be sensible that having

a common enemy, an intimate connection with us must be of value to them. England hates us, dreads us, and yet is silly enough to keep us under constant irritation instead of making us her friends. She will use all her sway over the French Government to obstruct our commerce with them, and it is exactly there you can act with effect by keeping that government informed of the truth in opposition to the lies of England.

I thank you for your attention to my request as to Mr. Terril. You judge rightly that I have no acquaintances left in France. Some were guillotined, some fled, some died, some are exiled and I know of nobody but Lafayette. I correspond with his connection M. Destutt Tracy, the ablest writer in France in the moral line. Your acquaintance with M. de Lafayette will of course bring you to that of M. Tracy. Will you permit me to tell you a long story and to vindicate me in conversation to both those friends before whom it is impossible, but that I must stand in need of it.

M. Tracy has written the best work on political economy which has ever appeared, he has established its principles more demonstratively than has been done before, and in the compass of one-third of even M. Say's work. He feared to print it in France and sent it to me to have it translated and printed here. I immediately proposed it to Daune who engaged to have it done. After putting me off from six months to six months he at length

(after two or three years delay) wrote me that he had had it translated but was not able to print it. I got from him the original and the translation and proposed the publishing of it to Milligan of Georgetown, promising to revise the translation if he would undertake it. He agreed to it, and when I came to look into the translation it had been done by one who understood neither French nor English, and I then rejoiced that Duane had not published it; it would have been horrid. I worked on it four or five hours a day for three months comparing word by word with the original, and, although I have made it a strictly faithful translation, yet it is without style, *le premier jet* was such as to render that impossible. I sent the whole to Milligan about ten days ago and he had informed me his type and everything was ready to begin it. I have not the courage to write to M. Tracy until I can send him a copy of the book, and were I to write to M. Lafayette and be silent on this subject they would conclude I had abandoned it, but in truth I have never ceased to urge it, indeed, I take great interest in its publication, its brevity will recommend it to our countrymen, and its logic set their minds to rights as to principles and you know there in no science on which they are so little informed. Now can you remember all this, and will you be so good as to place me erect again before my friends by a verbal explanation?

God bless you and give you a safe and pleasant voyage and a safe return to us in the fullness of time.

I trouble you with two letters to Mr. Terril to be forwarded to Geneva.

TO J. F. DUMOULIN.

MONTICELLO, May 7, 1816.

SIR,—Your favor of April 12 is just received, and with it the two copies of your treatise on Naturalization and Allegiance, the one of which has been delivered as you requested to Colonel Randolph and for the other be pleased to accept my thanks. From a cursory view I promise myself great pleasure in reading it, as well from its logic as its learning on these subjects. We cannot but think alike, and I permit myself to doubt whether there is a man in the world who thinks otherwise; provided he has thought at all on the subject, has turned inwardly on himself and ascertained whether he has not there found the same innate feeling of right to live on the outside of an artificial geographical line as he has to live within it; whether he finds there any stronger sentiment of right to use his own faculties at all than of that to use them in whatever place he can do it to the greatest promotion of his own happiness; whether he feels any obligation to die by disease or famine in one country rather than go to another where he can live?

The family accepts with thankfulness the kind expression of your remembrance of them, and joins me in assuring you that we consider ourselves as the debtors for the visit you did us the favor to make the last autumn, and in assurance of great esteem and respect.

TO THE MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

MONTICELLO, May 17, 1816.

I received, my dear friend, yesterday evening only, your letter of January 21, and this day I write to a bookseller in Philadelphia to send immediately for you two copies of the Anonymous Review of Montesquieu, under cover to Mr. Gallatin, if he be not gone. In a letter to him lately I begged of him to say to yourself and M. T. that I had not the courage to write to either of you until I could send a copy of the work on political economy, which I have been so long endeavoring to get printed.

I will state to you, however, the simple fact. I proposed to the same editor at Philadelphia to translate and print this, who had done the former work; he undertook it. After time enough had elapsed, as I thought, to have heard of its publication, I wrote to ask when it would appear? At such a time it was answered. It is needless to repeat to you the subsequent reiterated application, excuses and promises, they ended finally in a declaration

that the work was translated but that he could not print it. I then desired a return of the work; it was sent to me with the translation. I then engaged a person in Washington to print it, offering if he would, to revise the translation myself. He has undertaken it, but when I came to look into the translation, I found it such as had never been seen. It had been done by a person who understood neither French nor English. I entered on the corrections, and had got too far into it before I became sensible it would have been shorter for me to have translated it anew. I spent five hours a day on it for between two and three months. I was able at length to make it faithful to the text but not elegant, *le premier jet* rendered that impossible. It has been in the hands of the editor about a month, but as he is to send me the proof sheets for correction successively as they come out and by mail, it will employ the summer and autumn probably.

Nothing has been spared which depended on me and had I resided where the publication was undertaken I could, by daily attention, have soon seen into the fact and cause of delay and have remedied them. But at the distance of 300 miles from Philadelphia, unable to get information but such as the undertaker chose to give, and through the public mail, I was quite at his mercy. Still I shall think my trouble and vexation well requited by possessing my countrymen of such a work.

Its principles are so profound, so logically demonstrated and so briefly expressed that it must become the elementary book of the world for the science of political economy, as the other will be of that of government. The very metaphysical character of the prefatory pieces may deter some readers not in the habit of abstract contemplation, while it will be highly satisfactory to those which are. The indications, however, are sufficient which show the former where the part of the work begins which will be interesting to them and levelled to comprehensions less exercised in speculations of this character.

In this plain statement I hope yourself and your friend will find an apology for the delays which have taken place in sending you this work. With respect to the Commentary on Montesquieu there is a fact of some note. You are aware that the Edinburgh Review is considered as the ablest work of that kind which has ever been published. Means were taken to place this work in the hands of the editor but while the work itself and the principles of his review permitted him to say nothing against it, its being an American publication was ground enough to avoid saying anything in its favor. They have, therefore, not even mentioned it in their monthly catalogue of new publications. Such are the feelings of that country toward us.

Uncertain whether Mr. Gallatin is yet gone, and of course whether this letter will reach him

in time, or go by some other conveyance, it is most prudent to say little in politics. That the violations of all rights committed on the continent by France under the directions of Bonaparte, as well as those on the ocean by England, merited a proper measure of retaliation and punishment, I imagine yourselves are sensible. On England it is yet to come, and on France had it proceeded but a reasonable length, justice would not have condemned it, but it has passed that term. The continuation of it becomes aggression, and the allies have gone on to commit equal violations on independent nations with those of Bonaparte. If there were another world to do it, the same crusade ought now to be undertaken against them which they enlisted against France. Still I believe the loss of the battle of Waterloo was the salvation of France. Had Bonaparte obtained the victory, his talents, his egoism and destitution of all moral principle would have rivetted a military despotism on your necks. In your present situation you will affect a constitution in which the will of the nation shall have an organized control over the actions of its government, and its citizens a regular protection against its oppressions.

I dare add no more, but my prayers for the events, and that your steady pursuits of this object may be rewarded by the happiness of your seeing it realized before you sing your *nunc dimittis*.

TO FRANCIS EPPES.

MONTICELLO, May 21, 1816.

I send you, my dear Francis, a Greek grammar, the best I know for the use of schools. It is the one most generally used in the United States. I expect you will begin it soon after your arrival at the New London academy. You might, while at home, amuse yourself with learning the letters and spelling and reading the Greek words, so that you may not be stopped by that when Mr. Mitchell puts you into the grammar.

I think you will like him and old Mr. and Mrs. Dehavens, from the character I have of them. I am sure Mr. Mitchell will do everything for you he can, and I have no fear that you will not do full justice to his instruction. But while you endeavor, by a good store of learning to prepare yourself to become an useful and distinguished member of your country, you must remember that this can never be without uniting merit with your learning. Honesty, disinterestedness and good nature are indispensable to procure the esteem and confidence of those with whom we live, and on whose esteem our happiness depends. Never suffer a thought to be harbored in your mind which you would not avow openly. When tempted to do anything in secret ask yourself if you would do it in public. If you would not be sure it is wrong. In little disputes with your companions, give way

rather than insist on trifles. For their love and the approbation of others will be worth more to you than the trifle in dispute. Above all things, and at all times, practice yourself in good humor. Whenever you feel a warmth of temper rising check it at once, and suppress it, recollecting it will make you unhappy within yourself and disliked by others. Nothing gives one person so great advantage over another as to remain always cool and unruffled under all circumstances. Think of these things, practice them, and you will be rewarded by the love and confidence of the world.

I have some expectation of being at Poplar Forest the third week of June, when I hope I shall see you going on cleverly and already beloved by your tutor, curators and companions, as you are by, yours affectionately.

TO JAMES BARBOUR.

MONTICELLO, January 19, 1817.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of the 9th is received by our last mail. I have been very long and intimately acquainted with Colonel Trumbull, have had the best opportunity of knowing him thoroughly and can therefore bear witness of my own knowledge to his high degree of worth as a man. For his merit as a painter I can quote higher authorities, and assure you that on the continent of Europe, when I was there, he was considered as

superior to West. Baron Grimm, who was the oracle of taste at Paris, in sculpture, painting and the other fine arts generally, gave him the decided preference, and came often to my house in Paris while Colonel Trumbull was with me, to see his paintings. I pretend not to be a connoisseur in the art myself, but comparing him with others of that day I thought him superior to any historical painter of the time except David. It is in the historical line only that I am acquainted with his painting. In England, West was preferred by the king to whom all others followed suit.

The subjects on which Colonel Trumbull has employed his pencil are honorable to us, and it would be extremely desirable that they should be retained in this country as monuments of the taste as well as of the great revolutionary scene of our country.

You know how averse I am to be quoted on any occasion, yet as far as my testimony to Colonel Trumbull's worth can be of any avail by using it in private circles you are entirely free to do so as a just tribute to truth and worth. Accept my friendly and respectful salutations.

TO JAMES MONROE.

MONTICELLO, April 8, 1817.

DEAR SIR,—I shall not waste your time in idle congratulations. You know my joy on the commitment of the helm of our Government to your hands.

I promised you when I should have received and tried the wines I had ordered from France and Italy to give you a note of the kinds which I should think worthy of your procurement; and this being the season for ordering them, so that they may come in the mild temperature of autumn, I now fulfil my promise.

They are the following:

Vin blanc liquoureux d'Hermitage de M. Jourdan à Tanis. This costs about eighty-two and a half cents a bottle put on shipboard.

Vin de Ledarion (In Languedoc) something of the port character but higher flavored, more delicate, less rough. I do not know its price, but probably about twenty-five cents a bottle.

Vin de Roussillon. The best is that of Perpignan or Rives alte of the crop of M. Durand. It costs seventy-two cents a gallon, bears bringing in a cask. If put into bottles there it costs eleven cents a bottle more than if bottled here by an inexplicable and pernicious arrangement of our tariff.

Vin de Nice. The crop called Bellet, of Mr. Sasterno, is the best. This is the most elegant every-day wine in the world and costs thirty-one cents the bottle. Not much being made it is little known at the general markets.

Mr. Cathalan of Marseilles is the best channel for getting the first three of these wines and a good one for the *Nice*, being in their neighborhood and knowing well who makes the crops of best quality.

The *Nice* being a wine foreign to France occasions some troublesome forms. If you could get that direct from Sasterno himself at Nice, it would be better. And, by the bye, he is very anxious for the appointment of consul for the United States at that place. I knew his father well, one of the most respectable merchants and men of the place. I hear a good character of the son, who has succeeded to his business. He understands English well, having passed some time in a counting house in London for improvement. I believe we have not many vessels going to that port annually and yet as the appointment brings no expense to the United States, and is sometimes salutary to our merchants and seamen, I see no objection to naming one there.

There is still another wine to be named to you, which is the wine of Florence called *Montepulciano*, with which Mr. Appleton can best furnish you. There is a particular very best crop of it known to him and which he has usually sent to me. This costs twenty-five cents per bottle. He knows, too, from experience how to have it so bottled and packed as to ensure its bearing the passage which in the ordinary way it does not. I have imported it through him annually ten or twelve years and do not think I have lost one bottle in one hundred.

I salute you with all my wishes for a prosperous and splendid voyage over the ocean on which you are embarked, and with sincere prayers for the continuance of your life and health.

TO JOSEPH DELAPLAINE.

MONTICELLO, April 12, 1817.

DEAR SIR,—My repugnance is so invincible to be saying anything of my own history as if worthy to occupy the public attention that I have suffered your letter of March 17, but not received till March 28, to lie thus long without resolution enough to take it up. I indulged myself at some length on a former occasion because it was to repel a calumny still sometimes repeated after the death of its numerous brethren, by which a party at one time thought they could vote me down, deeming even science itself as well as my affection for it a fit object of ridicule and a disqualification for the affairs of government. I still think that many of the objects of our inquiry are too minute for public notice. The number of names and ages of my children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren, etc., would produce fatigue and disgust to your readers of which I would be an unwilling instrument, it will certainly be enough to say that from one daughter living and another deceased, I have a numerous family of grandchildren and an increasing one of great-grandchildren.

I was married on New Year's day of 1772, and Mrs. J. died in the autumn of 1782. I was educated at William and Mary College, in Williamsburg. I read Greek, Latin, French, Italian, Spanish and English of course, with something of its radics,

the Anglo-Saxon. I became a member of the legislature of Virginia in 1769 at the accession of Lord Botetourt to our government. I could not readily make a statement of the literary societies of which I am a member, they are many and would be long to enumerate and would savor too much of vanity and pedantry. Would it not be better to say merely that I am a member of many literary societies in Europe and America.

Your statements of the corrections of the Declaration of Independence by Dr. Franklin and Mr. Adams are neither of them at all exact. I should think it better to say generally that the rough draft was communicated to those two gentlemen, who each of them made two or three short and verbal alterations only, but even this is laying more stress on mere composition than it merits, for that alone was mine. The sentiments were of all America. I already possess a portrait of Mr. Adams, done by our countryman Brown when we were both in England, and have no occasion, therefore, for the copy you propose to me. Accept my apologies for not going more fully into the minutiæ of your letter. With my friendly and respectful salutations.

TO JEAN BAPTISTE SAY.

MONTICELLO, May 14, 1817.

DEAR SIR,—Your letter of June 15, 1814, came to my hands on the 9th of December following, and that of August 22d of the same year was received on the 11th of May, '15. In the meantime I had answered the former on the 2d of March and had gone fully into all details in the line of information to which your enquiries had led, stating everything on the subject of prices, articles of culture, climate, society, etc., which I thought would aid your determination on the question of removal. This letter was committed to the care of a Mr. Ticknor, a young gentleman of Boston, who was on the point of embarking for France; but before actual embarkation peace taking place with England, he went first to that country and thence to Gottingen where I expect he has continued to about this time. How this letter was conveyed to you, or whether you ever received it, I am uninformed, but a fear that it might have miscarried has led me to this recapitulation that in that case you might know the truth and be assured I was incapable of omitting to comply with your request of information on points so interesting to you.

The only changes since occurring as to any particulars of that information has been in our circulating medium, which, from the wretched state it was then in has become much worse by the great

increase of bank paper in circulation and consequent advance of normal prices; and that advance of such uncertainty as that nothing can now be estimated in that medium. I add this to the information formerly given on the possibility that you may still contemplate a removal, and can assure you that your arrival here would be hailed with universal welcome and by none with more than by myself.

I rejoice that the book, of which you were so kind as to send me a copy, is becoming known here, begins to be much read, and really see in that circumstance chiefly a prospect, however distant, that our rulers will come in time to understand the subject and to apply the remedy which is in their power only. A shorter work of Mr. Tracy's on the same subject is in course of publication, and will co-operate with yours to the same end.

For the conveyance of this letter I avail myself of the kindness of its bearer, Mr. Lyman, a young gentleman of Boston who proposes to visit France for his health. He is not personally known to me, but is much recommended on the part of Mr. Adams, former President of the United States. He speaks of him as a young man of great worth and promise and whose ardor in pursuit of science has produced that derangement of health which occasions his visit to Europe. In proposing to him to be the bearer of a letter to you he naturally wished an introduction to a character of such an advantageous standing in the literary world, and

to place the honor of being made known to you among the rewards of his voyage.

Be so good then as to receive him into your notice, and to indulge a desire on his part produced by motives of veneration for your character, and accept the assurances of my great respect and esteem.

TO JOSEPH C. CABELL.

MONTICELLO, October 24, 1817.

DEAR SIR,—Yours of the 14th came to hand two days ago. Soon after you left us, I received the pamphlet you were so kind as to have directed to me, containing several papers on the establishment of a system of education.

A serious perusal of the bill for that purpose convinced me that unless something less extravagant could be devised the whole undertaking must fail. The primary schools alone on that plan would exhaust the whole funds, the colleges as much more, and an university would never come into question. However slow and painful the operation of writing is become from a stiffening wrist, and however deadly my aversion to the writing-table, I determined to try whether I could not contrive a plan more within the compass of our funds. I send you the result brought into a single bill lest by bringing it on by detachment some of the parts might be lost.

You ask if we should not associate with it the petty academies and colleges spread over the State in order to engage their interest? Why should we? For their funds? They have none. Scarcely any of them have funds to keep their buildings in repair. They depend on what they get from their students. Aggregated to our regular system they would make it like the image of brass and clay substances which never amalgamate. They would only embarrass and render our colleges impracticable. I have always found it best never to permit a rational plan to be marred by botching. You would lose on the vote more honest friends than you would reconcile dishonest enemies, under which term I include those who would sacrifice the public good to a local interest. However, take it and make of it what you can if worth anything. Communicate it also to Mr. Rives if you please. I meddle no more with it. There is a time to retire from labor and that time is come with me. It is a duty, as well as the strongest of my desires, to relinquish to younger hands the government of our bark and resign myself as I do willingly to their care.

Our Central College gives me more employment than I am equal to. The dilatoriness of the workmen gives me constant trouble. It has already brought into doubt the completion this year of the building begun, which obliges me to be with them every other day. I follow it up from a sense of the impression which will be made

on the legislature by the prospect of its immediate operation. The walls should be done by our next court, but they will not, by a great deal. We hope to see you then. *En attendant*, I salute you with friendship and respect.

P. S. I drew a plan of a college in its dormitories, such as the bill calls for, to demonstrate that it will not cost more than the sum allotted.

TO THE SECRETARY OF THE TREASURY (WILLIAM H. CRAWFORD).

MONTICELLO, January 5, 1818.

DEAR SIR,—The death of General Kosciusko, which I see announced in the papers in a form leaving no doubt of its truth, makes it a duty in me to trouble you with this letter.

He possessed, as you know, a considerable sum of money in our funds. When he left the United States in 1790 he authorized me, by a power of attorney, to superintend the transaction of his business here which has accordingly been done through the agency of Mr. Barnes, under my direction and sanction. But he, at the same time, left with me an autograph will making an eleemosinary disposition of his property, of which will he named me executor. Some doubts arise in my mind as to the court in which this will must be proved and myself qualified to execute it. As it

is essential that this should be in a court which the government will think of complete cognizance of the case, to authorize their placing the money under the trust, I have taken the liberty of stating the case to the Attorney-General, who is particularly acquainted with our laws, by whose advice and your sanction I wish to be governed. The hope that this probate and qualification in our state courts will be sufficient is nourished by me merely in consideration of the difficulty with which I could take a long journey.

Although General Kosciusko in his last letter to me of September 15 uses expressions which show that his purpose had not been changed, yet I shall withhold proving the will until I shall hear particulars from the friends in his confidence who were probably about him at the time of his death, and who will doubtless inform me of the event and of any particulars which ought to be known.

I pray you to be assured of my highest esteem and consideration.

TO GENERAL JOHN ARMSTRONG.

MONTICELLO, January 17, 1818.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of the 4th was received on the 12th. General Kosciusko on leaving the United States in 1798 left in my hands an autograph will disposing of his property in the United States to a charitable purpose, of which will he

made me executor. His residence under one government, his property in another and his executor in a third induced me to write to the Secretary of the Treasury and the Attorney-General of the United States to know where the probate of the will should be to authorize their placing the money in the public funds under its directions. I expect their answer but am not decided to undertake the trust; its execution will call for a great many minute and continued attentions and many more years to complete than I have to live. However, in whatever hands the administration may be I presume the claim of your son will meet with no difficulty or delay, the money being ready whenever an authority shall be complete for receiving and paying it, and of this as soon as determined I will advise you, being happy in every occasion of assuring you, of my continued affection and respect.

TO COUNT DUGNANI
(PAPAL NUNCIO).

MONTICELLO, February 14, 1818.

MY DEAR CARDINAL,—In March, 1815, I took the liberty of addressing a letter to you by Dr. Barton, a member of our Philosophical Society, distinguished for his science, who visited Europe for his health and expected to go as far as Rome. I was happy in the opportunity he furnished me of presenting myself to your recollection and of

renewing to you the assurances of the sentiments of friendship and respect engraved on my mind during our residence at Paris, and of their cordial continuance. But I doubt whether Dr. Barton reached Rome, as the aggravation of his malady induced an early return which was followed immediately by his death.

A few days ago I received a letter from M. Marechal, Archbishop of Baltimore, in which he informs me that besides your friendly expressions toward me on his leaving Paris some years ago, you had in a letter of September last made kind enquiries after myself and my family. I feel a pleasure as well as a duty in answering these myself. Since my retirement in 1809 from all public duties I have enjoyed uninterrupted good health and retain as much activity of body and mind as, at the age of 74, we have a right to expect. My eldest daughter, who had the honor of being known to you in Paris, lives also and in good health and has blessed me with many grandchildren, and some of these have commenced another generation.

My last information from yourself directly was by the return of two young Americans educated at Rome who bore witness to your friendly patronage of them, and brought me from you the two exquisite engravings of Belisarius and Moncada, *chef d'oeuvres* of that art, which, placed among the ornaments of my house, renew to me daily the memory of your friendship.

During the terrible revolutions of Europe I felt great anxiety for you, and have never yet learnt with certainty how far they affected you. Your letter to the Archbishop being from Rome and so late as September makes me hope that all is well, and thanks be to God the tiger who revelled so long in the blood and spoils of Europe is at length, like another Prometheus, chained to his rock, where the vulture of remorse for his crimes will be preying on his vitals and in like manner without consuming them. Having been, like him, intrusted with the happiness of my country, I feel the blessing of resembling him in no other point. I have not caused the death of five or ten millions of human beings, the devastation of other countries, the depopulation of my own, the exhaustion of all its resources, the destruction of its liberties, nor its foreign subjugation. All this he has done to render more illustrious the atrocities perpetrated for illustrating himself and his family with plundered diadems and sceptres. On the contrary, I have the consolation to reflect that during the period of my administration not a drop of the blood of a single fellow citizen was shed by the sword of war or of the law, and that after cherishing for eight years their peace and prosperity I laid down their trust of my own accord and in the midst of their blessings and importunities to continue in it. But, beginning to be sensible of the effect of age, I feared that its infirmities might injure their

interests and believed the example would be salutary against inveteration in office, and I now enjoy in retirement the comfort of their good will and of a conscience calm and without reproach. I have thus, my dear Cardinal, given you the information you have requested, and nothing but that request could have justified so much egoism. In return you cannot gratify me so much as by saying as much to me of yourself in whose welfare I take cordial interest.

Before closing my letter I will take the liberty of requesting that if Mr. George Ticknor, a young American, should be yet at Rome, as I think is possible, you will do me the favor of extending to him your countenance and protection while there. His science, his talents, the worth and correctness of his character, place him among the ornaments and the hopes of our country; and my particular friendship for him will add, I trust, a motive the more for your notice of him. I should have given him a letter to you but that having been three years on his travels through Europe I could not with certainty convey it to him. He was to pass this present winter in Italy chiefly and at Rome, and I fear indeed, he may have left it before he can receive this proof of my attention to him, or of your friendship to me. In every event, however, accept, my dear Cardinal, the assurance of my constant and affectionate friendship and the homage of my high consideration.

TO ALBERT GALLATIN.

MONTICELLO, February 15, 1818.

DEAR SIR,—I take the liberty of putting under the protection of your cover a letter to Cardinal Dugnani at Rome, in the hope that through the Nuncio resident at Paris it may find a sure conveyance to him. In return for this trouble I wish I could give you any news which would interest you, but withdrawn entirely from all attention to public affairs, I neither know nor enquire what Congress are doing. You will probably know this better than myself from the newspapers, which I have ceased to read in a great degree. A single measure in my own State has interested me much. Our legislature some time ago appropriated a fund of a million and a half dollars to a system of general education. After two or three projects proposed and put by I ventured to offer one which, although not adopted, is printed and published for general consideration to be taken up at the next session. It provides an elementary school in every neighborhood of fifty or sixty families, a college for the languages, mensuration, navigation and geography within a day's ride of every man's house, and a central university of the sciences for the whole State of eight, ten or twelve professors. But it has to encounter ignorance, malice, egoism, fanaticism, religious, political and local perversities.

In one piece of general information which I am sure will give you pleasure I can add mine to the testimony of our other correspondents. Federalism is substantially defunct. Opposition to the war, the Hartford Convention, the peace of Ghent, and the battle of Orleans, have revolted the body of the people who called themselves federalists against their leaders, and these have sunk into insignificance or acquiescence under the government. The most signal triumph is in Connecticut where it was least and last expected. As some tub, however, must always be thrown out to the whale, and a religious one is fittest to recall the priesthood within their proper limits, the questions of unity and trinity are now set afloat in the Eastern States, and are occupying there all the vehemence of the genius *irratabile ratum*. This is food for the fools, amusement to the wise and quiet to the patriot, while the light of the age will prevent danger from the flame it kindles. The contest, too, must issue in triumph of common sense over the unintelligible jargon of Gothic fanaticism. Ever and affectionately yours.

TO JACOB BIGELOW.

MONTICELLO, April 11, 1818

I thank you, Sir, for the comparative statement of the climates of the several States as deduced from observations on the flowering of trees in the

same year. It presents a valuable view and one which it is much to be desired could be extended through a longer period of years and embrace a greater number of those circumstances which indicate climate.

I closed the year before last a seven years' course of observations intended to characterize the climate of this State, which though very various in its various parts may be considered as reduced to a mean at this place nearly central to the whole. In return for your favor I transcribe the heads of observation which I thought requisite and some of the general results with the assurance of my high respect and esteem.

1. The greatest and least height of the thermometer every day.

2. The greatest, least and mean height of the thermometer in every month, with the mean of each year and the mean of the seven years which last was 55½°.

3. The minimum and maximum of the whole term, to wit: 5½° and 94½°.

4. The number of freezing nights in a winter (50) and of freezing days (10).

5. How long fires are necessary in our apartments, to wit: 4 months constant, and on evening and morning of month before and after that time.

6. The earliest frost in autumn Oct. 7–26, and the latest in spring Mar. 19–May 1.

7. The earliest ice in autumn Oct. 24–Nov. 15, and latest in spring Mar. 8–Apr. 10.

8. The quantity of water falling in a year, average 47.218.

9. The number of rains in the year, 89.

10. The number of fair days average 5 to the week.

11. The number of snow 22½ inches average covers the ground 22 days.

12. The number of days each wind prevailed through the year.

13. The flowering of plants, ripening of their fruit and coming to table of the products of the garden, arrival of birds, insects, etc.

14. The temperature of the springs 54½°, the winter air being at 75°.

15. The latitude of the place of observation (Monticello) 37° 57′ 51″–26″.

Extract from Number 13:

The peach blossoms Mar. 9–Apr. 4.
The tick appears Mar. 15–Apr. 2.
The house martin Mar. 18–Apr. 9.
Asparagus come to table Mar. 23–Apr. 14.
The lilac blooms Apr. 1–Apr. 28.
The red bud blooms Apr. 2–19.
The whip-poor-will is heard Apr. 2–21.
The dogwood blossoms Apr. 3–22.
The locust blossoms Apr. 25–May 17.
Garden pea comes to table (unforced) May 3–25.
Strawberries ripe May 3–25.
Fireflies appear May 8.
Cherries ripe May 18–25.
Wheat harvest begins June 21–29.
Cucumbers at table (unforced) June 22–25.
Peaches ripe July 7–21.
Katydids or sawyers heard July 14–20.

	Average of Every Month.		Prevalence of the several winds stated in days of year.	
	Therm.	Rain.		
Jan.	36	3.66		
Feb.	40	3.47	N.	61
Mar.	46	2.92	N. E.	29
Apr.	56½	3.59	E.	15
May	61½	5.60	S. E.	16
June	72	3.47	S.	60
July	75	6.56	S. W.	66
Aug.	73	4.06	W.	47
Sept.	67	5.96	N. W.	71
Oct.	57	3.40		
Nov.	45½	2.92		365
Dec.	37	1.56		

your favor of July 4 with the two Chinese
rom Mr. Wilcox which accompanied it. I
ou to accept my thanks for the trouble you
aken in forwarding them, and if you are in
espondence with Mr. Wilcox and should
ther occasion to write to him I must reques
o express to him my sense of his kind atte
n sending me these works.

They are real curiosities and give us a b
dea of the state of science in China than the rela
f travellers have effected. It is surely impo
hat they can make much progress with chara
o complicated, so voluminous and inadequa
hese are. It must take a life to learn the
acters only and then their expression of
nust be very imperfect. I imagine that
ortuitous circumstance will some day call
ttention to the simple alphabets of Europe,
with proper improvements may be made to ex
he sounds of their language as well as of o
nd that then they may enter on the field of sc
think missionaries to instruct them in our a
ets would be more likely to take good effec
ead them to the object of our religious missio
almost introduction of new doctrin

which their minds are in no wise prepared. With my thanks be pleased to accept the assurance of my great esteem and respect.

TO JOSEPH MILLIGAN.

MONTICELLO, October 25, 1818.

SIR,—I now return you, according to promise, the translation of M. Destutt Tracy's Treatise on Political Economy, which I have carefully revised and corrected. The numerous corrections of sense in the translation have necessarily destroyed uniformity of style, so that all I may say on that subject is that the sense of the author is everywhere now faithfully expressed. It would be difficult to do justice, in any translation, to the style of the original, in which no word is unnecessary, no word can be changed for the better, and severity of logic results in that brevity to which we wish all science reduced. The merit of this work will, I hope, place it in the hands of every reader in our country. By diffusing sound principles of Political Economy, it will protect the public industry from the parasite institutions now consuming it, and lead us to that just and regular distribution of the public burdens from which we have sometimes strayed. It goes forth, therefore, with my hearty prayers that while the Review of Montesquieu, by the same author, is made with us the elementary book of instruction in the principles of civil govern-

ment, so the present work may be in the particular branch of Political Economy.

TO NATHANIEL BOWDITCH.

MONTICELLO, October 26, 1818.

DEAR SIR,—I have for some time owed you a letter of thanks for your learned pamphlet on Dr. Stewart's formula for obtaining the sun's distance from the motion of the moon's apsides, a work, however, much above my mathematical stature. This delay has proceeded from a desire to address you on an interest much nearer home, and on the subject of which I must make a long story.

On a private subscription of about fifty or sixty thousand dollars we began the establishment of what we called the Central College, about a mile from the village of Charlottesville and four miles from this place, and have made some progress in the buildings. The legislature at their last session took up the subject and passed an act establishing an University, endowing it for the present with an annuity of fifteen thousand dollars and directing commissioners to meet to recommend a site, a plan of buildings, the professorships necessary for teaching all the branches of science at this day deemed useful, etc.

The commissioners by a vote of sixteen for the Central College, two for a second place and

three for a third adopted that for the site of the University. They approved by an unanimous vote the plan of building begun at that place, and agreed on such a distribution of the sciences as it was thought might bring them all within the competence of ten professors; and no doubt is entertained of a confirmation by the legislature at their meeting in December. The plan of building is not to erect one single magnificent building to contain everybody, and everything, but to make of it an academical village, in which every professor should have his separate house, containing his lecturing room with two, three or four rooms for his own accommodation according as he may have a family or no family, with kitchen, garden, etc., distinct dormitories for the students, not more than two in a room and separate boarding-houses for dieting them by private housekeepers. We concluded to employ no professor who is not of the first order of the science he professes, that when we can find such in our own country we shall prefer them and when we cannot we will procure them wherever else to be found.

The standing salary proposed is of one thousand to fifteen hundred dollars with twenty-five dollars tuition fee from each student attending any professor, with house, garden, etc., free of rent. We believe that our own State will furnish five hundred students, and having good information that it will be the resort of all the Western and

so as to ensure two thousand dollars fr
outset.

The soil in this part of the country is a
as any upland soil in any of the maritime
inhabited fully by a substantial yeom
farmers (tobacco long since given up) an
at the first ridge of mountains there is not a h
or more genial climate in the world. Our m
of heat and that only of one or two days in
is about 96, the minimum in winter is 5½,
mean of the months of June, July, Augus
75, 73, and of December, January, Februar
36, 40. The thermometer is below 55 (
point) four months in the year and about a
before and after that we require fire in the m
and evenings. Our average of snow is 22
covering the ground as many days in the
The necessaries of life are extremely cheap, b
goods and groceries excessively dear, which
it prudent to draw them directly from Phila
New York or Boston, as they come to ou
by water. Our religions are Presbyterian,
dist, Baptist and a few Anglicans, a prea
some of these sects officiating in Charlo

nor splendid, but independent, hospitable, correct and neighborly. But the professors of the University of themselves compose a scientific society. They will be removable only by a vote of two-thirds of the Visitors; and when you are told that the Visitors are Mr. Madison, President Monroe and myself, all known to you by character; Senator Cabell, General Locke, Mr. Watson, gentlemen of distinguished worth and information, you will be sensible that the tenure is in fact for life.

Now, Sir, for the object of all this detail. I have stated that when men of the first order of science in their own line can be found in our own country we shall give them a willing preference. We are satisfied that we can get from no country a professor of higher qualifications than yourself for our mathematical department and we entertain the hope and with great anxiety that you will accept of it. The house for that professorship will be ready at midsummer next or soon after, when we should wish that school to be opened. I know the prejudices of every State against the climates of all those States south of itself, but I know also that the candid traveller advancing southwardly, to a certain degree at least, sees that the real advantages of climate are in the middle and temperate States, and especially when above their tide-waters.

I must add that all this is written on the hypothesis that the legislature will confirm the report

ıy anxiety for its reception only accordin
our convenience. In the meantime accept
ssurance of my great esteem and respect.

TO THE MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

MONTICELLO, November 23, 18

The hand of age, my dear friend, has been pre
eavily on me for the few last years and has ren
ıe unequal to the punctualities of correspond
[y health, too, is lately very much broken
y an illness of three months from which
ut now on the recovery. If, therefore,
ack in acknowledging the receipt of your
alued letters, goodness will ascribe it to its
auses, declining age and health.

I learn with great pleasure that your countr
ave in the end a good degree of freedom
roper attemporament of limited monarchy
epresentative ingredients; indeed that you
lready such a government, for as far as I
and your present constitution, it has m
opular independence and integrity in it tha
[illegible] of England and what it still

as fast as the people can be prepared for it. This I hope will be waited for without risking new convulsions.

Here all is well. Our government is now so firmly put on its republican tack that it will not be easily monarchised by forms. You have made a mighty noise in Europe about our taking possession of some posts in Florida. The President's message delivered a few days ago will set you right on that subject, and show that no wrong was contemplated for a single moment. And what shows an honorable and comfortable trait in our nation was the universal uproar of our own people in the first moment of the apparent aggression and until they saw that their government had no such thing in view. I was delighted with this proof of moral principle in our citizens as to the conduct of their foreign relations and considered it as a pledge that they would never as a nation approve of any measure swerving from justice

Mr. Poirey has plausible ground for supposing I have been inattentive to the claim for compensation for his services during the Revolution, which he committed to my care, but I am without blame on this score. Just as I received his papers the then Secretary of War retired from office. I knew it would be worse than useless during the vacancy to commit to a *chef de bureau* a business which he would not have weight nor confidence enough to act in with effect. The vacancy con-

tinued unfilled nearly a twelvemonth. As soon as a Secretary was appointed I placed the case and papers under his consideration. The enclosed letter from him will show its present state and prospects, and I now write to him to secure his early attention to it during the present session; being now entirely unequal to the labors of the writing-table I must request Mr. Poirey to consider my intermediate silence as saying that nothing is yet done, on the assurance that the moment that anything definite takes place I will give him notice of it. I am rendered very happy by being able at length to send M. Tracy a copy of the translation of his book on political economy, the publication of which is at length accomplished. The delay has been scandalous and to me most vexatious. But I am fully repaid by the good the publication will render to our country. God bless you and preserve you and yours in health and happiness as long as you shall desire it yourselves.

TO HENRY DEARBORN.

MONTICELLO, July 5, 1819.

DEAR SIR,—I received yesterday your favor of June 24, and am very sensible of the interest you so kindly take in my health. The eruptive complaint which came upon me in August last was unquestionably produced by the bath of the warm springs which I tried on account of rheumatism.

The cause of the eruption was mistaken and it was treated with severe unctions of mercury and sulphur. These reduced me to death's door and on ceasing to use them I recovered immediately and consider my health as now perfectly re-established except some small effect on the bowels produced by these remedies and nearly not entirely worn off. I am still thankful for your receipt, and should the eruption return I shall certainly try its effect in preference to those before tried.

With respect to Mr. Stuart, it was in May, 1800, I got him to draw my picture and immediately after the last sitting I paid him his price, one hundred dollars. He was yet to put the last hand on it, so it was left with him. When he came to Washington in 1805 he told me he was not satisfied with it, and therefore begged me to sit again, and he drew another which he was to deliver me instead of the first, but begged permission to keep it until he could get an engraving from it. I soon after got him to sketch me in the medallion form, which he did on paper with crayons. Although a slight thing I gave him another hundred dollars, probably the treble of what he would have asked. This I have; it is a very fine thing, although very perishable.

I cannot say I am anxious about the Spanish treaty; in giving up the province of Texas, we gave up a sugar country sufficient for the supply of the United States. I would rather keep that and trust to the inevitable falling of Florida into our

mouths. It is true, however, that present peace is secured by the exchange; and on the general separation of the Spanish colonies which is to take place, Cuba will join us and give us sugar. The crush of our gambling adventurers who call themselves merchants, but who never owning a dollar were playing doubles or quit with money of others, will be a good in the end by restoring commerce to its true measure; that is to say, just so much as will take off our surplus produce and exchange it for what we want. It is better for us to let other nations carry on their commerce and meet the wars it always produces. What is unfortunate in the present crisis is the danger of its shattering the merchant of real capital, and the country people, many of whom will be heavily affected; some legislative provision to save them and let the crisis wear off by degrees may be salutary.

I am not afraid of a war with England; the eyes of that government are opened as to us, and the inveteracy of their people is softening. It is our interest to meet them in friendship if they will treat us with justice and respect. If we can avoid war with that nation we need never have it with any other, for the separation of Spain from her colonies removes all ground of war with her. Our family joins in testimonies of attachment and kind remembrances to Mrs. Dearborn and yourself, and mine is what it ever was and will be, most affectionate and sincere.

TO ELIJAH GRIFFITH.

MONTICELLO, May 15, 1820.

DEAR SIR,—I received in due time your favor of April 7 and it renewed pleasing recollections of our former acquaintance, and of my sense of your worth which the lapse of twenty years has not obliterated. For some time after my retirement from public affairs I yielded to the requests of others to solicit for them appointments under the general government; these, however, became so numerous and burdensome as to keep me continually in the humble and painful attitude of a supplicant at the feet of the government. Against this humiliation I was obliged to revolt and to come to a resolution to decline further interpositions, from the observance of which I have found ease, comfort and independence. But from a wish to be useful to you I reserved your letter and kept on the watch to see if the bankrupt law should pass, with a view to serve you through an indirect channel; but the bill having failed, the occasion has not occurred of rendering you the service requested.

The distresses you describe in your section of the Union have been bitterly felt here. They are not greater than I had always expected and freely expressed in the creation of the first bank by the new government. Mr. Madison and myself left nothing untried to obtain General Washington's

negative to the law, but after a long struggle in his mind Hamilton prevailed in the last hour and let in this torrent of swindling institutions which have spread ruin and wretchedness over the face of our country. And what is the most disheartening it has still left such a hankering after these allusive establishments that no hope remains of their proscription in future. Their fatal effect has been greatly aggravated in this State by an unexampled drought which, having prevailed from June last to this time, destroyed the bread of that year and threatens that of the present. I greet with goodwill my declining health which promises to relieve me from witnessing the resuscitation of this evil and still more threatening political calamities, and I salute you with constant esteem and respect.

TO JAMES MONROE.

MONTICELLO, August 13, 1821.

DEAR SIR,—You have seen announced in several of our papers an intention of the Polonese nation to erect a monument near Cracow to the memory of General Kosciusko, and their wish that England and the United States, by joining in contributions, might give a proof of the interest they take in his character; that for this purpose they had addressed a letter to Lord Holland in England and to myself in the United States.

I received in fact such a letter some weeks ago

from the President of the Senate of Cracow, with an indication that it should be communicated to you also. Much at a loss to devise in what way I could get about the execution of this proposition I have held the subject for some time under consideration. Retired as I am among the mountains of our interior country I see nobody but the farmers of my neighborhood, who would consider contributions to public monuments in other countries as very foreign to the conditions of their lives. I have been so long withdrawn, too, from intercourse with the world that I no longer know who of Kosciusko's fellow-soldiers are now living, as from them we might expect the most zealous co-operation in rendering this last testimony of respect to him; and above all other considerations the heavy hand of age paralyzing the faculties both of body and mind have rendered me quite unequal to the correspondence it might require, and unfit to become the centre of such an operation. Independent of the express intimation to communicate the paper to you, I should of myself have turned my views first to you as the friend of his fame, and aid of my age; and because should any communications with Lord Holland be expedient, your acquaintance with him would open the door to them.

Notwithstanding, therefore, the burdens of business which your office imposes on you, I have hoped that in your position you could put the thing into

an organized course with little trouble. You know who remain of his former companions in arms and where to be found. You could probably think of some person in each State and great city who would undertake with zeal the necessary solicitations and you could command attentions which would not be yielded to me. The trouble of drawing a circular which the scribes by whom you are surrounded would multiply, would, I hope, be the principal labor imposed on you, for I presume the contributions should be deposited in convenient banks from whence they could be easily brought together for remittance, or (which is very possible under present distresses) should their amount fall short of what might be deemed worthy of acceptance, they could be readily restored to the contributors, and an apology to the Senate of Cracow be given on reasonable ground. I suggest this course by way of example only, for you may probably devise some other more practicable and promising.

I enclose you the papers sent to me, and knowing the labors of reading to which you are subjected I would point out to you the letter of the President and the Proclamation of the Senate No. 1, as the material papers for explaining to you their wishes and expectations.

I hope you will excuse this trespass of age leaning on younger shoulders to relieve itself from a burden to which it is unequal. From such a one I never shrunk while I had force to encounter it. In all

events be assured of my constant and affectionate friendship and respect.

TO LEVETT HARRIS.

MONTICELLO, December 12, 1821.

DEAR SIR,—I have to return you thanks for Mr. Adelung's view of the languages of the earth, and to pray you to make them acceptable to him also for this mark of his attention. It is a work of vast learning and unparalleled application. It seems to present a summary of the great vocabulary of which I had a copy through your agency and kindness.

I am sorry we lost the pleasure of your visit at the time you had first proposed. But we find comfort in the French adage "tout ce qui est differé n'est pas perdu." No visit will be welcomer when convenient to yourself to make it.

I am afraid our quondam favorite Alexander has swerved from the true faith. His becoming an accomplice of the soi-disant Holy Alliance, the anti-national principles he has separately avowed, and his becoming the very leader of a combination to chain mankind down eternally to oppressions of the most barbarous ages, are clouds on his character not easily to be cleared away. But these are problems for younger heads than mine. You will see their solution and tell me of it in another world. I salute you with great friendship and respect.

TO JOHN QUINCY ADAMS.

MONTICELLO, July 18, 1824.

DEAR SIR,—I have safely received the two copies of the fac-simile of the Declaration of Independence which you have been so kind as send me under a resolution of Congress. With a deep sense of respect for this mark of attention to myself I contemplate with pleasure the evidence afforded of reverence for that instrument, and view in it a pledge of adhesion to its principles and of a sacred determination to maintain and perpetuate them. As toward this holy purpose no one has it more in his power to contribute with effect than yourself, so I am equally happy in the confidence that none will do it with more zeal and fidelity, and I pray you to accept the assurance of my great esteem and respectful consideration.

TO JAMES MADISON.

MONTICELLO, September 24, 1824.

DEAR SIR,—I have got through my catalogue except the alphabet and send you a result. The inclosed table shows the number, size and cost of the whole and its parts. 6860 volumes will cost twenty-four thousand and seventy-six dollars or three and one-half dollars a volume on an average of all sizes. If we get our fifty thousand dollars and also if ten thousand would do for apparatus,

there would remain sixteen thousand to invest in stock. This would give us a thousand dollars a year forever, which beginning with such a nucleus as this would make and keep our library what it should be. Charlottesville is preparing for Lafayette. As he will see you at your own house we shall hope you will come here with him. But in the meantime you will be with us as a visitor a day or so before the 4th. Affectionately yours.

TO MESSRS. ADAMS, FITZUHUYLSON AND BROCKENBROUGH.

MONTICELLO, October 18, 1824.

I have duly received the favor of your invitation of the 12th instant to join you on the interesting occasion of the reception of Major-General Lafayette in testifying the veneration of the citizens of Richmond for his character, their sense of his services and their affection for his person. No one would harmonize in all these sentiments more cordially than myself, no one perhaps having had so protracted and multiplied proofs not only in the war, but the peace which followed it, of his zealous attachment to the service of our country. But at the age and under the infirmities of eighty-one, I am no longer equal to such a journey nor able to avail myself of occasions so distant of joining in the just expressions of the gratitude of my fellow-citizens to this early friend and benefactor. I

flatter myself with being indemnified by the opportunity he will give to myself and my neighbors of manifesting here our sense of the services he rendered our portion of the country particularly, and our participation in the general joy which his visit has inspired in every breast.

Declining this kind invitation, therefore, as I must from necessity, I beg leave to say that my respect for yourselves and the citizens of Richmond would have been a great additional inducement for my acceptance of it. A serious indisposition of some continuance obliges me to borrow the pen of another to convey to yourselves and the citizens of Richmond these my thanks and regrets, and the assurance of my high consideration.

TO THE MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

MONTICELLO, January 16, 1825.

MY DEAR FRIEND,—I have never been more gratified by the reading of a book than by that of Flourens which you were so kind as to send me. Cabanis had gone far toward proving from the anatomical structure of and action of the human machine that certain parts of it were probably the organs of thought and consequently that matter might exercise that faculty. Flourens proves that it does exercise it and that deprived of the cerebrum particularly the animal loses all sense, all intellect and memory, yet lives in health and for indefinite

terms. It will be curious to see what the immaterialists will oppose to this.

I congratulate you on the testimony of gratitude you have lately received from Congress, and that it was with scarcely a shadow of opposition. The relief from your debts will give you nights of sound sleep and the surplus I hope days of ease and comfort through the rest of your life. You will have where you are better advice than I can give you on the question whether it will not be advisable to keep the stock in your own hands and in its original form. There can be no safer deposit on earth than the Treasury of the United States.

You know how much I have at heart the success of our university. Its opening now awaits only the arrival of three professors engaged in England who were to have sailed in October or November last, but of whose actual sailing we have not yet heard. Still we hourly expect them and in the moment of their arrival shall announce the opening of the University. I count on its changing the condition and character of our State in the course of a very few years. That health, happiness and the love of all may ever attend you is the constant prayer of your faithful and affectionate friend.

TO WILLIAM H. CRAWFORD.

MONTICELLO, February 15, 1825.

DEAR SIR,—Your two letters of January 31 and February 4 were received in due time. With the former came safely the seed from Mr. Appleton which I commit to the Agricultural Society of our county, of which Mr. Madison is president. Of the talents and qualifications of Dr. Jackson as a professor in the branches of science specified in your last letter your recommendation would have had great weight in our estimation, but our professors are all designated so that we have no vacancy in which we can avail ourselves of his services.

I had kept back my acknowledgment of these in the hope I might have added in it congratulations which would have been cordially offered. I learnt yesterday, however, that events had not been what we had wished. The disappointment will be deeply felt by our State generally, and by no one in it more seriously than by myself. I confess that what we have seen in the course of this election has very much damped the confidence I had hitherto reposed in the discretion of my fellow citizens. The ignorance of character, the personal partialities and the inattention to those questions which ought to have guided their choice, augur ill of the wisdom of our future course. Looking, too, to Congress my hopes are not strength-

ened. A decided majority seem to measure their powers only by what they may think or pretend to think for the general welfare of the States. All limitations, therefore, are prostrated and consolidation the general welfare in name but not in effect is now the principle of every department of the government. I have not long to witness this, but it adds another to the motives by which the decays of nature so finely prepare us for welcoming the hour of exit from this state of being.

Be assured that in your retirement you will carry with you my entire confidence and sincere prayers for your health, happiness and prosperity.

TO EDWARD EVERETT.

MONTICELLO, July 21, 1825.

DEAR SIR,—I thank you for the copies of your two public addresses inclosed in your favor of the 6th instant; that of Concord, as a morsel of (exeut?) history and of a most interesting event, was peculiarly acceptable. I am sorry it is not in my power to give you any information on the subject of the Louisiana treaty. My memory is gone and I have no papers on the subject. But surely the "Conjectural note" you mention as annexed to the Convention must still remain annexed and preserved in the Secretary of State's

office. Colonel Monroe, too, must be able to give some account of it, and other resources of information will open on you when you come on to Congress. The report of the commissioners, Mercer, McClure and (I believe) Warden, will unquestionably be in that or the treasury office.

I knew the range of your mind too well ever to have supposed for a moment you could view but with contempt the miserable sneers on our seeking abroad some of the professors for our University. Had I thought them worth notice I should have asked of those wits and censors these questions only. The seminaries of the United States being all of them first served for the choice of the talents of our own country, were we to take the refuse and place ourselves thus at the fag end of the whole line? Would it have been either patriotism or fidelity in us to have sunk the youth of our State to a half-lettered grade of education by committing them to inferior instruction and rejecting that of the first order merely because offered from without the limits of our own Union, and the mass of science among us still further reduced by the refusal of many eminent characters to accept academical instructions, and is this the way to advance the American character? We thought otherwise and as yet believe we have reason to be satisfied with the course we have pursued. I hope the only rivalship with our elder sisters will be in honorable efforts to do the most good possible.

I am happy in the expectation which your letter authorizes that you will think our institution worthy of a visit and I shall even hope from your experience and kindness to receive suggestions for its further improvement than which none would be more respected by me. I beg you to be assured also that no visit will be received with more welcome than yours.

I am truly gratified by the flattering anticipations you express of the society of my granddaughter now arriving at Boston, and hope you will not be disappointed in this. She is so deeply seated in my affections that a kindness to her counts tenfold with me. I think her most fortunate, too, in the person to whom we have committed her happiness. I have not been acquainted with a finer character than Mr. Coolidge, more amiable, more respectable or more worthy; and (destined?) to relinquish her native home we are thankful it was in exchange for the favorite seat of hospitality and science.

TO THE MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

MONTICELLO, August 8, 1825.

MY DEAR FRIEND,—Mr. Rebello of Brazil, who has rendered us an agreeable visit, tells me you will be in Washington on the 10th, and that we may hope to have the pleasure of seeing you here very soon after that; this we shall ever do with

heartfelt welcome. I am not well, but it is a local complaint which confines me to the house indeed, but in tolerable health otherwise and I shall be much the better for your presence which will be my best medicine, only unable to make excursions with you. Not knowing where the enclosed letter would find Miss Wright, I take the liberty of giving it the benefit of your cover and of requesting you to superscribe its address and to dispose of it so that she may get it as early as practicable. In the hope of seeing you within a few days and your companions for whom I here place my respects, I repeat the assurances of my affectionate and constant friendship and attachment.

TO JAMES MADISON.

MONTICELLO, October 18, 1825.

Everything is going on smoothly at the University. The students are attending to their schools with more assiduity and looking to their professors with more respect. The authority of the latter is visibly strengthened as is the confidence of those who visit the place, and the effect on the whole has been salutary. The professors are all lecturing; the two Cantabs, somewhat in the pouts, however, are reserved. I sent a copy of the new enactments the other day with a request they might be read to the schools for promulgation. The other professors did it, these did not nor said why.

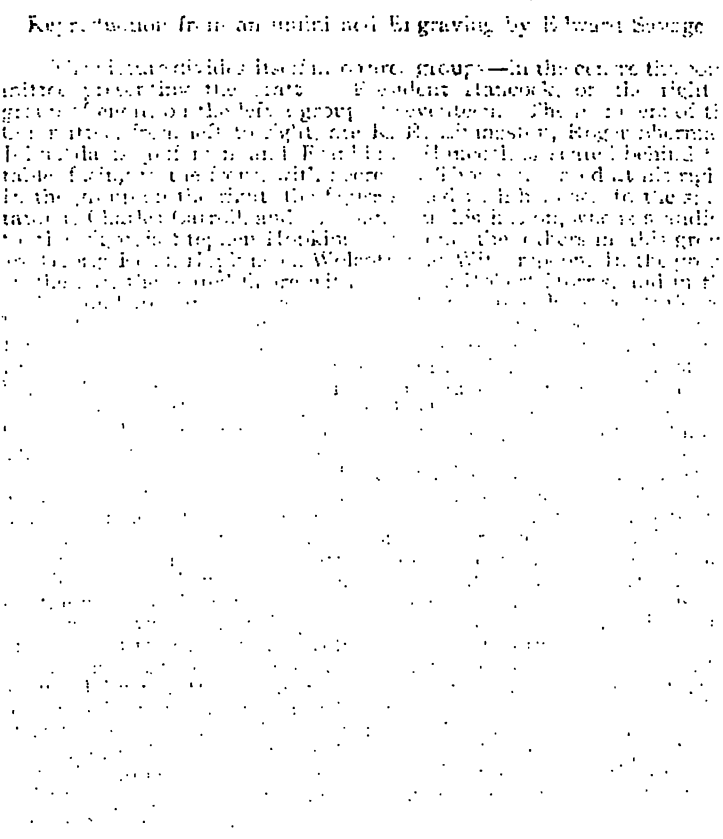
My rides to the University have brought on me great sufferings, reducing my intervals of ease from forty-five to twenty minutes. This is a good index of the changes which take place.

I was taken in by Mr. Browere. He said his operation would be of about twenty minutes, and less unpleasant than Houdon's method. I submitted without enquiry. But it was a bold experiment on his part on the health of an octogenary worn down by sickness as well as age. Successive coats of grout plastered on the naked head and kept there an hour would have been a severe trial of a young and hale man. He suffered the plaster also to get so dry that separation became difficult and even dangerous. He was obliged to use freely the mallet and chisel to break it into pieces and get off a piece at a time. These strokes of the mallet would have been sensible almost to a logger-head. The family became alarmed and he confused till I was quite exhausted, and there became real danger that the ears would tear from the head sooner than from the plaster. I now bid adieu for ever to busts and even portraits. I do not know whether you are acquainted with Colonel Peyton of Richmond, as honest and worthy a man as lives, and the most punctual in business. He understands that Lay, your correspondent there, is become bankrupt, and would gladly serve you there. He has been mine ten or a dozen years and I never had one who would lend himself even

in the smallest things so kindly and zealously. He has all the business of this neighborhood and the Staunton county. I know that these connections are dictated often by very special and personal considerations and my mention of him is only *ut valeat quantum valere debat.* Ever and affectionately yours.

Voting the Declaration of Independence

Reproduction from an original steel engraving by Edward Savage



Voting the Declaration of Independence

Reproduction from an unfinished Engraving by Edward Savage.

The picture divides itself into three groups—in the centre the committee presenting the draft to President Hancock, on the right a group of eight, on the left a group of seventeen. The members of the Committee, from left to right, are R. R. Livingston, Roger Sherman, John Adams, Jefferson and Franklin. Hancock is seated behind the table, facing to the front, with Secretary Thomson seated at his right. In the group on the right, the figure seated with his back to the spectator is Charles Carroll, and the man with his hat on, who is standing to the right, is Stephen Hopkins. Among the others in this group are George Read, Hopkinson, Wolcott, and Witherspoon. In the group on the left, the seated figure with a cane is Robert Morris, and in the background are Samuel Adams, Robert Treat Paine, Edward Rutledge, Philip Livingston, Benjamin Rush, Thomas Stone, George Ross, and James Wilson. One of the first trial proofs of this engraving is in the Emmet collection, framed and hanging in the Exhibition Room of the Lenox Library, New York. The reproduction presented herewith was made from this impression, which shows that a number of the faces were left unfinished, and consequently appear entirely blank. The engraved copper-plate itself was presented by Samuel T. Snow, of Boston, to the Massachusetts Historical Society, in November, 1859, as the work of an unknown artist. It was stated that it had been left, many years ago, by a party of play-actors, in payment of their board, with an inn-keeper, who, after keeping it for twenty years, brought it to Boston. The Lenox Library acknowledges its indebtedness to Mr. Charles Henry Hart, of Philadelphia, an authority on American art, for the name of the artist who made the engraving. Mr. Hart discovered that it was engraved by Edward Savage, and left unfinished by him at the time of his death, July 6, 1817. The original picture, from which the engraving of the same size is copied, has been recently acquired by the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, and is of such recognized significance that it is being used as a guide to the restoration of Independence Hall. The painting was begun by Robert Edge Pine, left unfinished by him at his death, November 19, 1788, purchased from his widow by Bowen and Savage, for the New York Museum, and finished by the latter. Pine called the painting "The American Congress Voting Independence."

MANUSCRIPTS

FROM

THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY COLLECTION.

INTRODUCTORY NOTES.

A curious old tome bearing the title "Thomas Jefferson's Letter Book" recently came to light in the Virginia State Library at Richmond. Upon examination it was found to contain copies of letters and orders sent by Jefferson during the last six months of his Governorship of the State of Virginia. In all probability these letters and orders were transcribed in this book by one of Jefferson's secretaries or some other official. Careful consideration of the contents led to the selections presented in the following pages which, though not attempting to give the collection in its entirety, owing to repetitions of the same statement to different persons, may be said, however, to present the gist of the collection as a whole.

So far as is known this is the first time the letters have been printed and given to the public. It is well known that Jefferson was in the habit of retaining a copy of everything that emanated from his pen. These copies were usually in his own handwriting. It was presumably owing to the stress of the occasion during which these letters were issued that he entrusted the copying to a clerk. Hence the copies of these letters and orders in the old yellowed volume in which they have been preserved.

These documents are of unusual interest as written evidences of Jefferson's efforts to cope with one of the greatest crises of his life, when, at the expiration of his second term as Governor of Virginia, his native State was a centre of warring elements. Strife concentrated about him. He had to supply the Virginia regiment in Washington's Army with men, and at the same time send all possible support to General Gates in his Southern Campaign. The Indians in the western part of the State were a source of constant anxiety and trouble, and the British and Hessian prisoners had to be guarded and supplied with provisions. Then came Benedict Arnold, early in January, 1781, with his vessels of war and sixteen hundred men to besiege and plunder the city of Richmond, and to cap the climax of Jefferson's trials. How Jefferson conducted himself is a matter of history which the documents contained in "The Richmond Collection" further corroborate. testi-

fying to his constant endeavors to meet and thwart the difficulties threatening to overcome him.

The majority of the letters are addressed to Baron Steuben, General Gates, General Nelson, General Greene, General Muhlenberg and Marquis de Lafayette. All of them show the activity of Jefferson in keeping up communication with these commanders throughout the country wherever they might be engaged in fighting against the British invaders.

Acknowledgment is due to John P. Kennedy, Librarian of the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va., to whose kindness and courtesy the editors of the present edition of Jefferson's Writings are indebted for the reproduction of the manuscripts in question.

MANUSCRIPTS FROM THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY COLLECTION.

TO THE QUARTER-MASTERS OF FREDERICK, HAMPSHIRE AND BERKELEY.

RICHMOND, December 24, 1780.

SIR,—A detachment of the militia of the county of Frederick being ordered to Fort Pitt on their way down the Ohio, you are desired to act as commissary and quarter-master for them till their arrival at Fort Pitt. The time of their rendezvousing within the county will be made known to you by the commanding officer. You will, therefore, provide in time subsistence for them during their march, and transportation for the little baggage they will carry. You will also receive and transport with them to the same place 400 camp kettles, 1000 pounds powder, some medicine, tents and other things. This transportation is to be effected by wagons or horses for hire, and not to be purchased. I send you for the purpose of enabling you to perform these duties to ——— for the expenditure of which you will finally settle with the board of auditors for the counties of

Berkeley and Hampshire the same, except omitting this sentence "you will also receive ——— tents and other things."

Frederick	£40,000
Hampshire.	25,000
Berkeley	30,000

TO MAJOR-GENERAL BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, January 12, 1781.

SIR,—I was honored with yours of yesterday by Colonel Loyanté. General Weedon, to whom the care of the works at Fredericksburg had been committed, being now at Hanover Court-House, I have referred Colonel Loyanté to him, and given them authority to make use of the brass cannon, howitz or mortars at New Castle, if they use them, for they are unmounted. I heard in the same instant that 744 riflemen under Colonel Matthews were as far as Albemarle on their way down. Being then within sixty miles of Fredericksburg I have ordered them to proceed to that place.

TO MAJOR-GENERAL BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, January 14, 1781.

SIR,—Your letters of the 12th and 13th are now before me. They are in some measure answered by some marginal notes on the several articles in a paper delivered me by Major Walker. If

there be any State arms fit for use and still undelivered they are so few that we may consider them as nothing. I should, therefore, think it proper to discharge so many militia as cannot be furnished with arms. My letter of yesterday will point out what particular militia should be discharged. Should it happen that there are already more militia with you from the counties enumerated in my yesterday's letter than you have arms for, would it not be proper to send the surplus of such militia over to General Nelson to take the place and arms of so many of his who were not meant to be detained?

The public have not a pound of powder or other article of military stores at South Quay, except some twenty-four and eighteen pound iron cannon: they are unusually heavy for this bore, and a quarter-master has been specially sent and employed there during the last summer in bringing them over to Suffolk or Smithfield. They have so far baffled his attempts, as that he has got over but one of them; another broke down a bridge on its passage, which suspend his further endeavors.

P. S. If it be possible for you to spare Colonel Senf to plan our works at Westham we shall be glad of his assistance.

TO COLONEL TIMOTHY PICKERING.

RICHMOND, January 15, 1781.

SIR,—I wrote you in a former letter that on the recommendation of General Greene, we had proposed to Major Forsyth the accepting the appointment of deputy quarter-master here, which you had been pleased to refer to us. This appointment was kept open, I think, a month, during which time (and indeed at any time since) we never received any answer from Major Forsyth, or intimation through any other channel that he would undertake it. On the contrary it appeared by letter from him that he had accepted the office of deputy commissary of purchases for the Southern Department. In the meantime Colonel Canington, appointed by General Greene deputy quarter-master to the Southern army, arrived here, claimed the right of nomination, and nominated a Major Claiborne. Though we doubted the propriety of his claim, yet it was a want of acquaintance with Major Claiborne and a real inability (after the refusal of Mr. Divers and Major Forsyth) to find another whom we could recommend in all points, which induced us to refer the nomination altogether to Baron Steuben, who was here. He approved of Major Claiborne as having formerly known him while of General Greene's family and assured us the appointment would be particularly agreeable to General Greene, and that he would

undertake to satisfy you also of its propriety. I thought it my duty to inform you of this matter, and have no doubt from anything which I have yet seen but that Major Claiborne will do justice to the Baron's expectations.

TO GENERAL NELSON.

RICHMOND, January 16, 1781.

SIR,—The bearer hereof, Captain Joel, proposes to engage with others to undertake with himself an enterprise on the enemy's fleet wherever it shall be collected in harbor. As he requires only an old vessel of the most worthless kind, and proper preparations for her, I think the object will justify the risk. So many orders and measures may be necessary in the detail of executing this business that I cannot do better than to give a general sanction to it, and ask the favor of yourself to have everything provided which he may think necessary to ensure success. Rewards are expected on desperate undertakings of this kind, and though not necessary to stimulate him, may be necessary for his associates. I will, therefore, leave it to yourself to fix them previously, or to agree with the gentlemen that they shall be referred to the Executive after the service shall have been performed.

TO COLONEL CARRINGTON.

RICHMOND, January 16, 1781.

SIR,—I have desired Colonel Muter to have delivered to Major Claiborne such of the articles applied for in your letter of the 10th instant as we have. We have no tents of any kind. Axes, spades, shovels and padlocks can probably be furnished. We have sent to Fredericksburg for camp-kettles, which shall be forwarded as soon as they come.

I think a few days will probably determine the enemy's ultimate designs as to us: in the meantime I do not wish to give any decisive orders as to the place of slaughtering the provisions. The expenditure of pork indeed at this season must be forbidden. It shall be my endeavor to suffer this invasion to divert as little as possible of our supplies for the Southern army.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, January 19, 1781.

SIR,—A warrant was yesterday made out for Mr. Harrison for two hundred thousand dollars, and I shall take the first opportunity of informing him that the money is in readiness. This is in consequence of your requisition communicated by Major Walker.

Dr. Evans, the bearer of your letter, will receive from the gentleman who has the care of our medicine whatever articles can be furnished from that stock. It is a very imperfect collection. I, immediately, on receiving the communication from you by Major Walker that you would wish such a person as you therein described to be with you, laid it before the Council. We concluded to propose to Mr. Walker (late one of our delegates) to accept this office; having once been a member of the Council, he is not unacquainted with our arrangements. I sent to him by express, and shall hope for an answer very shortly. I sincerely wish he may consent to undertake it, as I am satisfied he can save you much trouble. Should he decline it I apprehend it is not easy to find another who will be of real use to you.

None of the militia with General Weedon (except from the counties of Rockbridge, Augusta, Rockingham and Shenandoah) were of the counties intended to be kept in the field. I thought it necessary to mention this circumstance to you, as you might perhaps think proper to discharge them before they join General Nelson. I have the honor to be, with great respect and esteem, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, January 19, 1781.

SIR,—Shirts had been ordered for Colonel Armand's Corps on your former requisition; these, I believe, are ready. They are ordered to be delivered to Major Loman's order. We have not a single article of the others enumerated in his list of necessaries wanted. We could, therefore, only undertake for him to furnish money to the Continental quarter-master or any other proper person to procure them; if this mode should be approved, this or any other assistance we can give shall be afforded. The practice introduced by the enemy of laying the country through which they pass under a parole is so mischievous that I have thought it necessary to issue the proclamation of which I enclose you a copy. I have the honor to be, with the greatest esteem, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, January, 29 1781.

SIR,—I send you below a list of the counties which were called on to make a part of the four thousand men for this invasion, though they were called into the field on the last invasion also. As your reduction of the four thousand to two thousand seven hundred will enable you to discharge some

of those counties, I think it would be best that these below mentioned should be first discharged. I have the honor to be, with great esteem, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

Amherst.	Amelia
Albemarle.	Brunswick.
Fluvanna.	Dinwiddie.
Goochland.	Chesterfield.
Powhatan.	Henrico.

Note.—Rockbridge, Augusta and Rockingham were also called down on the former invasion, but I apprehend it will not be proper to discharge them.

TO GOVERNOR NASH OF NORTH CAROLINA.

RICHMOND, February 2, 1781.

SIR,—As it is possible the enemy may mean to continue in their present position at Portsmouth, and thereby shut up all commerce through the bay of Chesapeake, it becomes necessary to make provision in time through some other channel, of salt, clothing and coverings for our Southern army. South Quay presents itself as the most practicable port. We have found it necessary here to permit the exportation of corn *on public account* to procure salt for public use. Vessels will, therefore, be freighted with this article from South Quay, which, as they must of necessity pass through your State, I hope will be permitted to pass freely; indeed could your Excellency give

permission to Mr. Ross, our commercial agent, to procure part of his loading of corn in your State, it would save much transportation to us. The returns in salt will be in like manner to South Quay, or directly up the Roanoke to the magazines desired to be established by General Greene.

We hope within a short time to complete the equipments of the residue of our regulars (between four and five hundred) and to send them on to General Greene, being determined to permit the body of plunderers in our State to divert as little as possible of our effectual aids from the southern quarter. We shall oppose them with militia, and send our regulars to join the Southern army.

I have the honor to be, with very great esteem, your Excellency's most obedient and most humble servant.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, February 7, 1781.

SIR,—The inclosed letter contains the first notification the Executive have received of the existence of any such cases as that of Lieutenant Warman therein stated. Exclusive of the justice of his claim, the express reservation by the board of officers of the rights of all those in his situations, seems to place him on the footing on which he would have been had his commission been actually made out instead of that of whatever officer was

substituted in his place. As you are proceeding to a new arrangement of our line, I have taken the liberty of referring Lieutenant Warman with the inclosed letter to you to claim his rank. Should these be contrary to the expectations of the Executive, such reasons against his claim and in favor of his competition, as in your judgment should decide this point against Lieutenant Warman, shall be obliged to you for a communication of them; and in the meantime to keep the question open.

I have the honor to be with very great esteem and respect, your most obedient humble servant.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

IN COUNCIL, February 7, 1781.

SIR,—The bearer hereof, Colonel Gaines, a militia officer in the county of Amherst, being desirous to become qualified in fact for the command he holds in his county, has applied to us to be permitted to serve on such a footing as will place it in his power to acquire a knowledge of his duty, asking nothing but rations and forage. While others, offended at the preference given to officers formerly of the line, have resigned commissions, the duty of which they were not qualified to discharge, this gentleman more laudably determines to learn those duties. This spirit we wish to encourage because produced by a due tempera-

ment of modesty and patriotism. Now, therefore, as the undertaking is, I must beg the favor of you to find some means of disposing not only of him, but of any others who may apply for the same purpose, so as to put it in their power to acquire the knowledge necessary to enable them to act in their proper command hereafter. The rations and forage allowed them shall be at the expense of the State. I am, with much respect, Sir, yours, etc.

TO THE VIRGINIA DELEGATES IN CONGRESS.

RICHMOND, February 7, 1781.

GENTLEMEN,—The Courier d'Europe, a vessel from Penet and Company, having on board military stores for this State, was chased into Boston by the enemy in the summer of 1779. They were principally artillery stores, too bulky and heavy for us to think of bringing them on by land. By the loss of our papers we are unable to furnish an invoice of them, but they are in the hands of a Mr. I. Bradford, in Boston, who, I suppose, can furnish you with one. If you can get them on board any part of the French fleet, which may at any time be coming here, it would be eligible; otherwise I beg the favor of you to have them disposed of to the best advantage for the public.

I am, with very great respect and esteem, gentlemen, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO GENERAL NELSON.

IN COUNCIL, February 10, 1781.

DEAR GENERAL,—Information having been given the Board that sundry horses of British property, having been left by the enemy, were taken by our militia or unarmed citizens, and a question made whether they belong to the Commonwealth or the captor, we are of opinion that they should be yielded to the captor. It is thought, however, when any public doubt can arise who was captor, that the horses should be put in the hands of the State quarter-master, and the party or parties claiming make their right appear to the Commissioner of the War Office. As this question, as far as we are informed, concerns only persons under your command, I take the liberty of communicating it to you.

Your disposition of the hides of slaughtered beeves is approved of. I am sorry any loss has been incurred in that article before. We made it the subject of inquiry on the former invasion, and from the reports made to us, had reason to believe all had been taken care of. The oil is almost of as much importance as the hide.

The wagons which were sent to Fredericksburg for camp-kettles found none ready made. Mr. Hunter is making more, and other wagons will go off for them within three on four days. As fast as they are brought we shall endeavor to send them to

the militia. It would be well for us to be informed what number you have.

I am, with great respect, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

IN COUNCIL, February 12, 1781.

SIR,—I have been honored with your letter of yesterday's date. Your representation of the importance of erecting a small work at Hood's was considered by the Executive as an evidence of your friendly attentions to the defence of the State, and was by them, as you desired, laid before the assembly. The assembly, pressed in time, did not, as far as I am informed take it under consideration. The invasion which took place just before their rising prevented anything further being done till the departure of the enemy from this place, and the return of the Executive to it. The proposition of undertaking the work which you then again renewed was approved by them, and they determined to procure if possible the several articles necessary for carrying it into immediate execution according to a plan and estimate prepared by Colonel Senf. I think, however, you misapprehended us when you understood it was agreed that the forty negroes and ten artificers required should be furnished by the five nearest counties, and be at the spot the 7th instant; it does not occur to myself, or any gentleman of the

Council, that the 7th, or any other day was fixed on for their assembling. and that we could not have *agreed* that the forty negroes and ten artificers should be furnished by the five nearest counties may be deduced from the conversation which you will recollect to have passed between us the evening before you last went to Cabin Point. You informed me you meant to call for twenty militia from each of the five circumjacent counties to come to Hood's with their hoes and axes to erect the work, but to notify them at the same time that you would receive ten negroes in their room. And you asked me whether you must apply to government for authority to do this. I answered, that such an application would produce no effect, as it had been the subject of conversation at the Council Board that day, and the Board was of opinion we had no right to call out the militia to do fatigue duty. You then replied, you could do it of your own authority and throw yourself on the assembly for a justification.

I repeat this conversation thus particularly to satisfy you that we could not have agreed that the five nearest counties should produce these laborers, and of course that we stand discharged of having failed to fulfil such an agreement.

The Executive have not by the laws of this State, any power to call a freeman to labor even for the public without his consent, nor a slave without that of his master: sensible of this, when

we first proposed to undertake this work, as you meant that Colonel Senf should superintend it, I desired him to search among our artillery officers whom he would choose to conduct it under his direction, and that this officer should immediately proceed to hire the slaves in the neighborhood of Hood's, where I thought it most likely the people would be willing to hire as the work respected their safety more immediately. He did so, and sent a Captain Allen on this business. In a subsequent journey to Petersburg Colonel Senf informed me that he had himself engaged eight or ten. Four carpenters were assigned to Colonel Senf at this place. The several articles of tools (except hoes) and fascine knives and barrows were procured for him here, a boat to carry them down, and I took it for granted that they went. The two blacksmiths are ready at this place when wanted. What success Captain Allen has had is not reported to me. The Executive are far from thinking this work unnecessary; nor yet that it will be out of their power to furnish the necessaries for erecting it. Yet they may possibly be disappointed in their expectations of engaging voluntary laborers, the only means in their power. Sensible that a necessary work is not to be abandoned because their means are not so energetic as they could wish them, and on the contrary that it is their duty to take those means as they find them and to make the most of them for the public good, they propose to pursue

this work, and if they cannot accomplish it in a shorter, they will in a longer time.

From a review of these circumstances, I hope you will be persuaded that any delays which may have occured have been produced by circumstances which it was not in our power to control, and not from either a want of attention or inclination to the work. I have the honor to be, with great respect, yours, etc., etc.

TO SPEAKER HARRISON
(HOUSE OF BURGESSES).

RICHMOND, February 12, 1781.

SIR,—Colonel John Gibson is appointed to go as next in command under General Clarke on the business communicated to you. As Colonel Gibson is now here he will return to Fort Pitt by the way of Baltimore to see the powder sent on, and prevent any danger of its stopping by the way. Be so good as to lodge at Goddard's, the printer, in Baltimore, a line to Colonel Gibson informing him in what State the procuring of the powder is; he will call there for it.

That your information may be perfect as we can render it, I am to inform you that the three months' militia under General Stevens in North Carolina, their number not known, are discharged, having served their term out. For southern news I beg leave to refer you to the President of Con-

gress, who has a letter from Baron Steuben giving information of the events in the neighborhood of General Greene, and one from myself as to the movements of the enemy at Cape Fear. Arnold remains quiet. Colonel Dunlap came out the first instant with five hundred men towards Suffolk. General Lawson went down toward him with an equal number, whereon Dunlap returned in the night. They are drawing their shipping into shallow water, and have a large vessel from New York cut down so as to mount twenty twenty-four pounders on one deck. I am, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, February 13, 1781.

SIR,—The inclosed resolutions of Congress of January 8th and April 9th, 1779, under which Captain Weths' independent company at Fort Pitt were raised, will inform you of a condition to which they seem entitled of not being removed from that station without their consent; the subsequent one of October 3d, 1780, incorporates them in positive terms into the troops of the State. The former resolutions were probably not recollected at the time. The footing on which, therefore, they seem to stand rightfully, is to remain at Fort Pitt if they choose it; but as it was the desire of Congress that they should be annexed to some of our regiments, and Colonel J. Gibson thinks

they would rather join his than remain at Fort Pitt after losing their own officers, I beg leave to refer to you whether it might not be proper that you should order so many of them to be annexed to that regiment *as should be willing to join it.*

This, while it pays due respect to a solemn engagement with those people, will probably effect the wish of Congress in reducing that, as well as other detached corps, to some regular from.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir, your most obedient and most humble servant.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, February 15, 1781.

SIR,—I received last night a letter from General Greene referring me for particulars to you. However, he gives me enough to convince me that reinforcements of militia must be sent him. I think the most speedy and effectual reinforcement would be the militia of Rockbridge, Augusta, Rockingham and Shenandoah now encamped below, provided they can be induced to go willingly. The length of their march heretofore, and having been some time in service, seems to give them a right to be consulted. I leave the detaching them to the aid of General Greene to your better judgment. Should you approve of it and think it necessary to call other militia to take their place, I will order others. Besides this reinforcement to

General Greene I propose to order from Washington, Montgomery and Botetourt, five hundred and forty riflemen, and from Pittsylvania and Henry four hundred and eighty, who will want arms; to these add the detachment at Chesterfield C. H. I send out to-day the orders to Washington, Montgomery, Botetourt, Pittsylvania and Henry. If you would advise any more, and think they can be armed, more will be sent.

I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, February 17, 1781.

SIR,—Mr. Loyall, from the post at the North West Bridge, representing to me that about four hundred of the militia of Princess Anne and Norfolk are embodied, that they annoy the enemy considerably, restraining their foraging parties, and checking their motions (which latter circumstance is confirmed by letter from General Lawson), but that they are dispirited for want of some communication with the main army on the northern end of the Dismal, and meditating to lay down their arms. I submit to yourself the propriety of establishing a line of riders from General Gregory's camp to such of your posts as you shall think proper. Your order (if you think proper) to Colonel Elliott, the field quarter-master, will

suffice to effect this. I have taken the liberty of referring Mr. Loyall to you. He will also speak with you on the subject of arms; but as those already embodied are armed, I cannot but doubt the expediency of sending any from our stock under present circumstances.

I order the commissary to send a deputy to subsist these men on the east of the Dismal. Every circumstance of notice will keep up their spirits; and if the enemy can be restrained from foraging below Portsmouth as well as above, they will be less easy in their situation. I am, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, February 18, 1781.

SIR,—I have this moment received intelligence that Lord Cornwallis continues his rapid approach, and there is reason to believe he was at Roanoke on the 14th. This information is not authentic, yet it comes in such manner as to command some attention. I have, therefore, thought it expedient to order every man of the counties of Powhatan, Cumberland, Amelia, Lunenburg and Brunswick who has a firelock, or for whom one can be procured, to be embodied and marched immediately to join General Greene, and those of the counties of Chesterfield and Dinwiddie to be embodied, but not marched till further orders, which they

may receive at the moment of embodying better adapted to actual circumstances.

I am aware of the possibility that my information may be premature, yet as its truth is equally possible and the consequences of disregarding it might be so much more fatal, I think it my duty to take this measure. I am, etc., etc.

TO GENERAL GREENE.

RICHMOND, February 19, 1781.

SIR,—I wrote you in haste yesterday by the return of your express in answer to your letter of the 15th. Major McGill not being able to set out till this morning, furnishes me with an opportunity of inclosing you regular blank powers of impress to be directed to such persons as you shall think proper for impressing horses for your dragoons.

When we ordered out the militia from the several counties we ordered them to go properly officered, as we had no certainty of there being any regular officers ready to command them. There is now a great collection of regular officers at Chesterfield C. H., met for the purpose of arranging our line and discharging it of supernumeraries. As there are not regulars for even those who will remain in the service to command, I shall submit to Baron Steuben, whether, besides requesting all those who shall be declared supernumerary to go to you, it may not be expedient to send

those also who though remaining of the line cannot have a present command for want of men. If these go, it will be in your power to permit such of the militia officers to return home as choose it, and forming the men into small battalions, to dispose of both regular and militia officers as you please.

Baron Steuben has availed himself at Suffolk of the regular officers by forming the militia into regiments of four hundred each, and dividing the regiment into two battalions of two hundred each. This gave room for the regular officers, who, of course, commanded those of the militia of the same rank; however, this and every other plan is submitted to yourself. I have the honor to be, with very great esteem, Sir, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, February 21, 1781.

SIR,—I received from Mr. Armistead yesterday afternoon a copy of the receipt for the one hundred and seventeen blankets. He excuses himself for the error in calling them one hundred and fifty-five from having spoken by memory. I did not observe till I delivered it to you that the certificate of the delivery of Mr. Ross's blankets (one hundred and five I think there were) wanted a date. I know, however, that they were delivered about the same time with those from Mr. Armistead.

There will still remain ninety unaccounted for, which will be worth inquiring.

The enclosed letter from the Continental director of the hospital at Fredericksburg being proper to be transmitted to whatever person has succeeded Dr. Kirkman, either in his office generally or in the custody of the Continental medicines, and being uninformed who that person is, I take the liberty of submitting it to your order.

TO THE OFFICER COMMANDING THE NAVAL FORCE OF HIS MOST CHRISTIAN MAJESTY ON THE COAST OF VIRGINIA.

RICHMOND, February 28, 1781.

SIR,—I have the honor to forward to you the inclosed letter which accompanied others from General Washington and the Marquis Lafayette to the honorable Major-General Baron Steuben and myself. That there may be no disappointment in procuring the pilots required, I get the favor of Captain Maxwell, Naval Commander to this State, to proceed to Hampton to provide them. His knowledge of the service and of the properest persons to be employed will, I hope, ensure our getting them. You will be pleased to advise him as to the number necessary. The communication between yourself and the commanding officer on shore, I suppose to be at present safe and easy. If you can point out anything which it is in

my power to have done to render it more so, I shall with great pleasure have it done.

General Washington mentions that you had been so kind as to take on board some arms and clothing on account of this State. Captain Maxwell is instructed to take measures for receiving them. I shall be happy to have it in my power to contribute by any orders I can give towards supplying your troops with provisions, or any other necessaries which may promote their health or accommodation, and in every instance to testify our gratitude to your nation in general, and yourself personally, for the aid you have brought us on the present emergency, and the honor to be, with the greatest esteem and respect, Sir, yours, etc., etc.

TO COLONEL PICKERING.

RICHMOND, March 4, 1781.

SIR,—I am very sorry that the appointment of deputy quarter-master in this State has been so managed as to produce difficulty. You will he pleased to observe that after I wrote to Major Forsythe to know whether he would accept of it, I waited upwards of a month and received no answer. The business of transportation suffered greatly for want of a head to the several deputies, and much distressed the Southern army. At the end of that period I received a letter from Major

Forsythe taking no notice of the appointment of deputy quarter-master which had been tendered him, and showing that he was acting under a new appointment of deputy commissary-general to the Southern army, or of the Southern department, I forget which. From this it was supposed that he declined undertaking the office of deputy quarter-master, and the papers were put into the hands of Baron Steuben and a new appointment made, as has been formerly explained to you. At the time we proposed Major Forsythe as deputy quarter-master his former office of deputy commissary of purchases in this State was become a nullity, because we had undertaken to provide by agents of our own, the specifics required by Congress, which were to be delivered to storekeepers under the direction of the quarter-master. There was, therefore, nothing to be done by a Continental commissary of purchases within the State. The present appointment, however, of Major Forsythe as deputy commissary-general to the Southern army will require his attendance on that army, will occupy his time fully in procuring provisions to subsist the army during the intervals, which the irregularities of the specific supplies by the several States will necessarily occasion, and, therefore, seems not to leave it in his power to perform the duties of your deputy in this State. I have the pleasure, however, to inform you that Major Forsythe expresses himself

perfectly satisfied, and does not propose to urge a right to the appointment.

Major Claiborne being at first utterly unknown to me, I was afraid to do more in my former letter to you than to hand to you what was said of him by others. The duties of his office, giving me daily occasion to judge of him from my own observation, I think he is exceedingly attentive, discreet, with talents not inferior to the office, and upon the whole that he will give you satisfaction. I have the honor to be, with great respect, Sir, yours, etc., etc.

TO THE HONORABLE JUDGES OF THE HIGH COURT OF CHANCERY.

RICHMOND, March 5, 1781.

SIR,—The Executive (on the public account) are under a difficulty which will be sufficiently explained by the within paper. You will perceive by that that we propose to refer the matter to arbitration in another State. Nevertheless, we suppose the only question which occasions a doubt (that is whether if Mr. Nathan took up the bills bona fide, as he alleges, he is entitled to a payment in hard, money at par) must have been frequently decided, and in such case we should be unwilling to show such ignorance of the law as to require an award on a clear point. I am, therefore, desired to beg, your advice on that point,

assuring you that it shall not come in question before you judicially. If you shall be of opinion that we ought to pay at par we shall do it; if you think otherwise it shall be referred, as you see by the papers, has been agreed on. I am only to trouble you further for an immediate answer, if you will be so good as to oblige us. I am, with very great esteem, your most obedient servant.

TO THE SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF DELEGATES.

IN COUNCIL, March 9, 1781.

SIR,—The Executive were informed during the last summer or fall, that the Accomack and Diligence galleys were deserted by officers and men, and left open to be plundered of their guns and furniture. Orders were immediately given to Commodore Baron to arrest the officers, to have the men sought for and taken, one of the galleys brought round to the Bayside of the eastern shore and manned with the same men and the other to be brought to the western shore to be repaired. The bay being infested with privateers at that time prevented the immediate execution of the orders, and the subsequent invasions which took place in October and December have continued the interruption of our intercourse with that shore. In the meantime we learn that the vessels have been much plundered, and their hulls so injured as to render it doubtful whether worth repairing.

We have taken, and shall continue to pursue, measures for punishing those who have thus abused the public, and recovering indemnification, but should it be not expedient to dispose of the hulls, the sanction of the general assembly, if they approve of it, would be necessary.

I have the honor to be, etc., etc.

TO GENERAL MUHLENBERG.

IN COUNCIL, March 16, 1781.

SIR,—We have thought it better to change our line of expresses from hence to your headquarters, and make it across the river at Hood's. Mr. Kempe comes down with sundry articles procured at the request of the Marquis, and to procure others which could not be got here. These you will be so kind as to have taken care of to be delivered to the particular order of the Marquis when he shall arrive. I before wrote to ask the favor of you to take measures for the subsistence and safe custody of the horses procured for the Marquis by Mr. Smith or his agents.

The militia who were first called into service and still remain are, as I am informed, impatient to be relieved. They should certainly have been relieved before this, but it cannot be unknown to them that an enterprise is meditated, which may put an end, in some measure, to the necessity of calling them from their homes in the future. I

think that a successful attempt on the present army in Portsmouth will prevent our enemies from ever trusting another in Chesapeake. To change the whole militia at such a crisis would be the most dangerous operation that could be attempted. I will beg you to assure them that the moment this enterprise is over, and I hope not very many days will be requisite, a relief shall be ready to take their places if a relief shall be necessary. I shall be glad to hear from you frequently, and am, with much esteem, Sir, yours, etc., etc.

TO THE SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF DELEGATES.

IN COUNCIL, March 17, 1781.

SIR,—I take the liberty of inclosing to the general assembly, the within proposition from Mr. Ross, the Continental agent for the State, as the legislature alone can carry it into effect, should it meet with approbation. I have the honor to be, with very great respect, Sir, yours, etc., etc.

TO THE SPEAKER OF THE HOUSE OF DELEGATES.

IN COUNCIL, March 17, 1781.

SIR,—The inclosed act of Congress will inform you of the final ratification of the confederation of thirteen United States of America. I beg leave to congratulate the general assembly on this

very important event, by which a firm bond of union is drawn on these States, our friends enabled to report confidence in our engagements, and our enemies deprived of their only remaining hope. I have the honor to be, etc.

TO HIS EXCELLENCY THE GOVERNOR OF HISPANIOLA.

RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, March 24, 1781.

SIR,—Mr. David Ross, commercial agent for this State, who, as such, is entrusted with the exportation of commodities on the public account, and information of necessaries for the army, dispatches a vessel for the island over which your Excellency presides.

The extreme distress of this State for arms and military stores, and the unison of object of his most Christian Majesty and the North American States in the present war against Great Britain, embolden me to ask your Excellency's permission to the agent of Mr. Ross to purchase, either from private or public stores within your government, and to export such arms and military stores as the proceeds of the cargo may enable him to purchase. Not knowing whether the regulations of your government may admit this without your permission, I have taken the liberty of troubling your Excellency with this application, and have the honor to be, with sentiments of the highest

respect, your Excellency's most obedient and most humble servant.

TO HIS EXCELLENCY GOVERNOR NASH.

RICHMOND, March 24, 1781.

SIR,—The situation of affairs in our eastern and southern quarters rendering peace on our western frontier extremely desirable, the general assembly of this State, by a resolution which I do myself the honor of enclosing to your Excellency, have recommended a conciliation with the Cherokees in a particular manner. Not knowing what is the present situation of the war with that nation I have given authority to Colonels Preston and Christian and Major Martin to concur with any commissioners whom your Excellency may think proper to authorize, to treat on the subject of peace, whenever a proper occasion shall offer. I cannot doubt your concurrence in opinion that it is our policy to discontinue the division of our western militia from their attention to the Southern war. Should you be pleased to make such an appointment on your part, your commissioners will be enabled immediately to open a correspondence with ours, so as to agree on circumstances, lines and places. The resolution seems to suppose some ground of complaint to exist with the Cherokees as to their boundary. As none such of late date have come to my knowledge, I could only assure

the commissioners that every just cause of complaint on that subject should be removed by us as far as this State is concerned in it. Better information will perhaps enable you to be more precise in your instructions to your commissioners.

I had the honor of your Excellency's letter of the 17th instant from Granville county. I have given orders to our commissary to instruct his agents in Mecklenburg and Halifax counties to pursue the plan your Excellency had begun, and to avail himself in the fullest manner of the resource which the river and seasons afford us. He will send out salt for the purpose of curing what fish can be taken there. He apprehends considerable difficulty in the article of barrels.

You will, no doubt, before this reaches you, hear of the arrival of twelve British ships in our bay, under Graves and Arbuthnot. Seven of them are of the line, two 50's, the others smaller. They are said to have fallen in with the French fleet destined for the same place just off the capes, and to have had a partial engagement in which neither suffered the loss of a ship or other material injury.

I apprehend our plans against Arnold will fall to the ground. I am, etc., etc.

TO GENERAL GREENE.

IN COUNCIL, MARCH 24, 1781.

SIR,—I do myself the honor of inclosing to you some resolutions of general assembly on the subject of the horses procured and to be procured for the first and third regiments of cavalry, in the execution of which I shall need your assistance. Representations were made by the conduct of the persons who were, or pretended to be, entrusted with the execution of the impress warrants, which I had inclosed to you, very unfavorably to them. They are said to have transgressed extremely, not only by exceeding the tract of country to which the warrants were restrained, but in the kind of horses on which they seized. This produced the resolutions of March 7th, the first of which is no doubt become unnecessary, as I suppose the departure of the enemy from this State, and their present tendency renders nugatory, warrants which were restrained to the neighborhood and probable route of the enemy. I should otherwise ask the favor of you to issue your orders for the discontinuance of impresses under those warrants altogether. The second resolution of the same date obliges me to trouble you with ordering the several persons who have been employed in these impresses to make a report of their proceedings therein, which may be done by way of calendar under these heads, to wit: 1st The species of horse impressed, that

is whether a stone horse, gelding or brood mare. 2d. A description by the size, age, and general appearance, which latter circumstance I would only wish to have designated by such short terms as those "fine," "indifferent," etc., etc. 3d. The sum at which estimated. 4th. Whose property. 5th. In what county inpressed. 6th. By whom impressed. 7th. To what purpose applied.

This, I apprehend, will answer most of the purposes which the general assembly had in view. Should there have been any other circumstances in the conduct of these gentlemen which would become proper subjects of enquiry, they can only be gathered from those who would be interested in producing them. On view of such a report yourself also will be enabled to judge which particular horses, according to the same resolution, must be returned to their owners.

Before it will be in our power to proceed in the execution of the resolution of March 17th I must give you the trouble of procuring me information what number of horses will be wanting to fill up the two regiments after withdrawing such of the impress horses as are, by the resolution before mentioned, to be returned. It would be the wish of the Executive to appropriate a certain portion of the money for the purchase of these, and that this should be laid out by persons of your own appointment if it would be agreeable to you. I am, etc., etc.

TO THE MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

IN COUNCIL, March 28, 1781.

SIR,—Colonel Senf handed me a list of entrenching tools and other necessaries for the operations against Portsmouth. Notwithstanding present appearances, I shall have them proceed. I apprehend we shall be obliged to have many of them made at Fredericksburg.

Mr. Walker delivered me your wish to have seamen procured for manning the armed vessels. I know of no method of effecting this but by draughting from the lower militia such men as are used to the water. Should this weaken the body of militia too much we can have them reinforced by other militia, but perhaps the arrival of the fleet and transports of the enemy may have rendered our plans against Portsmouth desperate; in which case economy would require the immediate discharge of the private vessels now retained at the expense and risk. I shall discharge all of them except the three largest, and as to them await your opinion. Captain Maxwell is at present, and for some time will be, at the shipyard on Chickahominy endeavoring to withdraw the vessels and stores from that place into James river. He will there receive any others you may wish to have executed within the naval department. When he shall have effected the business on which he is there engaged, I will take care to make known

to you the station he takes, and that it be convenient to your situation.

We are now calling for militia as stated below, to relieve those who have had so very long a tour. They will probably begin to come in within a fortnight, and be all in within four weeks. These of the counties of Loudoun, Fauquier, Prince William, Fairfax, Spotsylvania, Caroline and Culpeper, some of whom are already in and some coming under calls issued some little time ago are meant to be retained, and with those stated below to constitute the force of the ensuing two or three months. We are the more anxious to relieve the militia who have been so long in the field because, during their absence the act for raising new levies is suspended in their counties

Captain Reid's troop of horse is just arrived here from guarding the Saratoga prisoners, in which business it has been employed for eighteen months past. They came under an order which was meant to carry them into immediate service below, but Captain Reid reports them to me as totally unfit for service from poverty, sore back and broken saddles. I, therefore, have thought it best to send them to Port Royal to refit, as there is at that place a plenty of forage which cannot be brought forward for the use of either army, and they will be convenient to Fredericksburg where their equipments may be effected.

I have the pleasure to inclose you a letter of

the 23d, from General Greene, and am, with sentiments of the highest respect and esteem, Sir, yours, etc., etc.,

Hampshire	242	Berkeley	250
Shenandoah	257	Frederick	267
Orange	140	Stafford	113
Louisa	140	King George	114
Essex	107		
			1598

TO BARON STEUBEN.

IN COUNCIL, April 3, 1871.

SIR,—No term having been fixed by the Executive for the service of the militia, I do not know whence it could have been collected that it was within ten days of expiring. Nevertheless it is most certain they would have been relieved long e'er this had it not been for the enterprise meditated against Portsmouth. It was thought too dangerous to change the whole body of militia at that critical juncture. The moment that object was laid aside we called for militia from the counties named in the margin, who with those before called from Loudoun, Fauquier, Fairfax, Prince William, Spotsylvania, Caroline and Culpeper were intended to constitute the force acting in the field the succeeding two or three months, discharging all others as fast as they should come in. From these calls

we expected twenty-seven hundred men, the number you had desired to keep up while nothing offensive was meditated. Of all this we gave notice to the Marquis Lafayette, the then commanding officer. Considering the unusually long tour the riflemen and other militia below have served, I think every acknowledgment of their patient service just, and every encouragement necessary to keep them contentedly till the arrival of the reliefs ordered from the counties in the margin. I suppose we are not to expect the men till the middle of the month, and that it will be the last of the month before all get in. We take for granted you will be pleased always to notify the executive the number of men you think requisite in the field, which may enable them to give orders for them on the proper counties, I am, etc., etc.

Hampshire	242	Stafford	113
Berkeley	250	Louisa	140
Frederick	267	King George	114
Shenandoah	217	Essex	107
Orange	140		
			1598

TO GENERAL MUHLENBERG.

IN COUNCIL, April 3, 1781.

SIR,—The men under your command who have been in the field from the beginning of the invasion,

having served a tour of duty unusually long, I am anxious to have them satisfied of the accidents which have as yet prevented their relief. Others would have been ordered in their places long e'er this, had it not been for the enterprise meditated against Portsmouth. The changing the whole militia was thought too dangerous an operation at that critical time. They know the circumstances which occasioned this enterprise to be laid aside. The moment the arrival of a reinforcement to the enemy obliged us to discontinue our intentions, a body of militia was called for to relieve them, from the counties which had not yet been in service. I state to you in the margin[1] the whole of them. The six counties first named were called on to aid the operations against Portsmouth. It was meant, however, that they shall be kept with the nine last named to serve a full tour and constitute the opposing force, discharging all others as fast as these came in, and first those which have been longest in the field. I must solicit your most exact attention to the return of all public arms and accoutrements and ammunition put into the hands of militia, whenever they shall be discharged. No man should be discharged till he does this or gives a satisfactory account of their loss or expenditure.

[1] Loudoun, 168; Fauquier, 292; Fairfax, 200; Prince William, 185; Spotsylvania, 120; Caroline, 260; Culpeper, 352; Hampshire, 242; Berkeley, 258; Frederick, 267; Shenandoah, 217; Orange, 140; Stafford, 113; Louisa, 140; King George, 114; Essex, 107—3075.

I think myself very particularly obliged to acknowledge the patient service of those who have been so long from home, and am anxious that they should know that this has not proceeded from any previous intention in government, but from the circumstances before explained. I hope they will be relieved in a very few days, and that in the meantime they will fill up the measure of merit by continuing to restrain the excursions of the enemy till others can come to succeed to those duties. I beg leave to have these matters particularly explained to Colonel Matthews and Bouyer, and through them to their men, who, I believe, have been longest from home. I am, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

IN COUNCIL, April 6, 1781.

SIR,—The Executive have had it much at heart to prevent, as far as possible, interruption in raising the new levies while they were constrained to bring a number of militia into the field. For this reason about one-half of the counties in the northern part of the State were not called on for militia till they had time to go through their draught. This being done by them, they have been all of them (except those laying much exposed on the bay and lower parts of the rivers) required to send one-fourth of their militia to relieve those of the southern counties now in the field.

Those amounted but to the number of three thousand and seventy-five, and we had wished as soon as they could be in, and the southern counties discharged, to set those southern counties to raising their new levies, and leave them undisturbed during that operation, which would employ them two months. This plan has, however, been broken on by a requisition from General Greene of fifteen hundred militia, which obliged us to call on eleven of those counties. Anxious as we are to favor the raising the new levies we would not sacrifice to it the manifest safety of the State, and will, therefore, call for from them any number of militia you shall think requisite to act defensively in this State.

Major Nelson's third troop came here, and Captain Reid reported them totally unfit for service, from poverty, sore backs, etc. I, therefore, ordered them to Port Royal to recruit their horses and to have their equipments repaired at Fredericksburg, of which I informed the Marquis Fayette. Perhaps the quarter-master in that quarter might best judge whether Armand's corps could be accommodated and fed there also, or whether there be any better place in his district. I am, etc., etc.

TO MAJOR-GENERAL NATHANAEL GREENE.

IN COUNCIL, April 5, 1781.

SIR,—It was formerly usual to require from the Continental staff officers in this State, warrants

from Congress for all moneys advanced to them. Since the war has been transferred to the southward, the calls for money have been so apparently indispensable that we could not await warrants from Congress as had been before practised on draughts from yourself or Major General Gates, to whom authority to draw for money was given. Nevertheless we think it essential to obtain your sanction of the moneys after payment of them, for which purpose I take the liberty of troubling you with Major Claiborne's receipt for some moneys from the State, which were ordered without any previous authority from a sense of their necessity.

It is not in our power to produce you the £5,000 hard money which you desired, but we have put into the hands of Major Claiborne a warrant for half a million of pounds current money to be liable to your order only. Perhaps you can find means to have the hard money purchased in Philadelphia for money to be paid here.

That you may form some idea of the indiscretions which have occasioned a dissatisfaction in the impresses of horses, I inclose you copies of two papers lodged with me against a Mr. Rudder employed in that business. Instead of soothing the minds of the people, and softening the harsh act of taking their valuable horses by force, it has been frequently accompanied, as we are informed, by defiances of the civil power, and circumstances of personal irritation.

As tedious as is the operation of reasoning with every individual on whom we are obliged to exercise disagreeable powers, yet free people think they have a right to an explanation of the circumstances which give rise to the necessity under which they suffer. Such has been the general irritation under these impresses that we have been obliged to authorize the county lieutenants to restrain them under the directions of the resolutions of the assembly I formerly inclosed you. I am, etc., etc.

TO COLONEL HENRY LEE.

IN COUNCIL, April 13, 1781.

SIR,—I am exceedingly sorry to hear that the counties on Potomac are so much harassed by the enemy, and am very apprehensive it will continue some time until our allies can clear us of them, which I hope and expect.

The act of assembly referred to in your letter as authorizing the Executive to raise militia cavalry, only gave that authority where there was reason to apprehend a meeting against the late draught. Upon this apprehension we authorized the raising a troop for the two counties of Northumberland and Lancaster, and nowhere else. We wish exceedingly that we had a power of doing it, because it would be the most effective protection to the exposed counties which could be given them by land. All we can venture to do is, if you can

make use of a party of militia not exceeding the number of a troop as mounted infantry, finding their own horses, we may order forage to be found them while on actual duty, but in every other respect they must be considered as militia for this purpose. I inclose you an order to Mr. McMillan, deputy to Mr. Brown in your county. I am, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, April 14, 1781.

SIR,—As so much of the subject of Colonel Davies' letter as relates to the conduct of the Continental issuing commissary general in this State lies within your powers of reformation altogether, I take the liberty of handing on the letter to you. It is very interesting to us that the provisions issued for Continental use be issued to persons authorized to give proper vouchers for debiting the continent, and I entertain no doubt but that you will be so kind as to have this branch of business so arranged. In the meantime it might have an ill effect to stop the issue at so early a day as the one proposed, as within that space it might not perhaps be practicable to have the necessary arrangements made. I also inclose you copies of letters just come to hand from the President of Congress. I wish this intelligence may not stop the Pennsylvania Line, and leave General Greene to depend still on this State and Maryland alone. As to ourselves,

it is our wish to act on the defensive only in this State, and not to stop a single regular till General Greene should be made sufficiently superior to his enemy. I am, etc., etc.

P. S. I think in conversation you mentioned that you should store the spare arms and military stores from General Muhlenberg's camp at Prince George Court House. As the depredations of the enemy on Potomac have stopped a considerable part of the militia we had relied on to reinforce General Muhlenberg, so that we are obliged to call on other counties, he will probably continue some time too weak to oppose the enemy. This seems to render it essential that the stores above-mentioned be withdrawn out of reach.

Prince George Court House being but four miles from the river, I submit it to you whether, on the prospect of our reinforcements being tardy, a more interior situation would not be better.

TO THE COUNTY LIEUTENANTS OF FAUQUIER, LOUDOUN, CAROLINE, ALBEMARLE, FLUVANNA, GOOCHLAND, AND HENRICO.

RICHMOND, April 14, 1781.

SIR,—I am to desire you to send ——— of your militia under proper officers, with such good arms as they have, and especially rifles, to rendezvous at Williamsburg on the first day of May, and to continue in service two months from the time of

their getting to the rendezvous. As circumstances may render it necessary to change the rendezvous, you will be pleased to order them by the way of ——— where they will receive final orders on that head.

You are at liberty to deduct from the above number any delinquents whom you may send with them under sentence to serve six months or any longer time for having failed to obey former calls, or deserting from duty. Should any individuals you shall call for fail to attend at the time you appoint for their meeting in your county, so as to ascertain a deficiency in the above number, you will be pleased immediately to call for that deficiency from the next divisions, and will take measures for sentencing and sending on such new delinquents for six months, and so from time to time on every call. I am, etc., etc.

P. S. to the letters to Fauquier and Loudoun.—Your men now in the field below are to be discharged the moment those above called for arrive there.

P. S. to the letter to Goochland.—You will also be pleased to deduct from the above number the forty men furnished by your county to guard prisoners to Winchester.

P. S. to the letter to Henrico.—You will be pleased to deduct from the above number so many men as you have furnished within those two months as guards, etc., for which we promised you a credit, excepting those also who having been appointed to guard the boats, deserted and left them.

Fauquier	252	Loudoun	407
Albemarle	204	Fluvanna	70
Goochland	129	Henrico	145
Caroline	245		

TO THE HONORABLE RICHARD HENRY LEE.

RICHMOND, April 16, 1781.

SIR,—We are very sorry that it is out of our power to furnish you with cartridge paper and lead. The former article has been entirely exhausted from our magazines by the Southern and Eastern armies. Your express receives five hundred flints, and should have had powder but that we think it better you should purchase the two or three barrels you propose and draw on the Executive for payment, which shall be made.

The returns of military stores having been lost we do not know, by recollection, that there are either ball or grape-shot belonging to the public at Fredericksburg: if there be and you can inform me of it, and in the meantime prevail on the person in whose possession it is to deliver a proper quantity to you, I will send him the approbation of the Executive, or if you can buy we will pay for it. Our last news from the south was of the sixth instant when Lord Cornwallis was near Wilmington and General Greene setting out on his march from Deep river for South Carolina.

Phillips commands in Portsmouth, his whole

force twenty-five hundred. I think you may rely from the intelligence we have had that no land force from thence in the vessels are distressing at Potomac.

P. S. The advertisement shall be published.

TO GENERAL MUHLENBERG.

RICHMOND, April 16, 1781.

SIR,—I have duly received the letter of the 7th instant from Mr. Constable, written by command from you, and am sorry to hear of your indisposition, which I hope this will find you relieved from. I expect three hundred and fifty men from Culpeper have joined you before this date. They are to continue till the 14th of June.

The militia from Frederick, Hampshire, Berkeley, Shenandoah, Orange and Louisa ought now to be coming in, and are to continue till the last of June with a right to retain them a week longer to await reliefs. We have, by letters sent by express yesterday, called militia as follows: Fauquier 252, Loudoun 407, Caroline 245, Albemarle 204, Fluvanna 70, Goochland 89, Henrico about 100, who are required to be in the field May 1st, and to continue there till the last day of June or 7th of July, if the reliefs should not arrive sooner. We are thus endeavoring to get our militia to a fixed term of two months in the field to be relieved all together between this and the 1st of May.

I cannot but apprehend dangers which are not in our power to prevent. So slow are the militia in moving that none newly called could be expected sooner than those from Frederick, Hampshire, Berkeley, Shenandoah, Orange and Louisa who were called for March 27th.

The embarkation from New York under Sir Henry Clinton is pretty certainly known to be destined to take post at New Castle on Delaware. I am, etc., etc.

TO JOHN PAGE.

IN COUNCIL, April 18, 1781.

DEAR SIR,—Your favor of the 13th desiring a suspension of the act for raising new levies has been duly received and laid before the board.

They think they cannot with any propriety suspend an act after the terms are all past by which it should have been carried into execution. It would only answer the end of a remission of penalties, which would be an abuse of the suspending power given them by the latter act. The circumstances which produced that law were that the militia of half of the State had been called from counties on the invasion on very distant and long services. The neglect of the commissioners which had prevented the assessment from being returned is a reason which, as it did not enter the ideas of the legislature, could by no means justify us in sus-

pending the law. Under these circumstances I should suppose it best to take up the law as soon as they shall have done their duty and get through it as soon as you can. The men are exceedingly wanting indeed, and if not produced generally as we had a right to expect, it will be impossible for us to enable General Greene to prevent his antagonist from treading back his steps. I am, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

IN COUNCIL, April 20, 1781.

SIR,—I take the liberty of inclosing to you a letter to Major-General Phillips with the determination of the Board of War as to the British flag-vessel with necessaries for the convention prisoners, which I will ask the favor of you to forward by flag. I presume it is necessary prudence to put an officer and pilot of our own on board. This has been the practice here and if you approve of it you will be so good as to appoint an officer to this service. The inclosed letter to Commodore Barron the officer will take with him for the purpose of obtaining a pilot. I inclose you copies of letters which have this moment come to hand. We can arm about two hundred militia here. The rest must depend on the arms which have been given in by the discharged militia. You will be so good as to give orders on this subject, accom-

modated to the several places of their rendezvous, and determining whether the arms shall be brought to the men, or they marched to the arms. I am, etc., etc.

TO MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

RICHMOND, April 23, 1781.

SIR,—I had the pleasure yesterday to receive your favor of the 17th instant, and am very happy that the Southern States are to have the benefit of your aid. On the 18th instant the enemy came from Portsmouth, and (as in the following letter to the President of Congress to the words Little River on the 11th) we still consider his as the interesting scene of action to us. As long as we can keep him superior to his antagonist we have little to fear in this country; whenever he shall be obliged to retire before Lord Cornwallis and to bring him also into this State our situation will become dangerous. North as well as South Carolina, being once in the hands of the enemy, may become the instruments of our subjugation, and effect what the enemy themselves cannot. The British force may harass and distress us greatly, but the Carolinas alone can subdue us. The militia of North is very nearly as numerous as that of this State. Out of that our enemy will be able to raise great armies. We, therefore, think it our first interest to keep them under in that quarter,

considering the war in our own country but as a secondary object. For this reason we mean to send our new levies for the regular army to General Greene as fast as they shall be raised, acting with our militia on the defensive only, in this State.

I shall do myself the pleasure of communicating further to you the future movements of the enemy with us, and occurrances to the southward also, as far as they shall become known to me. I am, etc., etc.

TO THE PRESIDENT OF THE BOARD OF WAR.

In Council, April 23, 1781.

Sir,—Colonel Wood has applied to us to take measures for furnishing provisions and building barracks for the convention prisoners at Winchester. Neither of these can be effected without considerable sums of money, either advanced or to be paid within some reasonable time, and I am sorry to be obliged to inform you it is not in our power to do either. Such are the calls on us for money for the Southern army and for the army in our county, that our efforts are exhausted in complying with a part only of these, and I am firmly persuaded that could our advances and exertions for the continent be stated to you, you would be sensible that no call either for men, money or provisions on account of these prisoners should be made on us. While we were in tolerable quiet,

and our neighbors under difficulties, we cheerfully took on us the support and guard of these troops; but when we have a war on our western, southern and eastern quarters, which keeps our existence in daily question, we cannot withdraw from that a single exertion, nor deceive you by giving you a hope—a hope of our being able to support these prisoners in which we should surely fail. I am, etc., etc.

TO BARON STEUBEN.

RICHMOND, April 26, 1781.

SIR,—An officer from Cumberland, having called on me this morning, to direct what should be done with his unarmed men, I took the liberty by him, of stating to you the order in which I thought the militia should be discharged. I did this hastily while he was waiting, and must now, on more mature reflection, beg leave to correct in some degree, what I then wrote, and to take up the whole subject.

One-fourth of the militia of the counties of Fauquier, Loudoun, Caroline, Albemarle, Fluvanna, Goochland, Henrico, Culpeper, Frederick, Hampshire, Berkeley, Shenandoah, Orange and Louisa, are still relied on for the service of May and June, as I informed you in a letter of the 19th instant, as is also Spotsylvania, which at the time of writing that letter we expected would have been stopped

by the enemy's going up Potomac. These not being come in, and the enemy approaching, we called for the whole of Prince George, Dinwiddie, Chesterfield, Powhatan, Henrico, Hanover, Goochland and half of Cumberland and Amelia, to form an opposition until the counties first named should get in. Whenever, therefore, the business of discharging may be commenced, the following is the order in which we would wish discharges to be given: First, Prince George, Dinwiddie, and Chesterfield, because exposed and their draught not over; next, Powhatan, because somewhat exposed, and their draught not over; then Cumberland, Amelia and Hanover, because their draught is not over, lastly, Henrico and Goochland, except the fourthmen to be kept during the months of May and June.

I must beg the favor of you to consider this as altogether superseding my first letter of this date on the same subject. It is possible that a change of position by the enemy, by exposing counties now considered as safe, and rendering those safe which are now exposed, may induce a change in this arrangement. Should this happen, I will take the liberty of noting it to you.

I am very sorry that we have discharged several hundreds of the Hanover militia before we had considered the subject, and settled the order in which discharges should be given. As it has so happened, we think it better not to recall them. I am, etc., etc.

TO MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

RICHMOND, May 6, 1781.

SIR,—Two persons have applied to me on behalf of a certain John Allison, citizen, under confinement, as they say, at camp for some offence.

Though perfectly satisfied that nothing will be done under your order but what is right, and assuring them of the same, yet I have not been able to get clear of their solicitation without a letter from you, asking a favor of a communication of the case and proceedings before any punishment should take place. I am sorry to add this to the many troubles you have, but they have urged it to me on the footing of duty so as to put it out of my power to decline it. I have the favor, etc., etc.

TO HIS EXCELLENCY GENERAL WASHINGTON AND THE HONORABLE VIRGINIA DELEGATES IN CONGRESS.

IN COUNCIL, May 10, 1781.

SIR,—The papers of the Executive having been almost wholly lost in the visit which was made by General Arnold to this place, we are endeavoring to procure copies of as many of them as we can. As the correspondence with [1]*your Excellency* is among the most important, I am to solicit the favor of you to permit the bearer hereof, Mr. Gran-

[1] Congress.

ville Smith, to take copies of any letters with which [1]*you* have been pleased to honor the Executive, or have received from them previous to the commencement of the present year. Besides the general importance of preserving the memorial of public events, it is natural for those who have had a share in the administration to wish that under every possible circumstance the records of their proceedings may guard them against misrepresentation or mistake. Mr. Smith has been particularly chosen to execute this office because of his approved discretion, and we think ourselves safe in assuring you that he may confidentially be relied on. I have, etc., etc.

In the letter to the Delegates alter as in the margin.

TO HIS EXCELLENCY PRESIDENT REID.

CHARLOTTESVILLE, May 22, 1781.

SIR,—Your Excellency's favor of the 6th instant came to hand yesterday. The movement of the enemy since I did myself the honor of writing to your Excellency on the subject of our joint boundary, having rendered it necessary, in the opinion of the general assembly, for them to adjourn to this place; the Executive have, of course, come hither for a time; this has placed us at a great distance from Mr. Madison and Mr. Andrews, two of the com-

[1] They or you.

missioners appointed for the purpose of running the boundary. These gentlemen also unfortunately reside in Washington, a place supposed to be an object with the enemy, and I am not without fear that this new circumstance will create difficulties in the time of their attendance. I shall immediately dispatch an express to them with a communication of your Excellency's, and will, on receipt of their answer, do myself again the honor of writing to you. In the meantime as there remains three weeks between this and the 12th of June, the day proposed by your Excellency for the meeting of the commissioners, as a part of this will be explained before I can receive a letter from our commissioners, and it is probable that they have to provide for the safety of their family before their departure, I will beg leave to consider it as your Excellency's desire that as early a day as possible after that may be fixed, and to take the liberty of communicating the earliest at which they may be able to attend, according to the answer I shall receive from them. I have the honor to be, etc.

TO MAJOR RICHARD CLAIBORNE.

CHARLOTTESVILLE, May 23, 1781.

SIR,—Your letters of the 10th and 19th instants came to hand yesterday. Experience has for sometime past convinced the Council that, as the mode of acquiring wagons, horses, etc., by impress is

the most irritating, so it is the most expensive which can be adopted. They, therefore, have meant to discontinue impresses, and to have purchases made whenever a delay can be permitted, and, indeed, it is questionable, where necessity obliges the public to have an article on the spot, whether any price which the owner would ask to part with it voluntarily would not be less than appraisers would rate it at.

In answer, therefore, to your letter, I can only advise your procuring the necessaries required by purchase. In a conversation I had with Mr. Lyne I mentioned the necessity of paying your warrants as quickly as possible. He was sensible of it, and I dare say will pay it as soon as he has as much money. I am, etc.

TO MARQUIS DE LAFAYETTE.

CHARLOTTESVILLE, May 29, 1781.

SIR,—I am honored with your favor of the 26th, as I have been by one of the day before from Colonel John Walker, who informed me that he wrote at your request on the subject of horses. I have now the pleasure to inclose to you eight impress warrants, accompanied with resolutions of the House of Delegates, which I obtained yesterday, and to inform you that as soon as the other branch of the legislature is convened, I believe they are disposed to strengthen you with cavalry to any

amount you think proper, and with good horses as you shall think economy should induce you to take. Stud horses and brood mares will be always excepted, because to take them would be to rip up the hen which laid the golden eggs.

I am sorry that it has not been in your power to send me the county returns of militia. I assure you that such returns weekly are indispensably necessary to enable the Executive to keep militia in the field. I did, however, on receiving information from Colonel Walker that the enemy were reinforced, call for one-fourth of the militia of Washington, Montgomery, Botetourt, Rockbridge, Augusta, Rockingham and Amherst, which (the last excepted) are our best rifle counties. They will rendezvous at Charlottesville and there expect your orders.

Baron Steuben informed me also that only two men were employed in repairing the damaged arms. I am at a loss what to think on this subject, as I have received assurance that one hundred a week are repaired there, and that very shortly they will be enabled to repair one hundred and fifty a week. I will take immediate measures for procuring a state of the repairs.

I sincerely and anxiously wish that you may be enabled to prevent Lord Cornwallis from engaging you till you shall be sufficiently reinforced and be able to engage him on your own terms. This may be the case when your superiority in cavalry shall

become decided, which I have the most sanguine hopes the assembly will immediately provide for. In the meantime the upper country will afford you a secure retreat, presenting hills inaccessible to horses approaching them and to this most dangerous enemy, the riflemen.

I will take the liberty of recommending to you that the two field officers to be appointed for valuing the impressed horses be skilled in the business, and that the same two may go through the whole business, that all may be valued on the same scale. Also that officers of mild and condescending tempers and manners be employed, and particularly instructed, while they prosecute their object, steadily to use every soothing art possible.

A high tone of conduct will, as it did in a former instance, revolt the people against the measure altogether, and produce the suppression of it. I have the honor to be, etc.

TO THE COUNTY LIEUTENANTS OF YORK, NEW KENT, HANOVER, GLOUCESTER, KING AND QUEEN, KING WILLIAM, MIDDLESEX, ESSEX, CAROLINE, SPOTSYLVANIA, LANCASTER, RICHMOND, KING GEORGE, NORTHUMBERLAND, WESTMORELAND, STAFFORD, PRINCE WILLIAM, FAIRFAX, LOUDOUN AND BERKELEY.

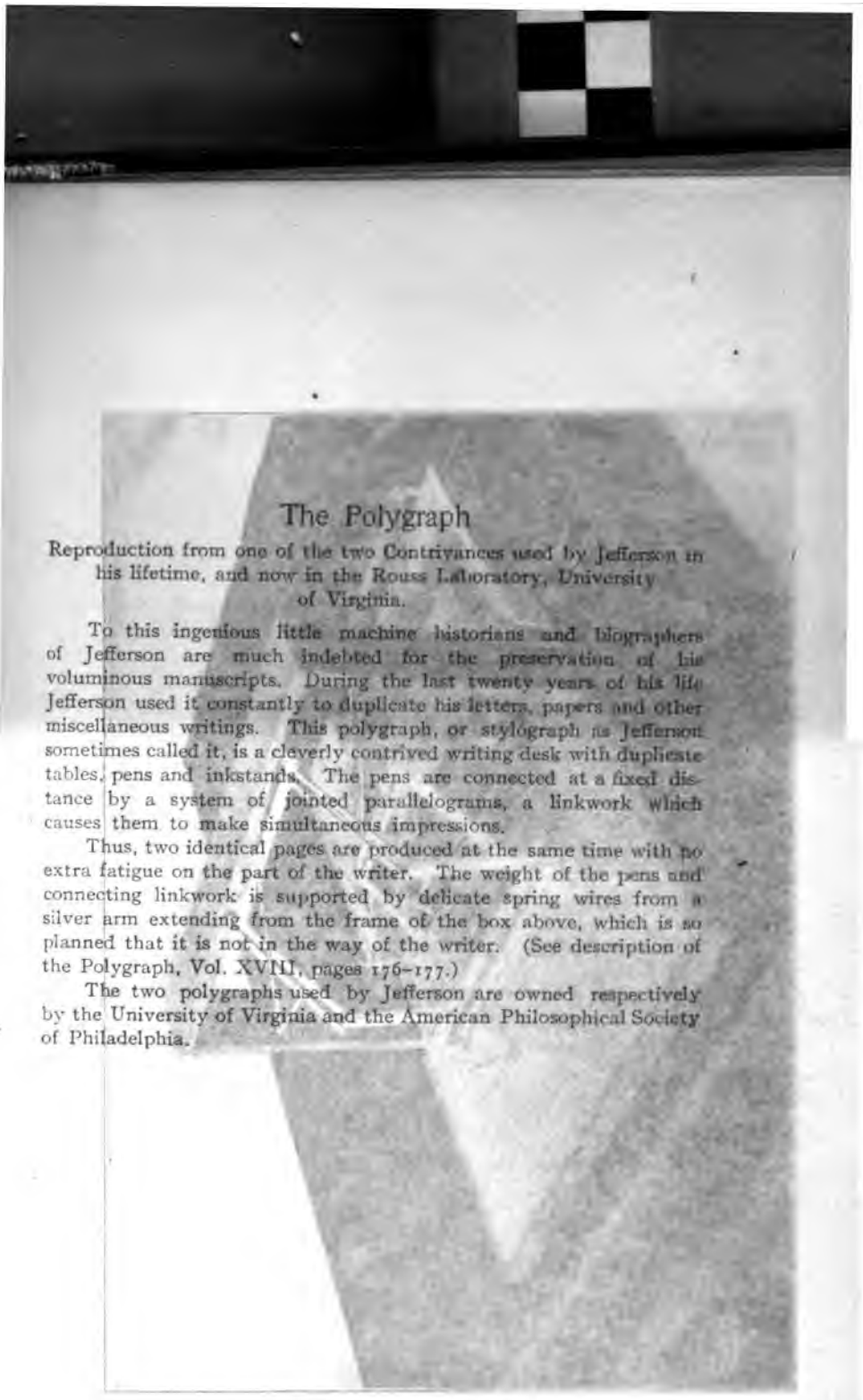
CHARLOTTESVILLE, May 29, 1781.

SIR,—Information having been given me that a considerable number of men have deserted from

TO THE SURVEYOR OF THE COUNTY OF MONONGALIA.

CHARLOTTESVILLE, June 3, 1781.

SIR,—It having become impracticable to settle the boundary between this State and Pennsylvania by astronomical observations during the present season, it is referred by mutual consent till the next year. In the meantime it is agreed that Mason's and Dixon's line shall be extended twenty-three miles with a surveyor's compass, only in the usual manner, marking the trees very slightly. I am, therefore, to desire you to undertake to do this in connection with such person as shall be appointed by his Excellency President Reid, and report your work to the Executive. We shall rely on your engaging chain-carriers, markers, etc., the expense of which shall be paid by the public. I am, etc.



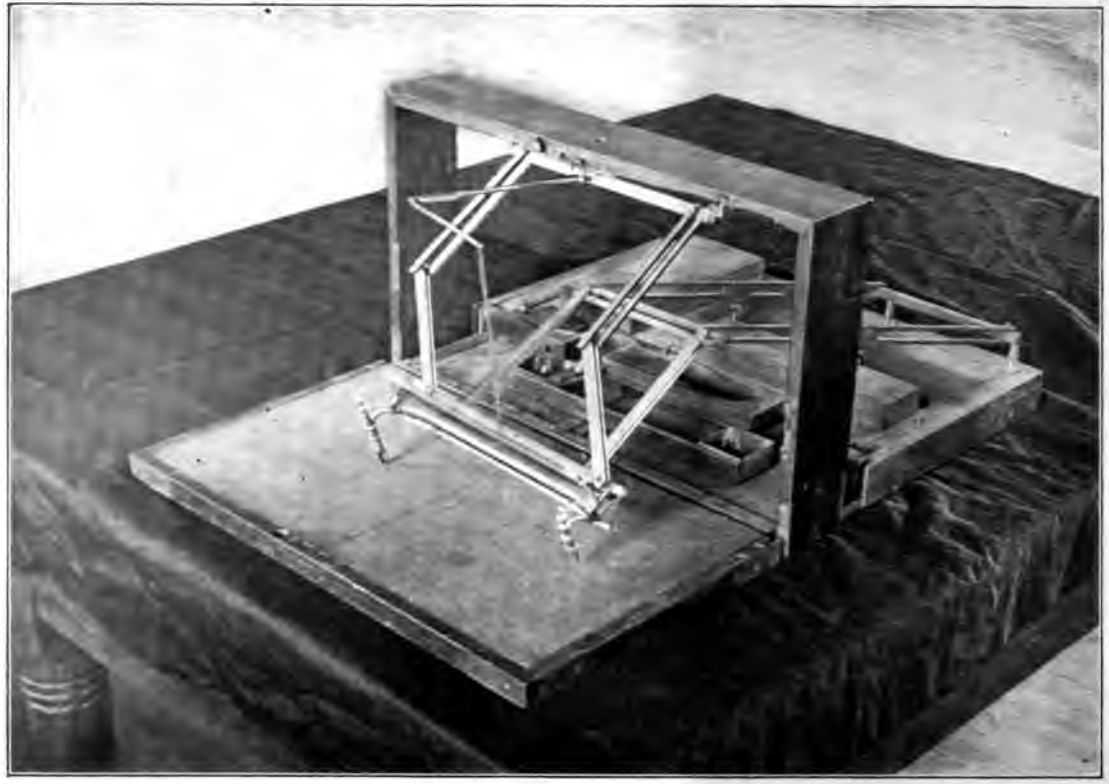
The Polygraph

Reproduction from one of the two Contrivances used by Jefferson in his lifetime, and now in the Rouss Laboratory, University of Virginia.

To this ingenious little machine historians and biographers of Jefferson are much indebted for the preservation of his voluminous manuscripts. During the last twenty years of his life Jefferson used it constantly to duplicate his letters, papers and other miscellaneous writings. This polygraph, or stylograph as Jefferson sometimes called it, is a cleverly contrived writing desk with duplicate tables, pens and inkstands. The pens are connected at a fixed distance by a system of jointed parallelograms, a linkwork which causes them to make simultaneous impressions.

Thus, two identical pages are produced at the same time with no extra fatigue on the part of the writer. The weight of the pens and connecting linkwork is supported by delicate spring wires from a silver arm extending from the frame of the box above, which is so planned that it is not in the way of the writer. (See description of the Polygraph, Vol. XVIII, pages 176–177.)

The two polygraphs used by Jefferson are owned respectively by the University of Virginia and the American Philosophical Society of Philadelphia.



MANUSCRIPTS

FROM

THE UNIVERSITY OF VIRGINIA COLLECTION.

INTRODUCTORY NOTES.

It will be readily admitted, after due examination, that the "Minutes" of the Board of Visitors of the University of Virginia, under the rectorship of its father and founder, Thomas Jefferson, are far more interesting than the mere reports of similar business meetings. They contain an account of the actual growth of that famous institution,—the practical suggestions for the erection of the buildings, the plans and organization for the various academic departments, the adoption of educational theories and innovations and, in short, the establishment of a centre of learning as fulfilled to-day in the University of Virginia,

This fulfillment had been the heart's desire of its founder for many years before his death, and he wished to have its accomplishment engraved in the epitaph on his tombstone, together with the record of his services as the author of the Declaration of Independence and the Statute for Religious Freedom in Virginia.

Associated with Jefferson on the Board of Visitors were James Madison, James Monroe, Joseph C. Cabell, James Breckenridge, David Watson and J. H. Cocke. All of them were intensely interested in the erection of a State University along the lines conceived by Jefferson. Joseph C. Cabell, then a member of the Virginia Senate, was especially enthusiastic and supported in the legislature what Jefferson planned in the privacy of his study. It was due to the tireless efforts of Cabell, stimulated by Jefferson, that the State government ultimately expended $300,000 for the construction of the University and appropriated $15,000 a year toward its maintenance.

The correspondence between Jefferson and Cabell on the subject of the early history of the University of Virginia was published in an octavo volume in 1856, and is now very rare. Its appendix contains some of the material given in the following pages, but the proportion is small compared to the aggregate matter printed herewith for the first time. The "Minutes" given in the present instance embrace a period of nine years, the last entry having been dated only three months before Jefferson's death.

Not alone did Jefferson outline the process of education for his University, but he also planned its architecture. He superintended each detail of the construction, engaging workmen, buying bricks and choosing the trees to be used for timber. The institution was opened during the month of March, 1825. The first year began with forty students but this number had increased to almost two hundred by the beginning of the second term. The University still bears the impress of Jefferson's mind to the extent that it has no president,—this position being filled by a chairman elected from among the professors; that it bestows no honors and no rewards, and that attendance at religious services is entirely voluntary. Thus the student is placed upon his principles as a citizen and upon his honor as a man.

The "Minutes" presented in this collection are taken from a time-worn book in the possession of the University of Virginia. Most of the entries are in the firm handwriting of Jefferson—another proof of his indefatigability as a penman. For access to the book and for the privilege of reproducing its contents, credit is due to the authorities of the University, and especially to Dr. Charles W. Kent.

AN EXACT TRANSCRIPT

OF THE

Minutes of the Board of Visitors of the University of Virginia, during the Rectorship of Thomas Jefferson.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the Central College held at Charlottesville, on the 5th day of May, 1817, on a call by three members, to wit: John Hartwell Cocke, Joseph C. Cabell and Thomas Jefferson. Present, James Monroe, James Madison, John H. Cocke and Thomas Jefferson.

The records of the trustees of the Albermarle Academy, in lieu of which the Central College is established, were received from their secretary by the hands of Alex. Garrett, one of the said trustees.

Resolved, that Valentine W. Southall be appointed secretary to the Board, and that the records be delivered to him.

The Board proceeded to the appointment of a proctor, and the said Alexander Garrett was appointed, with a request that he will act as treasurer also until a special appointment can be made.

The Board being informed that at a meeting which had been proposed for the 8th day of April last at Charlottesville, and at which the three members only, who called this present meeting had attended, the said members had visited and examined the different sites for the college within a convenient distance around Charlottesville, had deemed the one offered them by John Perry about a mile above the town to be the most suitable, and offered on the most reasonable terms, and had provisionally authorized a purchase of certain parcels thereof for the site of the said college and its appendages, and the members now present having themselves proceeded to the said grounds, examined them and considered the terms of the said provisional purchase, do now approve of the said grounds as a site for the said college and its appendages, and of the terms of purchase, which they hereby confirm and ratify. And they accordingly authorize their proctor above named to proceed to a regular conveyance thereof to himself and his successors in trust for the said college.

The act establishing the Central College having transferred to the same all the rights and claims existing in the Albemarle Academy and its trustees, and having in aid of the subscriptions and donations, obtained or to be obtained, and of the proceeds of the lottery authorized by law, specially empowered this college, by its proper officers, to demand and receive the moneys which arose from the sales of

the glebe lands of the parishes of St. Anne and Fredericksville, or such part thereof as belongs to the county of Albemarle or its citizens, in whatever hands they may be, to be employed for the purposes of this college, ordered that the proctor enquire into the state of said property, and report the same to this Board; and that in the meantime, he be authorized to demand and receive so much of the said moneys as may be requisite to pay for the land purchased from the said John Perry, and to make payment accordingly.

In view of a plan presented to the trustees of the Albemarle Academy for erecting a distinct pavilion or building for each separate professorship, and for arranging these around a square, each pavilion containing a school-room and two apartments for the accommodation of the professor, with reasonable conveniences, the Board determined that one of these pavilions shall now be erected; and they request the proctor, so soon as the funds are at his command, to agree with proper workmen for the building of one of stone or brick below ground, and of brick above, of substantial work, of regular architecture, well executed, and to be completed, if possible, during the ensuing summer and winter; that the lot for the said pavilions be delineated on the ground of the breadth of —— feet with two parallel sides of indefinite length, and that the pavilion first to be erected be placed on one of the lines so delineated, with its floor in

such degree of elevation from the ground as may correspond with the regular inclined plane to which it may admit of being reduced hereafter.

And it is further resolved, that so far as the funds may admit, the proctor be requested to proceed to the erection of dormitories for the students adjacent to the said pavilion, not exceeding ten on each side, of brick, and of regular architecture, according to the same plan proposed.

The Board, proceeding to consider the plan of a lottery prepared by the trustees of the Albemarle Academy, approve of the same, and resolve that it be carried into execution and without delay, by the proctor and by such agents as he shall appoint, and that the moneys to be received for tickets by those entrusted with the sale of them, be from time to time, and at short periods, paid into the hands of the proctor, and by him deposited in the Bank of Virginia in Richmond, with which bank it is thought expedient that an account should be opened with him in trust for the Central College.

Resolved, that a subscription paper be prepared, and placed in such hands as the proctor shall deem will be most likely to promote it with energy and success, in which shall be different columns, to wit: one for those who may prefer giving a donation in gross, another for those who may be willing to give a certain sum annually for the term of four years, and a third for donations in any other form. And that the moneys subscribed be disposed of as

they are received by the proctor, in the manner above prescribed for those received on the lottery.

Resolved, that Thomas Jefferson and John H. Cocke be a committee on the part of the Visitors with authority, jointly or severally, to advise and sanction all plans and the application of moneys for executing them which may be within the purview and functions of the proctor for the time being.

TH. JEFFERSON,
JAMES MONROE,
JAMES MADISON,
J. H. COCKE.

May 5, 1817.

July 28, 1817.

At a called meeting of the Visitors of the Central College, held at the [1]house of Mr. Madison in Orange, Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, John Hartwell Cocke, and Joseph C. Cabell, being present.

The plan of the first pavilion to be erected, and the proceedings thereupon, having been stated and agreed to,—

It is agreed that application be made to Dr. Knox, of Baltimore, to accept the professorship of languages, belles-lettres, rhetoric, history and geography, and that an independent salary of four hundred dollars, with a perquisite of twenty-five dollars from each pupil, together with chambers for his accommodation, be allowed him as a com-

[1] Montpelier, near Somerset, on the Southern Railway.

pensation for his services, he finding the necessary assistant ushers.

Alexander Garrett requesting to resign the office of proctor, it is agreed that Nelson Barksdale of the county of Albemarle, be appointed his successor.

It is also agreed that it be expedient to import a stone-cutter from Italy, and that Mr. Jefferson be authorized and requested to take requisite measures to effect that object.

JAMES MADISON,
J. H. COCKE,
JOSEPH C. CABELL,
TH. JEFFERSON.

At a meeting of the Visitors held at Charlottesville 7th October, 1817:

On information of the amount of the subscription to the Central College, known to be made, and others understood to be so, the Board resolves, that the pavilion now erecting be completed as heretofore directed, with the twenty dormitories attached to it, and that two other pavilions be contracted for and executed the next year with the same number of dormitories to each; that one of these be appropriated to the professor of languages, belles-lettres, rhetoric, oratory, history and geography, one other to the professor of chemistry, zoology, botany, anatomy; and the third, until otherwise wanted, for a boarding-house, to be kept by some French family of good character, wherein

it is proposed that the boarders shall be permitted to speak French only, with a view to their becoming familiarized to conversation in that language.

The Board is of opinion that the ground for these buildings should be previously reduced to a plain, or to terraces as it shall be found to admit with due regard to expense; that the pavilions be correct in their architecture and execution, and that where the family of a professor requires it, two additional rooms shall be added for their accommodation.

On information that the Reverend Mr. Knox, formerly thought of for a professor of languages, is withdrawn from business, the order of July 20 is rescinded, and it is resolved to offer, in the first place, the professorship of chemistry, etc., to Dr. Thos. Cooper of Pennsylvania, adding to it that of law with a fixed salary of 1,000 dollars and tuition fees of twenty dollars from each of his students, to be paid by them; and to accede also to the conditions stated in his letter of September 16 to Th. Jefferson; and that he be advised with as to a qualified professor of languages; or such other measures be taken to obtain one as shall be found most advisable; that the professor of languages should be engaged to take place on the 1st of April, and Dr. Cooper, as soon as a pavilion for him can be erected, or as he can otherwise accommodate himself with lodgings.

Resolved, that every student shall be required

to pay sixty dollars per annum tuition fees, of which twenty dollars shall be paid to each professor he attends, and the surplus thereof, if any, to remain for the use of the college, and that fifteen dollars be paid moreover for each dormitory by the students occupying them.

Resolved, that any deficiency in the moneys paid or payable by subscription or otherwise, in or before April next, to pay for the pavilions and dormitories, the first year's salaries to the two professors aforesaid and other necessary expenses, shall be obtained, if practicable, by negotiations with the banks on a pledge of the future instalments of subscriptions, and of the college property as security, and that of the latter instalment the sum of 25,000 dollars shall be disposed of as shall hereafter be directed, either to the Commonwealth or the banks of some other safe moneyed institution, or an interest sufficient to pay the annual salaries of the two professors aforesaid forever,

Resolved, that the proctor be authorized to hire laborers for levelling the ground and performing necessary services for the work or other purposes.

JAMES MADISON,
JAMES MONROE,
DAVID WATSON,
J. H. COCKE,
JOS. C. CABELL,
TH. JEFFERSON.

October 7, 1817.

At a meeting of the Visitors, 8th October, 1817:

Certain letters from Dr. Thos. Cooper to Th. Jefferson, dated September 17 and 19, received since the meeting of yesterday, being communicated to the Board of Visitors, and taken into consideration with his former letter of September 16, they are of opinion that it will be for the interest of the College to modify the terms of agreement which might be generally proper, so as to accommodate them to the particular circumstances of Dr. Cooper, and to reconcile his interests to an acceptance of the professorship before proposed to him. They, therefore, resolve:

1. That the expenses of transporting his library and collection of minerals to the College shall be reimbursed to him.

2. That, however disposed they would be to purchase for the College his collection of mineral subjects, his philosophical and chemical apparatus, the extent of their funds is as yet too little ascertained to authorize engagements for them; but that an interest of six per cent per annum on a fair valuation should be paid for the use of them in his own hand, until it can be seen that the other more indispensable calls on the funds of the college will leave them competent to the purchase.

And, ultimately, should nothing short of the immediate purchase of these articles be sufficient, then we are of opinion that their purchase be made, and the ready money, if required, be obtained

from the bank as proposed in the resolution of yesterday for other pecuniary deficiencies.

3. That the expense in articles consumed necessarily in a course of chemical lectures shall be defrayed by the College.

4. That the branches of science proposed for Dr. Cooper be varied and accommodated in his case, as it is expected they must be in others, to the particular qualifications of the professor.

5. That the committee of superintendence of the proceedings of the proctor in the execution of his functions heretofore appointed, are authorized to take such measures as they think best for providing the necessary apartments for the use of the chemical and mineralogical purposes.

Resolved, that Alexander Garrett be appointed treasurer for the College.

JOSEPH C. CABELL,
J. H. COCKE,
JAMES MONROE,
TH. JEFFERSON, for himself and for James Madison, who assented to all the articles but was obliged to depart before they could be copied and signed.

October 8, 1817.

CHARLOTTESVILLE, May 11, 1818.

At a regular meeting of the Visitors of the Central College, on 11th May, 1818, at which Th. Jefferson, James Madison, John H. Cocke and Joseph C. Cabell were present, it was agreed, that it being uncertain whether Thos. Cooper would accept the professorship of chemistry, in the event of his not doing so, it would be expedient to procure a professor of mathematics. It was also agreed to allow the proctor of the College the sum of two hundred dollars for the present year.

JAMES MADISON,
TH. JEFFERSON,
J. H. COCKE,
JOSEPH C. CABELL.

May 11, 1818.

We, the subscribers, Visitors of the Central College, having been specially called to meet on the 26th day of February, 1819, and authorized by the act of the legislature, now in session, for establishing the University of Virginia, to continue the exercise of our former functions, and to fulfill the duties of our successors, Visitors of the said University, until their first actual meeting, have unanimously agreed on the following opinions and proceedings:

That it is expedient that all the funds of the University applicable to the services of the present

year, which shall remain after meeting all the other current and necessary purposes, shall be applied to the providing additional buildings for the accommodation of the professors, and for dieting and lodging the students of the University.

That the urgency of the advancing season, and the importance of procuring workmen before they become generally otherwise engaged for the season, render it necessary for expediting the objects of the University, that certain measures be forthwith taken, which, if delayed until the first actual meeting of our successors would materially retard those objects.

That taking into view the balance remaining of the funds of the last year, to wit: Of the proceeds of the glebes, and of the first and second instalments of subscriptions, after payment shall have been made of the expenditures of the same year, as also the third instalment of subscriptions payable in April, 1820, and the public endowment of 15,000 dollars for the present year, engagements may be entered into for building, in the approaching season, two more pavilions for the professors, one hotel for dieting the students, and as many additional dormitories for their lodging, with the necessary appendages, as the said funds shall be competent to accomplish: that we approve of the propositions for covering with tin sheets the pavilions and hotels hereafter to be covered, and for bringing water to them by wooden pipes from the neighboring high lands.

That Alexander Garrett, treasurer of the Central College, be continued as the depository of the funds of the institution, with authority to exercise the powers and perform the duties of bursar of the University until otherwise provided.

That to meet the immediate and pressing calls for money, he be authorized to receive from the treasury of the State the sum of fifteen hundred dollars, in part of the public endowment of 15,000 dollars for the present year.

That a copy of these proceedings be laid before the Governor and Council for the exercise of the power of control committed to them by the same act of the legislature, should they think proper to exercise that power on any part of these proceedings.

TH. JEFFERSON,
JAMES MADISON,
J. H. COCKE,
DAVID WATSON.

February 26, 1819.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia at the said University on Monday, the 29th day of March, 1819, being the day prescribed by the Governor for their first meeting, James Madison, Joseph C. Cabell, Chapman Johnson, James Breckenridge, Robert Taylor, John H. Cocke and Thomas Jefferson attended.

The Board proceeding to the duties prescribed

to them by the act of the general assembly, instituted "An act establishing an University," appointed Thomas Jefferson their rector and Peter Minor their secretary.

Resolved, that Alexander Garrett be appointed bursar of the University, and that he be allowed as a compensation for the duties of his said office the sum of two hundred and fifty dollars a year; and that the committee of superintendence hereafter to be named, be authorized to engage Arthur Brockenbrough as proctor of the University, with an allowance not exceeding 2,000 dollars a year, or if he cannot be engaged, then any other person on such terms as they find necessary.

Resolved, that the acting proctor be instructed to examine into the state of the property, real and personal (moneys and credits excepted), formerly appertaining to the Central College, and conveyed to the president and directors of the Literary Fund, that he make an inventory of the same, as it stands at this day, specifying the items whereof it consists, and noticing the buildings and other improvements already made and those which are in progress, and that the late treasurer of the College, now the bursar, be instructed to make a statement of the funds, in money and credit, which appertained to the said College, and were conveyed to the said president and directors; specifying how much of the said moneys have been received, how much have been paid away, to whom, and for

what purposes; what debts, to whom and for what purposes, are due on settled accounts; to whom and for what purposes debts are due on unsettled accounts; what part of the annual donation by the Commonwealth has been received, and how much thereof has been paid away, to whom, and for what purposes; all referring to the present date; and that the said inventory and statement be returned to this Board to be preserved among its records.

Resolved, that the proctor be required to provide a common seal for the University, in the field of which shall be engraved a Minerva enrobed in her peplum and characteristic habiliments as inventress and protectress of the arts, and that the exergue be "University of Virginia" and at the bottom the date of "1819."

It is the opinion of the Board that each of the professors of the University be allowed a standing salary of 1,500 dollars a year, and to receive also thirty dollars annually from every student attending him for instruction in any or all the branches of science, which constitute the department of which he is professor; and that he be allowed for his accommodation the use of one of the pavilions built, or to be built, clear of rent; it being understood that a professor of one department, holding temporarily another, may receive tuition fees from students attending him in each department, but only one salary, unless it be otherwise specially provided.

tendence and control be appointed to di
proceedings of the several agents of the
during the intervals of its sessions, and t
special meeting of the Board whenever,
opinion, the good of the institution indis
requires it, that notice of such call be a
by the committee themselves or by the s
on their order, to each member of the Bo
be forwarded to their respective residences
be also published in the Richmond Enq
least fifteen days before the time appoi
such meeting.

The Board hereby authorizes their burs
the advice of a member of the committee o
intendence, to draw on the president and
of the Literary Fund, for the whole or a
of the public donation charged on that fun
for immediate payment to those to whom
may be due, or to deposit the same in t
of Virginia, and thence, with the same
countersigned by a member of the comm
draw it occasionally as may be requisite

their resolution of February 26, that it is expedient that the funds of the University be diverted as little as possible to the general engagement of the professors required for the institution, until provision be made of buildings for their accommodation, and for dieting and lodging the students; and that the measures adopted by them for the buildings of the present year be approved and pursued.

That Dr. Thomas Cooper of Philadelphia, heretofore appointed professor of chemistry and of law for the Central College, be confirmed and appointed for the University, as professor of chemistry, mineralogy and natural philosophy, and as professor of law also, until the advance of the institution and increase of the number of students shall render necessary a separate appointment to the professorship of law; that in addition to his permanent salary of 1,500 dollars he shall receive such sums during the first and second years as, with his salary and his tuition fees, shall amount, in the whole, to not less than 3,500 dollars a year, to commence on the first Monday of April of the ensuing year, 1820, or so soon after as he shall arrive at the University.

That the expense of removing his philosophical apparatus, his library and collection of minerals to the University be reimbursed to him; that until he shall have fifty students of chemistry, the expense in articles consumed necessarily in the course of chemical lectures be defrayed by the University, not exceeding 250 dollars in any course.

That the offer of his philosophical apparatus at the price it cost him, be accepted, and that also of 2,500 specimens of his collection of minerals, labelled and arranged in pasteboard cases, to be selected from his whole collection, for the use of the University, at the price of fifty cents each, by John Vaughan, Professor Patterson and Zaccheus Collins, with a suspension of payment, however, of the principal of these purchases until the more urgent provisions for the accommodation of the professors and students shall enable the school of the University to be opened generally, and with the payment, in the meantime, of interest at the rate of six per centum per annum on their amount.

Considering the importance, and the difficulty also at this time, of procuring American citizens, of the first order of science in their respective lines, to be professors in the University, the committee of superintendence are hereby jointly instructed and authorized, should any such offer, not to lose the opportunity of securing them for the University, by any provisional arrangements they can make within the limits of the salary and tuition fees before stated, and even with such reasonable accommodations as the case may require, suspending, however, their actual engagement until a meeting of the Visitors, and reserving to them the right of approval or rejection.

Resolved, that the said committee be jointly authorized to purchase, at a fair valuation or reason-

able price, of John Perry, if a fit occasion occur, such portion of his land lying between the two parcels heretofore purchased of him, as may conveniently unite the whole in one body; provided the payment be deferred until it can be received of the sixth instalment of subscriptions, or of the public endowment for the third year of the institution.

The Board proceeded to the appointment of the committee of superintendence, and John H. Cocke and Thos. Jefferson were appointed, with authority, jointly or severally, to direct the proceedings of the agents of the institution, but jointly only to call a special meeting of the Board.

Resolved, that the course of authenticating the proceedings of the Board be by the signature of the secretary, and counter-signature of the rector, or if there be no secretary, or not present, then by that of the rector alone.

And the Board adjourned.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

March 29, 1819.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, at the said University on Monday, the 4th of October, 1819, present, Thomas Jefferson, Robert Taylor, James Madison, Chapman Johnson and John Hartwell Cocke.

Resolved, that instead of the hotel, which had

been directed to be built in this present year by the Visitors of the Central College at their meeting of February 26, and approved by this Board on the 29th of March last, the erection of an additional pavilion by the committee of superintendence, is approved; as also their engagements for two other additional pavilions and dormitories, in anticipation of the funds of the ensuing year.

Resolved, that, for the accomplishment of the buildings commenced, and for all other lawful expenses and disbursements, on behalf of the University, the bursar be authorized, with the approbation of a member of the committee of superintendence, to draw on the President and directors of the Literary Fund, for the whole, or any part of the public donation charged on that fund, for the ensuing year, 1820, so soon as the same shall become payable.

It is the opinion of the Board that at least three other pavilions, making ten with those in hand, five hotels, and additional dormitories, in number depending on that of the students who shall apply for admission into the University, with their appendages, will be necessary for the proper accommodation of the whole number of professors contemplated by the legislature; and that the proctor, under the direction of the committee of superintendence, be required to make an estimate of the whole expense of completing such buildings, distinguishing the expense of each, and that such estimate should

accompany the report of this Board to the president and directors of the Literary Fund.

Resolved, that as the stone in the neighborhood of the University is not found capable of being wrought into capitals for the columns of some of the pavilions, and it may be necessary to procure elsewhere proper stone or marble, and to have capitals executed here or elsewhere, the proctor be authorized to take such measures relative thereto, and to make such arrangements for their execution, either by the two Italian artists engaged for that purpose, or by others, or compromise with them, as the committee of superintendence shall approve.

It appearing to the Board that the buildings and the funds of the University will not be in a condition to justify the commencement of any of its schools during the next spring, and that, therefore, the duties of the professorships to which Dr. Thomas Cooper was appointed must be deferred, the committee of superintendence is instructed to communicate that fact to Dr. Cooper, to arrange with him the terms on which the delay may be made, consistent with his convenience, and conformable to an honorable fulfillment of our engagements with him; and to report their proceedings to the Board at their next meeting.

An inventory of the property conveyed by the proctor of the Central College to the president and directors of the Literary Fund, a statement of the funds in money and credits of the said

College, conveyed to the use of the University, with the accounts of the disbursements, and of the funds in hand, from the close of the preceding accounts to the last day of September in this present year, as furnished by the bursar and proctor, and a draught of a report of the same, and of the condition of the University, being proposed to the Board, the same, after consideration and amendment is agreed to in the following words, to wit:

"To the president and directors of the Literary Fund:

"In obedience to the act of the legislature of Virginia, entitled 'An act establishing an University,' and enjoining on the rector and Visitors thereof 'to make report annually to the president and directors of the Literary Fund (to be laid before the legislature at their next succeeding session), embracing a full account of the disbursements, the funds on hand, and a general statement of the conditions of the said University,' make the following report:

"The Governor having been pleased, with the advice of Council, to appoint James Breckenridge, Joseph C. Cabell, John H. Cocke, Thomas Jefferson, Chapman Johnson, James Madison and Robert Taylor to be Visitors of the University of Virginia, and prescribed for their first meeting the last Monday in March of the present year, the Visitors so appointed met accordingly at the site provided for the Central College, and adopted by the legisla-

ture for that of the University, and proceeded to the duties presented to them by the said act of the legislature. They appointed Thomas Jefferson, one of their body, to be rector; Alexander Garrett, bursar; Arthur S. Brockenbrough, proctor, and Peter Minor, their secretary. They examined into the state of the property conveyed by the proctor of the Central College to the president and directors of the Literary Fund; had an inventory thereof made by the proctor, as it stood at that day, specifying the items whereof it consisted, and noticing the buildings and other improvements, made or in progress, a copy of which inventory is hereto annexed; and they required and received from the late treasurer of the Central College, now bursar of the University, a statement of the funds in money and credits of the said College, conveyed for the use of the said University, specifying the moneys received, those paid away, to whom and for what purposes; what debts, to whom, and for what purposes were due, and what part of the annual donation by the Commonwealth had been received; a copy of which statement is hereto also annexed, and to these is added an account of the disbursements, and of the funds in hand prepared by the bursar and proctor, from the close of the preceding accounts to the last day of September of the present year, as required by law, and also an estimate of the probable cost of the buildings still necessary for the accommodation of the whole number of

professors contemplated by the legislature and of the students.

"The Visitors of the Central College, having been in treaty with Dr. Thomas Cooper to be a professor in the said college, those of the University confirmed his appointment as professor of chemistry, mineralogy and natural philosophy; and agreed with him for the purchase of his valuable collection of minerals and of his philosophical apparatus. The time, however, for the commencement of his functions is not yet ultimately fixed, but they deem it inexpedient to make any further appointments of professors until accommodations for their reception and for that of the students shall be provided; and the rather, as the salaries of the professors, whenever they commence, by absorbing the funds of the University will leave little to be employed in buildings for their accommodation. They, therefore, concur in the opinion of the Visitors of the Central College, expressed in their resolution of February 26, that it was expedient that the funds of the University should be diverted as little as possible to the general employment of professors, until provision should be made for their accommodation, and for boarding houses and lodgings for the students, and for this purpose they gave directions under which one of the pavilions and fifteen of the dormitories, in the inventory mentioned, have been as nearly finished as is deemed expedient until wanted for occupation; and the

other pavilion therein also mentioned will be completed this winter. Five others are more or less advanced, each sufficient to accommodate one professor, and about twenty other dormitories are in progress. These will probably have their walls completed and covered in during the present season, but will not be otherwise finished but in the course of another. And, in order to effect this much, the Visitors have been obliged to enter into engagements which will not only exhaust the funds of the present year, but pledge those of the ensuing one also. For two seasons being generally requisite for the accomplishment of good buildings, the one for their walls and covering, the other inner finishings, had the commencement of these been postponed to the ensuing season, another year would have been added to the delays of the institution.

"The Visitors would have had sincere pleasure in announcing to the president and directors that they should be able to open the University, in time and manner, to meet the public expectations. But the sums necessary for the preliminary measure of providing accommodation will leave the funds of the institution in a condition which does not enable them to do this. If an earlier commencement, however, should be deemed of importance enough to justify an additional and competent aid from the funds over which your Board presides, for effecting the residuary buildings, the Visitors trust that they could have in place, by the autumn or

winter of the coming year, the complement of professors contemplated by the law, and open the institution at that epoch with the distinction called for by the interests and character of the State. And were they to indulge their own judgment, it would be that the annual tribute we are paying to other countries for the education of our youth, the retention of that sum at home, and receipt of a greater from abroad, which might flow to an University on an approved scale, would make it a gainful employment of the money advanced, were even dollars and cents to mingle themselves with the consideration of an higher order urging the accomplishment of this institution. But this urgency they leave with confidence, as in duty bound, to the wiser judgment of the legislature, with assurance, on the part of the Visitors that, whether with the present, or additional funds, they will omit nothing which may hasten the desirable moment when the youth of their country may find at home those resources of instruction which they have so long been in the habit of seeking elsewhere, and when, by a sound education, a wholesome direction may be given to *public opinion*, the safest guide and guardian of the public morals and welfare, the arbitress, in every nation, of its destinies to happiness or wretchedness, and the source to which, as either pure or corrupted, the changes of conditions in every country on earth may be traced and ascribed."

And the rector is instructed to authenticate and transmit the same, with the documents therein referred to, to the president and directors of the Literary Fund, according to law.

And the Board adjourns itself indefinitely.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

October 4, 1819.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia at the said University, on Monday, the 3d of April, 1820, present Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, James Breckenridge, John H. Cocke and Joseph C. Cabell.

Resolved, that the Visitors of the University accede to the loan of $40,000 authorized by a resolution of the president and directors of the Literary Fund of 23d March, 1820.

Resolved, that the aforesaid sum of $40,000 shall be applied as follows, viz., first, to the payments of the debts of the University. Second, to the completion of the buildings now on hand.

Resolved, that the balance that may remain of the $40,000, after accomplishing the two objects last specified, together with the annuity of the year 1821, after deducting the interest that will be due on the loan from the Literary Fund, be applied toward the erection of three other pavilions and their accessory dormitories.

Resolved, that the committee of superintendence

be authorized to borrow of the president and directors of the Literary Fund, or should that be impracticable, from any other quarter, the further sum of $20,000.

Resolved, that the aforesaid sum of $20,000, together with any balance of the preceding sums as may remain on hand, and the annuity of the year 1822, after deducting the sum due for interest on moneys borrowed, be applied towards the erection of buildings of accommodation on the eastern back street.

Resolved, that the committee of superintendence be authorized and required to propose to the president and directors of the Literary Fund a postponement for one year of the period of commencement of the instalments of the principal borrowed of the said Fund.

Resolved, that in the event of the agreement of the president and directors of the Literary Fund to the postponement of the instalments of principal as last mentioned, any balance that may remain on hand of the aforesaid sums of money, together with the annuity of the year 1822, after deducting the sums due for interest, be applied towards the erection of buildings of accommodation on the western back street.

Resolved, that Thomas Jefferson be appointed rector of the University for the ensuing four years.

Resolved, that Thomas Jefferson and John H. Cocke be appointed a committee of superintendence.

Resolved, that the committee of superintendence be authorized to communicate to Doctor Thomas Cooper the delay and uncertainty now unavoidable, in regard to the time of opening the University, and to make such change in the contracts with him as to them may seem advisable.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

April 3, 1820.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, at the said University, on Monday, 2d of October, 1820, present, Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, Robert B. Taylor, John H. Cocke, and Joseph C. Cabell;

The Board proceeded to the consideration of the annual report, and not having time to go through with the same, adjourned to Tuesday, 3d October.

At an adjourned meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, held on 3d October, 1820, present, Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, Robert B. Taylor, John H. Cocke and Joseph C. Cabell;

The Board approved the arrangement made by the committee of superintendence relative to the annulment of the contract with Doctor Thomas Cooper.

Resolved, that from and after the first day of October, 1820, the compensation to the bursar of

the University for his services shall be at the rate of one per cent on the amount of disbursements.

Resolved, that Joseph C. Cabell be and he is hereby desired and authorized to examine and verify the accounts of the preceding year, not already examined and verified.

Resolved, that the committee of superintendence be authorized to enter into negotiations with the following persons, with the view of engaging them as professors of the University, viz: Mr. Bowditch of Salem and Mr. Tichenor of Boston.

Resolved, that in the negotiations with Mr. Bowditch and Mr. Tichenor, the committee be authorized to offer the compensation hereafter specified, viz:

1. Apartments.
2. A salary of $2,000 per annum.
3. A fee of $10 for each student engaged to attend the lectures of the professor.
4. If the aggregate amount of the salary and of the fees of tuition should fall short of $2,500, in either the first, second or third year, the deficiency to be paid out the funds of the University.

The following report was agreed to:

To the president and directors of the Literary Fund:

In obedience to the act of the general assembly of Virginia, requiring that the rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia should make report annually to the president and directors of the Literary Fund (to be laid before the legislature at

their next succeeding session), embracing a full account of the disbursements, the funds on hand, and a general statement of the condition of the said University, the said Visitors make the following report:

The general assembly at their last session of 1819–20 having passed an act authorizing the said Visitors, for the purpose of finishing the buildings of the University, to borrow the sum of 60,000 dollars, and to pledge for repayment of the said sum and interest, any part of the annual appropriation of 15,000 dollars heretofore made by law, the Board of Visitors at their semi-annual meeting of April last proceeded to the consideration of the said act, and of the authorities therein permitted to them. They were of opinion, in the first place, that it would be most expedient to complete all the buildings necessary for the accommodation of the professors and students before opening the institution, as the maintenance of that, when opened, by absorbing all its funds would leave nothing to complete that might yet be requisite for the full establishment called for by law.

On view of the account rendered by the bursar and proctor, they found that with the aid of the loan authorized (if the commencement of its instalments for repayment could be suspended four years), and of their annuity during the same time, they might accomplish the whole of the buildings of accommodation for the professors and students,

according to the estimates heretofore made of their probable cost, of which the following statement presents a summary view:

1820, Apr.	The existing debts are	$10,000
	To complete the 2 pavilions and 31 dormitories, on hand	18,000
	To build 3 more pavilions and 24 dormitories to complete the lawn	27,000
	To build 3 Hotels and 25 dormitories completing the east back street	19,000
1821.	To build 2 Hotels and Proctor's house and 25 dormitories completing west back street	19,000
		$93,000

Means.

1820, Apr.	Loan from Literary Fund of	40,000
1821, Jan. 1.	Annuity of 15,000 D.—2,400 int. of 40,000 D.	12,600
	Additional loan of	20,000
1822, Jan. 1.	Annuity of 15,000 D.—3,600 D. int. of 60,000, 84,000	11,400
1823 Jan. 1.	Annuity of 15,000 D.—3,600 D. int. of 60.000,	11,400
		$95,400

They, therefore, proceeded to negotiate a loan of 40,000 dollars from the president and directors of the Literary Fund, reimbursable by instalments of 14,244 dollars a year, beginning on the —— day of April, 1824. And afterwards a second loan of 20,000 dollars, reimbursable by like annual instalments, commencing from the day when the others should end.

On this view of our resources the Board proceeded to authorize their proctor to enter into contracts

for the completion of the buildings already begun, and for the erection of those still wanting, so as to provide in the whole, ten pavilions for the professors required by law, five hotels for dieting the students and a sixth for the use of the proctor, with 104 dormitories, sufficient for lodging 208 students; and they instructed him to make, in his contracts, effectual provision that the whole shall be completed in the autumn of the ensuing year, 1821. At that time, therefore, the buildings of accommodation for the professors and students are expected to be all ready for their reception, and the institution might then be opened, but that the remaining engagements for the building and the reimbursement of the sums borrowed from the Literary Fund will require the whole revenue of the University for seven years to come, that is to say until the —— day of April, 1828.

In the statement of expenditures and means of the University it will be perceived that we have not taken the private subscriptions into account. Of these 2,079.33 dollars of the first instalment, 3,914.13 dollars of the second, and 8,217.09 of the third are still due; and the last, amounting to 10,666.50, will become due on the first day of April next. But of these some loss will be occasioned by the distresses of the times; and the residue, from the same cause, will be so tardy and uncertain in the times of its receipt, that the Visitors have not thought it safe to found on it any stipulations

requiring punctuality in their fulfillment. They have thought it more advisable to reserve it as a supplementary and contingent fund, to aid the general revenue, as it shall be received, and to meet casualties unforeseen, errors of estimate, and expenses other than those of mere building.

In the report of the commissioners who met at Rockfish gap on the 1st day of August, 1818, it was stated that "a building of somewhat more size in the middle of the grounds may be called for in time, in which may be rooms for religious worship under such impartial regulations as the Visitors shall prescribe, for public examinations, for a library, for the schools of music, drawing and other associated purposes." The expenses of this building are not embraced in the estimates hereinbefore stated. Its cost will probably be of about 40,000 dollars, and its want will be felt as soon as the University shall open. But this building is beyond the reach of the present funds; nor are these indeed adequate to the maintenance of the institution on the full scale enacted by the legislature. That body, aware that professors of desirable eminence could not be expected to relinquish the situations in which they might be found for others, new, untried and unknown, without a certainty of adequate compensation, confided to the discretion of the Visitors, the salaries which should be stipulated to the professors first employed. But the annuity heretofore appropriated to the main-

tenance of the University cannot furnish sufficient inducement to ten professors, of high degree each in his respective line of science; and yet, to employ inferior persons would be to stand where we are in science, unavailed of the higher advances already made elsewhere, and of the advantages contemplated by the statute under which we act.

If the legislature shall be of opinion that the annuity already apportioned to the establishment and maintenance of an institution for instruction in all the useful sciences, is its proper part of the whole fund, the Visitors will faithfully see that it shall be punctually applied to the remaining engagements for the buildings, and to the reimbursement of the extra sum lately received from the general fund: that during the term of its exclusive application to these objects, due care shall be taken to preserve the buildings erected from ruin or injury, and at the end of that term, they will provide for opening the institution in the partial degree to which its present annuity shall be adequate. If, on the other hand, the legislature shall be of opinion that the sums so advanced in the name of a loan, from the general fund of education, were legitimately applicable to the purposes of an University, that its early commencement will promote the public good by offering to our youth, now ready and waiting for it, an early and near resource for instruction, and, by arresting the heavy tribute we are annually paying to other states and countries

for the article of education, and shall think proper to liberate the present annuity from its engagements, the Visitors trust it will be in their power by the autumn of the ensuing year, 1821, to engage and bring into place that portion of the professors designated by the law, to which the present annuity may be found competent; or, by the same epoch, to carry into full execution the whole objects of the law, if an enlargement be made of its participation in the general fund, adequate to the full establishment contemplated by the law.

The accounts, receipts, disbursements and funds on hand for the year ending with the present date, as rendered by the bursar and proctor of the University, are given with this report, as is required by law.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

October 3, 1820.

And the Board adjourned without day.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

1820, April 1. A special meeting of the Visitors of the University having been called in the month of February, to be held on this day, April 1, signed by Th. Jefferson, James Madison, Chapman Johnson, Joseph C. Cabell, James Breckenridge and Robert Taylor, and duly notified to John H. Cocke to whom no opportunity had occurred of presenting it for his signature, the said Th. Jefferson and James

Madison attended accordingly, but not constituting a quorum, no proceedings took place.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia at the said University, on Monday the 2d of April 1821, present, Th. Jefferson, rector; James Breckenridge, Chapman Johnson and James Madison.

A letter having been received by the rector from Thomas Appleton, of Leghorn, stating the prices at which the Ionic and Corinthian capitals wanting for the pavilions of the University may be furnished there in marble, and these prices appearing to be much lower than they would cost if made here in stone, resolved, that it be an instruction to the committee of superintendence to procure the said capitals in marble from Italy.

Resolved, as the opinion of this Board, that it is expedient to procure the loan of 60,000 dollars, or so much thereof as may be necessary, as authorized by the late act of the general assembly, concerning the University of Virginia, and that the committee of superintendence be instructed to negotiate the same with the president and directors of the Literary Fund of preference, or if not to be obtained from them, then with others, according to the authorities of the said act.

Resolved, that it is expedient to proceed with the building of the library on the plan submitted to the Board: provided the funds of the Univer-

sity be adequate to the completion of the buildings already begun, and to the building the western range of hotels and dormitories, and be also adequate to the completion of the library so far as to render the building secure and fit for use; and that it be an instruction to the committee of superintendence to ascertain as accurately as may be the state of accounts under the contracts already made, the expenses of completing the buildings begun and contemplated. And not to enter into contracts for the library until they are fully satisfied that, without interfering with the finishing of all the pavilions, hotels and dormitories, begun and to be begun, they have funds sufficient to put the library in the condition above described.

And the Board adjourns without day.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

October 2, 1820.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, by special call, on Thursday the 29th of November, 1821, at the University, two members only attending, to wit: Thomas Jefferson and Chapman Johnson, they adjourned to the next day.

November 30, present, Thomas Jefferson, Chapman Johnson, James Madison and John Hartwell Cocke.

The Board being informed that of the 60,000 dollars permitted to be borrowed from the Literary Fund by the act of the last general assembly, the

sum of 29,100 dollars only has as yet been obtained, and that there is uncertainty as to the time when the balance may be obtained, they deem it expedient that the annuity of 15,000 dollars, receivable on the 1st of January next, be applied to the accomplishment of the buildings and other current purposes, in the first place, and that, should further sums be wanted before the receipt of the balance of the said loan, the committee of superintendence be authorized to borrow from the bank to the amount of that balance, to be replaced by the said balance when received.

Resolved, that the superintending committee be authorized to have an engraving made of the ground-plat of the buildings of the University including the library, and so many copies struck off for sale as they shall think proper, and also to engage a good painter to draw a perspective view of the upper level of buildings, to be engraved, yielding to him, for his trouble, the patent right, and paying his reasonable expenses coming, staying and returning, should it be required.

A proposition having been received to join with other seminaries in a petition of Congress, for a repeal of the duty on imported books, resolved, that this Board will concur in such a petition and a form being prepared and approved, and a form also of a letter to our senators and representatives in Congress requesting them to present and advocate the said petition, the rector is desired to authenticate and forward the same.

A form of a report, as annually required to be made to the president and directors of the Literary Fund, on the funds and condition of the University, was then proposed, amended and agreed to in the following words:

To the president and directors of the Literary Fund:

In obedience to the act of the general assembly of Virginia, requiring that the rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia shall make report annually to the president and directors of the Literary Fund (to be laid before the legislature at their next succeeding session), embracing a full account of the disbursements, the funds on hand, and a general statement of the condition of the said University, the said rector and Visitors make the following report:

At their meeting in April last, the attention of the Visitors was first drawn to the consideration of the act of the late general assembly, which authorized the Literary Board to lend, for the use of the University, a further sum of 60,000 dollars from such moneys as should thereafter come to their hands. And taking such view as could then be obtained of the expenses already incurred for the lands, buildings and accessory purposes, for the accommodation of the professors and students of the University, so far as already completed, or in a state of advancement, and the further expenses still to be incurred necessarily

tc complete those accommodations, they concluded it to be for the benefit of the institution to obtain the said loan. Application was accordingly made to the Literary Board, a sum of 29,100 dollars was obtained, and the further sum of 30,900 dollars is expected so soon as the receipts of that Board shall enable them to furnish it.

In the meantime the Board deemed it incumbent to obtain as early as possible a correct statement of the actual cost of what was already done, and a probable one of that still to be done, estimated according to the experience now obtained. They, therefore, instructed their proctor to apply himself assiduously to the completion of the buildings generally, to a settlement of all accounts of the actual cost of those finished, and an estimate, according to that, of what would be the cost of those still to be finished. The completion of the buildings of accommodation, which are in four rows of about 600 feet in length each, as may be seen by the plans accompanying this report, has been pressed with as much effect as could be expected; insomuch that there are now complete, and in readiness for occupation, six pavilions for the accommodation of the professors, eighty-two dormitories for that of the students, and two hotels for their dieting; and the others will all be completed in the ensuing summer. The accounts for the construction of those already finished have been actually settled; and the probable cost of

the unfinished has been estimated according to the rates which the others have been found to cost.

The following is a summary view of the actual expenditures of the institution from the beginning, of those yet to be incurred to its completion, and of the funds received and still receivable, as nearly as can at present be stated:

6	Pavilions finished have cost, ...	$52,713.76	
17	Capitals for them expected from Italy are to cost by contract, ...	2,052.00	
2	Hotels finished have cost	8,515.82	
82	Dormitories finished have cost, ...	50,645.74	
			$113,927.32
	The following are nearly finished and are estimated at the rates the others have cost, or at prices actually contracted for:		
4	Pavilions	$33,563.15	
4	Hotels	16,000.00	
27	Dormitories	11,952.21	61,515.36
	Back yards and gardens		1,500.00
	Making the whole cost of the four rows of buildings of accommodation		$176,942.68
	The purchase of 245½ acres of land and the buildings on them, past compensations to the bursar and proctor, hire and maintenance of laborers, and all other accessory and contingent expenses, ...		24,607.77
	Making a total for the lands, buildings, etc., complete, ...		$201,550.45
	To which add for interest on the loans, calculated to December 31, 1821, ...		6,160.25
			$207,710.70

The funds applied and applicable to these expenditures are:		
The sale of glebe lands,	$3,104.09	
A State certificate, No. 32, bearing interest,	176.77	
Annuities of 1819, '20, '21,	45,000.00	
Loan of 1820,	60,000.00	
Loan of 1821,	60,000.00	
Subscriptions received to November 27, '21	24,676.37½	
Balance of subscriptions (due 19,668.91 of which suppose 3,000 lost),	16,668.95	
		$209,626.18
From this would result a small surplus of,		1,915.48
		$207.710.70

According to the proctor's accounts for the present year (which, with the bursar's, are herewith enclosed, and) which contain minuter specifications of the expenditures.

To finish and pay for the whole of the buildings of accommodation not yet finished and paid for will require a further sum to be placed at his command of,		$53,494.79
The resources for this are:		
The balance of the loan of '21, still to be received,	$30,900.00	
The balance still due of subscription moneys, separate,	16,668.95	
Cash in the banks undrawn as per bursar's account,	2,301.23	
Dollars in the bursar's hands, as per his account	447.84	
State certificate No. 32,	176.77	
From which would result a deficit to be supplied from the annuity of,	3,000.00	
		$53,494.79

So far then, as can at present be seen (and we are now so near the end of this work that there is room for little error) the funds received and receivable will, within a small fraction, pay for the lands purchased, for the whole system of buildings of accommodation, and all accessory expenses.

The building for the library, comprehending halls indispensably necessary for other public purposes, and estimated by the proctor, according to past experiences, to cost 46,847 dollars will remain to be erected from the same fund of the annuity. The anticipations of this by loans, for expediting the other buildings, will have weakened it by nearly one-half its amount by the sums of interest to which it is subject, and will consequently retard the commencement of its applications to the discharge of the sums borrowed by annual instalments, if such should continue to be the will of the legislature.

The buildings of accommodation will be finished, as before observed, in the ensuing summer, and will constitute the whole establishment, except that of the library. With the close of these works the accounts of their costs will also be closed. These will be first examined by a committee of the Visitors that nothing may enter into them not sanctioned by the Board. They will then be finally submitted to the accountant of the Literary Board, for the assurance of the public that the moneys have been correctly and faithfully applied.

In the course of these works, as is unavoidable, perhaps, generally in those of considerable magnitude, there have occured instances of moneys paid, not in direct furtherance of the legitimate object. The first was the case of a contract by the Visitors of the Central College for a professor, while acting for that as a private establishment, and under an expectation of its immediate commencement. But that institution being afterwards merged in this of the University, and the enlargement of the plan occasioning that of the time of its commencement also, it became important that that contract should be rescinded. This was done on a just and reasonable compromise and indemnification of 15,000 dollars. Another instance was the importation of a fine artist for carving the capitals of the more difficult orders of the buildings. The few persons in this country capable of that work were able to obtain elsewhere such high prices for their skill and labor that we believed it would be economy to procure an artist from some country where skill is more abundant, and labor cheap. We did so. But on trial the stone we had counted on in the neighborhood of the University was found totally unsusceptible of delicate work; and some from a very distant, but the nearest other quarry known, besides a heavy expense attending its transportation, was extremely tedious to work, and believed not proof against the influences of the weather. In the meantime we had inquired

and learned that the same capitals could be furnished in Italy, and delivered in our own ports for a half, or third, of the price, in marble, which they would have cost us here in doubtful stone. We arrested the work here, therefore, and compromised with our artist at the expense of his past wages, his board and passage hither, amounting to 1,390 dollars, 56 cents. These are the only instances of false expense which have occurred within our knowledge.

The two pavilions and their adjacent dormitories, begun and considerably advanced by the authorities of the Central College, were contracted for by them, when all things were at their most inflated paper prices, and, therefore, have been of extraordinary cost. But all the buildings since done on the more enlarged scale of the University, have been at prices of from twenty-five to fifty per cent reduction; and it is confidently believed that, with that exception, no considerable system of building, within the United States has been done on cheaper terms, nor more correctly, faithfully, or solidly executed, according to the nature of the materials used.

That the style or scale of the buildings should have met the approbation of every individual judgment was impossible from the various structure of various minds. Whether it has satisfied the general judgment is not known to us. No previous expression of that was manifested but in

the injunctions of the law to provide for the accommodation of ten professors, and a competent number of students, and by the subsequent enactments, implying an approbation of the plan reported by the original commissioners, on the requisition of the law constituting them, which plan was exactly that now carried into execution. We had, therefore, no supplementary guide but our own judgments, which we have exercised conscientiously in adopting a scale and style of building believed to be proportioned to the respectability, the means and the wants of our country, and such as will be approved in any future condition it may attain. We owed to it to do, not what was to perish with ourselves, but what would remain, be respected and preserved through other ages. And we fondly hope that the instruction which may flow from this institution, kindly cherished, by advancing the minds of our youth with the growing science of the times, and elevating the views of our citizens generally to the practice of the social duties, and the functions of self government, may ensure to our country the reputation, the safety and prosperity, and all the other blessings which experience proves to result from the cultivation and improvement of the general mind. And, without going into the monitory history of the ancient world in all its quarters, and at all its periods, that of the soil on which we live and of its occupants, indigenous and immigrant, teaches the awful lesson,

At a meeting of the Visitors of the Univer Virginia at said University, on Monday, the April, 1822; present, Thomas Jefferson, rector, C. Cabell and John Hartwell Cocke, who, not sufficient to constitute a quorum for buisnes adjourned indefinitely.

TH. JEFFERSON, Re

April 1, 1822.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the Uni of Virginia at the said University, on Mond 7th of October, 1822.

Present, Thomas Jefferson, rector, James B ridge, Joseph C. Cabell, John H. Cocke and Madison.

Resolved, that the proctor be instructed t into conferences with such skillful and res undertakers as he would approve, for the t of the library, on the plan heretofore pr and now in his possession, and to procu them declarations of the smallest sums fo

work of the said building; each portion to be done as well, in materials, manner and sufficiency, as the best of the same kind of work already done in the preceding buildings, or as well and sufficiently as shall now be agreed on; that (omitting the capitals of the columns, which would be procured elsewhere) the several other portions being specified under such general heads and details as may be convenient to show the cost of each and by whom undertaken, fixing also the time within which each portion shall be completed: and that his agreements be provisional only, and subject to the future acceptance or refusal of the Visitors.

Resolved, that the committee of superintendence be authorized to employ a collector to proceed to the collection of the moneys still due on subscriptions, under such instruction and agreement as they shall approve.

Resolved, that the examination and report of the account of the bursar of the University of Virginia, from the 1st day of October, 1820, to the 31st day of March, 1821, and from the 31st day of March, 1821, to the 27th day of November, 1821, made by John H. Cocke, at the request of the rector, by his letter of the 1st of December, 1821, be hereby ratified as done under authority of this Board; and that the said John H. Cocke be and he is hereby appointed to examine and verify the accounts of the said bursar, from the

Robert B. Taylor, be added to the co
settlement of the bursar's and proctor
with authority to the committee to a
together, as convenience may admit.

The following report was then agreed

To the president and directors of t
Fund:

In obedience to the act of the gener
of Virginia, requiring that the rector
of the University of Virginia, should
annually to the president and direc
Literary Fund (to be laid before th
at their next succeeding session), embr
account of the disbursements, the fun
and a general statement of the condi
University, the said rector and Visito
following report:

The Visitors, considering as the la
duty the report of the commissione
which was made to the legislature, a
by them, from time to time subseq
completed all the buildings proposed by

garden and the requisite family offices; six hotels for dieting the students, with a single room in each for a refectory, and two rooms, a garden and offices for the tenant; and a hundred and nine dormitories, sufficient each for the accommodation of two students, arranged in four distinct rows between the pavilions and hotels, and united with them by covered ways; which buildings are all in readiness for occupation, except that there is still some plastering to be done, now in hand, which will be finished early in the present season, the gardens, grounds and garden walls to be completed, and some columns awaiting their capitals not yet received from Italy. These buildings are mostly paid for by the moneys which have been received, and it is still expected they would be completely so by the subscriptions due, were they in hand. But the slowness of their collection will render it necessary to make good their deficiencies, in the first instance, out of the annuity of the ensuing years, to be replaced to that fund again by the subscriptions as they come in.

The remaining building, necessary to complete the whole establishment, and called for by the report of 1818, which was to contain rooms for religious worship, for public examinations, for a library, and for other associated purposes, is not yet begun for want of funds. It was estimated heretofore by the proctor, according to the prices which the other buildings have actually cost, at

be opened, the whole income of the
will be absorbed by the salaries of th
and other incidentals and current ex
nothing will remain to erect any b
wanting to complete the system. Th
of opinion, therefore, that it is better
for a while, the commencement of the
and then to open it in full and comp
than to begin prematurely in an unfi
and go on, perhaps forever, on the con
of local academies, utterly inadequate
purposes which the report of 1818 an
lature have hitherto had in contempl
believe that, in that imperfect state,
little allurement to other than neighbor
and that professors of the first emine
respective lines of science, will not be
attach their reputations to an instituti
in its outset, and offering no pledge
future distinction. Yet the Visitors
procuring such characters (and it will
their aim) as the peculiar feature whic
reputation and value to the institut

distant. The interest of the sums advanced to the institution now absorbs nearly half its income. A suspension of interest indeed, for three or four years, would give time for erecting the building with the established annuity; but subsequent repayment of the principal from that annuity would remove the opening of the institution to a very remote period.

On this view of the condition of the University, the Visitors think it their duty to state, if the legislature shall be of opinion that the sums advanced to the University, in the name of loans, from the general fund for education, have been applied to their legitimate object, and shall think proper to liberate the annuity from their reimbursement, it will suffice in three or four years to complete the last building, and the institution may be opened at the end of that term. And further, that if the requisite sum can be supplied from the same or any other fund, then the University may be put into as full operation as its income will admit, in the course of the year ensuing the present date, and while the remaining building will be proceeding on such supplementary fund. This, however, or whatever else their wisdom may desire, is subject to their discretion to which the Visitors will in duty conform.

In the same report of the commissioners of 1818 it was stated by them that "in conformity with the principles of constitution, which place all sects

of religion on an equal footing, with the jealousies of the different sects in guarding that equality from encroachment or surprise, and with the sentiments of the legislature in freedom of religion, manifested on former occasions, they had not proposed that any professorship of divinity should be established in the University; that provision, however, was made for giving instruction in the Hebrew, Greek and Latin languages, the depositories of the originals, and of the earliest and most respected authorities of the faith of every sect, and for courses of ethical lectures, developing those moral obligations in which all sects agree. That, proceeding thus far, without offence to the constitution, they had left, at this point, to every sect to take into their own hands the office of further instruction in the peculiar tenet of each."

It was not, however, to be understood that instruction in religious opinion and duties was meant to be precluded by the public authorities, as indifferent to the interests of society. On the contrary, the relations which exist between man and his Maker, and the duties resulting from those relations, are the most interesting and important to every human being, and the most incumbent on his study and investigation. The want of instruction in the various creeds of religious faith existing among our citizens presents, therefore, a chasm in a general institution of the useful sciences. But it was thought that this want, and the entrust-

ment to each society of instruction in its own doctrine, were evils of less danger than a permission to the public authorities to dictate modes or principles of religious instruction, or than opportunities furnished them by giving countenance or ascendancy to any one sect over another. A remedy, however, has been suggested of promising aspect, which, while it excludes the public authorities from the domain of religious freedom, will give to the sectarian schools of divinity the full benefit the public provisions made for instruction in the other branches of science. These branches are equally necessary to the divine as to the other professional or civil characters, to enable them to fulfill the duties of their calling with understanding and usefulness. It has, therefore, been in contemplation, and suggested by some pious individuals, who perceive the advantages of associating other studies with those of religion, to establish their religious schools on the confines of the University, so as to give to their students ready and convenient access and attendance on the scientific lectures of the University; and to maintain, by that means, those destined for the religious professions on as high a standing of science, and of personal weight and respectability, as may be obtained by others from the benefits of the University. Such establishments would offer the further and greater advantage of enabling the students of the University to attend religious exercises with the professor of their par-

ticular sect, either in the rooms of the building still to be erected, and destined to that purpose under impartial regulations, as proposed in the same report of the commissioners, or in the lecturing room of such professor. To such propositions the Visitors are disposed to lend a willing ear, and would think it their duty to give every encouragement, by assuring to those who might choose such a location for their schools, that the regulations of the University should be so modified and accommodated as to give every facility of access and attendance to their students, with such regulated use also as may be permitted to the other students, of the library which may hereafter be acquired, either by public or private munificence. But always understanding that these schools shall be independent of the University and of each other. Such an arrangement would complete the circle of the useful sciences embraced by this institution, and would fill the chasm now existing, on principles which would leave inviolate the constitutional freedom of religion, the most inalienable and sacred of all human rights, over which the people and authorities of this state, individually and publicly, have ever manifested the most watchful jealousy: and could this jealousy be now alarmed, in the opinion of the legislature, by what is here suggested, the idea will be relinquished on any surmise of disapprobation which they might think proper to express.

A committee of the Board was duly appointed to settle finally the accounts of all receipts and disbursements, from the commencement of the Central College to the entire completion of the four ranges of buildings of the University. They found it necessary to employ a skillful accountant to make up a complete set of books, in regular form, wherein all the accounts, general and particular, should be stated, so as that every dollar might be traced from its receipt to its ultimate expenditure, and the clearest view be thus exhibited of the faithful application of the moneys placed under the direction of the Board. This work has taken more time than expected; and although considerably advanced is not entirely completed. Until its completion, however, the committee cannot proceed on the final settlement with which they are charged. The bursar's accounts for the year preceding this date are rendered herewith; as are also the proctor's for the first six months; but his books and papers being necessarily in the hands of the accountant, his account for the last year could not as yet be prepared. The settlement by the committee, when made, will be transmitted as a supplementary document, to the Literary Board, as well as for its regular audit by their accountant, as to be laid before the legislature.

And the Board adjourned without day.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

October 7, 1822.

MONTICELLO, December 23, 1822.

SIR,—According to the requisitions of the law, I now transmit to the president and directors of the Literary Fund, for communication to the legislature, the annual report of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, bearing date the 7th of October last. At that date the regular books were not yet completed which were under preparation for the purpose of exhibiting a clear and methodical view of the application of all the moneys which have been received and employed on this institution. From the best view which, before that time had been taken of the affairs of the University it was expected, as is stated in this report, that the buildings now prepared would be completely paid for by the subscriptions still due. These books have been since completed, and the result (as appears by the certificates herewith enclosed) is that the institution has received from the beginning:

To the 23d of the last month, in the whole, and from all funds, the sum of,	$199,149.98½
And is still to receive of subscriptions unpaid,	18,343.43½
	$217,503.42
That there has been paid, within the same period for the purposes of the institution, the sum of,	$199,159.98½
And there remains to be paid debts, settled and unsettled about	27,001.63
	$226,161.61½
Being more than the arrearages of subscription will pay by,	$8,658.19½

which sum must, therefore, necessarily come from the annuity of the ensuing year. Some finishings, of small amount, to the garden walls and pavements also are still wanting, and there will be some loss of subscriptions by bankruptcies and removals, though not considerable in proportion to the whole sum subscribed. A collector, employed some time since, gives reason to believe that the arrearages which are separate will be generally paid up in the course of the ensuing spring.

The accounts of the bursar and proctor have been examined, from the beginning to the same date of November 23d, by a member of the Board of Visitors appointed a committee for that purpose, have been tested by their vouchers, and the result certified in the books by the committee, as is shown by the certificates, copies of which accompany this report. From this it will appear that, in a course of so great expenditure, every article (a single one excepted of seventy-five cents only) has been satisfactorily vouched as faithfully applied to the purposes of the institution, with the sanction of the Visitors. The bursar and proctor will proceed without delay, with their accounts and vouchers, to settle with the public accountant the trust which they have so far and so correctly executed. The proctor's last semi-annual account, not ready at the date of the report, is now transmitted.

An estimate made by the proctor at an early period, supposed that the last building called for

the principal undertakers and executors other buildings, raises its amount to abc third more.

It is by instruction from the Visitors that municate facts which, resulting from inves not concluded at the date of their repc consequently not known to them, consti important supplement to the matter of thei to which I add the assurance of my hi sideration.

TH. JEFFERSON, F

A meeting of the rector and Visitors of versity of Virginia was held at the Univ 7th April, 1823, at which were present, Jefferson, James Madison, Chapman Johnso Loyall and Joseph C. Cabell.

It was resolved, that the loan of sixty dollars, which the president and directo Literary Fund were authorized by an a last general assembly to make to the Univ

in the following time and sums: that is to say, thirty thousand dollars immediately, and the remaining thirty thousand dollars on the first day of January next; or in such other sums, and at such other times, as the president and directors of the Literary Fund and the executive committee of the University may agree upon.

It was resolved that the charges of Mr. Coffee for materials, packages, etc., be allowed him.

An anonymous letter, supposed to be in the handwriting of James Oldham, a carpenter, formerly employed at the University, which bears date 18 January, *1822* (by error as is supposed for 1823), and addressed to Thomas Griffin, Esq., a member of the legislature of Virginia, containing various charges, of misconduct, against Arthur S. Brockenbrough, the proctor of the University, having been laid before the Board by the said Brockenbrough, and the Board thinking that if the said James Oldham will avow himself the author of this letter, and profess himself willing to afford any evidence of these charges, they ought to be investigated.

Therefore, resolved, that the executive committee be charged with the duty of calling on the said Oldham, to declare whether he is the author of the letter aforesaid, and is willing to give any information as to the charges therein mentioned, and if he avow himself the author, and willing to give the information, then that they enter into the investigation thereof, upon evidence taken in such

the University and to report thereon to the
at each meeting, and that they allow to
accountant a reasonable compensation
service.

Resolved, that Joseph C. Cabell and J
Cocke, or either of whom may act, be ap
a committee to settle and report to the Bo
accounts of the bursar and proctor of the
sity, with authority, if they deem it expe
require a statement thereof by the account

The Board adjourns indefinitely.

TH. JEFFERSON, P

April 7, 1823.

A meeting of the rector and Visitors of
versity of Virginia was held at the Univ
the 6th October, 1823, at which were
Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, James
ridge, John H. Cocke, George Loyall and
Cabell.

Resolved, that the Board approves of

Resolved, that they recommend to the executive committee to procure capitals of the same marble for the same columns if practicable, on terms not higher than those offered by Thos. Appleton.

Resolved, that they recommend also to the said committee to procure squares of marble for paving the portico of the rotunda, if they find that it can be done on terms preferable to what it will cost to have the same paved with country stone.

Resolved, that it be an instruction to the collector of the University to call once more on the subscribers who are in arrear, for the payment of their arrears, that from those not ready to make payment, he may receive, instead thereof, bonds or notes from those who have not already given them, payable in ninety days; and if these be not given, that he institute suits in the proper court with instructions to the attorney engaged to press the suits to execution with the least delay practicable.

Resolved, that the Board think it expedient to continue the collector so long as the executive committee may deem his employment necessary to finish the collection.

A report to the president and directors of the Literary Fund having been proposed, was agreed to.

TH. JEFFERSON.

October 6, 1823.

To the president and directors of the Literary Fund:

In obedience to the law requiring that the rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia should make report annually to the president and directors of the Literary Fund (to be laid before the legislature at their next succeeding session), embracing a full account of the disbursements, the funds on hand, and a general statement of the condition of the said University, the said rector and Visitors make the following report:

In conformity with the act of the general assembly of February 5 of the present year, requiring that, out of the invested capital then lying in the Literary Fund, there should be loaned, by the president and directors of the said fund, to the rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia, for the purpose of completing the buildings, and making the necessary preparations for putting the said University into operation, any sum required by the said rector and Visitors, not exceeding that of 60,000 dollars; the Visitors at their meeting on the 7th of April last, deemed it necessary for the institution to require the whole of the said sum, but that it should be drawn in different portions and at different times, as it should be wanting, so far as the Literary Board should think advisable. There was accordingly received, by an order of the said Board, in the month of May last, a sum of forty thousand dollars. * * * * * * * in consequence hereof the

larger building, for a library and other purposes was commenced and has been carried on with activity, insomuch that its walls are now ready to receive their roof; but that being of hemispherical form and pressing outwardly in every direction, it has been thought not advisable to place it on the walls in their present green state, but rather to give them time to settle and dry until the ensuing season, when the roof will be ready, and the walls in a proper condition to receive it. Whether the interior work of the building will be finished within the ensuing year is doubtful.

The report of the 7th of October of the last year stated that the buildings for the accommodation of the professors and students were in readiness for occupation, except as to small articles of plastering then on hand, the garden walls and grounds, and some columns which awaited their capitals from abroad. These finishings are done, the capitals are received and put up; and the whole of these buildings are now in perfect readiness for putting the instituiton into operation. And this might be done (taking reasonable time for procuring professors) at the close of the ensuing year, 1824, were its funds liberated from their present incumbrances; but these remove the epoch to a very distant time. The several sums advanced from the Literary Fund as loans, when the balance of the last shall have been received, will amount to 180,000 dollars, bearing a present interest of 10,800

only, with its compound increase for the r
of the principal. This being as before r
of 180,000 dollars, will be extinguishe
annual payment of a constant sum of 2,
at the end of twenty-five years, a term t
for the education of any person already
to be born for some time to come; a
that period a great expense will be incur
mere preservation of the buildings and
nances. These are views which it is th
the Visitors to present, and to leave to t
and paternal consideration of the legi
whose care are confided the instruction,
interests of the present, as well as of
generations proceeding from us.

That report, with the letter of the 2
panying it, stated also that the buildings
modation for the professors and studen
far paid for as that the arrearages of su
still due being 18,343 dollars 43½ cer
when received, complete their payment
the sum of 8,658 dollars 19½ cents. W

the periods prescribed. But that the arrears having then become urgently necessary, an active collector had been employed to settle and call for them. In the course of the year he has collected, of these arrearages, the sum of 4,825 dollars 77½ cents; he has obtained bonds or promises, verbal or written, for prompt payment, deemed good, to the amount of 10,107 dollars 93¾ cents; and as to the remainder, some of the subscribers have not yet been called on, some have removed out of the State, and some become insolvent; of this remainder, he considers 932 dollars 25 cents sperate, and the residue, between 2,500 and 2,600 dollars as desperate; which on 43,808 dollars, the whole sum subscribed, will be an ultimate loss of nearly 6 per cent. This will so far increase the deficit of 8,658.19½ before stated as falling short of paying for the four rows of buildings, and so far add to the charge on the funds on hand or still to accrue. This state of things obliges a call for peremptory and prompt payment of these arrearages, which cannot be thought unreasonable by the subscribers who have been so far indulged already, when it is considered that these works were engaged on the faith of the sums subscribed, so far as their amount, that those who undertook them have accordingly executed them, and are now justly entitled to the compensation stipulated. We trust, therefore, that, n the course of the ensuing twelve months, these rrearages will be paid up, except such as inter-

of the last year, was communicated for
lature, at their last session. Those of
and proctor, for the year ending the
this present October are herewith rende
have been duly settled, and tested by thei
by the same accountant and committee
on the former occasion, and will be duly
by those officers, for audit by the acc
the Literary Board.

TH. JE

October 6, 1823.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the
of Virginia, held at the said University o
the 5th day of April, 1824, as prescrib
Governor of the Commonwealth; prese
Madison, Chapman Johnson, John H.
Thomas Jefferson.

On a view of the commissions produc
a letter from the Governor, dated the 15
last past, it appears that Thomas Jeffer
Madison, Chapman Johnson, Joseph
George Loyall, James Brockenbridge, and

The Board proceeded to the appointment of a rector, and Thomas Jefferson was appointed; and being of opinion that the other officers of the institution continue in office of course, they deem reappointment unnecessary.

The legislature, at their late session, having released to the University the payment of interest on the sum of 180,000 dollars, advanced by the Literary Fund for the accomplishment of its buildings, with the view that the institution may be brought into operation with as little delay as practicable, the Board now proceeds to take such preparatory measures as can be taken at this time, to carry that view into effect.

From accounts and estimates now rendered by the bursar and proctor, it appears that, on the last day of the preceding year, 1823, the funds of the University in hand and due of the last loan, and of the arrearages of subscriptions, would be sufficient, when received, to pay all debts then existing on any account, and to leave a sum of about 21,000 dollars applicable to the building of the rotunda, which, with the further sum of 19,370 dollars 40½ cents already paid or provided for, making together the sum of about 40,500 dollars applied, or which may be applied, to that edifice, would put it into a state sufficient for use, until other and more pressing objects shall have been accomplished.

They consider the University, therefore, as having

those necessary for procuring professors, to them into place, for paying any comm of salaries which may be incurred to t the year, and to leave a surplus for con of about 3,000 dollars.

They calculate that in future years, i to the annuity of 15,000 dollars, they n on the rents of six hotels at 150 dollar 100 dormitories at sixteen dollars each others smaller at twelve dollars each, an tional rent from 218 students at twel each, for their participation in the use of apartments; making a total income dollars.

They are of opinion that to obtain of the first order of science in their respe they must resort principally to Europe; persons of eminence may not be expecte a known for an untried situation, but salaries in addition to liberal tuition fees

On this view of their future funds, it that they will not be adequate to the full

on that income, adventure on the establishment of eight professorships, either immediately, or at a period not distant; and that the branches of science proposed to be taught in the University may be arranged within the competence of that number for a time, and until future and favorable circumstances may enable them to add others to lighten duly the professorships thus overcharged with duties.

That to be ensured of obtaining characters of the due degree of science, of talents for instruction, and of correct habits and morals, a special agent be sent to Europe, and of preference to the countries there using our own language, to make the selection, under necessary instructions, caution and advisement, and to counsel and effect their passage to this country and to the University.

That the agent be instructed to procure them for such compensation, within the limits herein prescribed, as he shall find practicable and deem right; that he offer to each a fixed salary, not less than 1,000 nor more than 1,500 dollars a year with the privilege of receiving the tuition fees required from the students by the regulations of this Board, and that he be authorized, if he find it expedient, to assure to each, or any of them, that his salary, together with his fees, shall not be less annually, for five years, than the sum of 2,500 dollars; and that though the Board of Visitors retain the power of regulating the tuition fees from

time to time, as circumstances may require, they will not reduce them below the rate now fixed at any time within five years, without the consent of the professor to be affected by such reduction, and at no time thereafter without strong consideration connected with the prosperity of the institution.

That a sum of 2,000 dollars be placed in Great Britian subject to his orders, for such advances as may be necessary to the professors on account of salaries; which salaries may commence on the 1st day of October, or on whatever later day they may embark for their destination.

That a further sum of 6,000 dollars be placed in like manner for the purchase of such chemical, astronomical, physical and mathematical apparatus, and for such text books, as on consultation with the representative professors, each for his department, shall be deemed indispensable for a beginning, and not exceeding in the whole the sum so placed

That the sum of 1,500 dollars be allowed and advanced to the agent in full of all compensation for his expenses and services on this mission.

Resolved, that Francis Walker Gilmer be appointed agent for the purposes aforesaid; that he proceed on the mission with as little delay as possible, and that he use his best diligence to have the professors in place by the middle of November next, that there be time for announcing sufficiently, and on certain grounds, the commencement of the

institution on the 1st day of February following. That, if the moneys destined for these advances be not in hand, to save time and disappointment, they be borrowed by the executive committee on the credit of the University, from any bank, body, or individual, whatever, to be replaced by the said moneys when received.

And inasmuch as it is necessary for the information of the agents, now to specify the sciences to be taught, and their distribution among the professorships, and it may be satisfactory to the professors also to know what their general situation in the University will be, what and on whom their dependence will be, and the duties expected from them, the Board proceeds to the following enactments; adjourning, however, for the present until to-morrow.

Tuesday, April 6th a constant and heavy rain prevented the meeting of the Board.

Wednesday, April 7, 1824.

Joseph C. Cabell attended with the members present on Monday. In the University of Virginia shall be instituted eight professorships, to wit: 1st, of ancient languages; 2d, modern languages; 3d, mathematics; 4th, natural philosophy; 5th, natural history; 6th, anatomy and medicine; 7th, moral philosophy; 8th, law.

In the school of ancient languages shall be taught the higher grade of the Latin and Greek languages, the Hebrew, rhetoric, belles-lettres, ancient history and ancient geography.

In the school of modern languages shall be taught French, Spanish, Italian, German and the English language in its Anglo-Saxon form; also modern history and modern geography.

In the school of mathematics shall be taught mathematics generally including the high branches of numerical arithmetic, algebra, trigonometry, plane and spherical geometry, mensuration, navigation, conic sections, fluxions or differentials, military and civil architecture.

In the school of natural philosophy shall be taught the laws and properties of bodies generally, including mechanics, statics, hydrostatics, hydraulics, pneumatics, acoustics, optics and astronomy.

In the school of natural history shall be taught botany, zoology, mineralogy, chemistry, geology and rural economy.

In the school of anatomy and medicine shall be taught anatomy, surgery, the history of the progress and theories of medicine, physiology, pathology, materia medica and pharmacy.

In the school of moral philosophy shall be taught mental science generally, including ideology, general grammar, logic and ethics.

In the school of law shall be taught the common and statute law, that of the chancery, the laws

feudal, civil, mercatorial, maritime and of nature and nations; and also the principles of government and political economy.

This arrangement, however, shall not be understood as forbidding occasional transpositions of a particular branch of science from one school to another in accommodation of the particular qualifications of different professors.

In each of these schools instruction shall be communicated by lessons or lectures, examinations and exercises, as shall be best adapted to the nature of the science, and number of the school; and exercises shall be prescribed to employ the vacant days and hours.

The professors shall be permitted to occupy, rent free, a pavilion each, with the grounds appropriated to it. They shall also receive from the funds of the University such compensation as shall have been stipulated by the agent or fixed by the Board; and from each student attending them tuition fees as hereinafter declared.

The professors shall permit no waste to be committed in their tenements, and shall maintain the internal of their pavilions, and also the windows, doors and locks external during their occupation, in as good repair and condition as they shall have received them.

The collegiate duties of a professor, if discharged conscientiously, with industry and zeal, being sufficient to engross all his hours of business. he shall

engage in no other pursuits of emolument unconnected with the service of the University without the consent of the Visitors.

Every student shall pay to the professor whom he attends, if he attends but one, fifty dollars the session of ten months and a half; if two, thirty dollars each, if three or more, twenty-five dollars each—and these payments shall be made in advance, and before his admission into the school. And they shall maintain their dormitories in the condition in which they shall receive them in like manner as is required of the professors. The proctor shall in duty attend in both cases to the observance of this requisition.

Although, as before expressed, the Board is in the expectation that they may be able, either immediately or at no distant period, to establish eight professorships; yet some uncertainties in the state of their funds, and other considerations render it prudent, for the present, to establish seven only; and the school of anatomy being that which it will be most expedient to postpone, they instruct their agent accordingly to make no engagement for an anatomical professor, or a provisional one only, subject to the future determination of the Board. They deem it also expedient that professors of law and moral philosophy shall be taken from among the citizens of the United States.

Considering as satisfactory the qualifications and character of George Blaettermann, of the city of

London, recommended to them as professor of modern languages, the agent is authorized to engage him for that professorship, unless circumstances unknown to this Board should, in his judgment, furnish cause to decline that engagement, and to proceed to procure one who may merit more unexceptionably the approbation of the Board.

The Board then proceeded to the appointment of a professor, and Francis Walker Gilmer was appointed to the professor of law, or of moral philosophy, at his election, to be signified to the rector.

The executive committee are authorized to appoint a collector of the arrears of subscriptions, and are required to take measures as may be necessary to effect a speedy collection.

An act of the last assembly having appropriated to the University, for the purchase of a library and apparatus, the sum of 50,000 dollars out of the first moneys that may be received from the government of the United States on account of the claim of this Commonwealth for advances and expenditures during the late war, having also authorized a contingent loan to that amount, by board of public works, on the credit of the appropriation so made, and it being proper to provide for the receipt and disposal of this money, and for the negotiations of the authorized loan to such extent as may be advisable, the Board doth therefore, resolve:

First, that as soon as the money so appropriated, or any part thereof, shall be payable, it be paid to the bursar of the University, or to his order; that so much thereof as may be required by the executive committee, not exceeding 20,000 dollars, be placed by him in Europe under the control of the agent hereby deputed to that country, to be employed in the purchase of such books and apparatus as may be deemed most useful for the commencement of the several schools in the University; and the balance of the money which may be received by the bursar be deposited in bank, subject to the future orders of the Board.

Secondly, that the executive committee be authorized, if they deem it expedient, in anticipation of the money to be received from the General Government, to negotiate a loan with the board of public works for any sum not exceeding that hereby directed to be placed under the control of the agent in Europe; and to pledge the money so to be received from the General Government for the payment of the interest and refunding the principal of the loan; and any money so borrowed by the executive committee sha l be placed under the control of the agent in Europe, in lieu of that mentioned in the first resolution, and for the purpose therein specified.

And the Board adjourned without day.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University, at the University, on Monday the 4th of October, 1824, at which were present, Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, James Breckenridge, John H. Cocke, George Loyall and Joseph C. Cabell.

Resolved, that the Board ratify two purchases of land in front of the rotunda, purchased of Daniel A. Piper and Mary A. F., his wife.

Resolved, that permission be given to Francis W. Gilmer, now on his mission to Great Britain for the purpose of engaging professors for the University, to use for his expenses six or seven hundred dollars of the 6,000 dollars put into his hands for the purchase of books and apparatus.

Resolved, that it is the opinion of the Board that if the arrearages of subscriptions should not be sufficient to pay for the articles of marble contracted for in Italy, it will be proper to supply the deficiency from the annuity of the year 1825.

Resolved, that the bursar be authorized to enter into negotiations with any one of the banks for the purpose of procuring an advance of the separate part of the arrears of subscriptions, with an understanding that the University shall not be called on for the reimbursement of the moneys till such time as they shall be paid by the subscribers, or within such other times as shall be reasonable.

Resolved, that the rent for the hotels be fixed at 200 dollars per annum.

The Board then proceeded to consider of the

regulations necessary for constituting, governing and conducting the institution in addition to those passed at their last session, agreed to the following supplementary enactments:

Each of the schools of the University shall be held two hours of every other day of the week; and that every student may be enabled to attend those of his choice, let their sessions be so arranged, as to days and hours, that no two of them shall be holden at the same time. Therefore,

The school of ancient languages shall occupy from 7.30 to 9.30 a. m., on Mondays, Wednesdays and Fridays.

That of modern languages shall occupy the same hours on Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.

That of mathematics shall occupy from 9.30 to 11.30 a. m. on Mondays, Wednesdays and Fridays.

That of natural philosophy the same hours on Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.

That of natural history shall occupy from 11.30 a. m. to 1.30 p. m. on Mondays, Wednesdays and Fridays.

That of anatomy and medicine the same hours on Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.

That of moral philosophy shall occupy from 1.30 to 3.30 p. m. on Mondays, Wednesdays and Fridays.

That of law the same hours on Tuesdays, Thursdays and Saturdays.

The Visitors of the University shall be free, severally or together, to attend occasionally any

school, during its session, as inspectors and judges of the mode in which it is conducted.

Wherein the instruction is by lessons, and the class too numerous for a single instructor, assistant tutors may be employed, to be chosen by the professor, to have the use of two adjacent dormitories each, rent free, and to divide with the professor the tuition fees, as shall be agreed between them.

The professors, tutors and all officers of the University shall reside constantly in the apartments of the University, or of its precincts, assigned to them.

At a meeting of the faculty of professors, on matters within their functions, one of them shall preside, by rotation, for the term of one year each. A majority of the members shall make a quorum for business. They may appoint a secretary of their own body, or otherwise, who shall keep a journal of their proceedings, and lay the same before the Board of Visitors at their first ensuing meeting, and whenever else required. The compensation for such secretary shall be fifty dollars yearly, payable from the funds of the University.

Meetings of the faculty may be called by the presiding member of the year, or by any three of the professors, to be held in an apartment of the rotunda, and the object of the call shall be expressed in the written notification to be served by the janitor. But when assembled, other business also may be transacted.

The faculty may appoint a janitor, who shall attend its meetings, and the meetings of the Visitors, and shall perform necessary menial offices for them, for which he shall receive 150 dollars yearly from the funds of the University, and be furnished wtih a lodging room.

No student is to be received under sixteen years of age, rigorously proved. None to be admitted into the mathematical school, or that of natural philosophy, who is not an adept in all the branches of numerical arithmetic; and none into the school of ancient languages, unless qualified, in the judgment of the professor, to commence reading the higher Latin classics; nor to receive instruction in Greek, unless qualified in the same degree in that language.

No one shall enter as a student of the University, either at the beginning or during the progress of the session, but as for the whole session, ending on the 15th day of December, and paying as for the whole.

The dormitories shall be occupied by two students each, and no more, at fifteen dollars yearly rent, to be paid to the proctor at or before the end of the session, one-half by each occupant, or the whole by one, if there be only one. And every student, within the same term, shall pay to the proctor, also, for the University, fifteen dollars annually for his participation in the use of the public apartments during the session.

The students shall be free to diet themselves in any of the hotels of the University, at their choice, or elsewhere, other than in taverns, as shall suit themselves, but not more than fifty shall be allowed to diet at the same hotel.

No keeper of any of the hotels of the University shall require or receive more than 100 dollars for dieting any student and for performing the necessary offices of his dormitory, during the session of ten months and a half, nor shall suffer ardent spirits or wine, mixed or unmixed, to be drank within his tenement, on pain of an immediate determination of his lease, and removal by the Faculty; nor shall any person boarding elsewhere than with their parents, in any house, and using wine or ardent spirits, mixed or unmixed, within such house, or its tenement, or paying more than 120 dollars for diet, lodging, and other offices and accommodations of the house and tenement, during a like term, be admitted to any school of the University.

Every student shall be free to attend the schools of his choice, and no other than he chooses.

There will be one vacation only in the year, and that shall be from the 15th day of December to the last day of January.

Examination of the candidates for honorary distinctions shall be held in the presence of all the professors and students, in the week preceding the commencement of the vacation. At these examina-

tions shall be given, to the highly meritorious only, and by the vote of a majority of the professors, diplomas, or premiums of medals or books, to be provided by the University, to wit: Diplomas to those of the highest qualifications, medals of more or less value to those of the second grade of acquisition, and books of more or less value to those of a third. These diplomas shall be of two degrees; the highest of doctor, the second of graduate. And the diploma of each shall express the particular school or schools in which the candidate shall have been declared eminent, and shall be subscribed by the particular professors approving it. But no diploma shall be given to any one who has not passed such an examination in the Latin language as shall have proved him able to read the highest classics in that language with ease, thorough understanding and just quantity; and if he be also a proficient in the Greek, let that, too, be stated in his diploma. The intention being that the reputation of the University shall not be committed but to those who, to an eminence in some one or more of the sciences taught in it, add a proficiency in these languages which constitute the basis of good education, and are indispensable to fill up the character of a "well-educated man."

Punishment for major offences shall be expulsion, temporary suspension, or interdiction of residence or appearance within the precincts of the University. The minor punishment shall be restraint

within those precincts, within their own chamber, or in diet, reproof by a professor, privately or in presence of the school of the offender, or of all the schools, a seat of degradation in his school-room of longer or shorter duration, removal to a lower class, dismission from the school-room for the day, imposition of a task; and insubordination to these sentences shall be deemed and punished as contumacy.

Contumacy shall be liable to any of the minor punishments.

The precincts of the University are to be understood as co-extensive with the lot or parcel of its own grounds on which it is situated.

The major punishments of expulsion from the University, temporary suspension of attendance and presence there, or interdiction of residence or appearance within its precincts, shall be decreed by the professors themselves. Minor cases may be referred to a board of six censors, to be named by the faculty, from the most discreet of the students, whose duty it shall be, sitting as a board, to inquire into the facts, propose the minor punishment which they think proportioned to the offence, and to make report thereof to the professors for their approbation, or their commutation of the penalty, if it be beyond the grade of the offence. The censors shall hold their offices until the end of the session of their appointment, if not sooner revoked by the faculty.

Inattendance on school, inattention to the exercises prescribed, and misbehavior or indecorum in school shall be subject to any of the minor punishments; and the professor of the school may singly reprove, impose a task, or dismiss from the room for the day.

Habits of expense, of dissoluteness, dissipation, or of playing at games of chance, being obstructive to the acquisition of science by the student himself and injurious by example to others, shall be subject in the first instance to admonition and reproof to the offender, and to communication and warning to the parent or guardian, and, if not satisfactorily corrected, to a refusal of further continuance at the University.

No student shall make any festive entertainment within the precincts of the University, nor contribute or be present at them, there or elsewhere, but with the consent of each of the professors whose school he attends, on pain of a minor punishment.

No student shall admit any disturbing noises in his room, or make them anywhere within the precincts of the University, or fire a gun or pistol within the same, on pain of such minor sentence as the faculty shall decree or approve. But the proper use of musical instruments shall be freely allowed in their rooms, and in that appropriated for instruction in music.

Riotous, disorderly, intemperate or indecent conduct of any student within the precincts shall be

punished by interdiction of a residence within the precincts; and repetitions of such offences, by expulsion from the University.

Fighting with weapons which may inflict death, or a challenge to such fight, given or accepted, shall be punished by instant expulsion from the University, not remissible by the Faculty; and it shall be the duty of the proctor to give information thereof to the civil magistrate, that the parties may be dealt with according to law.

Offences cognisable by the laws of the land shall be left to the cognisance of the civil magistrate, if claimed by him, or otherwise to the judgment of the faculty; all others to that of the faculty. And such of these as are not specially designated in enactments of the Visitors may be subjected by the faculty to any of the minor punishments permitted by these enactments.

Sentences of expulsion from the University (except in the case of challenge or combat with arms) shall not be final until approved by the Board of Visitors or, when they are not in session, by a majority of them, separately consulted. But residence within the precincts, and attendance on the schools may be suspended in the meantime.

No student shall, within the precincts of the University, introduce, keep or use any spirituous or vinous liquors, keep or use weapons or arms of any kind, or gunpowder, keep a servant, horse or dog, appear in school with a stick, or any weapon,

nor while in school, be covered without permission of the professor, nor use tobacco by smoking or chewing, on pain of any of the minor punishments at the discretion of the faculty, or of the board of censors, approved by the faculty.

All damages done to instruments, books, buildings or other property of the University by any student, shall be made good at his expense; and wilful injury to any tree, shrub or other plant within the precincts, shall be punished by fine, not exceeding ten dollars, at the discretion of the faculty.

When a professor knocks at the door of a student's room, any person being within, and announces himself, it shall be opened, on pain of minor punishment; and the professor may, if refused, have the door broken open; and the expenses of repair shall be levied on the student or students within.

At the hour appointed for the meeting of every school, the roll of the school shall be called over, the absentees and those appearing tardily, shall be noted, and if no sufficient cause be offered, at the rising of the school, to the satisfaction of the professor, the notation shall stand confirmed, and shall be given in to the faculty, the presiding member of which for the time being shall, on the 15th days of May, August and December, or as soon after each of these days as may be, transmit by mail a list of these notations to the parent or guardian of each delinquent.

When testimony is required from a student, it shall be voluntary, and not on oath. And the obligation to give it shall—(if unwilling to give it, let the moral obligation be explained and urged, under which every one is bound to bear witness, where wrong has been done, but finally let it)—be left to his own sense of right.[1]

Should the religious sects of this State, or any of them, according to the invitation held out to them, establish within, or adjacent to, the precincts of the University, schools for instruction in the religion of their sect, the students of the University will be free, and expected to attend religious worship at the establishment of their respective sects, in the morning, and in time to meet their school in the University at its stated hour.

The students of such religious school, if they attend any school of the University, shall be considered as students of the University, subject to the same regulations, and entitled to the same rights and privileges.

The room provided for a school-room in every pavilion shall be used for the school of its occupant professor, and shall be furnished by the University with necessary benches and tables.

The upper circular room of the rotunda shall be reserved for a library.

One of its larger elliptical rooms on its middle floor shall be used for annual examinations, for

[1]This altern was made by the Board March 5, 1825.

or any other of the innocent and ornam
plishments of life; but under such inst
as shall be approved and licensed by the

The rooms in the basement story of
shall be, one of them for a chemical
and the others for any necessary purp
they may be adapted.

The two open apartments, adjacent
story of the rotunda, shall be appropr
gymnastic exercises and games of t
among which shall be reckoned militar

A military instructor shall be prov
expense of the University, to be appoi
faculty, who shall attend on every Sa
half after one o'clock to half after thr
shall instruct the students in the man
in field evolutions, manœuvres and e
The students shall attend these ex
shall be obedient to the military ord
instructor. The roll shall be regularly
by him at the hour of meeting, absence
ordinations shall be noted, and the

ment imposed as each case shall, in their discretion, require. The school of modern languages shall be pretermitted on the days of actual military exercise.

Substitutes in the form of arms shall be provided by the proctor, at the expense of the University; they shall be distinguished by numbers, delivered out, received in and deposited under the care and responsibility of the instructor, in a proper depository to be furnished him; and all injuries to them by a student shall be repaired at the expense of such student.

Work-shops shall be provided, whenever convenient, at the expense of the University, wherein the students who choose, may exercise themselves in the use of tools, and such mechanical practices as it is convenient and useful for every person to understand, and occasionally to practice. These shops may be let, rent free, to such skillful and orderly mechanics as shall be approved by the faculty, on the condition that they will permit the use of their tools, instruments and implements, within the shop, to such students as shall desire and use the permission discreetly, and under a liability for any injury they may do them; and on the further condition, if necessary, of such mechanics receiving instruction gratis in the mechanical and philosophical principles of his art, so far as taught in any of the schools.

The Board then proceeded to consider the draught of a report to be made, as required by law, to the

The Board met pursuant to adjourn
sent, Thomas Jefferson, James Brecke
H. Cocke and Joseph C. Cabell.

On motion, resolved, that the procto
ized and required, after the 15th day
next, to lease the hotels of the Unive
persons offering, of worthy and prop
as he shall approve; that the lease sh
a longer term than one year; and t
to be inserted therein such covenants
deem necessary as to the preservation
inclosures and appurtenances of th
and observance of the preceding regu
that this be published without del
persons may have notice who may de

And the Board, having concluded,
the report to be made to the president
of the Literary Fund, adjourned with

TH. JEFFERS

October 5th, 1824.

Which report is in the words follo

and Visitors of the University of Virginia should make report annually to the president and directors of the Literary Fund (to be laid before the legislature at their next succeeding session), embracing a full account of the disbursements, the funds on hand, and a general statement of the condition of the said University, the said rector and Visitors make the following report:

In that of the preceding year it was stated that the buildings for the accommodation of the professors and students were in readiness for their occupation, and that the walls of the larger building, intended for a library and other purposes, were completed. In the course of the present season this building has received its roof, and will be put into a condition for preservation and use, although its interior cannot be completed. It was then also stated that, without awaiting that completion, the institution might be put into operation at the close of this present year were its funds liberated from the encumbrances with which they were charged. This obstacle was removed by the act of the legislature of January 27 of the present year concerning the University of Virginia.

In consequence of this liberation, the Board of Visitors at their ensuing meeting, on the 5th of April last, proceeded to take such preparatory measures as could be taken at that time to carry the views of the legislature into effect with as little delay as practicable. From the accounts and

to pay all debts then existing on any a
to leave a sum of about 21,000 dollar
to the building of the library, which, w
of 19,370.40½ dollars already paid o
for that edifice, would put it into a sta
and of some uses, until other and mo
objects should have been accomplished.
sider the University, therefore, as hav
hand, on the first day of the present
the annuity of this year (clear of all pr
as a fund for defraying the curren
of the year, for meeting those necess
securing professors, paying any com
of salaries which might be incurred t
of the year, and to leave a small surpl
tingencies.

They found, from a view of the futu
consisting of the annuity, and such rent
ings as may be reasonably required tha
not be adequate to the full establishm
ten professorships contemplated by the
in their act of January 25, 1819, for e

in the University might be arranged within the competence of that number for a time, and until future and favorable circumstances might enable them to add the others, and to lighten duly the professorships thus overcharged with duties.

They proceeded, therefore, to settle the organization of the schools, and the distribution of the sciences among them, and they concluded on the same, as follows:

In the University of Virginia shall be instituted eight professorships, to wit: First, of ancient languages; second, modern languages; third, mathematics; fourth, natural philosophy; fifth, natural history; sixth, anatomy and medicine; seventh, moral philosophy; eighth, law.

In the school of ancient languages are to be taught the higher grade of the Latin and Greek languages, the Hebrew, rhetoric, belles-lettres, ancient history and ancient geography.

In the school of modern languages are to be taught French, Spanish, Italian, German and the English language in its Anglo-Saxon form; also modern history and modern geography.

In the school of mathematics are to be taught mathematics generally, including the higher branches of numerical arithmetic, algebra, trigonometry plane and spherical, geometry, mensuration, navigation, conic sections, fluxions or differentials, military and civil architecture.

In the school of natural philosophy are to be

and rural economy.

In the school of anatomy and me
be taught anatomy, surgery, the h
progress and theories of medicine, phy
ology, materia medica and pharmacy.

In the school of moral philosoph
taught mental science generally, inclu
general grammar and ethics.

In the school of law are to be taught
and statute law, that of the chanc
feudal, civil, mercatorial, maritime a
and nations; and also the principles o
and political economy.

But it was meant that this distri
give way to occasional interchanges
branches of science, among the profess
modation of their respective qualificati

The Visitors were sensible that th
found in the different seminaries of
States persons qualified to conduct
schools with entire confidence; but it
probable that they would leave the

and secondary characters, would not have fulfilled the object, or satisfied the expectations of our country in this institution. It was, moreover, believed that, to advance in science, we must avail ourselves of the lights of countries already advanced before us. It was, therefore, deemed most advisable to resort to Europe for some of the professors, and of preference to the countries which speak the same language in order to obtain characters of the first grade of science in their respective lines. And, to make the selection with proper information, caution and advisement, it was necessary to send an agent of science and confidence. Francis W. Gilmer, a learned and trustworthy citizen of this State, was appointed and has proceeded on the mission; and should his object be accomplished as early as expected, we count on opening the institution on the 1st day of February next.

Could the donation of the last legislature, out of the debt due to this State from the United States, have been obtained for the purposes of procuring a library and the apparatus necessary for the several schools the opportunity would have been highly advantageous of having them chosen by this agent, while in Europe, with the advice and assistance of the respective professors. But the application was not in time to be acted on before the adjournment of the late Congress. Yet some books were indispensable, and some apparatus to make even an imperfect commencement. To procure these articles,

library, however much to be regretted,
opportunity of greater convenience shoul

There is some reason to doubt, from th
tion received, whether our agent will l
effect his object at as early a day as we ha
But of this more will be known in time f
munication by the rector with this rep
it still possible to obtain from the Unite
settlement of so much of the claim on th
appropriated to this institution, in tim
our agent and professors yet in place t
our University would open under ausp
propitious in comparison with those t
will be subjected by this unfortunate de

The success of our collector in his app
the arrearages due from subscribers, ha
as great as it has been in further securi
which had not yet been secured. The r
this resource since the date of our last
amounted to 2,069 dollars 88½ cents—a
deemed separate and still to be received
7,468 dollars 92½ cents.

proctor, are given with the report as is required by law.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

October 5, 1824.

At a special meeting of the Board of Visitors of the University, called by George Loyall, Chapman Johnson and Joseph C. Cabell, while attending the last session of the legislature, and held at the University March 4, 1825.

Present, Thomas Jefferson, rector, James Madison, George Loyall, John H. Cocke and Joseph C. Cabell.

Resolved, that in consideration of the delay which attended the opening of the University beyond the day on which it had been announced, the uncertainty which this might occasion in the minds of many at what time it might be opened, and the temporary engagements which in consequence thereof they might enter into elsewhere, notice shall be given that, *for the present year*, students will be received at the University at any time of the year when they become disengaged, on payment of so much only of the usual charges as shall be proportioned to the time unexpired at the date of their reception.

A blank having been left in one of the regulations of the 4th of October last, respecting the price of board in boarding-houses not within the precincts of the University, resolved, that it be filled with the sum of 120 dollars.

bound to bear witness where wrong has b
but finally let it," and to insert instead th
words, "and the obligation to give it shal
being agreed to, the rule as amended no
in these words: "When testimony is requ
a student, it shall be voluntary and not
and the obligation to give it shall be left t
sense of right."

A resolution was moved and agreed t
following words:

Whereas, it is the duty of this Boar
government under which it lives, and esp
that of which this University is the i
creation, to pay especial attention to the
of government which shall be inculcate
and to provide that none shall be inculca
are incompatible with those on which t
tutions of this State, and of the United S
genuinely based, in the common opinion
this purpose it may be necessary to
specially where these principles are to
legitimately developed:

trines of Locke, in his "Essay concerning the true original extent and end of civil government," and of Sidney in his "Discourses on government," may be considered as those generally approved by our fellow citizens of this, and the United States, and that on the distinctive principles of the government of our State, and of that of the United States, the best guides are to be found in, 1. The Declaration of Independence, as the fundamental act of union of these States. 2. The book known by the title of "The Federalist," being an authority to which appeal is habitually made by all, and rarely declined or denied by any as evidence of the general opinion of those who framed, and of those who accepted the Constitution of the United States, on questions as to its genuine meaning. 3. The Resolutions of the General Assembly of Virginia in 1799 on the subject of the alien and sedition laws, which appeared to accord with the predominant sense of the people of the United States. 4. The valedictory address of President Washington, as conveying political lessons of peculiar value. And that in the branch of the school of law, which is to treat on the subject of civil polity, these shall be used as the text and documents of the school.

Resolved, that George Tucker, Esquire, of Lynchburg, be appointed professor of the school of moral philosophy.

Resolved, that Doctor John Patton Emmet, of New York, be appointed professor of the school of natural history.

dollars advanced by the fund for building a general purposes towards the purchase and apparatus, should be charged to the Fund, and replaced to the credit of that for and other general purposes.

Resolved, that on receipt of the said 50,0 and consequent replenishment of the build an anatomical theatre be built, as nearly be on the plan now exhibited to the Board

The Board adjourned to to-morrow.

March 5, the Board met according to ment, present the same members as yester

Resolved, that on payment of the sai 50,000 dollars by the General Governme not exceeding 6,000 dollars thereof be ad loan to the building fund of the Universi purpose of finishing the interior of the libr

For the use and care of the library the I establishes the following regulations:

The professors of the University shall a have free use of the books of the librar

Books may be lent to the students of the University, by the librarian, and by no other person, on a written permit from a professor whom such student attends, specifying the day beyond which they will not be retained. But it is meant that the books lent are for reading only, and not for the ordinary purpose of getting lessons in them as school books.

No student shall carry any book borrowed from the library, out of the precincts of the University; nor shall any student be permitted to have more than three volumes in his possession at any time.

If a student shall not return a borrowed book on or before the day limited in his permit, he shall receive no other until it be returned; and he shall pay, moreover, for every week's detention beyond the limitation, ten cents for a 12mo. or book of smaller size, twenty cents for an 8mo., thirty cents for a 4mo. and forty cents for a folio.

Not every book in the library shall be free to be lent to students, but such only as shall not be expressly prohibited by the faculty on account of their rarity, value or liableness to injury.

No student shall ever be in the library but in presence of the librarian, or of some professor whom he attends, nor shall be allowed to take any book from the shelves, nor remain in the room to read or consult any book, but during such presence.

If any student deface, injure, or lose any book of the library, he shall pay the value of the book

and during one hour of that day (such
hour to be fixed on by the faculty) the
shall attend in the library, to receive books
and to lend such others as shall be ap
according to rule. And at some one hour
day (to be fixed by the faculty) the
shall attend, if requested by any such
such book or books as he may require,
receive any he may have to return.

The librarian shall make an entry of ev
lent, and cancel the same when returned
it may always be known in what hands ever

Strangers whom the librarian may be
attend, may visit the library; but, to
derangement of the books, they are to
book from the shelf, but in his presen
may also be permitted to consult any
read in it, make notes or quotations fr
the table, under such accommodations an
ments as the librarian shall prescribe, o
responsibility.

Resolved, that the salary of the lit

paid, the Board consider it advisable to employ Mr. Hilliard, of the firm of Cummings, Hilliard and Co., of Boston, to purchase the library of the University, according to the catalogue which has been made.

Resolved, that the professorships of the school of law be proposed to Chancellor Henry St. George Tucker, and in the event of his refusal, then to Judge Philip P. Barbour, and if he should refuse, that then the rector be authorized to call the Board for the purpose of further proceeding towards making the appointment.

Resolved, that the loan of 5,000 dollars, which has been negotiated by the bursar of the University with the Farmers' Bank of Virginia, and the terms on which the same has been negotiated, be confirmed by the Board of Visitors, and the funds of the University are hereby pledged for the reimbursement of the said loan.

A letter having been addressed to the Board of Visitors by Mr. Bonnycastle, professor of natural philosophy, representing that from the communications with the agent of the Board, on the subject of his appointment, he conceived himself entitled to expect that a bond of his to the British government to the amount of £500 would be advanced: Resolved, that the rector be requested to obtain from Mr. Gilmer his view of the understanding which took place on the occasion; and if it should appear to the rector, from the circumstances of the

be appointed a committee to settle the a
the proctor and the bursar of the Univers

And the Board adjourned without day

TH. JEF

March 5, 1825.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the
of Virginia at the said University on M
3d of October, 1825, at which were prese
Jefferson, rector, James Madison, Jame
ridge, Joseph C. Cabell, John H. Cocke,
Johnson and George Loyall.

In pursuance of the resolution of th
the 5th of March last, on the subject of
Mr. Bonnycastle to the discharge of a c
for £500 sterling, given by him to
government, the rector having agreed
that the money payment thereof should b
by the University to be repaid by hir
ments, Resolved, that the Board appr
said agreement, and of the provision

[1]Resolved, that the Board ratifies and confirms the purchase lately made by the rector of 132 acres of land of John M. Perry, lying between and adjacent to the two parcels of 107.8 and 153 acres heretofore owned by the University, which purchase was made on the proposition of the rector with the approbation of the following members, to wit: Of James Madison, James Breckenridge, John H. Cocke, Joseph C. Cabell and George Loyall, previously expressed in letters from them individually to the rector, and the payment already made towards the same, is approved.

Resolved, that the Board approves of the advance of 18,000 dollars to William Hilliard, agent for procuring the library, of the deposit made in the hands of Rufus King, Esquire, of 6,300 dollars for the purchase of a philosophical apparatus, and of that of 3,157 dollars 50 cents, in the same hands, for articles necessary for the anatomical school, with the instructions relative thereto given by the rector, and also of the purchase, and payment of 500 dollars for Doctor Emmet's chemical apparatus and collection of minerals.

Resolved, that the temporary application of 5,000 dollars of the library fund, which was lying unemployed in the Bank of Virginia, to take up the note for the like sum, lent by the Farmer's Bank of Virginia to the University, thereby saving its interest, and also of so much of the said fund as

[1] See Journal of March 29, 1819, similar resolution.

was necessary to make the first payment to Perry, is approved, and that the same sums be replaced from the general fund when necessary.

Resolved, that Francis Walker Gilmer be appointed professor of the school of law.

Resolved, that it be communicated to the Faculty of the professors of the University, as the earnest request and recommendation of the rector and Visitors, that so far as can be effected by their exertions, they cause the statutes and rules enacted for the government of the University, to be exactly and strictly observed; that the roll of each school particularly be punctually called at the hour at which its students should attend; that the absent and the tardy, without reasonable cause, be noted, and a copy of these notations be communicated by mail or otherwise to the parent or guardian of each student respectively, on the first days of every month during the term (instead of the days prescribed in a former statute for such communications).

That it is requested of them to make known to the students that it is with great regret that some breaches of order, committed by the unworthy few who lurk among them unknown, render necessary the extension to all of processes afflicting to the feelings of those who are conscious of their own correctness, and who are above all participation in these vicious irregularities. While the offenders continue unknown the tarnish of their faults spreads itself over the worthy also, and con-

founds all in a common censure. But that it is in their power to relieve themselves from the imputations and painful proceedings to which they are thereby subjected, by lending their aid to the faculty, on all occasions towards detecting the real guilty. The Visitors are aware that a prejudice prevails too extensively among the young that it is dishonorable to bear witness one against another. While this prevails, and under the form of a matter of conscience, they have been unwilling to authorize constraint, and have therefore, in their regulations on this subject, indulged the error, however unfounded in reason or morality. But this loose principle in the ethics of school-boy combinations, is unworthy of mature and regulated minds, and is accordingly condemned by the laws of their country, which, in offences. within their cognisance, compel those who have knowledge of a fact, to declare it for the purposes of justice, and of the general good and safety of society. And certainly, where wrong has been done, he who knows and conceals the doer of it, makes himself an accomplice, and justly censurable as such. It becomes then but an act of justice to themselves, that the innocent and the worthy should throw off with disdain all communion of character with such offenders, should determine no longer to screen the irregular and the vicious under the respect of their cloak, and to notify them, even by a solemn association for the purpose, that they

will co-operate with the faculty in future, for preservation of order, the vindication of their own character, and the reputation and usefulness of an institution which their country has so liberally established for their improvement, and to place within their reach those acquirements in knowledge on which their future happiness and fortunes depend. Let the good and the virtuous of the alumni of the University do this, and the disorderly will then be singled out for observation, and deterred by punishment, or disabled by expulsion, from infecting with their inconsideration the institution itself, and the sound mass of those which it is preparing for virtue and usefulness.

Although nocturnal absences from their chambers occasionally happening are not entirely forbidden, yet if frequent, habitual, or without excusable cause, they should be also noted and reported, with other special delinquencies, to the parent or guardian.

The rector and Visitors, impressed themselves with the beneficial effect, and the necessity of strict examinations of the students, on the topics of the lectures and lessons delivered them, recommend this practice to the consideration and attention of the professors.

The Board, considering that it will be for the benefit of the school of medicine that its professor should have opportunities of keeping in mind, to a certain degree, the practical part of his profession,

and of acquiring moreover a knowledge of the peculiarities of disease incident to our climate and country, are of opinion that, besides the habitual practice within the precincts of the University, allowed by a former resolution, he be permitted also to act as a consulting physician elsewhere, so timing these avocations however, as not to interrupt the regular business of his school.

The 4.55 acres of land purchased of Daniel A. Piper and Mary his wife, since the date of the statute defining the precincts of the University, and adjacent to the public road as now established, are made a part of the said precincts.

Resolved, that it be recommended to the faculty of professors in their appointment of a janitor, to have regard to his qualifications in law as a witness to transactions passing within his notice, and that such a janitor be allowed wages not exceeding 200 dollars a year, and a room to lodge in, he dieting and otherwise finding himself.

Resolved, that on a renewal of the leases of the hotels, it shall be made a covenant and condition of the leases that the tenants shall furnish no entertainment in his tenement for pay or compensation of any kind, to any one who is not a student of, or attached to, the University, or a member of his own family; nor shall he permit his tenement, or any part of it, without compensation, to be used for any other then the purposes of a boarding-house. The faculty of professors, on these ques-

tions, shall be judges of the matter of fact, and, finding it true, shall decide either on the immediate termination of the lease, and removal of the tenant or his continuance on such special conditions as shall satisfy them against a repetition of the offense.

Resolved, that the 35th enactment be amended by striking therefrom the following words, "within those precincts, within their own chamber or in diet, a seat of degradation in his school-room of longer or of shorter duration, removal to a lower class, imposition of a task."

Resolved, that the 36th enactment be amended by striking therefrom the word "minor" and inserting in lieu thereof the word "major."

Resolved, that the 39th enactment be amended by striking therefrom the words "impose a task."

Resolved, that the 43d enactment be amended by striking therefrom the following words, "and repetitions of such offences by expulsion from the University," and inserting in lieu thereof the following words, "or any of the minor or major punishments at the discretion of the faculty."

Resolved, that the 43d enactment be amended by adding thereto the following words, "that every occupant of a dormitory permitting these offences therein, be subject to any of the minor punishments at the discretion of the faculty."

Resolved, that the faculty shall have the power, for offensive conduct, of removing the occupant from any dormitory.

Resolved, that if a student be irregular in all his classes for more than a month, after his parent or guardian has been informed, the faculty shall have the discretionary power to dismiss him from the University.

Resolved, that the faculty shall have power from time to time to prescribe regulations of police, not inconsistent with the laws of the land, or the enactments of this Board, which regulations shall be submitted to the Visitors at their next succeeding meeting and shall be in force till disapproved by the Visitors or repealed by the faculty.

The Board then adjourned to to-morrow.

Tuesday, October 4.

The Board met according to adjournment. Present the same members as yesterday.

On complaint from the faculty of certain riotous proceedings of some of the students on the nights of September 30 and October 2, and of insults on some of the professors, the whole of the students were called before the Board of Visitors, they were exhorted to state to the Board the facts which had taken place within their knowledge, whereupon fourteen of them came forward and acknowledged that on the night of the second they had masked and disguised themselves and gone out on the lawn where they had made some noise, but denied they had committed any trespasses or insults on the

professors, and on their engaging to appear before the board of the faculty and to repeat to them the information now given, they were dismissed.

The Board receives from Messrs. Key and Long a written declaration that in consequence of the transactions which had taken place, and particularly of a remonstrance of the day before subscribed by sixty-five students, they could no longer remain in their present situations, that they had lost all confidence in the signers of that remonstrance, and cannot and will not meet them again.

The Board adjourned to to-morrow.

Wednesday, October 5.

The Board met according to adjournment. Present the same members as yesterday.

Resolved that the 47th enactment be amended, by inserting after the word "chewing" the words "or smoking."

No student shall appear out of his dormitory masked or disguised in any manner whatever, which may render the recognition of his person more difficult, on pain of suspension or expulsion by the faculty of professors.

Intoxication shall, for the first offense, be liable to any of the minor punishments, and any repetition of the offence to any of the major punishments.

Resolved, that the 40th enactment be amended, by inserting after the word "dissipation," the words "of profane swearing."

No person who has been a student at any other incorporated seminary of learning shall be received at this University, but on producing a certificate from such seminary or other satisfactory evidence to the faculty with respect to his general good conduct.

The professors being charged with the execution of the laws of the University, it becomes their duty to pursue proper means to discover and prevent offences. Respect from the student to the professor being at all times due, it is more especially so when the professor is engaged in his duty. Such respect, therefore, is solemnly enjoined on every student, and it is declared and enacted, that if any student refuse his name to a professor, or being required by him to stop, shall fail to do so, or shall be guilty of any other disrespect to a professor, he shall be liable to any of the punishments, minor or major.

Resolved, that the compensation to the accountant whom the committee of accounts has employed or may employ at any time be ten dollars a day while employed.

The act of Congress imposing an additional duty of 15 per cent on works of marble, having been passed after the marble capitals for the portico of the rotunda had been ordered, it is considered as retrospective and unjust, and that it will be proper to apply to Congress for a remission of that portion of duty thereon, as it may be thought by that

body but a just encouragement to science to relieve the University from the old as well as new duties on the marbles recently received for the same building, it will be expedient to bond the whole duties for eight months to give time for application to Congress on the subject. And thereupon the members executed the requisite bond in their individual characters, instructing at the same time, the proctor to retain in his hand always a sufficient sum to pay the duties, old and new, if ultimately required.

Resolved, that 400 copies of a new edition of the enactments of the Board of Visitors for the government of the University be printed, in which the amendments made since the date of each enactment shall be incorporated, so that the same shall read in form and substance as now established.

The Board being of the opinion that so much of the ground of the University as can be conveniently applied to that purpose, should be laid off in lots for the uses of the professors, the proctor and keepers of the hotels, rent free, but to be enclosed and improved at their expense; therefore,

Resolved, that the proctor, under the direction of the executive committee, do cause such lots to be laid off, and assigned to the several pavilions and hotels and to the proctor's house.

Resolved, that on the supposition that the renters of the hotels might reasonably have expected thirty-three boarders for the term, at the rent of 200 dollars

(283 days, 200 dollars), in which they have been more or less disappointed, the Board of Visitors deem it just that in consideration of the particular circumstances of the present year an abatement should be made in the rent of each in the proportion of the number of boarders each had, and the time of his boarding with them combined.

The Board adjourned to to-morrow morning.

Thursday, October 6.

The Board met according to adjournment. Present the same members as yesterday.

Resolved, that Mr. Johnson, Mr. Cabell, and Mr. Loyall be appointed a committee, whose duty it shall be to consider and enquire what system may be digested for the better government of the University; that they be especially charged with the duty of considering how far it may be practicable and prudent to connect with the University a court having cognisance over misdemeanors committed within the precincts of the University, and over those committed by members of the University, within the county of Albemarle, and that they report thereupon to the next meeting of the Visitors.

Resolved, that for the purpose of receiving the report of the committee appointed by the preceding resolution, and of acting thereupon, and for the transaction of such other business as may then require attention, an extra meeting of the Board be held on the second Monday in December next.

A communication from the faculty of professors is received in the following words, to wit: "University of Virginia. Ordered, that Wilson Miles Carey having, on the night of the 1st instant, resisted the authority of a professor, used violence against him, and excited others to follow his example, and for abusive epithets concerning the said professor, be expelled from the University. Copied from the minutes of the faculty. Robert Dunglison, secretary. George Tucker, chairman of the faculty. October 6, 1825." Resolved, that the said sentence is unanimously approved by the Board of Visitors.

Another communication from the said professors is received in the following words, to wit: "University of Virginia. Ordered, that William L. Eyre having, on the night of the 1st instant, promoted a riot by repeatedly using indecent and approbrious language respecting some of the professors during the disturbance of the night in question, and having refused to give his name when called upon by two professors, be expelled from the University. Copied from the minutes of the faculty. Robert Dunglison, secretary. George Tucker, chairman. 1825, October 6." Resolved, that the said sentence is unanimously approved by the Board of Visitors.

A third communication from the said professors is also received in the following words, to wit: "University of Virginia. Ordered, that Robert A. Thompson having, on the night of the first instant, armed himself with a stick for the purpose of resisting

the authority of two professors, be expelled from the University. Copied from the minutes of the faculty. Robert Dunglison, secretary. George Tucker, chairman. October 6, 1825." Resolved, that the said sentence is approved by the Board of Visitors.

A letter is received from T. H. Key and George Long in these words, to wit: "To the rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia: Gentlemen, The undersigned professors of the University of Virginia hereby tender to you the resignation of their respective chairs. T. H. Key, George Long. October 6, 1825."

Resolved, that Chapman Johnson, Joseph C. Cabell and John H. Cocke be a committee to communicate to Professors Key and Long the objections which occur to the Board to the resignation of their offices as proposed in theirs of this day, and to confer with the said professors on the subject of that letter.

Resolved, that the said committee do make known to the faculty of professors the proceedings which have been had upon their communication of the second day of this month, relative to the disorders in the University, which have lately occurred, and that they also make known to them the names of those students who voluntarily acknowledge themselves present and agents in some of the transactions complained of.

The Board adjourned to to-morrow.

Friday, October 7, 1825.

The Board met according to adjournment. Present the same members as yesterday.

Resolved, that the proctor be charged with the duty at all times, as the attorney in fact of the rector and Visitors, of preventing trespasses and intrusions on the property of the University real and personal, and of recovering its possession from any person who shall improperly withhold the same, and, for this purpose, that he institute such legal proceeding as may be proper. It shall also be his duty to lay before the civil authorities, and to communicate to the proper law officer, such information as he may at any time have, and as may be calculated to prevent or punish breaches of the peace, trespasses and other misdemeanors within the precincts of the University, or committed by students elsewhere, and especially that he take the proper measures to bring the late offenses at the University before the civil authorities.

A motion was made in the following words, to wit: "After the present year, the annual vacation shall commence on the 1st of August and terminate on the 14th of September. There may, moreover, be allowed a recess of all the schools for two weeks at Christmas. This regulation curtailing the next session to six-tenths of the usual length, the fees of the students for that session shall be reduced accordingly. But this resolution shall be suspended

till approved by all the professors. And the said motion was ordered to be laid on the table.

Resolved, that the Board of Visitors do not accept the resignation of the chairs of Professors T. H. Key and George Long. The proctor is requested to communicate this resolution to those gentlemen.

Resolved, that in case of vacancy in the office of any professor happening during the recess of this Board, it shall be lawful for the executive committee to make such temporary arrangement for discharging the duties of the vacant chair as they deem expedient; provided that such arrangement be not for a longer time than the next meeting of the Board. If such vacancy shall involve the breach of contract on the part of any professor, the proctor shall be required to cause an action of covenant, or other proper action, to be brought upon the contract, unless the executive committee shall deem it inexpedient.

A form of a report, as annually required to be made to the president and directors of the Literary Fund, on the funds and condition of the University, was then proposed, amended, and agreed, in the following words:

To the president and directors of the Literary Fund:

In obedience to the law requiring that the rector and Visitors of the University of Virginia should make a report annually to the president and direc-

tors of the Literary Fund (to be laid before the legislature at their next succeeding session), embracing a full account of the disbursements, the funds on hand, and a general statement of the condition of the said University, the said rector and Visitors make the following report:

That which was rendered on the 5th of October of the last year informed the president and directors of the Literary Fund of the state of preparation to which we were then advanced towards getting the institution into actual operation, of the measures taken for procuring professors for the several schools, for purchasing some books and apparatus, and of the ground of hope then existing that it might be actually opened on the 1st day of February, then next ensuing. It was not, however, until the 7th of March that the professors of ancient and modern languages, of mathematics, of natural philosophy and of anatomy and medicine, being in place, the institution was opened, and put into operation. Professors of the schools of moral philosophy and natural history were received at short intervals afterwards; but no satisfactory engagement having been effected, till lately, of a professor for the chair of law, that school has not yet been opened, nor is it decided whether it will be most eligible to put it into operation at this advanced season of the year, or to await the beginning of the term in February next. The commencement on the 7th of March was with about forty students,

others continued to arrive from day to day at first, and from week to week since, and the whole number matriculated on the last day of the last month of September was 116. Few more can be expected during the present term, which closes on the 15th of December next. And the state of the schools on the same day was as follows:

In the school of ancient languages were 55 scholars; modern languages, 64; mathematics, 68; natural philosophy, 33; natural history, 30; anatomy and medicine, 20; moral philosophy, 14.

From the information received from different quarters we have reason to expect a large accession to our numbers at the commencement of the next term. The dormitories now provided can accommodate 218 students, the neighboring town of Charlottesville perhaps fifty more. But should more be offered they could not be received. Exboarders, too, will labor under serious disadvantages, as, besides increased opportunities of relaxed order, they must lose the use of the library, the books of which cannot be permitted to be carried out of the precincts of the University.

A printed copy of the statutes and regulations enacted by the Board of Visitors for the government of the University is now communicated. We have thought it peculiarly requisite to leave to the civil magistrate the restraint and punishment of all offences which come within the ordinary cognisance of the laws. At the age of sixteen, the

earliest period of admission into the University, habits of obedience to the laws become a proper part of education and practice. The minor provisions and irregularities alone (unnoticed by the laws of the land) are the peculiar subjects of academical authority. No system of these provisions has ever yet prevented all disorder. Those first provided by this Board were founded on the principles of avoiding too much government, of not multiplying occasions of coercion, by erecting indifferent actions into things of offense, and of leaving room to the student for habitually exercising his own discretion. But experience has already proved that stricter provisions are necessary for the preservation of order. That coercion must be resorted to where confidence has been disappointed. We have accordingly, at the present session, considerably amended and enlarged the scope of our former system of regulations, and we shall proceed in the duties of tightening or relaxing the reins of government as experience shall instruct us in the progress of the institution; and we are not certain that the further aid of the legislature itself will not be necessary to enable the authorities of the institution to interpose, in some cases, with more promptitude, energy and effect than is permitted by the laws as they stand at present.

The lands heretofore purchased for the use of the University, consisted of two parcels, about a half mile distant the one from the other; the one of

153 acres, comprehending a small mountain, peculiarly adapted, and important to be secured, for the purpose of an observatory, whenever the future advance of circumstances may render such an establishment desirable. The other of 107.8 acres, made up of several small purchases, which constitute the site of the University itself. Between these is a parcel of 132 acres, which, besides the consolidation of these possessions, and other and great conveniences offered by it, lies in the way of the water necessary for the supply of the establishment, which is brought in pipes, through it, from the high lands to the site of the University. From the benefit of this communication we were liable to be cut off, at any moment, by the owner of this parcel of lands. It was lately offered to us, and at a price thought reasonable, to wit, at fifty dollars the acre. We had, several years ago, paid forty dollars for the parcel adjacent on one side, and one hundred dollars the acre had been given by an individual for a large parcel adjacent on another side. The consideration that the purchase would so far lessen the funds for finishing the rotunda, called certainly for serious hesitation. But the supply of water indispensable to the establishment, the irrecoverable loss of it, if sold out to individuals in lots, as proposed by the proprietor, made it, in our view, an over-ruling duty to secure the University so irreparable an injury, and we concluded the purchase. This now gives to the

institution a tract of nearly four hundred acres, beyond the limits of which it has nothing to desire.

The last report stated that, in addition to the sum of 19,370 dollars 40½ cents which had been paid or provided towards the building called the rotunda, there were still remaining, of the general funds a sum of about 21,000 dollars applicable to that building; that this sum, although not sufficient to finish it, would put it into a state of safety, and of some uses, until other and more pressing objects should have been accomplished. It has been indispensable to finish the circular room, destined for the reception of the books; because, once deposited in their places, the removing them for any finishing which might be left to be done hereafter, would be inadvisable. That has, therefore, been carried on actively, and we trust will be ready in time for the reception of the books. The other apartments of indispensable use were, two for a chemical laboratory, one for a museum of natural history, and one for examinations, for accessory schools, and other associated purposes. An additional building, too, for anatomical dissections, and other kindred uses, was become necessary. We are endeavoring to put these into a bare state for use, although with some jeopardy as to the competence of the funds.

On representation to the General Government of the interest which the legislature of Virginia had given to their University in certain claims then

depending between them, of the great disadvantages under which that institution must labor, without the books and apparatus which this donation was to supply, that government did not hesitate to aid us with an advance, on account, of such a sum as might cover that given to the University. A catalogue of books for the library was thereupon prepared, an agent employed to purchase them, wherever they could be obtained cheapest and best, and a sum of 18,000 dollars for this purpose was placed at his disposal. A previous sum of 7,677 dollars 81 cents had been advanced by the general fund for the purchase of books and apparatus of immediate necessity; and a sum of 6,000 dollars appropriated on loan towards preparing the room in the rotunda destined for a library, making together 31,677 dollars 81 cents for the purchase of a philosophical apparatus, a sum of 6,000 dollars was deposited in London (having cost here 6,300 dollars). A list of the proper articles, and their selection and purchase were committed to a character there highly qualified for the execution of the charge, and another sum of 3,000 dollars was deposited in London (having cost here 3,157 dollars 50 cents) for the acquisition of articles necessary for the anatomical school, which, with 500 dollars paid for a chemical apparatus, and 289 dollars 58 cents for transportation and other miscellaneous expenses, amount to 41,924 dollars 89 cents, leaving a balance of 8,075 dollars 11 cents for defraying

incidental expenses, which will be considerable. A good proportion of these articles we are in hopes to receive this autumn, and the residue in the ensuing spring. Some donations of mineral collections have already been received, others destined for the University are known of, and it is believed we shall, in this way, be supplied sufficiently for all the purposes of education. Much, too, may be expected from the future industry of the alumni themselves of the University, when they shall have entered on the active business of life.

The receipts by the collector of arrearages of subscriptions since the date of our last report have amounted to 2,734 dollars 89 cents, and the balance still to be expected is 4,306.53½, leaving a sum of 4,500 dollars desperate as is believed.

The accounts of the receipts, disbursements and funds on hand for the year ending with the late month of September, as rendered by the bursar and proctor, are given with this report, as is required by law.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector of the University.

The Board then adjourned to the second Monday of December next.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

October 7, 1825.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, held at the said University, on Monday

the 3d and Tuesday the 4th of April, 1826, at which were present, Thomas Jefferson, Joseph C. Cabell, John H. Cocke, Chapman Johnson and James Madison, the following proceedings were had:

There shall be established in the University a dispensary, which shall be attached to the medical school, and shall be under the sole direction and government of the professor of medicine, who shall attend personally at the anatomical theatre, or such other place as he shall notify, from half after one to two o'clock on every Tuesday, Thursday and Saturday, for the purpose of dispensing medical advice, vaccination, and aid in surgical cases of ordinary occurrence, to applicants needing them.

All *poor*, free persons, disordered in body, topically or generally, and applying for advice, shall receive it *gratis;* all others, bond or free, shall receive it on payment of half a dollar at each attendance, for the use of the institution, and all persons shall be vaccinated *gratis*, and the students particularly shall be encouraged to be so, as a protection to the institution against the malady of the small-pox.

The students of the medical school shall be permitted to attend with the professor, to examine the patients by the pulse, and other indications of disease, ask of them such questions as the professor shall think pertinent and shall permit, and to acquire practical knowledge of the processes of pharmacy by taking a part in the preparation of medicines.

institution. For the first [illegible]
for necessary instruments, money shall b
from the funds of the University to be
from the receipts of the dispensary.

Notice of this enactment shall be
the first Central Gazette of each mon
continued by order of the executive
for the purpose of keeping under const
all those who may wish to avail themse
benefits of the institution. Passed April

In order that the several schools may
equally of the conveniences and inconv
early and late hours, on and after the
July next (and without any change in t
tive days of duty) there shall be an
two hours in the times of the day for
closing the three earlier schools of th
that now latest shall take the earliest
day, which shall continue until the 1st
following, when there shall again b
advance and change of two hours. And
shall continue to be made, on the sa
[illegible] Passed April [illegible] 1824

ing words in the second line thereof, viz., "within the precincts," and hereafter shall be interpreted and executed as if these words were not therein.

Resolved, that there be established the office of president of the University, with a salary of 1,500 dollars per annum, to be paid out of the annuity of the University, in the manner in which the salaries of the professors are paid.

The president shall be the executive officer of the University, and as such, charged with a general superintendence of the execution of all laws made for its government.

The proctor and all subordinate agents shall be subject to his control and direction in the execution of their respective duties.

He shall convene the faculty whenever he may think the interests of the institution require it, and whenever else any two professors shall request it.

He shall preside at all the meetings of the faculty, when present, and having a vote as professor, he shall have a casting vote as president, when the votes of the professors, pro and con, are equally divided.

In his absence from the meetings of the faculty a chairman *pro tempore* shall be appointed. In the absence of the president from the University, and in case of his disability by sickness, or otherwise, the faculty may be convened, and may act as at present.

When the president shall believe that a student

has committed any offence requiring trial before the faculty, he shall have power to suspend such student, and in case of emergency, forbid him access within the precincts, till a board can be convened for his trial; provided that no such suspension or restraint shall be for a longer time than two weeks, if a board can be convened within that time. Any student violating the order of a president, made pursuant to the authority hereby vested in him, shall be deemed guilty of contumacy and punished accordingly.

Resolved, that William Wirt, at present Attorney-General of the United States, be appointed president of the University and professor of law; and that if he declines the appointment, the resolution establishing the office of president be null and void.

If the appointment hereby made shall be accepted, the professor will be expected to enter on the duties of his office as soon as his convenience will allow, not later, however, than the commencement of the next session.

From the enactments establishing the office of president, the rector dissented. His dissent is ordered to be entered in the journal, and is in the words following:

The subscriber, rector of the University, fully and expressly concurring in the appointment of William Wirt to the professor of the school of law, dissents from, and protests against, so much of these enactments as go to the establishment of

the office of president of the University, for these reasons:

1. Because the law establishing the University, delineating the organization of the authorities by which it should be directed and governed, and placing at its head a Board of rector and Visitors, has enumerated with great precision the special powers it meant to give to that Board, in which enumeration is not to be found that of creating a president, making him a member of the faculty of professors, and with controlling powers over that faculty; and it is not conceivable that, while descending, in their enumeration to give specially the power of appointing officers of the minutest grade, they should have omitted to name him of the highest, who was to govern and preside over the whole. If this is not among the enumerated powers, it is believed it cannot be legitimately inferred, by construction, from the words giving a general authority to do all things expedient for promoting the purposes of the institution; for, so construed, it would render nugatory the whole enumeration, and confer on the Board powers unrestrained within any limits.

2. Because he is of opinion that every function ascribed to the president by this enactment, can be performed, and is now as well performed by the faculty, as now established by law.

3. Because we owe debts at this time of at least 11,000 dollars beyond what can be paid by

change in the organization of the institut
not to be made by a thin Board, two of
constituting it, being now absent.

For these reasons the subscriber protes
both the expedience and the validity of
lishment of this office.

TH. JEFI

Resolved, that John Taylor Lomax be
professor of law to the University in case tl
ment shall be declined by Mr. Wirt.

The appointment of William Werte
librarian to the University, is approved
firmed.

Resolved, that it is proper to exclud
from the library room, except in cases
the faculty may authorize their admissior

Resolved, that the proctor be instruct
proper measures to have prosecutions
against D. S. Mosby and Thomas Draffin
tions of the law concerning ordinaries a
houses, and to have their licenses revol
they have. That it be also the duty of

To enable the proctor to perform this and other duties requiring proceedings in court, he shall be authorized to employ counsel for the University, and pay him reasonable fees.

It being suggested to the Board that a young man named Robert Beverly abiding for the time in the town of Charlottesville, habitually indulges habits of intemperance and disorder, violating the laws of the land, setting an evil example to the students, and seducing them from their duties, and the Visitors deeming it their duty to procure the punishment of such offences in order that the offender and his example may be removed, therefore,

Resolved, that the proctor be instructed to give information to the attorney for the Commonwealth for the county court, and superior court of law for Albemarle, and to take such measures as either of the said attorneys shall advise, for binding the said Robert Beverly to his good behavior, and for punishing his violations of the law.

Resolved, that the proctor be instructed to consult with the attorney for the Commonwealth for the superior court, and take such measures as may be proper to continue the prosecutions commenced against Philip Clayton and William L. Eyre, late students of the University, or to institute new prosecutions if necessary.

It is especially enjoined on the proctor to make vigilant enquiry into the violence lately offered to the house of Professor Emmet, and the wall of

Professor Blaetterman's garden, and to endeavor to bring the offenders before the civil authorities.

Resolved, that students heretofore or hereafter expelled from the University, shall be absolutely inhibited from coming in its precincts for the period of five years after such expulsion, unless by leave of some professor; and if any such expelled student shall come within the precincts in violation of this resolution, it shall be the duty of the proctor to warn him off, and if he do not depart, or afterwards returns, the proctor shall consult with the attorney employed for the University, and take such measures as the law will allow for punishing the offense, and preventing its repetition.

The keepers of the hotels are expected to be men of discretion and firmness, willing at all times to co-operate with the faculty and Visitors in executing the laws of the institution; it is, therefore, at present *recommended* to them as proper, and after the existing leases expire, it is expressly enjoined upon them as a duty, that they shall whenever called on, either by the Visitors, or by the faculty, freely give evidence upon honor, of all matters within their knowledge, touching the conduct of the students.

In all future leases of the hotels the proctor is required to insert an express covenant that the tenant shall, during the continuance of the lease, conform to the laws of the institution existing at the date of the lease, and a condition that for the

wilful violation of such law the lease shall be void, and the tenant removed or continued on special conditions, as provided by the eighty-fourth enactment.

No student boarding at any hotel, shall be allowed to change his boarding-house till the end of the session, without permission from the faculty.

Hacks and other carriages let on hire shall be admitted within the precincts of the University only under such regulations as shall be prescribed by the faculty.

The executive committee are required to provide for lighting the University, if it can be effectually done at a reasonable expense.

The proctor is required to keep the drains in the grounds of the University always free from obstruction, and to construct such others as the executive committee may direct.

If the duties on the imported marble should be remitted by Congress, the executive committee are authorized to procure a clock and bell for the use of the University.

That part of the communication of the faculty respecting the procurement of books for the students, is referred to the executive committee, who are requested to investigate the subject, and take such measures as they may find expedient to obviate the evils complained of.

The list of periodical publications furnished by the faculty, being approved by the Board, the

rector is requested to forward a copy thereof to Mr. Hilliard, and to require him to furnish them to the University annually, till the further order of the Board.

The expulsion of Philip Clayton from the University by an order of the faculty, made on the 14th of October last, is approved and confirmed by this Board.

The expulsion of William Lewis Cabell, by an order of the faculty made on the 30th of January last, is also approved and confirmed.

The Board having received a communication from the professors of medicine and ancient languages on the subject of diplomas, on which they are not prepared to act definitely, the faculty are invited to take under their consideration the subject of diplomas and premiums for literary merit, and to report to the Visitors at their meeting next autumn, such alterations in the enactments on that subject as they may deem expedient.

The communication of the faculty, on the subject of police, is referred to the committee raised at the last meeting of the Board, and charged with the duty of digesting and reporting a system for the better government of the University; and that committee is required to report to the Board at their next meeting.

The Board adjourns without day.

TH. JEFFERSON, Rector.

April 7, 1826.

At a meeting of the Visitors of the University of Virginia, held at the University on Monday, October 2d, 1826, at which were present James Madison, James Breckenridge, Joseph C. Cabell, John H. Cocke, Chapman Johnson and James Monroe.

The Board being apprised of the death of Thomas Jefferson, rector, proceeded to fill the vacancy in that office, and James Madison was elected.

THE WRITINGS OF
THOMAS JEFFERSON

Definitive Edition

CONTAINING HIS

AUTOBIOGRAPHY, NOTES ON VIRGINIA, PARLIAMENTARY MANUAL, OFFICIAL PAPERS, MESSAGES AND ADDRESSES, AND OTHER WRITINGS, OFFICIAL AND PRIVATE, NOW COLLECTED AND

PUBLISHED IN THEIR ENTIRETY FOR THE FIRST TIME

INCLUDING

ALL OF THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPTS, DEPOSITED IN THE DEPARTMENT OF STATE AND PUBLISHED IN 1853 BY ORDER OF THE JOINT COMMITTEE OF CONGRESS

WITH NUMEROUS ILLUSTRATIONS

AND

A COMPREHENSIVE ANALYTICAL INDEX

ALBERT ELLERY BERGH
EDITOR

VOL. XX.

ISSUED UNDER THE AUSPICES OF
THE THOMAS JEFFERSON MEMORIAL ASSOCIATION
OF THE UNITED STATES
WASHINGTON, D. C.
1907

COPYRIGHT, 1905,
BY
THE THOMAS JEFFERSON MEMORIAL
ASSOCIATION

The Bas-relief Jefferson

Reproduced from the Original Gypsum Bas-relief by George Miller.

This bas-relief was originally owned by Zeligman Phillips, one of the founders in 1805, of the Pennsylvania Academy of Fine Arts, and is inscribed with date and artist's name in his handwriting. It was presented to the American Philosophical Society by one of his descendants, the late Hon. Henry M. Phillips, of Philadelphia, as a fitting memento of the Society's third President, Thomas Jefferson.

The Bas-relief Jefferson

COPYRIGHT, 1905, THE CENTURY CO.

ed from the Original Gypsum Bas-relief by George Miller.

elief was originally owned by Zeisman Phillips, one of the

tist's name in his handwriting. It was presented to the American

ociety by one of his descendants, the late Hon. Henry M. Phillips,

as a fitting memento of the Society's third President. Thomas

JEFFERSON'S QUEST OF KNOWLEDGE

To comprehend Jefferson in any literal sense seems well-nigh impossible. It would seem to require more than Jeffersonian grasp and span to confine within one mental concept the whole of this universal man. Approach him from any side and ever new manifestations of powers unfathomed, perhaps even unsuspected, reveal themselves. To-day no political platform or declaration of principles excludes him; none can entirely include him, for he looms larger than all of them. The history of education is incomplete without the story of his achievements, no theory of instruction can ignore his principles no schedule of educational progress omit his unfulfilled plans and purposes. So accustomed have we become, in short, to reckoning with him whether in politics, religious liberty, education, or statesmanship, that we must further train ourselves to deal with him not as a whole but in smaller part. Such broken views, of necessity, are the brief introductions to these attractive volumes in which is collected in part the cumulative evidence of his varied greatness.

All this evidence points unerringly to one general conclusion, commonplace in its bare statement, that Jefferson's abiding interest was in the advance of

he avoided clearly two opposing erro
that the people were either the untraine
ing, sluggish mass or those who by pecu
tage of birth, wealth, or training cons
ruling class. The people are all the pe
and ruled, until all became rulers, educate
ucated, until all should have knowledge, v
impoverished, until by the turn of fort
once each in three successive generatio
should be wealthy and the wealthy po
body must in so unstable a social a
scheme prepare for the duties that may
and those, too, in some sphere far othe
in which his parents labored.

Here is clearly the foundation of
catholicity. If he insists that the com
education of all the people is of far more
than the specialized learning of the few,
because he knows that these few who
the vision of this wider learning will nc
obedient to this call. If, on the other h
equipment for the highest training of t

but upon the elevation at the source. Educational influences work downward leavening the mass below; therefore, a people's progress in education may be measured by two standards: first, the grade of its highest institution; second, by the compact completeness of the entire system from that high point down to the most elementary school in the most remote precinct. It was this ideal concatenation that concerned him. From the lowest school to the highest university the path should be defined and continuous with no impassable chasms, no obstacles insurmountable. If this scheme was not realized in his own day, and not yet in his own State, it has been fully developed in younger States working under the inspiration of his influence and in full harmony with his methods. Indeed, wise men to-day, busied with problems of education, do not see more clearly into the future than he did then, so penetrating was his foresight. It would not be difficult to establish that no enlarged and widening conception of what a common school education should aim to accomplish or a university aspire to achieve has surpassed his of nearly one hundred years ago; while in the century that has elapsed all educational progress has been towards his ideal, not beyond and away from it.

Thus, as a pioneer, he broke a path through an unexplored field and moved forward with step perhaps wavering, but always toward an ideal. A mere enumeration of some of his plans must suffice

ities. Upon this wholesome principle of
government he insisted. To-day our plea is
local community should at least help itself
leave all to be done by the State. In this
provision was made for admitting girls f
Boston made no provision for yet another t
With increasing faith in common schools a
cive to local self-government and essentia
versity education, he did not relax his
found the best seminary of the United Stat
this "seminary," the University of Vir
infused so much of his own progressive spiri
can best trace his advanced ideas in he
achievements. Of these the following en
without elaboration will prove sufficient

I. GOVERNMENT.

1. Its totally democratic form,
officer higher than a chairman
ers delegated by the Faculty or
by the Visitors.

2. Self-government of the stu

II. Studies and Degrees.

1. The abolition of the fixed curriculum with the consequent introduction from the very beginning of the elective system.
2. Elimination of the time-element in the requirements for graduation, as degrees were made to depend upon the accomplishment of a certain amount of work without reference to the time required for its completion.
3. No entrance examinations. All tests were to be applied, not for the purpose of keeping young men from entering upon their studies, but at the end of their collegiate careers to determine their fitness to wear the University's honors.
4. Substitution of rigid written examinations for oral tests.
5. Making the degree of Master of Arts an earned degree and not a degree given in course or for the sake of honor.
6. The total abolition of all honorary degrees.

III. Instruction.

1. Requiring history and geography in connection with the study of the ancient languages.
2. Making modern languages coordinate from the first with ancient languages.

IV. Spiritual and Physical Welfar
Students.

1. Provisions for physical cultur
itary training.
2. Setting aside a choice roo
principal building for religious
3. Making all religious exercises

But the impression should not be left t
son on his part worked without precedent
ence. His general interest in education a
sistent labors to the end that his land migh
are directly traceable to his own educ
acquired wisdom. After good preliminar
he entered upon the courses offered at W
Mary College, to which, in spite of his
upon its colonial curriculum, he owed hi
pulse to higher learning and scientific inv
Perhaps it is not paradoxical to say that
limitations of the William and Mary c
ministered to his mental independence a
tions. Certainly to his Alma Mater a

liarly enjoyed the companionship of learned men. Unwittingly, in discussing the plan for the removal of the University of Geneva to Virginia, he reveals the personal motive that induced him later to urge the location of the University of Virginia at Charlottesville. "I should have seen with peculiar satisfaction," said he, "the establishment of such a mass of science in my country, and should probably have been tempted to approach myself to it by securing a residence in its neighborhood at those seasons of the year at least when the operations of agriculture are less active and interesting."

The most noteworthy result of all his education is the development of his love of liberty. On his coat of arms the legend bears testimony to this liberty and his own inscription for his tomb records again his struggle for the liberty of country, church, and school. There were for him no prescribed forms. The past delivered to him no binding traditions. His reverent knee bowed at no altars erected merely by custom. The hurrying changes of his day, when a new order was inaugurated, encouraged his freedom and independence. Untethered by the conditions of an age gone, he was exhilarated by the prospect of the age immediately before him. No mere practical man dealing dully with to-day's problems, he turned with keen and open mind to the future. The problems he foresaw interested him, and he turned with the joy of combat to warding off dangers, evading obstacles, meeting unavoidable

suggestion were [illegible]
the established colonies, or Monroe and I
were executing his large plans to add mu
territory to his country, his mind was exp
discovered or unexploited realms of knowl
out beyond but near his well mapped field
the tract where he was master innumera
led, beckoning him, as it were, to new pr
learning. Without prejudice against an
investigation and knowledge, apparentl
partiality for any but with interest in all
to have gone on many a quest for truth.
modern day knighthood of knowledge that
most attractive quality of this unexplaine

Jefferson's versatility is as surprising i
festations as it was successful in its ac
Not a little about great things, but m
many things, both great and small, see
been his controlling principle. His att
easily attracted—he had that wise cu
leads to knowledge—and held until he
something of reasonable conjecture a
[illegible] more ample acquisition. It

of these attainments will hint the fullness of his mind without suggesting bounding limits.

With the conviction that every new language gave him the mastery of a new principality of lore, he turned with well-directed and persistent zeal to modern and ancient tongues. But he did not neglect his mother tongue. He never disparaged English. It was in his opinion mere affectation to use Latin where English would be far more serviceable, as, for instance, in all diplomas, certificates, etc., of the University of Virginia. At no time in the history of that institution have her honors been conferred in a dead language, too frequently misread by inept officials, heard without intelligence by a gaping audience, and hardly translatable by the fledgling graduate. Given at times to an over-amplified and elaborated prose, he could make himself clear as well in a robust, direct, and simple English—a plain language in which truth may be plainly spoken. But English was to him more than a vehicle of thought. Independence of England was not independence of English. Of this he spoke with historic pride. There was no break in the language and, therefore, none in its continuous history. This he was the first American to recognize when he declared Anglo-Saxon merely a stage in the growth of our mother tongue. He made his new discovery known and with this asseveration gave at once the proof in his unique "Essay on the Anglo-Saxon." With this significant conclusion he reached another—that

made him dep
The former he used with ease both in co
and writing, the latter he wrote with
accuracy and probably spoke with practical

Nor was he misled into any trivial e
these modern tongues as mere courtly a
ments or useful additions to a tourist's o
literatures they unlocked were too impo
discipline they furnished too invigoratin
and, therefore, in the University of Virgi
languages, including German, French, I
Spanish were given a place coordinate w
the ancient languages. This place they
since held though Jefferson's plan of hav
one dining-hall where nothing but Frenc
spoken was never put into effect. In t
these languages he desired not only the
the language and some introduction int
ture, but also a helpful knowledge of
and geography of those countries where t
was used, thus anticipating the att
demanded for the culture-history of a n
was his chief addition to the study of

Jefferson acquired at college and maintained by exercise through a long life a scholarly familiarity with these ancient languages, and found, no doubt, that from their history he drew much experience for ready use in considering the problems of his own new land. So fixed was Latin in his educational scheme that familiarity with that language was to be made the chief study of his projected high schools and required of all aspirants for the University's honors. He introduced Hebrew, not for its direct or comparative linguistic value so much as preparatory for a first hand study of "a man's relation to his Maker," which was, in his opinion, the most important matter that could engage a man's attention.

This zealous student by no means exhausted his interests by this attention to languages. In pure mathematics his attainments may not have been large, but he did not withhold his homage from this "Queen of the Sciences," though he was on more familiar terms with her practical activities. From his father he had learned one application of this science, to surveying, and from this he advanced to other applications. Physico-Mathematics, or, as it afterwards came to be known at the University of Virginia, Mixed Mathematics, was provided for at the very beginning, and from it he promised much good to the University. In this, too, he evinced his interest in other sciences and more particularly in the arts to which these sciences ministered. In the midst of absorbing, administrative and diplomatic

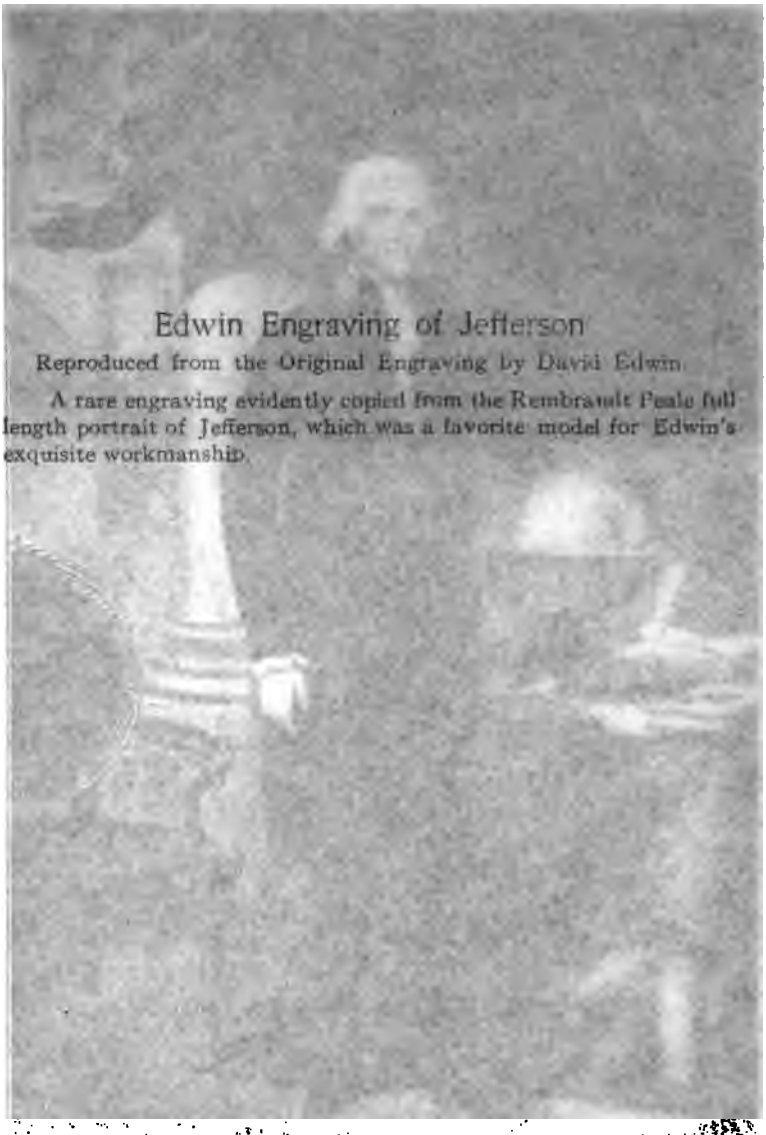
on the site now occupied by the excellent M
Observatory. This observatory erected t
son was probably the first college obser
America. Of Chemistry he writes that ai
are the two principal fields of research;
again he becomes so interested in air
pressure, and temperature that with tw
friends he begins to keep a record for co
and thus gives the hint for the present pract
of Meteorology. Botany pays him the cc
of designating by his name some species
first reported. To Palæontology, a peculia
tive field to him, he drew the attention o
his friends. But more than in experim
descriptive sciences he was concerned witl
of mechanical devices and appliances. S
in which to describe his folding ladder,
polygraph and household conveniences, bu
interest attaches to such investigations
ments as those made with screw propeller
submarine explosives.

In no art, however, were his resear

That the history of American architecture would not be complete without mention of his labors is by no means so significant as this fact, that no architect in America has left a group of buildings so harmonious or satisfying as the University of Virginia. His confidence in architectural environment as a force in education was so great that he did not hesitate to use all available moneys to provide fitting homes for his faculty and attractive surroundings for his students. To this end he spared no pains in the minutest details of artistic embellishment. Monticello has been pronounced by a competent authority the most beautiful colonial home in America; and in the neighborhood of Monticello are other homes, erected by his friends with his aid and advice, that almost rival his own. The Capitol in Richmond was copied by him from the Maison Carrée of Nîmes.

It is not surprising that Jefferson, who believed so unwaveringly in the educational influence of one art, should have desired music and other forms of art included in his University scheme. But it must not be forgotten that all this environment and this schedule of studies were a means to the high end of citizenship. To all pertaining to this, his mind turned naturally. In the law he strove for a reform of its barbarous terminology and for a sensible simplification of its mystifying convolutions. He wished the people to understand the form of government under which they lived, and to have all forms of court practice

To his last days new enterprises and coveries entertained him. He never grew to lose the desire to be abreast of his ti spirit of inquiry was revived by every no gave to his declining years, the freshness an of youth. This perpetual rejuvenation a mortal life beyond the grave, so that t still wonder at his attainments, and p most when, painfully moving along some of thought, we pause to note that here, t son was a pioneer.



Edwin Engraving of Jefferson

Reproduced from the Original Engraving by David Edwin.

A rare engraving evidently copied from the Rembrandt Peale full length portrait of Jefferson, which was a favorite model for Edwin's exquisite workmanship.

Jefferson's Quest of Knowledge

CONTENTS.

PAGE

JEFFERSON'S QUEST OF KNOWLEDGE By Charles W. Kent, M. A., Ph. D., of the University of Virginia.. iii

INDEX 1–328

BIBLIOGRAPHY (75 pages). Compiled by Richard Holland Johnston. B. A.

Part 1.– Jefferson's Writings 1

Part II.—Books and Articles in Magazines Relating to Thomas Jefferson 26

Index to Bibliography 67

THE JEFFERSON BIBLE (200 pages).

Introduction 7–19

Text extracted from the Gospels in Greek, Latin, French and English 1–82

Declaration Signers From the Emmet Collection

(Southern Group representing Delaware, Virginia, North Carolina and Georgia.)

Reproduced from the original etchings and water-color drawings by H. B. Hall in the complete set of signers of the Declaration of Independence, collected by Dr. Thomas Addis Emmet, and deposited in the Lenox Library, New York. The portraits in this group are not included in the Independence Hall collection. It should be noted, however, that some of them, are derived from sources of questionable authenticity.

Cæsar Rodney (1730–1783) was born at Dover, Delaware. He inherited from his father, William Rodney, who came over with Penn, a large estate. He was appointed High Sheriff at the age of twenty-eight, and afterwards became a Justice of the Peace and Judge of the Lower Courts. In 1762 he represented his County in the Legislature, and in 1765 was sent to the Stamp Act Congress at New York. In 1769 he was elected Speaker of the House and was appointed Chairman of the Committee of Correspondence. In 1774 he was a delegate to the General Congress and the following year was made a brigadier-general. He was active in providing supplies for the State Troops at the commencement of the Revolutionary War, and was in active service in 1777 commanding the brigade of the Delaware line, near Princeton. In the fall of 1777 he was again elected to Congress, but being also elected President of the State of De aware he chose to accept the latter office, holding it for four years (1778–1782). When his colleagues, McKean and Read, were divided upon the question of voting for the Declaration of Independence, Rodney brought Read around to his way of thinking, and secured his affirmative vote, thus securing that union among the colonies, so important to the cause of Independence.

Button Gwinnett (1731–1777) was born in England and emigrated to Charleston, South Carolina, in 1770. Two years later he bought a large plantation on St. Catherine's Island in Georgia and devoted himself to agriculture. In 1776 he was elected to the General Congress. In 1777 he was appointed a member of the State Constitutional Convention. Subsequently, he was chosen President of the Provincial Council. In consequence of a quarrel about military matters, he had a duel with General McIntosh, in which he was mortally wounded, May 15th, 1777, and died twelve days later.

John Penn (1741–1788) born in Caroline County, Virginia. He read law with his relative, Edmund Randolph and was admitted to the bar at the age of twenty-one. He settled in Greenville County, North Carolina, in 1774, and was a member of the Continental Congress from 1775 to 1776 and from 1778 to 1780. During the invasion of North Carolina by Cornwallis, he was placed in charge of public affairs, performing the duties of his office with great benefit to the Commonwealth. He was appointed Receiver of Taxes for the State of North Carolina in 1784, but resigned the office after holding it for a few weeks.

Lyman Hall (1724–1790) was born in Connecticut. He was graduated from Yale College in 1747. After studying medicine, he established himself as a physician in Sunbury, Ga. He was a member of Congress from Georgia from 1775 to 1780. He was elected Governer of Georgia in 1783. His property was confiscated by the British when they were in temporary possession of Georiga, in 1780.

Francis Lightfoot Lee (1734–1797) For biographical sketch see "The Virginia Signers," Vol. VIII

Declaration Signers from the Emmet Collection

(Southern Group representing Delaware, Virginia, North Carolina and Georgia.)

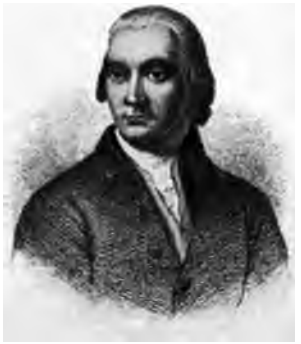
Reproduced from the original etchings and water-color drawings by H. B. Hall in the complete set of signers of the Declaration of Independence, collected by Dr. Thomas Addis Emmet, and deposited in the Lenox Library, New York. The portraits in this group are not included in the Independence Hall collection. It should be noted, however, that some of them, are derived from sources of questionable authenticity.

CAESAR RODNEY

JOHN PENN

FRANCIS LIGHTFOOT LEE

BUTTON GWINNETT



LYMAN HALL

ILLUSTRATIONS.

FACING PAGE

THE BAS-RELIEF JEFFERSON ii

Reproduced from the Original Gypsum Bas-relief by George Miller.

EDWIN ENGRAVING OF JEFFERSON xvi

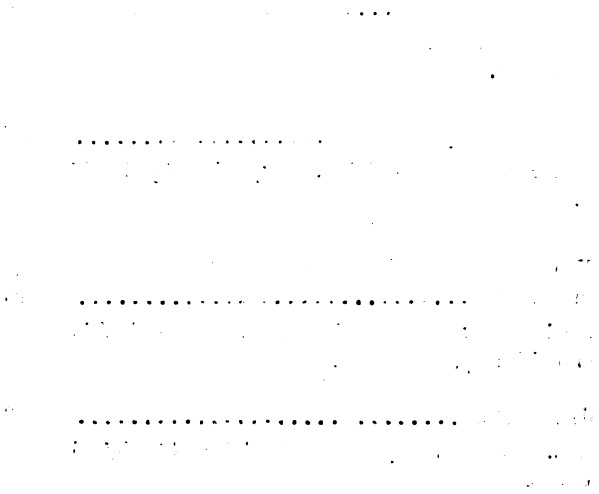
Photogravure from the Original Engraving by David Edwin.

DECLARATION SIGNERS FROM THE EMMET COLLECTION (Southern Group) xviii

Reproduced from the Original Engravings deposited in the Lenox Library, New York.

JEFFERSON MEMENTOES 328

Photogravures from the Jefferson Medal and Original Engravings.



INDEX.

ANALYTICAL INDEX.

A

Abdrahaman, negotiations with, V, 307, 327

Abd-ul-Hamid I, death of, VII, 375

Ablative case, use of the, by the Greeks, XV, 413

Able, definition and scope of the word, VI, iv, v

Abolitionism, in original draft of Declaration of Independence, I, 34

Abolition of slavery, desire of Jefferson for, XIV, 297

Aborigines of America, theories concerning the, II, 139, 141; XI, 102

Abyssinia, observations on, XV, 425

Academies, growth of, XIV, 150; plans for, 179, 451; XV, 316; courses in, XVI, 168

Academy, FRENCH, its influence on language, XIII, 344; its dictionary, 345

Academy, MILITARY. See UNITED STATES MILITARY ACADEMY

Academy of Natural Sciences, the "Megalonyx jeffersoni" in the museum of the, XIX, v

Accent, observations on, XVIII, 418; rules for, 431

Accents, subordination among, XVIII, 436, 437

Accessions, law of, XVIII, 66

Accessories, punishment of, I, 237

"Accomack," case of the galley, XIX, 320

Accounts, public, II, 182; XVI, 201

Accoutrements for horses, forwarding of, IV, 428

Achylas, works of, XIV, 37

"Acta Sanctorum," the, remarks on, XIV, 110, 324, 343; continuation of, 325, 346; publication of, by the Bollandists, 327; completion of, 328; character of, 329

Acts of Parliament, uncouth style of the, XVI, 114

"Acts of the Saints." See "ACTA SANCTORUM"

Adair, JAMES, researches into Indian history, XIII, 156, 157

Adair, JOHN, evidence against, XI, 158

Adams, ABIGAIL, Jefferson's esteem for, XI, 28; correspondence with Jefferson, XIII, 8, 115

Letters to: June 13, 1804, XI, 28; July 22, 1804, 42; Sept. 11, 1804, 49; Jan. 11, 1817, XV, 95; Aug. 22, 1813, XIX, 193

views on basis of voting in Congress, 48; appointed Minister Plenipotentiary to England, 94; leanings toward monarchy, 280; election to the presidency, I, 280; IX, 356; XIII, xxxvi; suspected of authorship of attacks on Franklin, 343; conversation with, 413, 414; partisanship, 415; dinner with, 420; fears of, for the Union, 442; extract from letter to John Jay about Tripolitan ambassador, III, 104; letter to Jay on treaty with Barbary States, 108; visit to the Hague, V, 409; Jefferson's opinions concerning, and attitude toward, VI, 68; VIII, 192; IX, 351, 356, 367, 375; XI, 29, 43; XIII, xxxvii, 2, 7, 8, 115, 125, 280, 281; retirement of, from British court, VI, 96; opinion of Jefferson on book of, 98, 321; French translation of works of, 98; XIX, 36; journey to Holland, VI, 129; loan negotiated by, 239; request for his recall, 380; conference with Jefferson at the Hague, 435; execution of bonds by, 439; VII, 2; reception of, at Boston,

Presidency, 353; congratulations to, son's friendship for XI, 29; XIII, 2, 8 174, 476; probable IX, 368; jealousy forts to estrange Je 382; XV, 474; vie cerning the Senate views of, on the house, X, 18; attitu France, 24, 34, 53 sage from, 52; his m speech, 67; action re Retaliation Bill, 10 of, 203; late nomi appointments by, 2 XI, 29; setting asid son of appointments theories of, 264; executive business, of Washington for pointment of Dr. agent in St. Domin 12; Jefferson's for 29; calumnies a death of, XII, xx liv; his frank, XII, of, XIII, xv; diss the canon and feu xvi; action of, on

his talent in debate, xxiii; the colossus of Congress, xxiv; eloquence of, xxiv; power of, xxv; courage of, xxv; appointment as minister to France, xxviii; service in Europe, xxix; "Defence of the American Constitutions" by, xxxiv; attack on, xxxvi; defence of, by Jefferson, xxxvii; administration of, xxxvii; his character, xxxvii, xliii; support of Jefferson's policy by, xxxix; domestic relations, xliii; old age of, xliv; correspondence, li; style of, li; example of, lvii; his opinion of the British Constitution, 3; dispute of Hamilton with, 3; his political principles, 4; honesty of, 4; refusal of re-election to, 5; temporary dissatisfaction of Jefferson with, 7; midnight appointments of, 7; alienation from Jefferson, 8; quality of suspicion in character of, 9; his own definition of his Cabinet, 115; reconciliation of Jefferson with, 116; gift of homespun to Jefferson by, 122; Jefferson's correspondence with, 225; observations on administration of, 255; political union between Jefferson and, 280; political separation of Jefferson and, 281; interest of, in the Indians, 288; on his own personality, 291; observations on letters of Jefferson by, 291; his principles, 294; defence of the Constitution by, 294; threats of impeachment of, and violence to, 299; reading of Greek by, 302; his opinion of the French Revolution, 307; works of, 309, 314; his reading and studies, 320, 321; XV, 97; early ill health of, XIII, 371; early fondness of, for metaphysics, 372; his trust in God, 374; fondness for the Psalms, 437; last words of, XIV, i; his views on aristocracy, 2; appreciation of travels of Chateaubriand, 19; his ideas on religion, 20; illness of, 144; observations on education by, 159; observations on philosophy by, 320; views on the American Revolution, 347; correspondence of Jefferson and, 348; political creed of, 359; prophecy by, concerning the French Revolution, 361; opinion on life of, XV, 8; philanthropy of, 106; health of, 164; XVI, 89; bereavement of, XV, 174; attitude toward the navy, 398; papers of, 420; biography of, 420; midnight appointments by, 447; attack of Pickering on, XVI, 53; views of, 93; visit of T. J. Randolph to, 159; letters and journals of, 193

Letters from: June 28, 1813, XIII, 284, 290; June 30, 1813, 296; July —, 1813, 300; July 9, 1813, 302; July 13, 1813, 306; July 15, 1813, 313; July 16, 1813, 316; July 18, 1813, 319; July 22, 1813, 322; Aug. 9, 1813, 324; Sept. 14, 1813, 368; Sept. 15, 1813, 373; Nov. 12, 1813, 434; Nov. 15, 1813, 437;

ADAMS, JOHN—continued
XIV, 1; Dec. 3, 1813, 14; Dec. 25, 1813, 33; Feb., 1814, 104; July 16, 1814, 152; June 20, 1815, 320; June 22, 1815, 322; Aug. 24, 1815, 346; Nov. 13, 1815, 359; Feb. 2, 1816, 423; March 2, 1816, 437; May 3, 1816, XV, 8; May 6, 1816, 12; Aug. 9, 1816, 61; Sept. 3, 1816, 66; Dec. 16, 1816, 87; April 19, 1817, 103; May 18, 1817, 118; May 26, 1817, 121; Oct. 10, 1817, 142; Dec. 21, 1819, 235; Sept. 24, 1821, 335; Oct. 15, 1822, 397; March 10, 1823, 423; Aug. 15, 1823, 457; Jan. 23, 1825, XVI, 102

Letters to: Aug. 21, 1777, IV, 36; May 16, 1777, 286; June 23, 1785, V, 26; July 7, 1785, 30; July 28, 1785, 39; July 31, 1785, 46; Aug. 6, 1785, 54; Aug. 10, 1785, 58; Sept. 4, 1785, 112; Sept. 24, 1785, 140, 142; Oct. 11, 1785, 175; Nov. 19, 1785, 213; Nov. 27, 1785, 222; Dec. 10, 1785, 229; Dec. 27, 1785, 235; Jan. 12, 1786, 248; Jan. 12, 1786, 250; Feb. 7, 1786, 275; May 11, 1786, 333; July 9, 1786, 354; July 11, 1786, 364; Sept. 26, 1786, 423; Dec. 20, 1786, VI, 18; Jan. 11, 1787, 47; Feb. 6, 1787, 79; Feb. 14, 1787, 89; Feb. 20, 1787, 95; Feb. 23, 1787, 96; July 1, 1787, 146; July 17, 1787, 173; Aug. 30, 1787, 285; Sept. 28, 1787, 321; Nov. 13, 1787, 368; Dec. 12, 1787, 383; Feb. 6, 1788, 419; March 2, 1788, 434; Aug. 2, 1788, VII, 101; Dec. 5, 1788, 231; Jan. 14, 1789, 272; July 17, 1791, VIII, 212; Aug. 30, 1791, 242; Dec. 28, 1796, IX, 355; Jan. 21, 1812, XIII, 122; April 20, 1812, 141; June 11, 1812, 156; Dec. 28, 1812, 193; May 27, 1813, 246; June 15, 1813, 252; June 27, 1813, 279; Aug. 22, 1813, 349; Oct. 13, 1813, 387; Oct. 28, 1813, 394; Jan. 24, 1814, XIV, 71; July 5, 1814, 144; June 10, 1815, 299; Aug. 10, 1815, 342; Feb. 11, 1816, 393; April 8, 1816, 466; Aug. 1, 1816, 56; Oct. 4, 1816, 73; Nov. 25, 1816, 81; Jan. 11, 1817, 97; May 5, 1817, 108; Sept. 8, 1817, 136; May 17, 1818, 168; Nov. 13, 1818, 174; March 21, 1819, 181; July 9, 1819, 204; Nov. 7, 1819, 224; Dec. 10, 1819, 232; March 14, 1820, 239; Aug. 15, 1820, 269; Jan. 22, 1821, 308; Sept. 12, 1821, 333; June 1, 1822, 370; June 27, 1822, 386; Nov. 1, 1822, 400; Feb. 25, 1823, 416; April 11, 1823, 425; Sept. 4, 1823, 464; Oct. 12, 1823, 471; Jan. 8, 1825, XVI, 89; March 25, 1826, 159; July 23, 1787, XIX, 36; Dec. 31, 1787, 39; May 10, 1789, 60

Adams, JOHN and SAMUEL, influence of, XIV, 289

Adams, JOHN QUINCY, nomination of, to Berlin, IX, 393; appointed to renew treaty with Sweden, X, 8; removal of, by Jefferson,

XI, 49; rejection of appointment of, by the Senate, XII, 264; letters to his sons, XIII, 319; his idea of annexation of Cuba, XIV, vii; chances of election to the Presidency, XVI, 79; views of, 93; interviews with Jefferson, 143, 149; tribute of Jefferson to, 146; information furnished to Jefferson by, 154; friendship of Jefferson for, 154; election of, XIX, 282

Letters to: Nov. 1, 1817, XV, 144; March 30, 1826, XVI, 160; July 18, 1824, XIX, 278

Adams, SAMUEL, character and friendship with Jefferson, I, 180; IX, 379; X, 153, 251; XV, 201; abuse of, X, 250; motion by, for Correspondence Committee, XV, 193

Letters to: Feb. 26, 1800, X, 153; March 29, 1801, 250

Adams, THOMAS, letters to: Feb. 20, 1771, IV, 229; June 1, 1771, 235

Adams County, PA., reply to address of citizens of, XII, 17

Addington, HENRY, VISCOUNT, XII, 438; XIII, 147; XV, 53

"Address to the People of Great Britain," I, 15; XIII, 353

Addresses, inaugural, see INAUGURAL ADDRESSES; public, see PUBLIC ADDRESSES

Adelung, works of, XIX, 277

Adet, PIERRE AUGUSTE, chemistry of, XIX, 154

Letter to, June 29, 1806, XIX, 154

Adhemar, COUNT D', illness of, V, 61

Adirondacks, nation of the, II, 278

Adjectives, observations on, XVIII, 377

Adler, DR. CYRUS, article by, on "Jefferson as a Man of Science," XIX, iii–x

Administration, policy of the, X, 87; XII, 76; complaints of the Federalists against the, XI, 187; libel on the, XII, 20; opposition to the, 76; difficulties of, XV, 112; support of the, XVI, 299; importance of a good, 354

Admiralty, COURTS OF, VII, 57; VIII, 126; jurisdiction of the, over prizes, IX, 130

Admiralty, LORDS OF THE, case of Hugh Purdie before the, VIII, 118

Advowsons, laws of, XVI, 81

Aeronautics, first two martyrs to, V, 23; Jefferson's interest in, XIX, x

Æthelbert, laws of, XIV, 73

Africa, works on, X, 175; proposed deportation of negroes to and colonization in, X, 297,327; XIII, 10; XV, 102; XVI, 8 (see also NEGROES; SLAVES); arrival of sample of rice from, XII, 205

Age, OLD, observations on, XIV, 220; XV, 57, 73, 96, 189, 329, 371, 473; XVIII, 298

Agencies, revision of, X, 261

Agents, unlicensed mission of, VIII, 389; appointment of public, XVI, 282; financial, see FINANCIAL AGENTS; foreign, see FOREIGN AGENTS

Ager, legal definition of the word, XVIII, 62
Agiotage, the spirit of, in France, VI, 211
Agioteurs, observations on, VIII, 381
Agricultural societies, X, 397; XII, 253; XVII, 404–408
Agricultural Society of Paris, Jefferson honored by the, XI, 212; XII, 252; publications of the, XI, 411
Agricultural Society of the Seine, memoirs of, XII, 88
Agriculture, claims of, II, 229; observations on, V, 311; IX, 286, 347; XI, 2, 212, 411; XIV, 390; XVIII, 194; demand of labor for, VII, 48; notes on the science in Virginia, IX, 140, 141; result of England's action on American, 223; Jefferson's skill and delight in, 303; XI, iii; XIX, vi, vii; its interests, dignity, and importance, X, 356, 429; XII, 379; XIV, 161; XVI, ii; encouragement of Indian, X, 362, 369; XVI, 395, 400, 403, 411; science of, X, 429; neglect of, 430; need for schools of, 430; American policy in support of, XV, 28; depression of, XVI, 157; advantages of skill in, XVII, 406; cultivation of plants useful in, XIX, vi
Agriculture, BOARD OF (ENGLISH), model of Jefferson's mold-board for the, X, 15; Jefferson's plow reported to the, XIX, vii
Agriculturists, the chosen people of God, II, 229; education for, XV, 211; position of, XVI, vi
Agronomic Society of Bavaria, election of Jefferson as honorary member of the, XIV, 161
Ἀγρὸς, definition of, XVIII, 62
Aiguesmortes, former support of, XVII, 219
Air, theories of the nature of, VII, 76
Air currents, observations on, V, 468
Aix, PROVENCE, visit of Jefferson to, I, 107; VI, 71, 85, 100; inefficacy of the waters of, VI, 112; description of country near, XVII, 174; price of provisions at, 174; food of peasants at, 175; mineral waters of, 175; wages of labor at, 175
Alabama Indians, question of settlement of, III, 486; trial of the, XII, 114, 135
Aland, JUSTICE FORTESCUE, reports of, XIV, 92
"Albany Register," support of the, by Jefferson, X, 334
Albemarle Academy, II, xiii; XIX, 362
Albemarle College, bill for, XIV, 454
Albemarle County, VA., German troops in, IV, 131; removal of prisoners from, 358; hope of Jefferson for Monroe's residence in, VI, 17; society of, XIV, 262; burning in, 263; birth of Jefferson in, XV, 191; reply to public address of the members of the Baptist Church in, April 13, 1809, XVI, 363; plan for Agri-

cultural Society of, XVII, 409

Letters to: the inhabitants of, April 3, 1809, XII, 269; the lieutenant of, April 14, 1781, XIX, 338

Albenga, description of country near, XVII, 202

Albinos, characteristics of, II, 101

Alcoholic spirits, supply of, IV, 344; rations of, 344; proclamation on proceedings of the law for revenue on, VIII, 412; Jefferson's objection to, XV, v, 187; tax on, XV, 432

Alden, ROGER, custodian of papers, I, 260

Alexander I (OF RUSSIA), **bust of,** XI, 101; works on the Constitution for, 102; character of, XI, 291; XII, 379; XIII, 244; XV, 48; draft of letter to, XII, 296; praise by Jefferson for, 395; communication to Jefferson from, 395; friendship of, for America, 434; XIV, 156; mediation of, XIII, 244, 385; plan of, for general disarmament, XIV, viii; conduct of, 354; attitude toward France, 397; conversation of Mr. Clarkson with, XV, 48; observations of Lafayette on, XVIII, 326

Letters to: April 19, 1806, XI, 103; Aug. 29, 1808, XII, 153; June 15, 1804, XIX, 142

Alexandria, EGYPT, destruction of library of, XIII, 304

Alexandria, VA., British flagship to go to, IV, 136, 180; probable future of, V, 132; congratulations to Jefferson from, VIII, 6; unprotectedness of, XI, 267

Alfred, KING, laws of, XIV, 55, 56, 72, 93; XVI, 51; conquest of the Heptarchy by, 82; education and writings, XVIII, 369

Algerines, seizure of American vessels by, III, 96, 112; V, 146; XIX, 13, 21; activity and depredations of, V, 227; VI, 112; Mediterranean closed to Americans by, VI, 125; capture of French ships by, VII, 410; opinions of Jefferson concerning, 464; attack by, IX, 277; ships to fight against, XV, 398; considerations on the subject of ransom and peace with, XVII, 320 See also ALGIERS

Algiers, proposed concerted action against, I, 97; V, 79; XVII, 146; XIX, 57; matter of redemption of captives in, I, 294; III, 96, 97, 112, 113; VI, 303, 305, 306, 356; VII, 11, 136, 295, 296, 468; VIII, 123, 187, 210, 354, 356, 357, 361; IX, 51, 52, 333, 334; XII, xxxii; XVII, 320; XIX, 39, 48; treaty with, I, 305; agents sent to, III, 95, 113; V, 172; VIII, 353, 366; IX, 46; war with, III, 97; question of paying tribute to, and purchasing peace with, 98, 99, 101, 104, 106–108; V, 191, 333; VIII, 358, 359; XVII, 320, 321; treaty of France with, III, 100; treaty powers of the Dey, 100; Spanish peace with, 100; V, 67; proposition to use force with, III, 101;

ALGIERS—continued
VIII, 59; cost to Great Britain of peace with, III, 101; seizure of French vessels by, 101; naval force of, 102, 108; nations at peace and at war with, 102; plan for war with, 103; blockade of, by De Massiac, 106; D'Estaing's opinion on blockade of, 110; seizure of the "Maria" by, 112; relief and sustenance of prisoners of, 112, 114; VII, 267; VIII, 210, 222, 361; Jefferson's report on the prisoners in, III, 112; enforced deception of prisoners, 116; history of ransoms paid to, 118, 119; exchange of prisoners with, 119; number of captives in, 119; report of commencement of war against us by, 465; amicable settlement with the Dey of, 466; treatment of American consul by, 479; animus against the United States, V, 68; attitude of, 90, 400; hostilities of, 171; gifts for, 191; proposed blockade of, 342, 385; reference back to Congress of matter of captives, 348; prisoners in, 378; proposed and actual negotiations with, VI, 37; VIII, 357; IX, 48; XI, 11; XVII, 26; XIX, 139; alleged death of the Dey, VI, 144, 249; Jefferson's action in matter of captives at, VII, 3; ravages of the plague in, 122; condition of the captives in, 122; contest of France with, 123; Jefferson's anxiety for the captives in, 269; action of the pirates of, 410; hopes of Jefferson for a coalition against, VIII, 59; new decision necessary in affair with, 105; method of rescue of captives of, 210; names of the captives at, 211, 360; statement of the American case against, 353; effect of Revolution in France on the ransom of the captives in, 355; presents for the Dey of, 359; XIX, 139; observations on the ransom of captives at, 360; clothing and returning of the captives at, 361; expedition against, XII, xxxii; ships for, XV, 397; discussion of question of ransom, XVII, 320
Letter to the Dey of, March 27, 1804, XIX, 139
See also BARBARY STATES

Alicant, stay of Lambe in, VI, 19

Alien and sedition laws, the, favored by Federalists, II, xxxi; consideration of, 407; modification of, X, 41; observations on, 61; XV, 350; unconstitutionality and nullity of, X, 65; XI, 43; XII, 289; XIV, 116; XV, 214; XVII, 390; XVIII, xiv, xvi, xvii; petitions against, X, 94; XVIII, xx; attitude of Jefferson toward, X, 229; XI, 43, 44; XII, 289; XVIII, xii, xviii; Kentucky resolutions relative to, XVII, 379; tyranny of, 389; support of, by the press, XVIII, v; dangerous provisions of, xiii; efforts for repeal of, xix; scene at passage of, xx; desirability

of peaceful opposition to, xxi; violent opposition in Pennsylvania to, xxi; pardon by Jefferson for convictions under, xxii; repeal of, xxii

Alienation of territory, not a right of government, I, 341

Aliens, property rights of, and their limitations, II, 216, 217; XVI, 227; XVII, 25, 39; XIX, 165; status of, V, 276; XVI, 202; XVII, 38, 76; question of expulsion of, X, 32; XVI, 213; XVII, 384; self-exilation of, X, 35; bills introduced against, 35; laws of Maryland concerning property of, XVI, 207; rights of, in England, XVII, 77; power over, reserved to the States, 382

Alleghany County, MD., reply to public address of the citizens of, XVI, 357

Alleghany Mountains, height of, II, 26

Alleghany River, navigability of, II, 19

Allen, CAPTAIN, connection of, with construction of works at Hood's, XIX, 308

Allen, COL. ETHAN, capture of, IV, 302

Allen, PAUL, letter to, April 13, 1813, XVIII, 140

"Alliance," case of the ship, V, 76, 100, 102, 103, 218

Alliance, Holy. See HOLY ALLIANCE

Alliance, Quadruple. See QUADRUPLE ALLIANCE

Alliances, American policy of avoiding entangling, III, 321; XII, xxxi; XIV, ix; XV, 286; European, VI, 332, 353; VII, 161, 224; XV, 478

Allies (IN EUROPE), operations of the, IX, 108; treaty made by, XIV, 311; conduct of, 345, 358; XV, 438; departure from France, 177; violations of right by, XIX, 240

Allison, JOHN, case of, XIX, 348

Allodial system, I, 205; IV, 275

Alloy, amount of, in coins, I, 247

Allston, JOSEPH, complicity of, with Burr, XI, 142; letter to Blennerhasset from, 341; reply to public address of, XVI, 310

Alluvion, right of, XVIII, 7, 39–42, 44, 48, 50, 52, 54–57, 59–65, 67–69, 182; Roman law of, 39, 61, 62, 68; French law of, 40–42, 44, 50, 52, 54–59, 182; Ferrière on law of, 42; Dumoulin on, 44; diversity of customs in France concerning, 44; feudal law concerning, 48; Portalis on, 52; definitions of, 52, 59, 67, 68; Moreau de Lislet on French law of, 56; Bacquet on law of, 60; injury to navigation by private ownership of, 61; rights of, in cities, 63, 65; English law of, 63; case of Smart *versus* Dundee in matter of, 64; Curtius on, 67; proofs that the New Orleans batture is not, 69

Almanac, nautical. See NAUTICAL ALMANAC

Almanacs, forwarding of, to John Page, V, 303

Almonds, culture of, VI, 199; XVII, 164

Alphabet, proposed reformation of the, XIII, 347; its construction, XVIII, 367

Alphabets, use of, XVIII, 392

Alps, scale of plants on passage through the, XVII, 187. See also MARITIME ALPS

Alrichs and **Dixon,** letter to, Jan. 14, 1813, XIX, 186

Alston, JOSEPH. See ALLSTON, JOSEPH

Altruism, deficiency of the ancient philosophies in, X, 377, 382

Alvensleben, COUNT VON, sent to Paris, I, 115

Ambassadors, reception of European, conditional on Declaration of Independence, I, 24; refusal of America to send, VIII, 201; observations on, XI, 5; exemption of, from duties, XI, 91

"Ambuscade," case of the French frigate, IX, 171

Amelia County, VA., orders to militia of, IV, 418

Amelia Island, permit concerning cargo from, XII, 179

America, settlement of, by individuals, I, 186; conditions favorable for liberty in, II, xxv; zoölogy of, 62, 64, 80, 304; VII, 328; XVIII, 170; production of genius in, II, 94; effect of too great immigration on, 121; strait between Asia and, 139; losses of, IV, 39; climatic conditions, V, 7; VI, 32; X, 368; XI, 64; blessings of, V, 21; attitude of Europe toward, V, 108; XIII, 90; English slanders of, V, 108, 182; status of politics in, 121; tranquillity of, 128; hatred of Great Britain in, 128; commerce in, 128; VI, 162; advantages of, V. 129; commercial war against, 216; English policy toward, 296; XVI, 187; policy of, 310; XV, 285; faults of, V, 325; natural beauties of, 436; condition of, 438; VIII, 352; committee in France for promoting commerce with, V, 451; favorable footing of products of, in France, 457; topography of, 468; mountains of, a barrier against sea breezes, 469; Buffon's theory of degeneracy of animals in, VI, 32; effect in Europe of tumults in, 57; charms of a domestic life in, 82; disturbances in, 155; products of France wanted by, 186; extravagance in, 223, 229; distress in, 223; neutrality of, in case of war between France and England, 318, 323; recovery of, the secret of British armaments, 354; policy of political aloofness of, 396; superiority of, 418; horrors committed by British army in the southern States of, VII, 70; example of, 73, 81; botany of, 328; mineralogy of, 328; theories as to the first inhabitants of, 463; no trace of ancient use of iron in, VIII, 135; cost of living in, 188; condition of the crops of, 240, 415; friendship of France

for, IX, 206; possible sequestration of the two continents of, X, 313, 317; comparison of Europe with, XI, 2; theory of degeneracy of men in, XIII, xxxi; position of, 90; necessity of markets for, XIV, x; comparison of Europe and, 22; necessity of a pacific system for, 292; no encroachments by Europe on, XV, 479; desire of the poor of Europe to come to, XVI, v; opportunity for husbandmen in, vi; position of manufacturers in, vii; heroic age of, 159; paper money in, XVII, 54; small number of malefactors sent to, 64; no distinction by birth or badge between men in, 88; benefit of discovery of, 97; future population of, 97, 98; rights of Great Britain in, 133; observations on relations of England and, XVIII, 385; affection of Jefferson for, XIX, 22; new markets for, 25; debts of, 29

See also CANADA; MEXICO; NORTH AMERICA; SOUTH AMERICA; UNITED STATES; and the various States and Territories

"American, An," slanders of Jefferson by, VIII, 411

American Academy of Arts and Sciences, election of Jefferson to the, VIII, 11

American Antiquarian Society, election of Jefferson as member of the, XIV, 53

Americanism, triumph of, VII, xxiv

Americanisms condemned by Edinburgh reviewers, XIII, 340

"American Magazine," articles in the, X, 169

"American Museum," loan to Jefferson of the, X, 198

American Philosophical Society, the, Lewis a member of, X, 443; Jefferson's correspondence with, XI, 134; Jefferson's presidency of, 419; XII, 202, 230, 349; XIV, 209, 210, 222, 239; XIX, ix; explorations by Michaud for, XVII, 335; communication to, of the discovery of the "Megalonyx jeffersoni," XIX, v; researches of, concerning the Hessian fly, vi; Jefferson's plow described in the "Transactions" of, vii; scheme of exploration of the West by, viii; Jefferson resigns the presidency of the, ix; growth of, 231

Letters to: Jan. 9, 1808, XI, 419; Nov. 30, 1808, XII, 202

American Republic, the, rise of, II, 159; guarantee of permanency of, III, 485; lessons for, and future of, VI, 279; IX, 300; 403; XIV, 6; XVI, 322, 334; moral power of, VII, xxiv; opposition of the Essex Junto to, X, 264

American Revolution, the, effect of, on France, I, 103; causes and inception of, II, 159; XIII, xix; XV, 163, 169; XVI, 372; histories of, V, 284; XII, 397; XV. 120; history of, by Chas, VI, 5; a precedent for Brazil, 117; Virginia's part in support-

AMERICAN REVOLUTION — continued.
ing, XII, 302; drama of, XIII, xxxiii; observations on the history of, XIV, 343; Adams on the history of, 347; Jefferson's part in, XV, 388; results of, XVI, 44; commerce during, 231; cost of, XVII, 73
American rights, list of pamphlets on, II, 245
Americans, injury of a European education to, V, 188; imprisonment of, as smugglers, 179, 203; occupations of, 438; best method of education in France for, VI, 166; Jefferson's opinion of faults of, 192; friendship of, for France, 339; heresies of some, VIII, 383; patriotism of, XVI, 350; stature of, XVIII, 170
"American Speaker," the, of Abraham Small, XIV, 136
"American Traveller," estimates of the, V, 404
American vessels, opinions relative to granting of passports to, III, 243. See also SHIPPING
"American War, History of," Soulés, VI, 51
Americus Vespucius, portrait of, XIV, 131
Ames, FISHER, the colossus of the monocrats, VIII, 440; result of death of, XV, 69
Amherst, SIR JEFFREY, expected arrival of, IV, 247
"Amicus," letters of, XII, 348
Amiens, TREATY OF, subversion of, X, 391
Ammonett, ——, inquiry into claims of, VI, 266
Ammunition, amount of, for Lafayette, IV, 395; supply of, 397
Ampuys, wines of, XVII, 165
Amsterdam, capitulation of, I, 114; VI, 320, 332; lack of defence of, 319; conference of Jefferson and Adams with bankers at, 435, 436; transfer of our French debt to, 453; Jefferson's negotiations at, VII, 1, 9; sale of bonds in, 9; excellence of American credit in, 438, 471; American loans in, VIII, 178, 179; description of, XVII, 244; Jefferson's tour from Paris to, 244; emigrants to America from, 248; merchants of, 248
Amsterdam, Bank of, XIII, 432
"Anacharsis, LES VOYAGES D'," by Barthélemy, VII, 270
Anapests, use of, in trisyllabic verse, XVIII, 427
Anarchy, mischief of, I, 421
Anas, the, I, 265–492
Anatomy, XIV, 100, 201; Jefferson's knowledge of, XIX, iv
Ancestors, principles of our, XIII, 292; spelling of our Anglo-Saxon, 348
Ancient Plymouth Society OF NEW LONDON, reply to address of, XVI, 359
Anderson, JOHN, evidence of, in Logan's case, II, 312
Andover, MASS., theological college at, XIV, 406
Andrei & Franzoni, work of, on the Capitol, XIII, 179

Andrews, ROBERT, boundary of Virginia to be delimited by, IV, 400; survey made by, XIII, 266
Letter to, March 31, 1781, IV, 400
Angels, Priestley's observations on fallen, XIV, 108
Angers, description of country near, XVII, 231
Anglican Church, overthrow of the establishment, I, 59
Anglican party, rise of an, IX, 336
Anglicans, possession of Virginia by, II, 218
Anglicism of 1808, observations on, XII, 373
Anglo-Americans, impropriety of styling the citizens of the United States as, V, 402
Anglomania, of Federalists, XIII, 209
Anglomen, the, IX, 348; X, 124; XII, 304, 375; XIII, 163
Anglophobia, IX, 87, 88
Anglo-Saxon language, the, study of, XV, 270; XVI, 130; XVIII, 363, 365, 367, 391; orthography of, XVI, 132; XVIII, 369, 371, 372, 387, 397, 400, 403; the Lord's Prayer in, XVI, 131; essay on, XVIII, 365; the language of England from sixth century to the time of Henry III, 365; facility of combinations in, 366; the basis of the English language, 366, 383; works in, 367; scholars in, 367; alphabet of, 367; variants of the word "many" in, 371; powers of letters in, 373; pronunciation of, 372, 373, 374, 392-394; grammar of, 375, 386, 392; cases in, 379; number in, 380; moods of verbs in, 380; ideas of Dr. Hickes as to supines and gerunds in, 381; use of the article in, 384; order of words in, 384; study of, in University of Virginia, 384; authorities on, 386; benefit of the acquisition of, 390; parallel column translation of, 395; use of vowels in, 396; declensions of nouns in, 396–398, 400; inflections of, 401; chapter of Genesis printed in, 404
Anglo-Saxon laws, extracts from, I, 217
Anglo-Saxons, the, tendency toward personal liberty of, VI, xi; British Constitution sprung from the, XVI, 42; history of, 43; Britons driven into Wales by, 366; illiteracy of, 369; spelling of, 370; inconsistent use of letters by, 374
Anglo-Saxon writings, observations on the editing of, XVIII, 383, 394; specimen of proper printing of, 404
Animals, characters of American, II, 63; comparison of size of, in Europe and America, 69, 73, 76, 79; disproof of theory that size of, depends on climate, 76; weight of dressed, 78; question of degeneracy of, in America, V, 4; present to Buffon of bones of American, VI, 325; remains of antique, IX, 416; treatment of diseases of, XIII, 224; origin of American, 247

Animosities, political, in Jefferson's time, II, xxiv
Anjou, wine of, XVII, 231
Annapolis, MD., meeting of Congress at, I, 77; commercial convention at, VI, 31; meeting of the commissioners at, IX, iii
Annibal. See HANNIBAL
Anniversaries, American, I, xiii
Annuities for single lives, objections to, XIII, 359; for years, 359, 360; to Indians, XVI, 430, 468; evils of small, XVII, 91
Antibes, description of country near, XVII, 183
Anti-Federalism, cry of, I, 349; opinions of Jefferson on, VII, 300
Anti-Federalists, called Democrats, III, xix; first victory of the, XIV, v
"Anti-George," equipment of the, IX 202
Antimony, supplies of, XI, 427; dearness of, XII, 295; supplies of, from France, 295
Antiquarian Society of Charleston, honor to Jefferson by the, XIII, 295
Antiquities, origin of western, VI, 311, 312; Dr. Barton's knowledge of, XIII, 62; remarks on Indian, XV, 471
Anti-Republicans, strength of the, X, 44
Anti-Trinitarians, bill in Parliament for, XIII, 368
Apelousas, timber grants of the, XI, 422
Apennines, observations concerning the, XVII, 200
Apocalypse, work of Alexander Smyth on the, XVI, 100; opinion of Jefferson on the, 101
Apollo, dancing in the, IV, 12
"Apollonia," claims of the brig, VI, 398
Apostles, the, doctrines of, XIII, 390; lives of, XIV, 15
Appalachian Mountains, naming of the, II, 23
Appeal, change of right of, II, 158
Appeals, COURT OF, II, 181
Apple-cuttings, gift of, to Gary, XVIII, 352
Apples, fine variety of, XVIII, 353
Appleton, JOHN, character of, XI, 336
Appleton, THOMAS, purchase of plaster cast of Ciracchi's Washington by, XIV, 410; proposed agency of, in matter of statue of Washington, 411
Letter to, Jan. 14, 1816, XIX, 228
Appointment to office, X, 200; XI, 409
Appomattox River, navigability of, II, 4
Appropriations, impropriety in legislature to change, I, 329; allotment of, 475; necessity for specific, III, 333; by Congress, XI, 6, 8, 13
Aram, EUGENE, defence of, XIV, 137
Aranda, COUNT D', VI, 337
Letter to, Oct. 22, 1785, V, 190
"Arator," observations on, XIII, 437

Arch, equilibrium of the catenarian, VII, 244
Arches, work of the Abbé Mascheroni on the equilibrium of, VII, 243
Archimedes, screw of, XIII, 332
Architecture, II, 212; XI, iii; XVII, 292; military and naval, XV, 271
"Area," legal meaning of the word, XVIII, 63
Arenæ, destruction of the, VI, 103
Argand lamp, VIII, 128
Argens, JEAN BAPTISTE DE BOYER D', trick played by Frederick the Great on, XV, 16
Argilies, description of country near, XVII, 211
Argument, observations on, XII, 199
"Argus," seizure of vessel by the, XII, 178
Argyle, DUKE OF, opposition of, to union of England and Scotland, XVIII, 167
"Argyle," permits to visit the flagship, IV, 300
Aristocracy, of virtue and talent, I, 54; eradication of, 73; reduction of, by new Constitution of France, 157; evils of, VI, 4; alarm of the French, VII, 391; opposition of Jefferson to, XII, xvii; in England, 376; XIV, 181; views of John Adams on, XIII, 305, 375; XIV, 1, 5; natural, observations on, XIII, 396; observations on artificial, 396; part in government of the, 397; pamphlet on, 403; hatred of Jefferson by the, XIV, ii; observations on that of beauty, 3; origin of monarchy in, 6; power of, in Spain, 130
Aristotle, history of republics by, XIII, 304; his "Politics," XV, 65; axioms of, XVI, 18
Arkansas River, exploration of the, I, 468; XVI, 418
Arles, XVII, 171, 172
Armament, proposition for, IX, 282; bill for naval, X, 31
Armand, CHARLES TEFFIN, MARQUIS DE LA ROURIE, imprisonment of, in the Bastile, VII, 87; supply of shirts for corps of, XIX, 300
Letter to, Jan. 12, 1786, V, 251
Armed vessels, rights of, IX, 197; reception of British, XI, 309; communication with British, 331; their status in distress, 340
Armies, standing, I, 32; II, xxix; XIV, 184
Arming of vessels, IX, 438
Armistice, observations on the, VIII, 373; American offer of an, XIII, 243
Arms, prohibition of export of ammunition and, III, 390; supply of, 482; IV, 91, 94, 173; XI, 175, 330, 432; XII, 366; the appeal to, IV, 33; scarcity of, 87, 101, 105, 162, 321, 329; loss of small, 98; return of, 325; distribution of, 328, 413; XI, 333; purchase of, in France, V, 253, 334, 376; VI, 221; confiscation of, by belligerents, IX, 91; purchase of, by French

ARMS—continued
agent, IX, 93; manufacture of, 260; XI, 176; exportation of, IX, 260; importation of, XI, 176; provision of, 274; lending of, 300, 330, 333; deposits of, 333; application of New York for, 431; repair of, XIX, 352

Armstrong, CAPTAIN, Delaware chief, address to, XVI, 437

Armstrong, GEN. JOHN, letter to Champagny from, III, 474; appointment of, as commissioner, XI, 97; misunderstanding of Bowdoin with, 270; instruction to, 284; information for, XIII, 221; insubordination of, XIV, 226, 250
Letters to: July 17, 1807, XI, 283; May 2, 1808, XII, 43; March 5, 1809, 260; Feb. 8, 1813, XIII, 220; Jan. 17, 1818, XIX, 253

Army, good sense of the people the best, VI, 57

Army of the United States. See UNITED STATES ARMY

Arnal, ABBÉ D', letter to, July 9, 1787, XIX, 34

Arnobius, quotation from, XIV, 17

Arnold, GEN. BENEDICT, treason of, IV, 119, 348; invasion of Virginia by, 121, 146, 153; XII, xix; XV, 227; XVI, 173; projected capture of, IV, 154, 348, 349; rout of troops of, 178; near Quebec, 252; probable promotion of, 253; behavior of, at the Cedars, 261; retirement of, to Montreal, 262; his retreat cut off, 377; Jefferson's letter to, concerning breach of parole, 399; threat of, to put to death prisoners for breach of parole, 400; attack on Richmond by, XV, 50; XIX, 291

Arnoud, L'ABBÉ, letter to, July 19, 1789, VII, 422

Arrêt, discussion of that on duties on American whale oil, VII, 158; suspension of that of Oct. 29, 1798, X, 97

Arrêts, secrecy concerning, V, 361; causes for delay in notice of the, 362

Arrowsmith, ——, theft of maps by, XIV, 24

Arson, punishment for, I, 230; redelivery of fugitives for, VIII, 331

Art, development of, in France, V, 154

Artichoke, cultivation in France of the Jerusalem, XI, 414

Articles of Confederation. See CONFEDERATION, ARTICLES OF

Artificers, Jefferson's opinion concerning, V, 94

Artillery, state of the, IV, 377; XII, 366; rejection of bill for, IX, 407; lack of, in Virginia, XI, 273; XVII, 8; Kosciusko's treatise on flying, XII, 185; improvements in, XIII, 170; school of instruction for the, XV, 334

Artisans, desirability of importation of, II, 121

Artois, COMTE D', declaration of, I, 138; hissing of the, VI, 286; attack on Neckar by, VII, 392

Arts, improvements in mechanical, X, 356; proposed institution for the advancement of the, XII, 231; progress in the, XV, 164

Asquith, LISTER, case of his schooner "William and Catharine," V, 180, 205, 208, 352, 353

Assayer of the Mint, lessening bond of the, III, 284

Assay of coins, I, 250; III, 215; VIII, 188

Assemblies, slowness of action of popular, XI, 400

Assembly, RIGHT OF, I, 205; Gage's proclamation withdrawing, 215

Assembly, General. See GENERAL ASSEMBLY

Assembly, National (of France). See NATIONAL ASSEMBLY

Assembly of Notables (France), call for an, VI, 45, 50; importance of the, 56; postponement of, 80, 85; meeting of, 96; transactions of, 99; Jefferson's opinion on the, 105

Assembly of Virginia. See VIRGINIA

Assignats, depreciation of, I, 337; issue of, VIII, 170; payment of American debt to France in, 247; fluctuations of the, IX, 39; foundations of French, 145

Assignment of debt, III, 25

Associations, private. See PRIVATE ASSOCIATIONS

Assumption of State debts, advocacy of, I, 273; defeat in House of bill for, 274; passage of bill for, 276; increase of debt by the, 312

Ast, ——, payment of balance due to, VII, 10; forwarding of documents of, to New York, 135

Astor, JOHN JACOB, Indian trade of, XII, 28, 100; XIII, 150, 433; his settlement on the Columbia River, 150, 432; XV, 94; American claim on waters of the Pacific through, 94

Letters to: April 13, 1808, XII, 28; May 24, 1812, XIII, 150; Nov. 9, 1813, 432

Astronomers, employment of, IV, 400

Astronomical observatories, advantages of, XIII, 110

Astronomy, remarks and articles on, V, 36, 91, 157; pamphlet on that of the Mexicans, XII, 313; Humboldt's observations of, XIV, 21; Jefferson's fondness for, and knowledge of, XIX, iv, 184; pamphlet by Nathaniel Bowditch on, 264

Asylum, right of, III, 193; IX, 230; for ships of allies, IV, 363; threatened refusal of, to English ships, XII, 113

"Atalanta," case of the ship, XII, 220

Athanasius, doctrines of, XV, 384, 391, 408

Atheism, observations on, XIV, 468

Atheist, Jefferson not an, XVII, ii

Atheists, morality of, XIV, 139

Athens, government of, XV, 482; report of discovery of ancient manuscripts at, XVIII, 336

Atkinson, GEORGE W., article on "Jefferson as a Tactician" by, VI, 1

Atkinson and Walker, work on Russia of, XI, 101

Atlantic Ocean, connection of rivers with, II, 19; additional channels of communication between the western waters and the, 263

Atlas, Melish's American, XIV, 219

Attacapas, vocabulary of the, XI, 80

Attainder, Jefferson's name included in bill of, I, 13; abolishment of corruption of blood by, 238; bill of, against Josiah Philips, XIV, 276; observations on bills of, 272

Attorneys, Jefferson's opinion on bill for regulating the practice of, IV, 44. See also DISTRICT ATTORNEYS

Aubagne, description of country near, XVII, 179

Aubaine, DROIT D', III, 192; VIII, 167; negotiations for abolition of, in French colonies, 95; exemption of Americans from, in French dominions, 96, 195

Aube, RIVER, description of the, XVII, 212

Auberteuil, HILLIARD D', history of, V, 283; VI, 62; XVII, 148; untrustworthiness of, VI, 5; verses by, on Lafayette, 62

Letters to: Feb. 20, 1786, V, 283; Jan. 27, 1787, VI, 62

Auckland, BARON. See EDEN, WILLIAM

Augusta, GA., capture of, IV, 123

"Aurora," case of the ship, XII, 168, 193

"Aurora," the, proceedings against, I, 434; propositions published in, IX, 339; the editor of, X, 157; article in, XI, 384; support of, XIII, 27; attack on Madison by, 48; politics of, XVIII, 211

"Aurora National Intelligencer," the, X, 434

Austin, BENJAMIN, pamphlet of, XIV, 387

Letters to: Jan. 9, 1816, XIV, 387; Feb. 9, 1816, 435

Austria, negotiations with the Dutch by, V, 12, 89, 107; political status of, 62; treaty with the Dutch, 150; XIX, 12; matter of treaty with the United States, V, 248, 250, 266–268, 315, 329, 336, 426; VI, 341; XVI, 162; despatch of troops to Flanders by, VI, 188; treatment of Brabant by, 243; alliance with Russia, 322; alliance with Russia and France, 332; negotiations with Russia and France, 368; declaration of war against Turkey, 439; credit of, 452; attack on Schabatz by, VII, 19; attack on Dubitza by, 19; condition of the army, 140; invasion of, by Turkey, 189; military situation, VIII, 173

Austria, EMPEROR OF. See FRANCIS II; JOSEPH II; LEOPOLD II

Austrian Netherlands, resistance in, VI, 224. See also DUTCH; HOLLAND; UNITED NETHERLANDS

Authentication OF WRITINGS FOR USE IN THE UNITED STATES, refusal by Jefferson of, VII, 237
Authority, the people the source of, III, 227
Authors, Williams's book on claims of, XII, 432; remarks of Adams on certain, XIV, 33; observation on European, 438
Auto-wagon, Jefferson's, IV, 20
Autun, BISHOP OF, proposition of, on weights and measures, III, 26; VIII, 37, 70
Auville, DUCHESSE D', letter to, April 2, 1790, VIII, 16
Aviary at Amsterdam, XVII, 247
Avignon, description of country near, XVII, 205; white wine of, 205
Avoirdupois weights, III, 42, 45
Awls, desire of Indians for, XI, 157
Axes, supply of, IV, 94
Axletree, invention of a new, VI, 269

B

Babylon, plan of, VIII, 165
Bache, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, propositions published in his "Aurora", IX, 339; conference of Jefferson with, X, 55; attacks on his newspaper, XVIII, xix
Bacilli, theory of, XI, 368
Backstairs Cabinet, the, XI, 116, 124
Bacon, supply of, IV, 114
Bacon, FRANCIS, LORD, observations of, on distillation of salt water, III, 2; works of, XIV, 173; XVI, 17
Bacon, MATTHEW, works of, XIV, 55, 57; XV, 318, 319.
Bacon, NATHANIEL, rebellion of, XI, 3
Baden, MARGRAVE OF, residence of the, XVII, 275
Baggage, transportation of, VIII, 57
Bailey, ——, propositions of, XVI, 141
Bailey, GEN. THEODORUS, letter to, Feb. 6, 1813, XIII, 216.
Bailly, JEAN SYLVIAN, confirmation of, as *prévôt des marchands*, I, 148; presentation of popular cockade to the king by, VII, 419
Bainbridge, CAPT. WILLIAM, capture of Morocco ship by, III, 362; capture of, by Tripolitans, 366; observations on, XIII, 264
Baireuth, MARGRAVE OF, memoirs of the, XIV, 26
Baker's Bottom, massacre of Indians at, II, 325
Bakers of New York, declaration by the, XII, 82
Balance, lack of, VI, i
Balance of trade in favor of England, V, 70
Baldwin, ABRAHAM, letter to, April 14, 1802, XIX, 128
Baldwin, WILLIAM, letter to, Jan. 19, 1810, XII, 348
Balfour, COL. NISBET, letter from Cornwallis to, IV, 108
Ball, ——, British camp on Staten Island supplied with provisions by, XVI, 241.

Ball, ceremonies at public, I, 357
Ballistics, science of, XV, 271
Balloon, accident in France to a, V, 22, 23, 25; ascensions by Blanchard in a, XVIII, 192
Ballooning, condition of, in France, V, 147
Balloons, ascent of, at Philadelphia, IV, 453; experiments with, XIX, 14
Ballot for the Presidency, protraction of, X, 200
Baltic Sea, Swedish victories on the, VII, 116, 117, 438; possible exclusion of England from the, XI, 358
Baltimore, MD., vote of House to remove seat of government to, VIII, 36; case of the French privateer "Industry" at, IX, 249; address of master mariners of, XI, 315; reply to public address of the Tammany Society of the city of, XVI, 366.
Baltimore, LORD, grants to, II, 154, 249; controversy of Fairfax with, XIV, 476;
Baltimore Baptist Association, reply to public address of, XVI, 317
Bancroft, DR. EDWARD, purchase of Deane's letter-books and account-books for Jefferson by, VII, 290
Letters to: Feb. 26, 1786, V, 284; March 2, 1789, VII, 289; Jan. 26, 1788, XIX, xxiii, 41
Banishment, right of, XVI, 213.
Banjo, origin of the, II, 195
Bank, national. See BANK OF THE UNITED STATES; NATIONAL BANK.
Bank bills, proposal of Jefferson to call in the, XIV, 78
Bank circulation of England, XIII, 425
Bank discounts, Adam Smith on, XIII, 418
Bankhead, ANNE CARY, letter to, Dec. 8, 1808, XVIII, 255
Bankhead, CHARLES L., letters to, Nov. 26, 1808, XVIII, 253; Jan. 19, 1809, 260
Banking, Jefferson's disapproval of certain systems of, XV, 18
Bank mania, comments on the, XIV, 356; XV, 112; XVIII, 291
Bank notes, depreciation of, XIV, 208, 242
Bank of England, the, stoppage of discounts by, IX, 76; alleged bankruptcy of, 386; observations on, XIII, 277; circulation of, 424
Bank of Pennsylvania, X, 322, 323
Bank of the United States, the, influence of, I, 277; Madison's attitude toward, III, v; account of Government with, 224, 258; incorporated by Congress, V, 420; opening of, VIII, 208; paper emitted by 208; subscriptions to, 211, 223; XVIII, 186; high quotations of stock of, VIII, 223; fall in stock of, 317; power of, IX, 338; X, 438; Jefferson's observations on, and attitude toward, 323, 438, 439; XIII, 410; XIV, 77; XV, 225; XIX, 273; hostility of, to the Con-

stitution, X, 438; charter of, XII, 231; Gallatin's attitude toward, XIII, 55; hostility to the Government by, 55; refusal of renewal of charter of, 410

Letter to the president of, January, 1794, XIX, 108

See also NATIONAL BANK

Bank paper, observations on, XIII, 275; unlimited emission of, in England, 278; actual circulation in the United States, 423; disastrous results of deluge of, XIV, 61, 69; plan for reduction of, 69

Bankrupt Bill, the, thoughts on, XVII, 331, 332; defeat of, XVIII, 211

Bankruptcies, in England, VII, 38; IX, 145; prevalence of, 431, 437; X, 152

Bankruptcy, appointment of commissioners of, XI, 49; false charge of, against the United States, XVII, 117; British statute of, 331

Banks, observations on, X, 323, 437; XIII, 274, 277, 278, 420 423; XIV, 61; XIX, 274; law for establishment of, X, 436; observations on fluctuating mediums of, XII, 380; proposed substitution for bills of, XIII, 276; possession of the circulation by, 276; discount by, 361; proposed suppression of paper of, 361; Jefferson's opposition to their circulating paper, 367; capital of, 424; XIV, 264; effects of hypothetical panic on the, 427; results of issue of paper money on, 428, 429; opposition of Adams to, XIV, 9; Adams's scheme for, 9; Jefferson's prophecy of disaster caused by, 68; evils wrought by, 69, 242; Jefferson's opposition to, 76, 188, 228, 356, 381; XV, 225; failures of, XIV, 187, 195, 265; moneys owed to, 199; discredit of American, 251; number of American, 264; depreciation of their paper, 264, 357; condition of the country caused by paper of the, 382; plan for retirement of paper money of, 383; calling in of paper money by, XV, 224; necessity for suppression of paper of the, 229; plan for regulation of, 231; ruinous machinery of, 232; complaints of traders against the Scottish, XIII, 418

Banks, river. See BATTURE: NEW ORLEANS; RIPARIAN RIGHTS; RIVER BANKS; RIVERS

Banks of deposit, convenience of, XIII, 431

Banks of discount, duty of States to relinquish right of establishing, XIV, 190

Banks of discount for cash, no objection to, XIII, 431

Banks of discount for paper, damage done to the government by, XIII, 364; necessity of exclusive right of general government to establish, 431

Banks of 1803, capital of the, XIII, 424

Banks of 1804, capital of the, XIII, 424

Banneker, BENJAMIN, almanac of, VIII, 241; talents of, XII, 322

Letter to, Aug. 30, 1791, VIII, 241

Bannister, COL. JOHN, arms for, IV, 367; death of, VII, 340

Bannister, JOHN, JR., death of, VII, 340

Letters to: Oct. 15, 1785, V, 185; June 19, 1787, VI, 129; Aug. 9, 1788, VII, 116

Baptist Association of Baltimore, reply to address of the, XVI, 317

Baptist Association of Ketocton, reply to address of the, XVI, 319

Baptists, answer of Jefferson to address of, X, 305

Baptists of Buck Mountain, reply to congratulations of the, XVI, 363

Baptists of Virginia, reply to address of, XVI, 320

Bar, Jefferson's admission to the, I, 4; Jefferson's opinions of practice at the, IV, 45

Barbarism, disappearance of, XVI, 75

Barbarities of the enemy, IV, 293

Barbary States, the, depredations of corsairs of, I, 97; III, 95; XIX, 13; proposal for concerted action against, I, 97, 98, 100; XVII, 145–147; negotiations and plans for treaties with, III, 95, 105; V, 54, 98, 112, 113, 142, 143, 171, 179, 195, 247, 319, 327, 337, 378, 382, 393, 399, 412, 422, 425; XI, 11; question of war with III, 103; V, 91, 327, 364–366; XV, 401; relations with, III, 329, 419; V, 130; necessity for vessels to watch, III, 346; matter of interposition of Holland with, V, 146; power to delegate agents to, 195; future attitude of the United States toward, 315; relation to Turkey, 341; no increase of insurance at L'Orient on account of, 423; redemption of prisoners in through the Mathurins, VI, 48; effect of American war with Tripoli on, XI, 70; salaries of American consuls in, XVII, 312; lesson taught to, 399; treaty with, XIX, 3; expedition against, 143. See also ALGERINES; ALGIERS; MOROCCO; TRIPOLI; TUNIS

Barbé-Marbois, FRANÇOIS, MARQUIS DE, Jefferson's answer to queries of, I, 91; assault on, IV, 451, 455; V, 64; sufferings of, during the French Revolution, XV, 129

Letters to: March 4, 1781, IV, 164; June 14, 1817, XV, 129

Barbour, JAMES, elected governor of Virginia, XIII, 125

Letters to: Jan. 22, 1812, XIII, 125; Jan. 19, 1817, XIX, 242

Barclay, THOMAS, opinion of, on consulship at Morocco, III, 70; credentials of, and instructions to, V, 113, 116, 117, 118, 120, 143; secretary for, 119; departure of, for Morocco, 177, 266; passports to Morocco

asked of Spain for, 191; delay of, 196; recall of, 422, 423; negotiations of, 425; success of his mission, VI, 37; embarrassments of, at Bordeaux, 136, 141, 240; XIX, 37; character, VI, 143, 177, 217, 218, 240; departure for America, 177; settlement of Jefferson's account with, 237; settlement of European accounts of the United States by, VII, 31; mission to Morocco, VIII, 153, 165, 199, 201, 202; drafts on Humphreys by, 199; allowances to, 201; mission to Algiers, 366, 367, 374; death of, IX, 44, 46

Letters to: Sept. 22, 1786, V, 422; Feb. 18, 1787, VI, 93; Aug. 3, 1787, 216; Aug. 3, 1787, 218; May 13, 1791, VIII, 199; June 11, 1792, 366

Barentin, DE, appointment of, VII, 150

Bareuth. See BAIREUTH

Bargains, release from, XVI, 201

Barings, request for the purchase of our debt to France by the, XI, 123; connection of Lafayette with the, XIX, 168

Barksdale, NELSON, appointment as proctor of, XIX, 366

Barley, culture of, X, 13

Barlow, JOEL, letter of Jefferson introducing, VI, 424; arrival of, in Paris, VII, 65; "Conspiracy of Kings" by, VIII, 382; principles of, X, 222; plan of, for Territory of the United States, X, 321; his "Columbiad," XI, 430; oration by, XII, 231; mission to France, XIII, 44; request for national hymn to be written by, XIX, 161; death of, 189

Letters to: June 20, 1792, VIII, 382; March 14, 1801, X, 222; May 3, 1802, 319; Dec. 10, 1807, XI, 400; Jan. 24, 1808, 430; Dec. 25, 1808, XII, 216; Oct. 8, 1809, 321; Jan. 24, 1810, 350; April 16, 1811, XIII, 44; July 22, 1811, 64; June 14, 1807, XIX, 161

Barnett, MARY, petition of, XII, 46

Barometer, measurement of heights by the, XIV, 352, 374–376

Barometrical observations, II, 110

Barracks, expense of building, IV, 48

Barrel, varieties of the, III, 39

Barrett, ——, arrival at L'Orient of, XVII, 31

Barrington, DAINES, arguments of, X, 189

Barrois, ——, ill behavior of, VI, 158

Barron, COMMODORE SAMUEL, instructions to, III, 403, 404; instructions to Eaton and Hull by, 404; reconnoitring by, IV, 336; gunboats of, XI, 262

Barronius, Cardinal, quotation from, XIV, 16

Barrow, DAVID, letter to, May 1, 1815, XIV, 296

Barrows, theories of construction of, II, 134

Barry, CAPT. JOHN, death of, X, 420; arrival of, at Philadelphia, XVIII, 218

Barry, WILLIAM T., letter to, July 2, 1822, XV, 388

Barsac, wine of, XVII, 225
Barter, observations on, XIII, 28, 414
Barthélemy, Abbé Jean Jacques, works of, VII, 240, 270, 325
Barton, Dr. Benjamin Smith, request of Jefferson for information from, X, 367; works of, XII, 314; his knowledge of antiquities, XIII, 62; death of, XIX, 225, 255
Letters to: Feb. 14, 1801, X, 199; Feb. 27, 1803, 366; Oct. 18, 1807, XI, 382; Sept. 21, 1809, XII, 312; Feb. 26, 1815, XIX, 223
Barton, William, letter to, Oct. 2, 1812, XIX, 186
Bartram, John, botanical garden of, XIX, 116
Barziza, Count, losses of, XIX, 46
Barziza, Countess, letter to, July 8, 1788, XIX, 45
Basque language, forms of nouns in the, XVI, 22
Basques, whale-fishery of the, VII, 199
Bastile, the, storming and demolition of, I, 147, 148; VII, 416, 418, 426; XII, xxi; XIX, 64; imprisonment of the deputies of the Noblesse of Bretagne in, VII, 105; execution of its governor, 417
Bastrop, ——, claim of, III, 431; XI, 420, 421; settlers for land of, 128, 421
Bat, the leather-winged, II, 68
Batavia, notice of crisis with England to American consul at, XI, 355, 368
Bateaux, building of, IV, 424
Bath, observations on the cold, XIV, 319
Bathurst, Earl, speech of, XIV, 315, 317
Baton Rouge, La., proposed seizure of, XII, 306
Battalion, organization of a, XI, 320
Battalions, orders for the, IV, 315
Batteux, Abbé, works of, XIII, 351
Batture at New Orleans, the, claim of New Orleans to, XI, 407; XII, 383; title to, 58, 411, 427; XIII, 23; decision concerning, XII, 98; resolutions concerning, 383; statement by Jefferson concerning; 384, 424, 427; XIII, 132, 177, case of the, XII, 409; legal action concerning, 423; description of, XII, 427; XVIII, 8, 9, 73, 115; conveyance of, 7; claim of John Gravier to, 12–14, 16, 17, 19, 79; title of the United States to, 12, 18, 20, 26, 126; evidence of the governor concerning the title to, 15; the United States no party to the suit for possession of, 21; claims to, and operations on, by Edward Livingston, 23, 27, 28, 100–102, 112–115, 117, 132; appeal to the United States government in the matter of, 24; considered as public property by agents of Spain, 26; statements and opinions of Piedesclaux, Poydras, and Tanesse in matter of, 28; reasons for Jefferson's interference

in the matter of, 29; opinion of Attorney-General in the matter of, 30, 131; action of the Cabinet concerning, 30, 116, 117; memoir by Moreau de Lislet on, 56; not alluvion, 67, 69, 70, 114; etymology of, 71; evidence of Charles Trudeau concerning, 78; recapitulation of the case, 113; action of Congress concerning, 113; XIX, 175; part of the bed of the river, XVIII, 115; position and actions of the President in regard to, 116, 127, 128, 131, 132; XIX, 175; invalidity of injunction against the government, XVIII, 117; usurpation of New Orleans, judges in the case of, 123, 124; letter of Governor Claiborne concerning, 125; message to Congress concerning, 125; removal of the case to Congress, 127; loan of public papers in the case to Jefferson, XIX, 174

Baudoin, ——, great purchase of land by, XIV, 10

Bavaria, illness of Elector of, V. 317; exchange of, XIX, 25

Baxter, ——, works of, XI, 223; revision of Hume by, XII, 406; XVI, 128; history of England of, XII, 413

Bay, JUDGE, article by, XI, 21

Bayard, JAMES ASHETON, asks General Samuel Smith's vote for Burr, I, 440; false statement of conditions offered to Jefferson by, 450; nomination of, as minister to France, X, 203; his influence, XI, 99; speech on resistance by, XVIII, 243

Bayonet-belts, supply of, IV, 93

Bayonets, lack of, IV, 152

Bayou Pierre, status of the Spaniards at, XI, 199; appointment of Spanish alcalde at, XII, 114

Bayou St. John, matter of an inspector for, XI, 37

Bayreuth. See BAIREUTH

"Beach," definition of the term, XVIII, 71, 74

Beads, fondness of Indians for, XI, 157; presentation of, to the President, XVI, 382, 383

Beans, cultivation of, XVII, 203; XVIII, 196; XIX, 93

Beard, plucking of the, by Indians, II, 267

Beatty, CAPTAIN, thanks of Jefferson to, XI, 271

Letter to, July 11, 1807, XI, 270

Beatty, THOMAS, petition of, XII, 161

Beauholois, description of, XVII, 160

Beaumarchais, PIERRE AUGUSTIN CARON DE, memorial to Congress by, VI, 249

Beautiful, sense of the, XIV, 140

Beauty, aristocracy of, XIV, 3

Beaver, CHIEF, address to, XVI, 447; swords given to, XVI, 450

Beavers, pond of, XVII, 275

Beccaria, CESARE BONESANO, writings of, I, 67

Beck, LEWIS E., pamphlet on climate of the West by, XVI, 71

Letter to, July 16, 1824, 71

Beckley, ——, statement of, I, 347

Beckwith, COLONEL, representation to, of the matter of English supply of arms to Indians, VIII, 180; intimation to, of umbrage at conduct of British officers, 184; conversation with, XVII, 319
Bécourt, DE, works of, XIV, 126
Bedel, TIMOTHY, sentence of, IV, 285
Bed of a river, public ownership of the, XVIII, 84, 85
Bed of justice at Versailles, VI, 16, 247
Bee not a native of America, II, 103
"Bee," the, X, 330, 334
Beecher, REV. LYMAN, address by, XIV, 406
Beef, purchases of, IV, 95; condition of the trade, VII, 92; curing and packing of, 93; trade with France in salted, 478, 482; IX, 20; wholesomeness of salted, VII, 479; price of, XIV, 266
Beer, advantages of, XIV, 380
Beeves, collection of, IV, 101; capture of, by the enemy, 132
Beggars, scarcity of, II, 184; XVI, v
Belcher, ——, letter from, XI, 370
Belgic Confederacy, imperfection of the, I, 52
Belgium, proposed treaty with, VI, 399
Belgrade, attempt by Austria to surprise, VI, 409; XIX, 40
Belidor, description of pumps by, XIII, 331
Belief, religious, independence of, XII, xvi
Belknap, ——, history by, XI, 224
Bell, COLONEL, letter to, May 18, 1797, IX, 386
Bell, J., refusal of permit to, XII, 212
Belligerents, rules of conduct for the United States toward, I, 92, 366; IX, 136; XVII, 344; detention of armed vessels of, I, 370; right of a neutral power to permit passage of troops of, III, 80; rights of, 387; stoppage of American vessels by, IX, 79; confiscation of arms by, 91; treatment of, by United States, 126; attitude of the United States toward England and France, 180, 217; XVII, 351; unarmed vessels of, 345; non-intercourse with, XVIII, 253; violation of our rights by, 253
Bellini, CHARLES, letters to: Sept. 30, 1785, V, 151; July 25, 1788, VII, 88
Bellmaking, art of, XVIII, 338
Bellum omnium in omnia, observations of the, XV, 40
Belsham, THOMAS, conduct of, XIII, 303
Belt, presentation by De Coigne of a, XVI, 381
Benevolence, associations of, XI, 93
Bengal, BAY OF, notice of crisis with England to ports in the, XI, 359
Beni, oil of, XI, 411, 414
Bennet, WIDOW, case of the, XII, 173
Bennington, VT., visit of Jefferson to, VIII, 204

Bentley, WILLIAM, letter to, Dec. 28, 1815, XIV, 363
"Berceau," case of the, X, 265, 273
Bergasse, DE, wine-cellar of, XVII, 178
Bergen, matter of Paul Jones's prizes sent to, VII, 44; description of, XVII, 262
Bergstrasse, description of the, XVII, 269
Berkeley, ——, order of, XI, 362
Berkeley County, medicinal springs in, II, 47; militia of, XIX, 293
Letters: to quartermaster of, Dec. 24, 1780, XIX, 293; to lieutenant of, May 29, 1781, XIX, 353
Berkeley Neck, British encampment at, IV, 147
Berkely Springs, VA., II, 47; departure of Baron de Riedesel for, IV, 301
Berlin, PRUSSIA, jealousy of, in Austria, V, 165; court of, XIV, 26
Bermuda, trade of Virginia with, IV, 345
Bernard, ——, works of, XI, 78
Bernstorff, COUNT ANDREAS PETER, correspondence with, VI, 414; VII, 44; XIX, 55
Berny, order of Council of, V, 377; tobacco trade with, 377
Bertholet, COUNT CLAUDE LEWIS, fulminating powder of, VII, 77
Bertin, MADAME, bankruptcy of, VI, 83
Bertrand, ——, agricultural prospectus of, IX, 286
Bertrous, M. DE, letter to, Feb. 21, 1788, VI, 431
Berwick and Lina, DUKE OF, portrait of Columbus in possession of, XIV, 176
Besenval, BARON DE, capture of, XIX, 65
"Betsey," case of the brig, V, 78, 107; XII, 168
Bettay, ANTHONY G., discovery of silver mines by, XI, 442
Letter to, Feb. 18, 1808, XI, 442
Bettinger, MESSRS. **St. Victour** and, letter to, May 12, 1786, V, 334
Beverley, ROBERT, history of Virginia by, II, 244
Beverly, ROBERT, case of, XIX, 495
Bezières, locks at, XVII, 212
Bibb, WILLIAM B., letter to, July 28, 1808, XII, 107
Bible, reading of the, VI, 258; inspiration of the, 259; a part of the common law, XIV, 75, 105; ubiquity of the, 81; punishment for denying its inspiration, XVI, 102
Bible Society, Jefferson's subscription to the, XIV, 81
"Bibliothèque Physico Economique," the, V, 36, 92
"Bibliothèque Physique," the, XIX, 7
Biddle, ——, commendation of, XII, 159
Biddle, SAMUEL, engagement of, as farm manager, XVIII, 187, 188
Bidwell, BARNABAS, his desire of retirement, XI, 115; transfer of office of, 271
Letters to: July 5, 1806, XI, 114; July 11, 1807, 271

Bigarre, PETER DE LA, claims of, XVIII, 15, 114
Big-Bone Lick, researches at, XI, 403; XIX, vi
Bigelow, JACOB, letter to, April 11, 1818, XIX, 259
Bigotry, X, 148, 228; XII, xiii; XIII, 43
Big-Track, Indian chief, XVI, 419, 420
Billingsgate, effect of political, XI, 73
Bill of rights, omission of, in new Constitution, and necessity for a, VI, 387, 388, 425, 454; VII, 96, 223, 311; VIII, 113; Jefferson's opinion concerning a, VI, 388; VII, 309, 310, 450; VIII, 113; efficacy of a, VII, 311; addition of a, to the constitution, XIX, 57
Billon, report of the National Assembly of France on, VIII, 121; value of the cent made of, 121
Bills, payment of, in Paris, V, 162; issue of, XIII, 274, 275
Bingham, MRS. WILLIAM, letter to, Feb. 7, 1787, VI, 81
Bingham, WILLIAM, letter to, Sept. 25, 1789, XIX, 69
Binney and Robertson, application of, XI, 427
Binns, ——, use of gypsum by, X, 396
Biographical Sketches of Distinguished Men, XVIII, 135–172
Bird, a comb-footed, VI, 21
Birds of Virginia, list of, II, 97
Biron, MARÉCHAL DE, death of, VII, 162
Birth, Plato on power of, XIII, 376
Bishop, ABRAHAM, pamphlet on political delusions by, XVIII, 225
Bishop, SAMUEL, appointment of, X, 268–270
Bishops, intrigues of, French, VII, 344, 389; detestation of, 366; refusal to take the oath by, VIII, 169
Bissel, CAPT. DANIEL, letters of, III, 437
Blackbeard, CHIEF, reply to, XVI, 421
Blackden, COLONEL, inspection of Honfleur by, V, 461; information given to Soulés by, XVII, 125
Blackhoof, CHIEF, speech of, XVI, 392; speech in reply to, 421
Black-lead, mine of, II, 37
Black-letter, disuse of, XVIII, 403
Blacklock, translation of Horace by, XIII, 438
Black Sea, the, operations on, VII, 90; opening of, to Russia, 108; victories of Russians on, 116; Turkey the master of, 189
Blackstone, SIR WILLIAM, works of, XII, 392; XIII, 166; XIV, 55, 58, 120; XV, 318, 320
"Blackstone lawyers," XIV, 63
Bladensburgh, MD., inclusion of, in seat of government, III, 154
Blaettermann, G., engagement of, XIX, 437
Blaine, JAMES GILLESPIE, tact of, VI, iii

Blair, ARCHIBALD, clerk of council, IV, 68

Blair, JOHN, letter to, Aug. 13, 1787, VI, 272

Blake, GEORGE, letter to, Oct. 17, 1808, XII, 172

Blake, T., letter to, Sept. 9, 1787, VI, 293

Blakely, ——, ship for Burr commanded by, XI, 131

Blanca, COUNT DE FLORIDA, friendship of, for Carmichael, VI, 69

Blanchard, FRANCOIS, balloon ascensions of, XVIII, 192

Blancharie, ——, DE LA, negotiations with, VI, 371

Bland, RICHARD, "Inquiry into the Rights of the British Colonies" by, II, 245; XIV, 338; character of, 338

Bland, COL. THEODORIC, case of, IV, 82

Letters to: Feb. 9, 1781, IV, 353; June 8, 1779, 295; June 18, 1779, 299

Blankets, lack of, IV, 94; seizure of, 320; supply of, XIX, 315

Blasphemy, offence of, XIV, 88

Blatchly, CORNELIUS CAMDEN, pamphlet on commonwealths by, XV, 399

Letter to, Oct. 21, 1822, XV, 399

Blaye, description of country near, XVII, 227

Blenheim Park, XVII, 242

Blennerhasset, HARMAN, seizure of his flotilla, XI, 127; arrest of, 149; lodgings of, 341; letter by Alston to, 342; trial of, 366; ruin of, XII, xxxiv

Blockade, advantages of, over bombardment, III, 111; seizure by England of neutral vessels running the, IX, 226; observations on the right of, X, 281; XII, 250; XVII, 25; effect of, on wheat trade, XIII, 232

Blodget, ——, plan of, for street in the Federal city, VIII, 256

Blois, description of country near, XVII, 236

Blome, BARON DE, notice of, in matter of treaty with Denmark, V, 335; request of Jefferson for assistance of, in matter of claims of Commodore Jones, 406

Letter to, Aug. 18, 1786, V, 404

Bloodgood and Hammond, MESSRS., letter to, Sept. 30, 1809, XII, 316

Bloodworth, ——, case of, XI, 163

Bloodworth, TIMOTHY, letter to, Jan. 29, 1804, X, 443

Blount, Gov. WILLIAM, approval of actions of, VIII, 266; character of, IX, 102; impeachment of, 433, 435, 438; XVIII, 204

Letter to, Aug. 12, 1791, XIX, 81

Blow and Milhaddo, British outrage on, VIII, 415

Blue Jacket, CHIEF, frauds by, XVI, 423

Blue Ridge Mountains, II, 24, 26; IX, 346

Blumenbach, JOHANN FRIEDRICH, classifications of, XIV, 100

Blumendorf, ——, DE, negotiations with, for treaty with Austria, V, 250
Board of Trade, establishment of, IV, 294
Board of War, establishment of, IV, 294
Letter to, April 23, 1781, XIX, 345
Boats, portable, IV, 136; lack of, 385; supply of lookout, 386; lookout, to warn French commander, 395
Body, disorders of the, XI, 244
Body-snatching, riot caused in New York by, VII, 29
Boerstler, ——, surrender of, XIV, 248
Bois de Boulogne, beauty of the, VI, 145
Bolingbroke, VISCOUNT HENRY ST. JOHN, observations of John Adams on, XIV, 34; remark on death, XV, 9; Jefferson's opinion of, 305; style of, 305; works of, 306
Bolivar, SIMON, parley between Morillo and, XV, 309
Bollandists, the, criticisms of the "Acta Sanctorum" by, XIV, 110; works of, 323, 327, 342; suppression of, 326; assignment of, to the ancient college of Jesuits at Brussels, 326; proposition of the abbey of Tongerloo to, 327; report of Toulongeon on, 342
Bollman, DR. ERIC, arrest of, XI, 149; statement by, in Burr case, 205; pardon of, 205, 210, 233, 278; evidence of, 210, 278; character of, 278; work on political economy by, XIV, 60
Bolton, ——, proposition for coining by, VIII, 376
Bonaparte, JEROME, marriage of, to Elizabeth Patterson, X, 424
Bonaparte, LOUIS, KING OF HOLLAND, letter to, Feb. 28, 1807, XI, 161. See also DUTCH; HOLLAND
Bonaparte, NAPOLEON. See NAPOLEON I
Bond, assignment of a, III, 23
Bondfield, JOHN, letters to: July 2, 1787, VI, 156; Sept. 9, 1787, 293; Aug. 30, 1790, VIII, 103; July 16, 1789, XIX, 64
Bonds, execution of, by John Adams, VI, 439
Bones, antique and mammoth, IV, 201; IX, 374; X, 196; XI, 403, 406; XII, 16
Bongour, ——, measurements of South American mountains by, XIV, 375
"Bon Homme Richard," prizes of the, V, 218
Bonn, description of country near, XVII, 256
Bonne Carrère, —— DE, case of, VIII, 437
Bonnycastle, PROF. CHARLES, advances for, XIX, 465
Books, choice of, IV, 237; cost of, V, 109, 138; VI, 220; XV, 338; XIX, 15; purchases of, by Jefferson, V, 109; XV, 282; price in France, V, 138; VI, 220; XIX, 15; Jefferson's opposition to censorship of, XIV, 127; Jefferson's collection of, 191; Jefferson's love

for, 301; difficulty of getting, at Monticello, XV, 17; gifts of, to John Adams, 104; duties on, 337–339; XVI, 13; reprinting of, XV, 338; purchase of, for the University of Virginia, XVI, 34; exception to non-importation agreement in favor of, XVIII, 166; scarcity of, in New York, XIX, 73

Borda, JEAN CHARLES, trigonometrical tables of, XIII, 88; labors of Coulomb, Cassini, and, on measures and weights, 100

Borde, —— DE LA, refusal of office of Directeur du Trésor Royal by, VI, 292

Bordeaux, visit of Jefferson to, VI, 45; case of Barclay at, 142; establishment of line of packet-boats from, VII, 294; appointment of Fenwick as consul at, VIII, 35; description of country near, XVII, 220; antiquities at, 221; wines of, 222; wine merchants of, 226; custom of, in reference to alluvion, XVIII, 53; complaints of, 181

Bordighera, palms of, XVII, 203

Borgias, era of the, XIV, 393

Borgnis Desbordes Frères, repayment to, of advances to shipwrecked Americans, VI, 88

Letter to, Feb. 12, 1787, VI, 88

Borrowing, preservation of the power of, VI, 423; Jefferson's opposition to national, X, 65

Bossent, ——, observations on his bucketed wheel, XIII, 330

Bosses, control of political, XVI, xiii

Boston, MASS., trade of, ruined by British, I, 195, 197; the "Tea Party" at, 196; VII, vi; only two wharves permitted in, 197; proceedings of the Ministry against, IV, 24; news of action between the King's troops and men of, 26; situation at, 243; plan for burning, 244; closing of the port of, VII, vi; arrest of the French consul at, IX, 212; seizure of vessel at, by the French consul, 212, 215; revocation of exequatur of the French vice-consul at, 239; forcible opposition by the French vice-consul at, 240; appointment of Dr. Waterhouse to Marine Hospital at, XI, 412; fortifications at, XII, 61; address by citizens of, 157; resolutions of citizens of, 227; replies to public addresses of citizens of, XVI, 312, 314

Boston Port Bill, matter of, I, 9

Bosworth, JOSEPH, works of, XVIII, 335, 386, 387, 389

Botany, American, II, 50; VIII, 205; systems of, XIV, 101; study of, 201; XVI, 163; XVIII, 252; XIX, x

Botetourt, GOV. LORD, summons General Assembly of Virginia, I, 6; XIV, 339

Botetourt County, VA., Sweet Springs in, II, 47

Botta, CARLO GIUSEPPE GUGLIELMO, error of Marshall repeated by, I, 184; works of, XII, 396; history of the American Revo-

BOTTA, C. G. G.—continued
lution by, 397; XIII, xxiii; XIV, 343; XV, 111; XVIII, 305; errors of, XIII, xxiii; factitious speeches in history by, XVIII, 306; Lafayette on, 326; subscription for, 327; removal of, 327
Letter to, July 15, 1810, XII, 396
Bottoms. See SHIPPING
Boudinot, ELIAS, letter of, XVI, 243
Letter to, June 29, 1790, VIII, 54
Bouebé,——, inventions of, VI, 334
Boufflers, MARSHAL, arrest of, IV, 308
Bougainville, LOUIS ANTOINE DE, use of Poyssonier's still by, III, 5
Bougine, ——, manual of literary history by, XIV, 324
Boulevards, opening in Paris of new, VII, 308
Boulton, MATTHEW, conference with, concerning steam mills, VI, 14; visit of, to France, 46; mills of, 314; XIV, 367
Boundaries, convention for establishment of northeastern and northwestern, III, 355; necessity for definite, XIII, v; observations on, XIV, 473; claims of England concerning, XVII, 326; hints on the subject of Indian, 373
Bounties for manufactures, Jefferson's hostility to, I, 291
Bouquet, list of Indians of, II, 142
Bourbon Princes, flight from Paris of the, VII, 430, 436
Bourbons, the, possible attitude of, toward the United States, XI, 45; remarks on, XIV, 155; imbecility and incompetence of, 298, 299, 370; restoration of, 370; XV, 143; XVIII, 283; XIX, 226; opposition of Emperor Alexander to, XV, 138
Bourges, claims of merchants of, VI, 432
Bourne, ——, appointment of, as consul to San Domingo, VIII, 186
Bowditch, NATHANIEL, observations on the comet by, XIII, 110; mathematical works of, XV, 181; offer of professorship to, XIX, 267; negotiations with, 390
Letter to, Oct. 26, 1818, XIX, 264
Bowdoin, Gov. JAMES, action of, in the Stanhope case, V, 199
Bowdoin, JAMES, JR., appointed commissioner to Spain, XI, 97; present of a polygraph to, 119; instructions to, 120; desire to return to America, 228; misunderstanding of General Armstrong with, 270; experience of, in Paris, 68; return of, XII, 68
Letters to: July 10, 1806, XI, 118; April 2, 1807, 183; July 10, 1807, 268; May 29, 1808, XII, 68
Bowen, ——, Gallatin's letter to, XI, 26
Bowles, WILLIAM AUGUSTUS, case of, VIII, 321; actions of Creek Indians under, 339; conduct of, IX, 151

Bowman, COLONEL, movement against the Shawnees, IV, 60, 298
Boyd, WASHINGTON, letter to, Jan. 20, 1809, XII, 234
Boyd's Ferry, news of Cornwallis at, IV, 160
Boylston, ——, sale of cargo of spermaceti oil in France by, V, 213, 230
Boys, observations concerning, XII, 360
Brabant, orders for a camp near, VI, 150; arming in, 219, 243; quiet in, 233; actions of Austria toward, 308; condition of, 331; disturbances in, XIX, 38
Bracton, HENRY DE, works of, XIV, 55, 56, 59, 91; XV, 318
Brafferton professorship, the, II, 209
Brahman, qualities of a, XIV, 153
Braidwood, THOMAS, school of, for deaf and dumb, XIV, 414
Braintree, MASS., founding of, XIII, 195
Brandt, JOSEPH, V, 383
Brandy, manufacture of, XVII, 226
Brazier, JOHN, review of Pickering by, XV, 207
Letter to, Aug. 24, 1819, XV, 207
Brazil, condition of, VI, 114; XV, 117; necessity and desire for a revolution in, VI, 114; aid of United States sought for, 115; classes of inhabitants, 116; character of the army, 116; income to Portugal from, 117; output of mines in, 117; cost of corn in, 118; abundance of beef in, 118; hatred for Portugal in, 118; arrival of the Prince Regent of Portugal in, XII, 49; United States' friendship for, 50; prophecy of revolt in, XV, 117
Breaches, assignment of, I, 299
Bread, scarcity of, in Paris, I, 132; VII, 440; lack of, in France, 336; no precedent for distribution of, by Parliament, 374; restricted purchase of, in Paris, 430; price in France, 482
Bread-tree, culture of the, IX, 387
Breck, SAMUEL, petition of, for trademark, III, 156
Breckenridge, GEN. JAMES, letters to: Feb. 25, 1821, XV, 314; April 9, 1822, 362
Breckenridge, JOHN, letters to: Jan. 29, 1800, X, 149; Dec. 18, 1800, 182; Aug. 12, 1803, 407
Breckenridge, JUDGE, forged letter to, X, 193
Breed's Hill, MASS., action at, XVII, 124
Breglio, description of country near, XVII, 185
Brehan, MARQUISE DE, character of, VI, 335, 337
Letters to: Oct. 9, 1787, VI, 340; March 14, 1789, VII, 307
Brent, COL. DANIEL C., letter to, June 24, 1808, XII, 78
Brent, ROBERT, letters to: March 10, 1807, XI, 164; Sept. 19, 1807, 372
Brest, naval armament at, VI, 150

Bretagne, arrest of the deputies of, VII, 72; tumult in, 316
Breteuil, BARON DE, resignation of, VII. 107; visits of, to Versailles, 425
Brewery, establishment of a, by Captain Miller, XIV, 380
Bribes, offered by Governor of Canada, I, 439
Brick, advantages of, as a building material, II, 213
Bridges, control of, II, 211
Briggs, ISAAC, appointment of, as land-surveyor, X, 394; reputation of, 325; surveys of, 395; Jefferson's recommendation of, XIV, 455
Briggs, MARY B., letter to, April 17, 1816, XVIII, 294
Bringhurst, JOSEPH, letter to, Feb. 24, 1808, XI, 445
Brissotine party, plots of the, IX, 275
Bristol County, R. I., reply to public address of friends of the Administration in, XVI, 354
Britons, no mingling of Romans with the, XVIII, 365
Brittany, condition of, IX, 147; riots in, XIX, 53
Broadcloth, price of, XV, 180
Broadhead, COLONEL, planning of expedition against Detroit by, IV, 84
Brockenbrough, A. S., anonymous charges against, XIX, 421
Brocklesby, ——, on the death of Dr. Johnson, XIV, 34
Broglie, DUC DE, command of French troops given to, I, 143; VII, 134, 412, 425
Brokers, business with, V, 194
Brookes, ——, nomination of, as brigadier general, XVIII, 219
Browere, ——, efforts by, to make cast of Jefferson's head, XIX, 287
Brown, JACOB J., letters to: Jan. 27, 1808, XI, 432, 434
Brown, DR. JAMES, loyalty of, XII, 182
Letter to, Oct. 27, 1808, XII, 182
Brown, JOHN, extract of a letter from Col. Ebenezer Zane to, II, 310
Letter to, May 26, 1788, VII, 23
Brown, MORGAN, letter to, Jan. 16, 1800, X, 138
Brown, DR. SAMUEL, letter to, July 14, 1813, XIII, 310
Brownberg, wine of, XVII, 257
Brown's "Compend of Civil and Admiralty Law," XV, 321
Brownsville, road through, XI, 194
Brücker, JOHANN JAKOB, works of, XIV, 75
Brunswick, DUKE OF, I, 112; retreat of, VIII, 445
Brunswick, GA., approval of the embargo by the grand jury of, XII, 61
Brunswickers, desertions of the, IV, 283
Brussels, mission of Dumas to, VI, 410
"Brutus," case of the, XI, 131, 134
Bryan, WILLIAM JENNINGS, on the statute for establishing religious freedom, VIII, i

Bryant, LEMUEL, anecdote of, XV, 105
Bryant, WILLIAM CULLEN, verses by, XIV, xi
Bryenne, LOMENIE DE, made "Minister Principal," I, 106
Buat, ——, works of, XI, 78
Buchan, EARL OF, tribute to Washington by, X, 401
Letter to, July 10, 1803, X, 399
Buchanan, GEORGE, tract by XII, 359; Latinity of, 360
Buchanan, JOSEPH, philosophy of human nature by, XV, 121
Buchanan, case of Greene *versus* Charnock and, XVI, 256
Buchanan and Hay, directors of public buildings, V, 135
Letter to, June 15, 1786, V, 346
Buckwheat, cultivation of, XVIII, 195
Buffer State between the United States and Canada, desire of Hammond for a, XVII, 329
Buffon, GEORGE LOUIS LECLERC, COMTE DE, theories of, II, 61; V, 4; gratitude of, on being corrected of an error, II, 72; his characterization of the American Indians, 81; opinions on mammoth, V, 181; horns and skin of a buck presented to, 244; ignorance of, of American animals, VI, 21; mineralogy of, 51; arrival of birds for, 206; present of bones of American animals to, 325; opinion on chemistry, VII, 76; death of, 79; table of mortality by, 462; individualism of, XIV, 101; errors of, exposed by Jefferson, XIX, iv
Letter to, Oct. 3, 1787, VI, 325
Buildings, durability of, a necessity to the improvement of a country, II, 215
Bulkeleys, negotiations of the, VIII, 357
Bull, JONATHAN, recommendations of, for office, XI, 337
Bullion, custody of, by treasurer, III, 285
Bull Run Hill, difficulty of, XIX, 125
Bunker's Hill, battle of, IV, 242; XVII, 123, 124
Burdens, observations on, XIV, 14
Burdett, SIR FRANCIS, action against the Speaker by, XII, 412
Burgh, ——, works of, VIII, 32
Burglary, punishment for, I, 231
Burgoyne, CHEVALIER DE, opinion of Jefferson concerning, V, 413
Burgoyne, SIR JOHN, army of, in captivity, IV, 55–57; pursuit of Sullivan by, 256; reference to prisoners in articles of capitulation of, 308; surrender of, at Saratoga, XVIII, 163
Burgundy, description of, XVII, 154; famous wines of, 157
Burke, Ædanus, attack on the Order of the Cincinnati by, XVII, 84
Burke, EDMUND, speech of, VI, viii
Burke, JAMES, inquiry for, VI, 214
Burke, JOHN DALY, loan of books to, XVIII, 247

Burke, THOMAS, matter of, VI, 386
Burlington, ——, notes on Palladio by, XI, 15
Burnside, SAMUEL M., letter to, Jan. 9, 1814, XIV, 53
Burr, AARON, Presidential candidacy of, I, 440, 442; X, 181, 186, 202; XIV, 8; life of, I, 443; conversation of Jefferson with, 443, 444; Jefferson's intention to give office to, 446; Jefferson's opinion concerning, 448; XI, 191, 360, 435; withdrawal of public confidence from, I, 449; scheme of, for separating western from Atlantic States, 459; comparison of, with Catiline, 460; conspiracy and expedition of, 468, 470; III, 428, 429, 431, 434; XI, 128, 129, 131, 133, 142, 148, 151, 185, 187–190, 218, 275, 277, 279; XII, xxxiv, 184, 420, 421; XIV, 114; XVIII, 250; XIX, 157, 158; attempt of Jefferson to secure conviction of, for treason, III, 316; proclamation against proceedings of, 432; action by Kentucky against, 433; no foreign aid for, 435; arrest and trial of emissaries of, 436, 437; XI, 197; passage of Fort Massac by, III, 437; defeat of conspiracy of, 451; XIX, 158; arrest and trial of, III, 454; XI, 149, 171, 172, 174, 186–190, 205, 209, 213, 218, 229, 231, 234, 235, 249, 275, 278, 293, 338, 341, 375; XIX, 162; tie between Jefferson and, X, 187; Jefferson's plan in case of election of, 221; Alston an indorser for, XI, 143; attitude of Ohio toward his enterprise, 147; defence of, by Federalists, 174, 186; attitude of Judge Marshall toward case of, 189; agents of, in Europe, 199; enlistments of, 204; forces of, 275, 278; acquittal of, 360; case of, laid before Congress, 360, 377; letter from, 363; proposed prosecution for misdemeanor, 366; proposed prosecution of, for treason, 366; statement by General Wilkinson concerning affair of, 374; conduct of, in London, XII, 184; relation of Gideon Granger to, XIV, 112, 115; information to Clinton concerning, 113; intrigues for coalition by, 113; vote in election of 1800, XVIII, 227; effort of Federalists to elect, 237; disappearance of, XIX, 164
Letters to: June 17, 1797, IX, 400; Dec. 15, 1800, X, 180; Feb. 1, 1801, 193; Jan. 7, 1797, XIX, 114
Burrill, CARNES, letter to, Sept. 22, 1787, VI, 318
Burwell, NATHANIEL, letter to, March 14, 1818, XV, 165
Burwell, REBECCA, IV, 5, 15, 223
Burwell, WILLIAM A., letters to: Sept. 17, 1806, XI, 121; Feb. 25, 1810, XII, 363; Aug. 19, 1811, XIII, 77
Bushel, various standards of the, III, 37, 43
Bushnel, DAVID, invention of the screw-propeller by, V, 37; "turtle" invented by, XIII, 263

Butler, ——, complicity of, with Burr, XI, 142
Butter, manufacture of, in Italy, XVII, 196
Butterfield, ——, sentence of, IV, 285
Butterworth, MAJOR, surrender of, IV, 261
Buttons, fondness of Indians for brass, XI, 157
Byrd, COL. WILLIAM, rescue of, II, 83; sale by lottery of estate of, XVII, 450; appointed colonel of the Virginia Blues, XVIII, 135
Byrd, DR., journal of, XIX, 232
Byrd, MARY WILLING, case of, IV, 368
Letter to, March 1, 1781, IV, 368

C

Cabanis, PIERRE JEAN GEORGES, X, 404; XI, 68; XIII, 177; theories of, XV, 240; XIX, 280
Letter to, July 12, 1803, X, 404
Cabarrus, FRANÇOIS, resignation of, VI, 333
Cabell, JOSEPH C., coadjutor of Jefferson, II, xiv; Jefferson's appeal to, XV, 312; his bill for public education, XIX, 250; Jefferson's correspondence with, 359
Letters to: Jan. 17, 1814, XIV, 67; Jan. 31, 1814, 82; Sept. 30, 1814, 199; Jan. 24, 1816, 412; Feb. 2, 1816, 417; Nov. 28, 1820, XV, 289; Jan. 31, 1821, 310; Feb. 3, 1824, XVI, 4; May 16, 1824, 35; Jan. 11, 1825, 97; Sept. 9, 1817, XVII, 417; Oct. 24, 1817, XIX, 250
Cabell, GRAND JURY *versus*, IX, 422
Cabell, SAMUEL JORDAN, election of, as representative in Congress, XVII, 357; attempted judicial interference with correspondence of, 358
Cabell, GOV. WILLIAM H., letters from, XI, 317, 388; questions of, 320
Letters to: July 16, 1807, XI, 281; July 19, 1807, 288; July 24, 1807, 296; July 31, 1807, 303; Aug. 7, 1807, 307; Aug. 9, 1807, 314; Aug. 11, 1807, 318; Aug. 17, 1807, 329; Aug. 19, 1807, 335; Sept. 7, 1807, 364; Sept. 18, 1807, 369; Oct. 12, 1807, 379; Oct. 25, 1807, 384; Nov. 1, 1807, 388; March 13, 1808, XII, 12; Nov. 13, 1808, 192
Cabell, WILLIAM LEWIS, case of, XIX, 498
Cabinet, the, meetings of, I, 279, 303, 358, 360, 361, 373, 377, 379, 380, 383, 389, 393, 397, 400, 401, 402, 406, 409, 410, 453, 481, 490, 491; VIII, 164, 178, 267; XII, 371; recapitulation of opinions of, 371; Jefferson's resignation from, IX, 173; XII, xxvi; harmony in Jefferson's, X, 291; XI, 95, 220; XII, 286, 404; XIII, 16, 17; non-existence of a secret, XI, 96; business of, 227; functions of, XV, 485

Cabot, GEORGE, appointed Secretary of the Navy, X, 36
Cabot, JOHN, papers to, II, 247
Cabriolet, design for a, XIX, 71
Cadiz, SPAIN, the American consul at, IX, 104
Caermarthen, MARQUIS OF, coolness of, toward treaty of commerce, I, 95
Cæsar, JULIUS, death of, XV, 68; observations on, 233
Cæsura, observations on, XVIII, 441
Caghnewàgos, origin of the, II, 280
Cagliostro, ALESSANDRO, imprisonment of, V, 317
Cahokias, title of the United States to lands of the, X, 371
Caine, CLEMENT, gift of book to Jefferson by, XIII, 89
Letter to, Sept. 16, 1811, XIII, 89
Cairo, EGYPT, use of Persian buckets in well at, XIII, 328
Caisse d'Escompte, the, loan to the government of France by, VII, 266; run on, 394
Calamity, interest does not run during national, XVI, 261, 274
Calhoun, JOHN CALDWELL, vacillation of, on free trade, III, v
Calisch, EDWARD N., article on "Jefferson's Religion" by, XVII, 1
Callendar, JAMES THOMAS, case of, X, 330–333, 336; XI, 42, 214; writings of, X, 331; XI, 42
Callet, JEAN FRANÇOIS, tables of, XIII, 88
Calomel, danger of use of, XV, 219
Calonne, CHARLES ALEXANDRE DE, statement to French Assembly by, I, 104; recognition by Jefferson of kindness of, V, 459; illness of, VI, 80; observations on letters from, 160; XVII, 141; letter of, on commerce, VI, 242; memoir of, 342; character of, 343; abatement of French duty on whale oil by, VII, 204; negotiations with, IX, 115
Letters to: Nov 2, 1786, V, 458; Jan. 7, 1787, VI, 40
Calumet of the dead, cutsom of the, XVI, 378
Calumny, inefficacy of, XI, 155; indifference of Jefferson to, XVIII, xxvi
Calvin, JOHN, intolerance of, XV, 246; dogmas of, 284; infirmities of, 423; religion of, 425
Calvinism, observations of John Adams on, XIII, 371; absurdities of, XV, 403
Calvinists, fatalism of the, XV, 236
"Cambrian," case of the, I, 465
Cambridge, UNIVERSITY OF, mathematics in, XVI, 2
Camden, S. C., battle of, IV, 98, 99; strength of, 179
Camel, for lightening ships, XVII, 246
Camillus, articles of, IX, 309
Campbell, COL. ARTHUR, letter to, Sept. 1, 1797, IX, 419
Campbell, JUDGE DAVID, letter to, Jan. 28, 1810, VII, 355
Campbell, DUNCAN, capture of, IV, 247; conference with, on non-execution of treaty of peace, V, 298

Campbell, JOHN, character of, XIV, 341
Letter to, Nov. 10, 1822, XV, 407
Campbell, JOHN W., letter to, Sept. 3, 1809, XII, 307
Campbell, LIEUTENANT, permit to visit flagship "Argyle" issued to, IV, 300
Campbell, COL. ROBERT, laurels won by, in battle of King's Mountain, XV, 407
Letter to, Feb. 17, 1781, IV, 162
Camus, ARMAND GASTON, reports of, XIV, 322; character of, 342
Canada, attitude of the Governor of, I, 338; address to, 362; Liston promises American aid against possible French invasion of, 429; our probable occupation and annexation of, 472; XI, 373; XII, 149, 155; XIII, 161, 172, 174, 180, 182, 221, 258; XIV, 29; XIX, 198; hopes that Union will be joined by, IV, 32, 251; affairs in, 256; disclaimer by England of support of hostile Indians by, VIII, 299; climate, XI, 63; prevention of passage of naval stores to, 440; British forces in, XII, 153; objections to a packet between Vermont and, 161; disadvantages of life in, XVIII, 315; petition for an Assembly by, XIX, 4
Canada line, use of militia on the, XII, 133
Canadians, position of the, IV, 247
Canal, construction of a, by Jefferson, V, iii; IX, 16; XIV, 418; between Lake Erie and the Ohio River, VI, 275; between the Cuyahoga and Big Beaver, VI, 447; of the Santee and Cooper rivers, VII, 6; at New Orleans, XII, 54, 55, 80; from Lynhaven River to Eastern Branch, XIII, 266; XIV, 448
See also CUYAHOGA CANAL; PANAMA CANAL; POTOMAC CANAL
Canal Company of New Orleans, report of the, XII, 80; conditions of advance of money to the, 97; proposition of the, 97, 101
Canal locks, varieties of, XVII, 215
Canals, wooden, XII, 74; cement, 74; construction of, XVI, 148; claims of Federal government to jurisdiction over, XVII, 443
Canby, WILLIAM, letter to, Sept. 18, 1813, XIII, 376
Candenberg Abbey, suppression of, XIV, 326
Candles, spermaceti, exportation to France of, V, 231; suppression of French monopoly in, VI, 406
Canning, GEORGE, letter of, I, 488; conference of Pinckney with, XII, 122, 158; answer from, 240; equivocations of, 311
Cannon, shipment of, from England, IV, 245; price of brass, XII, 107
Cannon-balls, furnace for heating, XI, 276
Canova, ANTONIO, genius of, XIV, 408
Canton, CHINA, instructions to American consul at, IX, 49

XVII, 177, 180, 181
Capital (financial), observations on, XIII, 410; effect of exportation of coin on that of a nation, 413; of the United States, 415, 416; observations on unemployed, XIV, 205
Capital, national. See FEDERAL CITY; WASHINGTON, D. C.
Capitalists, suggestion for, XIII, 277
Capital offenses, bill for proportioning crimes and punishments in cases heretofore capital, I, 218
Capital punishment, reserved for treason and murder only, I, 219
Capitals, capture of, XVI, 177
Capitulation, rights of prisoner by, IV, 307
Caps, lack of, IV, 361
Capsicum, observations on, XIII, 296, 310
Captain Pacha, the, attack on the Russian fleet by, VII, 90; reported defeat of, by Paul Jones, 101; checks to his fleet, 149; retirement of his fleet, 260
Captains and lieutenants, enlargement of the American peace establishment of, III, 391
Captives of war, treatment of IV
of country near, X
Carding-machines, in XIX, 70; receipt of a, 186
Cards, games of, XV
Carey, MATTHEW, n XVIII, xix
Carey, W. M., case o
Caricatures of the gc France, VI, 286
Carleton, SIR GUY, Ir up by, IV, 243; r to Quebec, 247; cor posts abandoned structions to, V, 3 parture of, from I letters of, XVI, 216 of treaty by, 216; slaves by, XVII, 4 Letter to, July 3 301
Carlos, cession to B XII, 166
Carlsruhe, descriptio 275
"Carmagnole," equip IX, 202
Carmellus, writings c
Carmichael, WILLIA commissioner to 164, 165; VI, 10

407; XIX, 26; conference of agents with, V, 195; Jefferson's opinion concerning, 196; VI, 68, 94; character of, V, 271; friendship of Count Florida de Blanca for, VI, 69; letter of credence for, VIII, 21; instructions for, 71; negotiations of, 159; activity of, 160; interception of letters of, 160, 175; appointed commissioner plenipotentiary to Spain, 313; instructions to, for negotiations for the return of fugitives by Spain, 327; silence of, 394; return of, IX, 52; scarcity of communications from, 54; instructions to, 104; conduct of, 291; heads of consideration on the navigation of the Mississippi for, XVII, 302

Letters to: Aug. 18, 1785, V, 78; Oct. 18, 1785, 189; Nov. 4, 1785, 194; May 5, 1786, 306; June 20, 1786, 347; Aug. 22, 1786, 407; Dec. 26, 1786, VI, 29; Feb. 18, 1787, 91; June 14, 1787, 125; Dec. 11, 1787, 378; May 27, 1788, VII, 26; Aug. 12, 1788, 124; Dec. 25, 1788, 247; May 8, 1789, 335; Aug. 9, 1789, 432; April 11, 1790, VIII, 21; Aug. 2, 1790, 70; March 12, 1791, 141; April 11, 1791, 174; Aug. 24, 1791, 229; March 18, 1792, 313; April 24, 1792, 326; Oct. 14, 1792, 416; Nov. 3, 1792, 425; March 23, 1793, IX, 55; May 31, 1793, 101; June 30, 1793, 148; June 22, 1785, XIX, 2; Jan. 13, 1786, 26

Carnot, LAZARE NICOLAS MARGUERITE, speech of, XIV, 137; works of, XIV, 322

Carolina, charter of, II, 253; III, 170; military condition of, IV, 406; sale of Catesby's History of, 429; exportation to France of rice from, V, 455; restoration of confiscated lands in, XVI, 225

"Caroline," case of the schooner, XII, 194

Carondelet, BARON DE, letters of, on dismemberment of the Union, III, 464; incitement of Indians by, VIII, 417; attitude of, 426; IX, 154; demand for removal of, VIII, 427; order of, to Trudeau, XVIII, 2; opinions of, as to title to the New Orleans batture, 21; ordinance of police issued by, 34

Carr, CAPTAIN, volunteer company of, XIII, 155

Carr, DABNEY, SR., resolutions for committees of correspondence proposed by, I, 7; XIV, 232; death of, IV, 241; Jefferson's reminiscences of, XIV, 399

Carr, DABNEY, JR., course of law reading for, XIX, 105

Letter to, Jan. 19, 1816, XIV, 398

Carr, MATTHEW, letter to, June 19, 1813, XIII, 263

Carr, PETER, Jefferson's advice to, V, 82, 84, 86; VI, 256; VII, 44; VIII, 385; books for, V, 87; candidacy of, X, 134; death of, XIV, 401; letters to, XV, 354; marriage of, XVIII, 201

Letters to: Aug. 19, 1785, V, 82; Aug. 10, 1787, VI, 256;

IV, 371; Jan. 16, 1787, VI, 55; Aug. 4, 1787, 227; Dec. 21, 1787, 393; May 27, 1788, VII, 36; Jan. 16, 1781, XIX, 298
Carroll, CHARLES, of Carrollton, old age of, XIII, xxvi
Letter to, April 15, 1791, VIII, 177
Carroll, DANIEL, opinion relative to the demolition of his house in laying out the Federal city, III, 158
Letters to: Feb. 1, 1793, IX, 18; April 20, 1792, XIX, 94
Carrying trade, of the United States, III, 141, 337; VI, 112; XII, 364; competition with American, III, 340; effect of war on American, V, 95; English attempt to destroy American, 183; between France and her colonies, VI, 401; attitude of France toward American, 408; British restrictions on American, VIII, 181; loss of American, XIII, 140
Cartel, the "Retaliation" not a, X, 109
Carter, CHAMPE, case of, XVIII, 280
Carter, CHARLES, letter to. Oct.
ret, II, 255
Carter's Mountain, a
XVII, 19
Carthaginians, theori
of Creek Indians fr
80
Cartouch-boxes, qua
92; supply of, 93;
Cartridge-paper, lack
170
Cartwright, JOHN, wo
42
Letter to, June 5
42, 80
Caruthers, WILLIAM,
Dec. 3, 1814, XIX,
Cary, COL. ARCHIBAL
Dec. 9, 1774, IV,
1786, V, 244
Cary & Co. (of Londo
sash windows to, I
Cascades and caverns
II, 27
Caseaux, ——, memoi
Cases (grammatical)
tions on the, XV
XVIII, 378
Cash, movement of,
amount of, requi
United States, 414
Cassini, ——, labors

Castaing and La Chaise, plots of, for inciting insurrection of negroes, IX, 275
Castlereagh, VISCOUNT, declaration of, XIII, 181
Castries, A. N. A. DE, letters to: July 10, 1785, V, 33; Aug. 3, 1785, 52
Castries, MARÉCHAL DE, connection of, with Alliance prize-money claims, V, 101
Casus belli, furnishing troops a cause of, in Roman times, XVII, 350
Caswell, RICHARD, Whiggism of, XV, 206
Catenaries, observations on, VII, 243
Caterpillars, damage by, XI, 121
Catesby, MARK, list of birds of Virginia by, II, 97; sale of "History of Carolina" by, IV, 429
Cathalan, STEPHEN, SR., American consul at Marseilles, VIII, 46; XIV, 434; negotiations of, VIII, 356; Jefferson's recommendation of, 413; olive culture by, XIX, 100; exportation of wines by, 245
Letters to: Aug. 8, 1786, V, 377; Feb. 1, 1816, XVIII, 292; Dec. 2, 1792, XIX, 98
Cathalan, STEPHEN, JR., letter to, July 21, 1787, VI, 175
"Catharine," case of the, IX, 194
Catharine II, refuses permission for an American explorer to pass through her dominions, I, 102; mentality of, XII, 379; Baron de Grimm's correspondence with, XIV, 468; collection of Indian vocabularies by, XV, 158
Catholics, Roman. See ROMAN CATHOLICS
Cato, treatment of slaves by, II, 197
Cattle, care of, XVIII, 198
Cause, ULTERIOR, theories of, XV, 426
Cavallos, ——, attitude of, XII, 62; works of, XVI, 1; Jefferson's opinion of, 2
Cavalry, call on Orleans and Mississippi for, III, 415; horses and accoutrements for the, IV, 117; XIX, 326; state of the, IV, 118, 318; superiority of American, 166; raising a regiment of, 288; methods of raising, 417; XIX, 336; patrol of American, XI, 299; patrol of the coast by, 303; insufficiency of, 306; discharge of the, 330; offer of services of Virginian, XII, 246
Caversham, garden of, XVII, 238
Cave, the Blowing, II, 30; Madison's, 27; near North Mountain, 29
Caves in Virginia, list of, II, 27
Cayahoga. See CUYAHOGA
Cedars, the, affair of, XVII, 128
Cement, qualities of, XII, 74
Censorship of books, Jefferson's opposition to, XIV, 127
Census, result of, as the basis of representation and taxation, III, 330; of the United States, VIII, 111, 122, 229, 236; XIII, iv
Cent, value of the billon, VIII, 121

Central College, merged in the University of Virginia, II, xiv; XIX, 371; funds of, XV, 156; plan for, XIX, 251; establishment of, 264; Southall appointed secretary of, 361; minutes of board of, 361; buildings for, 363, 364, 366; lottery for benefit of, 364; subscriptions for, 364; Dr. Knox offered professorship in, 365; tuition fees of students of, 368; finances of, 368; Alexander Garrett appointed treasurer of, 370; rescinding of contract for professor for, 405

Centralization, adherence of the Federalists to, XIV, lv; Jefferson's opposition to, XV, 332, 444

Cepede, ——, DE LA, letter to, July 14, 1808, XII, 85

Cerebellum, the, removal of, from animals, XVI, 91

Cerebrum, the, removal of, from animals, XVI, 91; the seat of thought, XIX, 280

Ceremonies, precedence among foreign Ministers at public, XVII, 366

Ceremony, Jefferson's dislike for, IX, 376; X, 310; XVI, 61; XIX, 120

"Ceres," sailing of Jefferson in the, I, 90; IV, 458

Certificates, danger of speculation in, V, 194

Certificates of debt, issued by government, I, 271; payment of, V, 45; depreciation of, 45, 193

Certificates of the loan-office, payment of interest on the, VI, 6; payment of, VII, 63

Certificates of seamen, objections to, IX, 327

"Cerus," letters of, XII, 348

Cette, description of, XVII, 210

Chace, SAMUEL. See **CHASE, SAMUEL**

Chafaleya River, currents of the, XI, 19; United States lands west of the, 408

Chain, proposed length of surveyor's, III, 59

Chain pump, antiquity of the, XIII, 331

Chalmers' Treaties, Jefferson's acceptance of present of, IX, 293

Chambers, JAMES, deposition of, in Logan matter, II, 313

Chambly, capture of, IV, 31, 250

Champagne, manufacture of, XVII, 283, 285

Champerty, crime of, III, 23

Champlain, LAKE, proposed packet line on, XII, 29; available force for, 30; enforcement of the embargo law on, 30

Chance, John Adams's observations on, XIII, 370; all vocations subject to, XVII, 456

Chancellor, judgments by the, for misdemeanors in England, II, 450

Chancery, observations on, X, 149; XIII, 166; XVIII, 118; *viva voce* testimony in, X, 149; delay in, XVII, 43; injunction a process of, XVIII, 118; lack of jurisdiction of, in Louisiana, 121

Letter to the Judges of the High Court of, March 5, 1781, XIX, 319

Chanteloup, description of, XVII, 235
Chapelets, use of, XIII, 330
Chapman, CAPTAIN, still of, III, 3
Chapman, DR. N., letter to, Dec. 11, 1809, XII, 338
Character, popular recognition of, XVIII, xxv
Chargé d'Affaires, expenses of a, III, 71; VIII, 67; XI, 8
Charities, Jefferson's views on, and practice of, XI, 92; XII, 341; XIII, 134
Charles I, attitude of Colonies toward, I, 189; free trade restricted by, 190; taking of government of Virginia by, II, 154; fate of, XII, xi
Charles III, KING OF SPAIN, death of, VII, 251
Charles City, VA., residence of Jefferson's family in, IV, 44
Charles Frederick (OF BADEN), residence of, at Carlsruhe, XVII, 275
Charleston, S. C., condition of, IV, 87; fleet destined for, IV, 138; XII, 24; battle of, 244; equipment of privateers in, IX, 109, 163; offer of services by masters of vessels in, XI, 302; defence of, XII, 24; supplies of flour for, 51; action of collector of, 102; Antiquarian Society of, XIII, 295; American losses in, XVII, 132; set on fire by British, 136; vessels armed by France at, 341; aristocracy of, XVIII, 271; tobacco for American prisoners at, XIX, 354
Letter to the masters of vessels in the port of, July 30, 1807, XI, 302
Charlotte, QUEEN OF ENGLAND, ungraciousness of, I, 94
Letter to, June 6, 1792, XIX, 97
Charlottesville, VA., characteristics of neighborhood of, II, xvi; XIV, 223, 260, 261; XV, 404; meeting of the Assembly at, IV, 425; XIX, 349; departure of Jefferson for, IV, 425; attack by Tarleton on, VII, 68; XV, 50; XVII, 11, 18; climate of, XIV, 261; religion in, XV, 404
Charnock, case of Greene *versus* Buchanan and, XVI, 256
Charollois Canal, XVII, 159
Chas, ——, error in history of American Revolution by, VI, 5
Letter to, Dec. 7, 1786, VI, 5
Chase, SAMUEL, views of, on taxation, I, 39; views on voting in Congress, 45; appointed associate justice of the United States Supreme Court, IX, 329; seditious charge by, X, 390; attack on the Constitution by, 390; cry for independence not started by, XV, 335
Chase, THORNWICK, letter to, Aug. 9, 1807, XI, 315
Chastellux, FRANÇOIS JEAN DE, Jefferson's esteem for, IV, 204; criticism of, V, 401; death of, VII, 162
Letters to: Nov. 26, 1782, IV, 199; June 7, 1785, V, 3; about 1789, XVIII, facing page 415
Chateaubriand, FRANÇOIS RENÉ AUGUSTE, travels of, XIV, 18

Chateau Lafitte, wine of, XVII, 223
Chateau Margau, wine of, XVII, 223
Chatham, EARL OF, principles of, XIII, 230
Chauncey, CAPT. ISAAC, letter from, XI, 425; reliance on, XIII, 379
Chauvelen, ——, retirement of, IX, 60
Chauvigny, BRETIER DE, capture and execution of, VII, 427–429
Cheese, Italian, XVII, 196, 197
Chemistry, opinions of Buffon and Jefferson on, VII, 76; new nomenclature in, 327; study of, XVI, 171
Cherbourg, harbor of, V, 166, 358, 391, 397, 399; VI, 47; VII, 85; a bridle for England, V, 401; cost of the cones of, VII, 85
Cherokee Indians, the, lands of, I, 483; III, 218; XVI, 433; expeditions against, IV, 59, 160, 162, 298; rights of, VIII, 100; attitude of Spain toward, IX, 102; attitude of the United States toward, IX, 102; XVI, 459; XIX, 149; hostilities by, IX, 152; their progress and condition, XII, 75; XIII, 160; XVI, 458, 469; XIX, 147; their government and laws, XV, 26; XVI, 456, 457; their language and grammar, 107, 108; reply to, 432, 455, 458; annuity to, 433; desire of, to become citizens, 434; division of, 434, 458; addresses to, 432, 455, 458; migration of, 435, 459; assignment of farms to, 435; separation between upper and lower towns of, 456; elections among, 457; new settlements of, 460; farming among, XIX, 147; advice to, 148; conciliation of, 324; treaty with, 324
Letter to chiefs of, Jan. 10, 1806, XIX, 146
"Chesapeake," attack by the "Leopard" on the, I, 470; III, 445, 455, 478; XI, 255, 256, 334, 399; XII, 158; XIII, 148; XVI, 292; satisfaction by England in the affair of the, XII, 158
Chesapeake Bay, British fleet in, IV, 120, 121, 126, 143, 168, 385; XI, 273; freezing of, II, 111; condition of, IV, 174; cruisers watching the capes, IV, 208; British outrages in, XI, 272; quiet in, 296, 325; defence of, 349, 356; XIII, 233, 236, 250, 260, 267; XIV, 448, 450; concentration of the war on, XIII, 268; allotment of gunboats to, 268; Jefferson's plan for vessels of annoyance in, XIV, 447; value of, 448
Chesterfield, VA., Jefferson's grandfather from, I, 1
Chetimachas, vocabulary of the, XI, 80
Chiappi, FRANCISCO, appointment of, as United States agent at Morocco, VI, 296, 304; Jefferson's praise for, VIII, 200
Letter to, Sept. 15, 1787, VI, 295
Chiappi, GIROLAMO, appointment of, as United States agent at Tangier, VI, 296, 304

Chiappi, JOSEPH, appointment of, as agent at Mogador, VI, 296, 304
Chicago, agitation of the Indians near, XI, 342; posts of delivery at, 415
Chicago River, navigability of the, II, 11
"Chichester," the, case of, XI, 331, 339
Chickahominy Indians, the, II, 132
Chickahominy River, the, navigability of, II, 4; the enemy at, IV, 175; withdrawal of galleys up the, 413
Chickasaw Indians, the, lands of, III, 218, 491; XVII, 373; supplies for IX, 153; war against Creeks by, 156; request of Jefferson for vocabulary of, X, 161; purchase of lands of, 392; XVI, 411; XVII, 374; journey of chiefs to Washington, XVI, 410; address to, 410; debt of, 411; friendship of the government for, 412; factory for, XVII, 374; condition of, 374
Children, imitativeness of, II, 226; effect of slavery on, 226; rights of, XIII, 357; education of, by the State, XVII, 423; Jefferson's fondness for, XVIII, 234
Chillon, ——, recall of, VII, 470
China, first American ship going to, V, 170; as a model for commerce, 183; instructions to the American consul in, IX, 49; state of science in, XIX, 262
China ware, marks of manufacturers of, XVII, 262
Chinese language, the, XIX, 262
"Chinese Mandarin," case of the, XII, 134
Chipman, NATHANIEL, works of, XI, 223
Chippewa Indians, the, addresses to, XVI, 425, 428, 438, 461, 466, 470; friendship of the government toward, 426
Chiswick, garden of, XVII, 237
Chocolate, increase of American consumption of, V, 225
Choctaw Indians, the, expulsion of intruders on lands of, I, 483; cession of lands by, III, 460, 461; X, 371, 392; treaty with, III, 461; Jefferson's request for vocabulary of, X, 161; reply to, XVI, 400; desire for peace with, 401; debts of, 402; lands leased from, XIX, 144; settlers on lands of, 145; rent paid for lands of, 145; friendship of the United States for, 146
Letter to chiefs of, March 13, 1805, XIX, 144
Christ, life of, by Van Der Kemp, XV, 3
Christian, CAPT. CHARLES, letters to: Jan. 14, 1807, XI, 141; March 21, 1812, XIII, 134
Christianity, not a religion of force, VIII, vii; Jefferson's views, viii; X, 174, 228, 237, 374, 379; XII, xvi; XIII, 316, 317, 390; XV, 59, 244; comparative merits of, X, 380; corruptions and perversions of, X, 381, 384; XII, 345; XIII, 316; XIV, 17, 119, 386; XV, 288, 323, 384, 391; XVI, 103;

XIV, 93; Platonic, 149, 152; Jefferson's, 385; XVII, x
Church, observations on the Fathers of the, XV, 266; Jefferson's attitude toward the, XVII, ix; Jefferson's definition of a, ix
Church, CATHARINE, letter to, March 27, 1801, XVIII, 240
Church, EDWARD, letter to, Dec. 11, 1793, IX, 269
Church and State, condemnation of an alliance between, X, 305; XIV, 234; XVI, 282, 319; XVII, viii
Church establishment, assessments for support of an, I, 57; hope of several citizens of the United States for, X, 175; law against, XI, 428; evils of, XII, xiii; Jefferson's opposition to, XVII, ix; XVIII, iv
Churchman, JOHN, table of variations of the needle by, VI, 254
Letter to, Aug. 8, 1787, VI, 254
Church of England, intolerance of, in Virginia, XII, xiv
Ciandola, description of country near, XVII, 186
215, 216; XVI, 64; its objects, IV, 216; to and attacks on, XVII, 84, 85, 89, son's opinions of, a toward, IV, 220; 294; XVI, 62; XV tude of Congress 229; errors in the E Méthodique regardi Washington's opp XVI, 63; XVII, 8 history of, 81; rec by France and French officers to, 8 nia of, 87; changes gested by General Washington decline dency of, 402; Ba its first president, 4
Ciracchi, ——, matte ment of Washingto 252; bust of Jef 253; XIII, xlvii; XIV, 410; bust of by, 410; XIX, 230 Columbus and Ves 230
Letter to, Nov. 14 252
Circular Letter, A, V,

Circular to Heads of Departments, Nov. 6, 1801, X, 289
Circulating medium, observations on, XIII, 411, 415; proportion of, to produce, 430; plethora and withdrawal of, XV, 230; plan for reduction of, 230
Circulation, proposal to add $90,000,000 to the, XIII, 426
Circumferenter, use of a, XIV, 474
Cities, lighting of, VII, 207; observations on, X, 173, 356, 429, 431; XI, 55, 283; XVI, 12; plan for hygienic building of, XI, 66
Citizen, a, no right in, to declare war, IX, 189; disfranchisement of, 190
"Citizen Genet," case of the, IX, 109, 126, 202
Citizens, republicanism of American, IX, 336
Citizenship, granting of, III, 338; duties of, IX, 117, 407; divestment of, 190; fraudulent certificates of, XI, 410; exclusion from rights of, XVI, 202
City life, remarks on, XV, 469
Civil engineering, Jefferson's knowledge of, XIX, iv
Civilization, march of, XVI, 75
Civil law, superiority of the, XIII, 166
Civil list, expenses of the, X, 100
Civil Service, views of Jefferson on, X, 238
Civil war (AMERICAN), question settled by, II, xxxii; both sides now acquiesce in result of, xxxiii
Claiborne, RICHARD, appointment of, as deputy quartermaster, XIX, 296; character of, 319
Letters to: Aug. 8, 1787, VI, 253; May 23, 1781, XIX, 350
Claiborne, WILLIAM CHARLES COLE, appointment of, as governor of Louisiana Territory, and his assumption of office, III, 365; X, 432; XI, 47; wounded in a duel, 288; instructions to, XII, 101; Jefferson's condolence with, 385; journal concerning contraband trade of the Compagnie d'Occident found by, XV, 159; militia sent to Fort Adams by, XVIII, 244
Letter from, Jan. 29, 1808, XVIII, 125
Letters to: May 24, 1803, X, 390; July 7, 1804, XI, 36; Aug. 13, 1804, 47; Feb. 3, 1807, 150; July 9, 1808, XII, 80; July 17, 1808, 96; Aug. 16, 1808, 135; Oct. 29, 1808, 186; May 3, 1810, 383, 384
Claims, British, negotiations concerning, X, 110
Claims of citizens, support of, by the United States, V, 384
Clairfayt, GENERAL, military operations of, IX, 77
Clanning, ——, letters of, XVI, 210
Clarendon, EARL OF, History of, XV, 92
Claret, objections to use of the term, XI, 217
Clarissault, ——, model for prison by, I, 68; plans for capitol at Richmond by, XVII, 354

Clark, CHAMP, article on "Jefferson's Versatility" by, XI, i

Clark, DANIEL, communication by, III, 458; instructions to, X, 406; information concerning Louisiana sought from, 407

Letters to: July 17, 1803, X, 406; Jan. 14, 1807, XI, 139

Clark, COL. GEORGE ROGERS, capture of Vincennes by, IV, 60–62; planning of expedition against Detroit by, 83; attack by, 153; prisoners of, at Chesterfield, 297; expected departure of, for the West, 333; Jefferson's opinion of, VIII, 136; XVI, 376

Letters to: Feb. 13, 1781, IV, 355; Feb. 19, 1781, 359; Dec. 19, 1807, XI, 406

Clark, MRS., beauty of, XIV, 3; memoirs of, 26

Clark, THOMAS, "Sketches of the Naval History of the United States" by, XIII, 263

Clark, GEN. WILLIAM, collection of antique bones by, XI, 159; XII, 16, 83, 309; XIX, vi; his gift of relics to Jefferson, 309, 310; marriage of, 311; appointment of, as explorer of the Missouri, XVIII, 147

Letters to: Dec. 19, 1807, XI, 404; Sept. 10, 1809, XIII, 309

See also LEWIS, MERIWETHER

Clarke, ——, claims of, XI, 422

Clarke, JOHN, letter to, Jan. 27, 1814, XIV, 79

Clarkson, THOMAS, history by, XII, 74; conversation of Alexander I with, XV, 48

Classics, Jefferson's fondness for the, XIV, 200; XV, 208; XVIII, 272

Class rule, Hamilton the champion of, VII, xxii; opposition of Jefferson to, xxiii

Claviere, ETIENNE, offers by, to purchase American debt to France by, VI, 39; negotiations of, IX, 115

Clavichord, Jefferson's purchase of a, IV, 231

Clavigero, FRANCIS XAVIER, works of, VII, 326; remarks by, on the nativity of the potato, XII, 278

Clay, beds of, II, 44

Clay, REV. CHARLES, praise of, by Jefferson, VIII, 4

Letters to: Jan. 27, 1790, VIII, 3; Sept. 11, 1792, 410; Jan. 11, 1807, XI, 132; Aug. 23, 1811, XIII, 80; Jan. 29, 1815, XIV, 232

Clay, HENRY, tact of, VI, iii; coolness between Jefferson and, XI, 353; hostility of, to the administration, 353

Clayton, P., case of, XIX, 498

Cleanthes, hymn to Jupiter by, XIII, 392

Clearances, rule of, XII, 25

Clergy, the, succession of, I, 58; patriotism of Colonial, VII, viii; attitude concerning union of Church and State, X, 236; opinions of Jefferson concerning the, 254; attitude of, toward Jefferson, 275; XVIII, xxxii; connivance of judges at frauds of, XIV, 85, 96; proportion of, in proposed Society

for Improvement of the Indians, XV, 358; privileges of, XVII, 78
Clerissault. See CLARISSAULT
Clerks, bribery of, in Europe, VI, 363
"Clermont," Jefferson's return on the, I, 160
Cleverly, JOSEPH, anecdote of, XV, 105
Cleves, description of country near, XVII, 252
Climate, effect of, on animals, II, 63; V, 7; changes of, II, 114; XII, 338; observations on, X, 326; XI, 63; XIII, iv; XVI, 72; difference in, between Europe and America, XI, 63; effect of American, on dispositions, 64; of the Italian Riviera, XVII, 202
Climatology, Jefferson's opinions on, II, 62; observations on, XIX, 259; schedule for observations of, 260; data of, 261
Clinton, DE WITT, letter to, May 24, 1807, XI, 208
Clinton, GOV. GEORGE, attitude of, toward the new Constitution, VI, 381; votes for the vice-presidency for, VIII, 446; libels on, X, 439; Jefferson's friendship for, 440; estrangement between Jefferson and, XI, 444; letter to Gen. Haldimand from, XVI, 219
Letter to, Dec. 31, 1803, X, 439
Clock, ASTRONOMICAL, order of Jefferson for an, IV, 43; procurement of an, for the University of Virginia, XIX, 497
Cloth, manufacture of, XII, 235; XVIII, 275, 276
Clothing, distress for, IV, 318; seizure of, 320; price of, during the war, XVI, 262
Clover, culture of, IX, 304, 342; X, 13; XVIII, 194
Coal, mines of, II, 37; price of, in New York, IV, 352; prejudice in northern States against southern, VIII, 29
Coalition, provisions of the Constitution changed by, I, 313; in the Netherlands, VI, 244; between Austria, Russia, and France, 299, 308; probability of a, in Europe, 307
Coarse goods, household manufacture of, XII, 294
Coast-defence, IX, 243; XIII, 251
Coasting-trade, AMERICAN, regulation of, XII, 210; value of, 364; effect of war on, XIII, 173
Coasts, line of jurisdiction from, IX, 242, 243
Coast-survey, order by Congress for a, XI, 174; recommended by Jefferson. XIX, ix
Cobham, VA., retirement of the enemy to, IV, 153
Coblentz, description of, XVII, 259
Cochin-China, varieties of rice in, VI, 195
Cocke, ——, appointed American agent at Martinique, XI, 326
Cod and whale fisheries, report of the Secretary of State on the, III, 120
Code, scope of the revised, V, 181; revision of the, XIII, 167; origin of the French, XVIII, 34

"Code de l'Humanité," excellence of, V, 137

Codfish, French entrepôt for American, VII, 21; supplies of, from Boston, XVIII, 351

Codfisheries of Massachusetts, III, 120, 121; VIII, 89

Coercion, religious, II, 223; VIII, vii

Coffee, possible importation of, from Brazil, V, 224; importation of, 373

Coffee-tree, seeds of the Kentucky, IX, 107

Cohas, evacuation of fort at the, IV, 61

Cohen *versus* **Virginia,** XV, 445, 449; XVI, 113

Cohoes, FALLS OF, Jefferson's observations on the, VIII, 205

Coigne, JOHN BAPTIST DE, Jefferson's speech to, XVI, 371; reply of, to Jefferson, 377

Coin, consideration of the smallest, I, 255; exportation of, V, 71; XIII, 413; fear of a drain of, VIII, 343; circulation of, XIII, 274, 277; plan for restoration of circulation of, XIV, 69; impossibility of procuring, 303; lack of circulation of, XVI, 232

Coinage, decimal system of, I, 79, 240; III, 33; XII, xx; notes for establishment of, I, 239; report on copper, III, 11; an attribute of sovereignty, 13; disadvantages of carrying on, in a foreign country, 14; plan for uniformity of, 26; impediments to, 283; processes of, 285; adoption of a, V, 197; information to Du Rival concerning that of the United States, 460; Jefferson the author of the American system of, VI, xviii; XI, i; Drost's system of, VI, 43; Paine's views on copper, VIII, 224; observations on American, 298; obtaining workmen for American, 377; unit of, proposed by Jefferson, XIX, ix

Coiner, lessening bond of the chief, III, 284

Coining, new method of, in France, VI, 22

Coins, consideration of, I, 241; III, 47, 51; proportion of, I, 248; table of weights of, 249; criminality of diminishment of, 249; desirability of perfection in engraving, III, 12; danger of transportation of, 13; now used in the United States, estimated in those of England, 54; table of assays of gold, 216; table of assays of silver, 217; value of American, V, 461; VI, 59; devices for, VIII, 258; vote in Senate against currency of foreign, IX, 429; plan for, XIX, 73

Coins and equivalents, table of decimal system of, III, 57

Coke, SIR EDWARD, on right of repeal, II, 169; works of, IV, 3; XII, iv; XIII, 167; XIV, 55, 57; XV, 319

Cold, observations on, I, 132; VII, 222, 235, 259, 306; X, 191

Colden, CADWALLADER, pamphlet on attraction and impulsion by, V, 242

Coles, EDWARD, XII, 259, 260

Collectors of customs, duties and responsibilities of, XI, 438; XII, 110; enforcement of embargo laws by, 31; detention of vessels by, 81, 174

College of East Tennessee, lottery for benefit of, XII, 386

College of Philadelphia, books for the, VI, 208; nepotism in, XVI, 6; informed by Jefferson of European progress in science, XIX, ix, x

College of William and Mary. See WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE

Colleges, buildings for, XII, 386–388; XVII, 429, 430; plan for, XIV, 452; XVII, 417; XIX, 214; bill for, XVI, 104; establishment of, XVII, 426; list of, 426; board of visitors for, 427, 428, 431–434; selection of sites for, 428; curriculum of, 430; appointment of professors for, 431; rents of dormitories, 432; scholarships in, 441; discipline in, XVIII, 290

College students, messing of, XII, 388; proper buildings for, 388; riots of, XIV, 413; rules for, and discipline of, XVIII, 347; XIX, 442, 446, 448, 474, 478, 490; obsequiousness of innkeepers to, XVIII, 356

Colles, CHRISTOPHER, letter to, June 19, 1808, XII, 74

Colliers, good seamanship of the sailors of English, VII, 211

Collot, GENERAL, attitude of, I, 437

Cologne, description of country near, XVII, 254; commerce of, 255; description of, 255; millstones of, 257

Colon, FERNANDO, description of his father by, XIV, 176

Colonies, question of establishing consuls in European, IX, 236. See also AMERICAN COLONIES; BRITISH COLONIES; FRENCH COLONIES; SPANISH COLONIES; SPANISH-AMERICAN COLONIES

Colonies, British, table of commerce with, VIII, 280; status of, IX, i; prohibition of United States productions in the continental, IX, 25; idea of separation of, from England, XII, xi; settlement of the, XVII, 66; authority of Parliament over the, 67; constitutions of the, 67; laws of England adopted by the, 411

Colonists, habitual violation of rights of, XIII, 90

Colonization of negroes, X, 295. See also NEGROES; SLAVES

Colorado River, the Western boundary of the United States, XI, 122

Columbia, District of. See DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

Columbia, S. C., appointment of Dr. Cooper to the college at, XV, 255; the college, 264

Columbia College, NEW YORK, letter of Jefferson to Dr. Peter Wilson of, XIV, 401

"Columbiad," the, gift of, by Barlow to Jefferson, XI, 430

"Columbian Magazine," forgery in the, VI, 207

Columbian Order, or the TAMMANY SOCIETY OF THE CITY OF WASHINGTON, reply to public address of, XVI, 346

XI, 15
Colvin, J. B., letter to, Sept. 20, 1810, XII, 418
Colvin's Case, opinion of Lord Coke in, V, 276
Comet, observations of Bowditch on the, XIII, 110
"Comet," case of the ship, XII, 208
Commandments, THE TEN, John Adams's observations on, XIII, 440; origin of, XIV, 71; not a part of English common law, 97
Commentators, observations on, XV, 324
Commerce, treaties of, I, 89, 93; British interferences with, and restrictions on American, 213; III, 273, 274, 281, 444; VIII, 60; IX, 23–25; XII, 293, 400; XVI, 228, 263, 307, 312; XVII, 128; XIX, 84; exceptional case of American, III, 186; instructions to commissioners at Madrid with reference to treaty of, 200; report on privileges of, and restrictions on American foreign, 261; change in conditions of American foreign, 262; statement of
of, 283; VII, 218
X, 337; XVI, 147;
relations and negot
France concerning
V, 450, 451, 457; V
411; VII, 158, 203,
6, 278, 280, 336, 3
XI, 401; XVI, 312;
French, III, 292;
tions on American
pension of Americ
483; jurisdiction
over, and its power
V, 16, 79, 183, 27
XVII, 69, 113; wa
of foreign, V, 95;
Europe of regulati
gress of, 108; lette
and Short concernin
111; condition of
141, 146, 324, 398
X, 7; Jefferson's vi
policy concerning,
206; XV, 112; ope
V, 184; shackles o
structions to Irish,
clination of Englan
of, 292; necessity f
ment with England
300; division of
272; work by De V

tem of, VII, 218; prospect of improvement of American, 224; debates in Congress on, VIII, 60; protection of American, 215; XVI, 351, 353; observations on trade with the West Indies, VIII, 219; Jefferson's report on navigation and, 232; representation of American trade with dominions of England and France, 278; table of the trade of the United States with France and England, 280; circular letter to the Powers on the foreign trade of the United States, IX, 19; reports on the foreign trade of the United States, 19, 31; restrictions on American, in British colonies, 25; restrictions by Spain on American, 26; full powers of Genet to negotiate treaty of, 97; decree of National Convention concerning American, 97; retaliation on that of England, 212; state of, during war, 222; XII, 380; XVI, 231; restrictions on American, IX, 223; XV, 29; stagnation of, IX, 395; X, 152, 156; observations on international, 278; freedom of that of neutrals, 281; suspension of American foreign, XI, 270; value of trade with the Indians, XII, 143; encroachments of, 250; proper development of, 271; proper limits of, 272; selfish spirit of, 272; interruption of American, with England, 293; observations on trade between enemies, XIII, 140; damage done by American privateers to that of England, 183; England's object a monopoly of, 240; value of American internal, XIV, 61; observations on, XV, 28; vices of, 169; commissioners appointed to negotiate treaties of, XVI, 160; blockade of American foreign, 315; unwarranted attacks on American, 330; instructions to the ministers plenipotentiary appointed to negotiate treaties of, with European nations, XVII, 21; report of conference with the Count de Vergennes on the subject of that of the United States with France, 28; reply to objections to American regulations of, 41; limitations of power of States over trade with France, 114; power of the States over trade with England, 114; attitude of England toward American, XIX, 29; British interference with American trade with the Indians, 84

"Commerce with all nations, alliance with none," X, 124

Commercial Congress, meeting of a, V, 411

Commercial Convention, agreement of the States to a, V, 416; matter of the, VI, 9; held at Annapolis, 31

Commissariat, faults of the, IV, 50

Commissaries, matter of Continental, IV, 333

Commissary, Jefferson's opinions of the, IV, 49; British, of

Committee of Correspondence and Inquiry, its origin, appointment, and work, VII, v; XIV, 398, 399; XV, 192
Committee of the States, the, quarrels of, I, 80; charge of government by the, IV, 457
Committees of Correspondence, origin of, I, 8; Marshall's error concerning, 184; precedence of the, XV, 192
Common, claims of New Orleans to a, XI, 132
Common law, the, authority of, in the courts, I, 441; in the United States courts, X, 125, 168; the law of Virginia, 128; not the law of the United States until positive adoption, 128; revision of, by Jefferson, XII, 299; observations on the, XIII, 165; XV, 125; origin of, XIV, 56; XVI, 82; Hale on the, 89; definition of, 90; Christianity no part of the, 91; force of, in the United States, XV, 125, 382; XVII, 410; Christianity a part of, XVI, 50; adoption of, by the States, XVII, 412
Commons, HOUSE OF (ENGLISH), [illegible] division in, II
"Common Sense," called, II, 166; its Paris, VI, 153
Commonwealth of En ENGLAND
Commonwealths, Blatc phlet on, XV, 399
Communism, remarks c
Como, CHIEF, speech o
Compact, federal. Se COMPACT
Compact at the Rale See RALEIGH TAVE
Compagnie des Indes, 39
Compagnie d'Occident XVIII, 38
Companies, question c XI, 321
Compass. See MARI PASS
Compensation for c XVI, 269
Compensation law, Je position to the, X popularity of the,
Compromise, observa spirit of, XIII, 50
"Comte d'Artois," r brig, V, 207
Concentration of po

Conciliation, Jefferson's policy of, X, 243, 246; XVI, 289
"Concord," case of the schooner, XII, 193, 211
Condé, PRINCE OF, army of, VII, 134; loss of election by, 316
Condorcet, MARQUIS DE, works and philosophy of, VII, 96, 240, 270; XIV, 15, 320; suicide of, XIII, 311; bust of, XV, 223; ingratitude of, 223
Cones of Cherbourg, V, 358; VII, 86
Confederacy, of British and Indians, IV, 140; proposition by Henry for a Southern, VII, 64; change in government of the Southern, IX, ii; of Europe, 104
Confederation, Germanic. See GERMANIC CONFEDERATION
Confederation of the Colonies, the, committee appointed to prepare plan for, I, 26
Confederation of the Thirteen States, the, articles of, I, 39; IX, i; defect of, I, 116; insufficiency of articles of, 266; resolution of Virginia in reference to, IV, 151; Jefferson's fears for, 287; business of, VI, 132; amendments to, 151, 283; convention at Philadelphia for amendment of, 151; eleventh article of the, XVII, 60; character of, 112; alterations necessary in, 112; disputes among the States settled by, 121; Franklin's plan of, 139; drawing of instrument of, 140; ratification of, XIX, 322
Confederations, Jefferson's opinion of John Adams's views on, VI, 321; comparison of, 322
Confinement, punishment by solitary, I, 70, 258
Confiscated estates, restoration of, XVI, 190, 199, 253, 268, 269; title of the state to, 212
Confiscation, of lands of Mr. Upton, V, 122; acts of, XVI, 187, 188; authorities on, 188; cessation of, 190; title passes by act of, 212; cases of, 268; of contraband, XVII, 24
Confiscation Act, act of South Carolina to amend the, XVI, 203
Confiscation of property, in North Carolina, XVI, 204; in Virginia, 205; in Maryland, 206; in New Jersey, 208; in Connecticut and New York, 209; in Rhode Island, 210; in Massachusetts, 211; in the United States, 212
Confiscations, no agreement to restore antecedent, XVI, 276; non-occurrence of, 276
Congress of the United States, proposed meeting of, I, 10; first meeting of, 13; second session of, 15; proceedings of, in regard to the Declaration of Independence, 19, 176; XV, 196, 198; XVII, 151; manner of voting in, I, 45; contentiousness of, 86; early limitations of, 116; secret journals of, 181; XV, 202; Jefferson's instructions to delegates to, I, 183, 185; not a council, 305; discussion on calling, 383; discussion of communication to, 403; relation of the President to, 404; powers

CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES —continued
of, II, 338; III, 147, 148; V, 348; VI, 98, 284; XVI, 197; XVII, 51; privileges of members, II, 340; exceptions to members' privileges, 341; privileges of members based on Constitution, 342; the President's address to, 352; taking of ayes and noes in, 419; division of, 419; rules concerning messengers in, 432; notification of rejection to originating House, 433; enrollment of bill passed by both Houses of, 434; journals of, 435; modes of separation of, 440; right of government of itself belongs to, III, 61; right of adjournment, 61; right of President to adjourn, 62; concurrence of Houses of, 62; right of the President to convene, 63; right of adjournment not given by Constitution, but from nature, 64; modification by law of right of adjournment, 64; Houses of, may remove from place to place by joint resolution, 65; opinion of, on removal to Philadelphia, 66; consideration of its power to incorporate a national bank, 146; rights given by the Constitution to, 146; temperance of discussions in, 339; permission of infraction of public honor by, IV, 48; resolution by, in reference to Jefferson's departure for France, 210; resolution discontinuing Jefferson's mission to Europe, 213; attitude toward the Cincinnati, 218; attitude toward foreign orders, 219; delay in printing the journals of, 287; slowness of action by, 293; VIII, 52; attitude on Western expenditures, IV, 440; representation in, 449; acts of, 450; necessity for strengthening, 458; jurisdiction over, and regulation of commerce by, V, 16, 125, 411; XVII, 69, 113, 115; treaty-making power of, V, 17, 31; XVI, 235; consideration of duties by, V, 47; congratulations of, to Louis XVI, V, 60; XIX, 93; payment of French prize money claims by, V, 102; right to make treaties of commerce, 125; plan of, for Barbary treaties, 143; augmentation of powers of, 348; reference of matter of Barbary States back to, 349; information given to, by Lambe, 350; powers over commerce to be regulated by Commercial Congress, 411; twelve States represented in, 417; recommendation of an executive committee of, VI, 9; execution in Paris of medals ordered by, 90; separation of the executive and legislative powers of, 131, 228; power of recall of ministers by, 136; willingness in Holland to lend money to, 215; necessity of an executive committee in, 228; attitude concerning treaties, 376; XVI, 235, 272; powers of taxation, VI, 395; necessity of a loan by,

458; request of Jefferson for decision by, on allowance for his outfit as minister, VII, 35; attitude toward consular institutions, 58; composition of, 339; transactions of, 433; IX, 407; X, 155; wearing of mourning for Franklin by, VIII, 24; difficulty of agreeing on a funding bill, 42; levying of taxes by, 43, 53; differences and dissensions in, 89; X, 3; supplying vacancies during recess of, VIII, 164; letter of deputies from St. Domingo to, 262; representation in, 265; continuance of the laws of the old, 302; retaliation on the naval Powers by, IX, 34; effect of state of France on, 109; power to declare war, 189; refusal to lay instructions to Genet before, 278; corruption in, 280; attitude of, 282, 386, 390, 409; X, 34, 310; changes in, IX, 296; XV, 131; summons to Jefferson by, IX, 380; debates in, 392, 409; votes in, 395; XVII, 49; bills before, IX, 398; X, 38; needless convocation of, IX, 399, 402; complexion of, 401; actions of, 410, 412; X, 164, 165; farmers the best members of, IX, 420; proposed adjournment of, X, 10; proposed action of, on arming, 10; consideration by, of war with France, 16; debates on the expediency of declaring war in the, 20; speech by Adams to, 24; cost of sessions of, 40; efforts to shorten sessons of, 40; message to, 52; observations on adjournment of, 52; petitions to, against sedition and alien laws, 103; economies of, 310; reforms of, 319; ratification of Louisiana Purchase by, 406; manipulation of, by Jefferson, 417; appropriation by, XI, 6; good sense of, 107; leadership in, 115; Burr's treason laid before, 377; Jefferson a member of, XII, xx; six months' session of, 36; granting of charters of incorporation by, 231; character of, 267; protraction of debate in, 344; rule of adjournment, 344; work of the second, XIII, xviii; hostility of the press to, 60; issue of bills by, 275, 276; parties in, 280; matter of receipts from proposed national bank, 405; issue of paper money by, 426; qualifications for membership, XIV, 82–84; loans of, 189; sale of Jefferson's library to, 192, 196; banking projects of, 215; recollections of the old, 344; right of, to provide for the general welfare, XV, 133; extravagance of, 296; recommendations of, XVI, 192, 193; disregard of recommendations of, 197; recommendations by, concerning restoration of confiscated property, 200, 269; order of questions in, XVII, 49; majorities in, 50; quorum of, 50; concurrence of the majorities in, 50; reconsideration in, 51; rules of, 52; procedure of,

CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES —continued
53; committees of, 53; sessions of, 54; executive business of, 54; paper money of, 55; payment of members, 59; leaves Philadelphia, 70; redemption of paper money by, 118; disputes between the States settled by, 121; power of, to enforce obedience by a State, 121; opinion on early convening of, 346; independence of representatives in, from judicial coercion, 356; crimes punishable by, 380; illegality of certains acts of, 381–383; no laws to be made by, concerning religion, free speech, or free press, 382; unconstitutionality of act concerning aliens, 383; a creature of the States, 387; petitions to, concerning United States lands, XVIII, 109; act of, in reference to settlements on public lands, 110; removal to, of case of the New Orleans batture, 127; Peyton Randolph president of the first, 138; idleness of, 204; authorizes exploration of the Missouri River, XIX, viii; appropriates money for purchase of the Jefferson papers, XIX, xxiv

Letters to the president of: Jan. 15, 1781, IV, 147, 148; Jan. 17, 1781, 151; March 19, 1781, 168; March 21, 1781, 168; March 26, 1781, 170; March 28, 1781, 171; March 31, 1781, 172; April 7, 1781, 173; April 18, 1781, 174; Sept. 25, 1779, 312

As to parliamentary practice in, see also PARLIAMENTARY MANUAL

Congress of 1774, British misconception of demands of, IV, 29; Adams on the, XIII, 434; nature of the, XIV, 347

Congress of 1776, first discussion of American Independence in the, XIII, xx

Congress of Deputies for the Colonies, call for a, VII, viii; election of Jefferson to the, x

Coni, description of country near, XVII, 186

Connecticut, charter of colony of, II, 253; report of commission on boundary of, 254; Western Reserve of, III, 462; intolerance of, X, 265; position of the Republicans in, XI, 154; countervailing prosecutions in, 155; prosecution for libel against Jefferson in, XII, 288; prosecutions in, 353; animadversion on, 381; influence of certain families in, XIII, 398; Blue Laws of, XIV, 96; election in, XV, 107; Republican victory in, 115; bad Latin in, XVI, 150; confiscation of property in, 209; approbation of the embargo in, 323; views of Republicans of, 364; debt of, XVII, 75; Holy Scriptures basis of laws of, 411; English common law not adopted by, 412; dismissal of prosecution of clergyman in, for libel on Jefferson, XVIII, xxiii; influence of, 206

"Connoissance des Tems," astronomical articles in the, V, 36, 91

Conquerors, observations on, XV, 424

Conquest, gives only an inchoate treaty of peace, III, 168; no desire of the United States for, VIII, 219; the Norman, XVI, 127; the Saxon, 127

Conscience, liberty of, II, 21; X, 381; comments on, XV, 106; XVII, vii

Consistency, Emerson on, X, ii

Consolidation of government, dangers of, and Jefferson's opposition to, XV, 341, 421; XVI, 14, 152

"Conspiracy of Kings," by Joel Barlow, VIII, 382

Constantinople, question of possession of, VI, 299; danger of visiting, VII, 128

Constitution, no perpetual, VII, 459; natural expiration of a, 459

"Constitution," ship, to be brought to New York, I, 478; manning of the, 491

Constitutional Convention, meeting of, I, 117; Jefferson's objection to provisions of, 117; notes of, by Madison, XIV, 344

Constitutionality of laws, remarks on, XI, 51

Constitution of the United States. See UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION

Constitutions, Jefferson's opinions of American, VI, 165; peaceable amendment of, 295; the making of, VIII, 113; the alterable character of, 114; observations on those of the States, 276; XV, 484; value of, X, 325; defence of, by Adams, XIII, 309; experiments in, XIV, 153; reverence for, XV, 40; changes in, 41, 42; XVII, 120; drawing of, in conventions of the States, XVI, 27; non-perfection of our, 47

As to the Constitutions of various countries, States, etc., see the names of the respective countries, etc.

"Construction Construed," Taylor's, XV, 295, 327

Construction of laws, III, 148; XI, 318

Consular convention with France, the, signed by Jefferson and Count Montmorin, I, 127; report on, V, 351; reformation of, VI, 43; observations on, 44; IX, 264; XVII, 313; reasons for delay in matter of, VI, 241; alterations in, VII, 54, 62, 142, 165; promulgation of, in English and French, 59; signing of, by France, 164; forwarding of, for ratification by Congress, 165; history of negotiations, 166; desire of Jefferson for haste in the ratification of, 167; text of, 171; duration of, 182; American rights under, VIII, 186; act of Congress for facilitation of, 335; rights of France under, XVII, 295; notes on, 377

Consuls, status, privileges, functions, immunities and emoluments of, I, 163; V, 126; VII, 54, 165, 168, 172, 173; VIII,

CONSULS—continued
54, 78, 92, 247, 248; IX, 49, 264; XVII, 312, 378; jurisdiction of, and trials by, II, 182; VII, 56, 169, 179; VIII, 68; reception of, III, 193; authorization of, V, 410; testimony of, VII, 55; laws concerning, 55; arrest of vessels and crews by, 57; arrest of passengers of vessels by, 58; Jefferson's opinion on necessity for, 60; lack of, 61; functions in England of foreign, 61; appointment of, 167; VIII, 45; eligibility of, VII, 168; exequaturs of, 172; chancery courts of, 174; rights of receiving declarations, drawing wills, and administration of estates by, 174–176; notifications of death by, 176; reports of losses at sea made to, 176; salvage of ships by, 177; arrest of deserting sailors by, 179; inspection of vessels by, 179; settlement of disputes between sailors and captains by, 181; appeals from decisions of, 181; admonition of French, 281; reports of, VIII, 54; authentication of documents by, 54; circulars to, 91, 92, 350; information furnished by, 92; uniform of American, 93; distinction between vice-consuls and, 93; authority to appoint agents, 94; policy of, 94; exemptions in America of French, 101; taxes of French, in America, 101; those who are merchants on same footing as citizens who are merchants, 102; native citizens preferred as, 103; our right of appointment of, in French colonies, 186; imposition of sailors in application to, 238; treatment of foreign, 248; American, in France, 291; securities of American, 350; accounts of American, 350; correspondence of American, 351; American, in England and Ireland, 369; sureties of, IX, 50; suppression of irregularities of French, 232; in British Islands, 236; in colonies, 236; proceedings of French, 238; suppression of French, 239; warnings to French, 239; punishment of injuries to, 259; objections to certain men as, 264; commissions of, 264–266; Jefferson's policy toward, X, 288; request for assistance of, to Lewis, 399; observations on, XI, 5; XVII, 309; plan of bill concerning, 307, 309; execution of sentences of French, 311; fees to, 312

Continental Association, prohibitions of the, IV, 25

Continental Laboratory, output of the, IV, 396

Contraband of war, ships built for belligerents may be seized as, I, 373; rules concerning, VI, 318; XVII, 348, 349; carriage of articles, IX, 178; observations on, 222; X, 280; XII, 250; XV, 410; XVII, 24; seizure of, X, 280; right of search for, XVII, 24; articles concerning, in treaty with Prussia, 104

Contracts, mere possibility of danger no ground for avoidance of, III, 230; obligations of, XIV, 302; XV, 449

Convention, voluntary, I, 6; delegates chosen for, 11; at Annapolis, 268; at Philadelphia, 269; at Saratoga, IV, 46; meeting of the, VI, 127; results of the, 128; federal, at Philadelphia, 151; schemes of the, 227; amendments of the, 232; for amendments of the American Confederation, 283; proceedings of the, 289; opinion of Jefferson on the, 289, 295; for framing new Constitution, VII, 147; with Spanish provinces, VIII, 327; of 1887, IX, i; constitutional, iii; custody of the papers of the, 331-333; with France, X, 185; to reorganize the government, proposition for a, 201; available resource of a, 233; theory of foundation of sense of justice upon, XV, 25; ultimate appeal to the people by means of a, 451; vote of, on separation from England, XVII, 150

Conventions, calling of, II, 165; regarding fugitives, VIII, 254; resource of, X, 230

Convention troops, desertions of, IV, 70; supplies for, 148; removal of, 161, 346

Convoy Bill, observations on the, XII, 364

Convoys, of the enemy, IV, 127; matter of, X, 7

Convulsions of nature, theories of, II, 263

Cook, Amos J., letter to, Jan. 21, 1816, XIV, 403

Cook, Capt. James, discoveries of, II, 139

Cook, Col. Louis, address to, XVI, 436

Coolidge, Ellen W., childhood of, XV, ii; tour of, XVIII, 341; loss of baggage by, 348

Letters to: Aug. 27, 1825, XVIII, 340; Nov. 14, 1825, 346; March 19, 1826, 352

Coolidge, Joseph, Jr., note concerning, XVIII, 334; gift of books to University of Virginia by, 339; gift to, of desk on which the Declaration of Independence was written, 349; tribute by Jefferson to, XIX, 285

Letters to: Jan. 15, 1825, XVIII, 334; April 12, 1825, 337; Oct 13, 1825, 342; June 4, 1826, 354

Coolidge, Thomas Jefferson, article by, on "Jefferson in His Family," XV, i; gift of Jefferson papers to Massachusetts Historical Society by, XVIII, 176

Cooper, ——, case of privateer fitted out by, I, 458; trial of, XVIII, 222

Cooper, Thomas, works of, X, 139; XIII, 176, 415; XIV, 54, 60; his work on chemistry, XIII, 176; "Political Arithmetic" of, 415; "Emporium" of, XIV, 60; opposition to, XV, 246, 254, 255; appointment as professor at the University of Virginia, 268; XIX, 367, 369,

COOPER, THOMAS—continued
377, 381; purchase of apparatus and collections of, 378; annulment of contract with, 389
Letters to: Nov. 29, 1802, X, 341; Sept. 1, 1807, XI, 351; Oct. 27, 1808, XII, 180; Aug. 6, 1810, 401; July 10, 1802, XIII, 176; Jan. 16, 1814, XIV, 54; Feb. 10, 1814, 85; Aug. 25, 1814, 173; Sept. 10, 1814, 179; Oct. 7, 1814, 199; Aug. 14, 1820, XV, 264; Nov. 2, 1822, 403
Cooper River, projected canal between the Santee River and the, VII, 6
Copenhagen, plan for a consul at, III, 306; XIX, 87; mission of Commodore Jones to, V, 389; VI, 416; United States agent in, 394; destruction of, XIV, 187
Copper, need of, for the Mint, IX, 6, 67; purchase of, from Sweden, 7, 42; importation of, 258
Copper coinage, report on, III, 11; Paine's views on, VIII, 224
Copper mines, II, 35; X, 163
Coppers, value of, I. 244
Copying-machine, advantages of a, V, 110; invention of, 158; gift of a, by Jefferson to Carmichael, VI, 31; forwarding of, by Jefferson to Madison, 73; receipt by Jefferson of a, XVIII, 182
Copyright, establishment of, I, 423
Coquerel, ——, case of, XII, 137
Coray, A., editions of Greek authors by, XV, 480; letter from, XVI, 22
Letter to, Oct. 31, 1823, XV, 480
Corbin, ALICE, message to, IV, 5
Cork-tree, efforts to introduce the culture of the, V, 312; VI, 204; XIII, 204
Corn, supplies of, IV, 105; burning of the enemy's, 298; exportation of, to Bermuda, 345; cost of, in Brazil, VI, 118; scarcity of, in Europe, VII, 197, 236; call by Neckar for American, 197; importation of, from America into France, 403; markets for American, 403; advantage of cultivation of, in France, 479; cultivation of, in Virginia, IX, 142; restraint of trade in, 224; price of, 328, 331
Corncobs, machine for crushing, XVIII, 289
Corniche Road, suggestion of the famous, XVII, 204
Cornish, ADMIRAL, expedition of, VIII, 183; arrival of, in Barbadoes, 183; his return to England, 183
Corn law, observations on the, VIII, 230
Cornplanter, CHIEF, speech of, XIV, 138
Cornsheller, form of, XVIII, 288
Cornwallis, LORD, letter to Colonel Balfour from, IV, 108; retreat of, from Charlotte, 123; intended junction of British fleet with, 127; expectations of reinforcements for, 132; intercepted letter from Maj.-Gen. Leslie to, 129, 133; rein-

forcements for, 156, 182; his own wagons burnt by, 158; pursuit of Greene by, 159; strength of, 161; advance of, 161; retreat of, 166; XIX, 2; junction with Arnold, IV, 181; advance of, toward Richmond, 182; probability of surrender of, 187; preparations for opposing, 368; devastation of Elk Hill by, VII, 68; looting of American dwelling-houses by, 69; slaves taken from Virginia by, 69; campaign against Tippoo Saib by, VIII, 190; invasion of Virginia by, XII, xix; approach of, XIX, 313; position of, 340; negotiations with, for relief of prisoners, 354

Corny, M. DE, asks arms from Invalides, I, 146

Letter to, Oct. 20, 1786, V, 449

Corny, MME DE, loan of "Mémoire" of Calonnes to, VI, 342; esteem of Jefferson for, VIII, 14

Letters to: June 30, 1787, VI, 145; Oct. 18, 1787, 342; April 2, 1790, VIII, 13

Corporations, greed of, VII, vi

Correa de Serra, M., Jefferson's friendship for, XIV, 20; return of, to Europe, 240; appointment of, as minister from Portugal, XV, 26; departure of, for Brazil, 262, 295; outline of course in botany by, XVI, 164; visit of, XIX, 196; invitation to, 209

Letter to, April 26, 1816, XV, 3

Correspondence, committees of, I, 7, 171, 172; XV, 192; right of free, IX, 422; XVII, 360; observations by Jefferson on official, X, 267; observations by John Randolph on, XIII, 300

Correspondents, foreign, of mercantile houses, VII, 60

Corruption of government, remarks on, II, 164; IX, 280; X, 168; XV, 341

Cortez, correspondence of, VIII, 317

Cosmogony, hypothesis of, XV, 426

Cosway, MARIA, artistic talent of, V, 436

Letters to: Oct. 12, 1786, V, 430; Oct. 13, 1786, 448; Dec. 27, 1820, XVIII, 308

Cosway, MR. and MRS., departure of, V, 430; tribute to, V, 435

Cotton, manufacture of, II, 228; V, 403; VII, 47; XI, 427; XII, 42; XIX, 205; price of, in Virginia, V, 132; VII, 49; United States as a market for manufactures of wool and, V, 224; culture of, 48; XII, 92; XIII, 205; XVIII, 300; permission for shipment of, XII, 57; cultivation of, in France, 90

Cotton clothing, popularity of, in the United States, V, 403; VII, 49

Cotton seed, intended gift of, by Jefferson to the Agricultural Society of Paris, XII, 252

Cotton tenting, observations on, XII, 349

Coulomb, ——, labors of, on measures and weights, XIII, 100
Councils, functions of Indian, II, 272
Counsel, allowance of, to defendants in criminal prosecutions, I, 239
Counterfeiting, I, 229, 230; III, 12
Countervailing Act, Jefferson's views on the, IX, 444
Counties, conditional prohibition of division of, I, 202; quotas of, IV, 365; returns of, 423; necessity for division of, into wards, XIV, 423; maps of, 474; monopolies of the bench in, XV, 45
Country life, remarks on, XI, 283, 469
County lieutenants, reprimands of, IV, 423
Courier, employment of a, VIII, 314
"Courier de l'Europe," reprint in Paris of the, V, 10; errors of, 461; case of the, XIX, 304
Couriers, additional charges of foreign ministers for, III, 68
Cour plenière, I, 129; VII, 51
Court, appeals to the federal, VI, 132, 133; procedure in, VIII, 126; appeals to the supreme, 126; attitude of the federal, XVI, 146
Courts, punishment for drawing sword in, I, 220; jurisdiction of, in reference to recapture of slaves, III, 214; consideration of the, IV, 44; interference of French minister and consuls with American, IX, 235; jurisdiction of, 423; vicious constitution of the county, XV, 20; monopoly of the county, 45; opinions of, 298; action of, American, XVI, 255; errors of, 257; observations on, XVII, 293; XIX, 176
Courts, federal, jurisdiction of, X, 125; XIV, 350; XV, 448; common law in, X, 125; procedure in the, 150; Burr favored by the, XI, 188; right of removal of causes to the, XIV, 350; rights of, 350; encroachments of, XV, 444, 446 questions of law in, XVII, 415
Cowes, re-exportation of rice at, VI, 52
Cowpens, battle of, IV, 158, 161
Cows, price of, XIV, 266
Cox, THOMAS, letters to: June 3, 1823, XVIII, 318; **Sept. 5,** 1823, 323
Coxe, ALBION, assayer, III, 283
Coxe, D. W., application of, XII, 208
Coxe, TENCH, displacement of, IX, 432; paper of, XI, 376
Letters to: Sept. 10, 1793, IX, 236; May 1, 1794, 284; Dec. 31, 1800, X, 187; Feb. 11, 1801, 198; March 27, 1807, XI, 175; Sept. 21, 1807, 376
Cracow, monument to Kosciusko near, XIX, 276
Craig, MAJOR, raid by, IV, 157
Craney Island, works on, XI, 261
Cranks, letters to the President from, XIII, 141
Crawford, DR. JOHN, pamphlet on cure of diseases by, XIII, 117

Letters to: Sept. 8, 1807, XI, 367; Jan. 2, 1812, XIII, 117

Crawford, WILLIAM H., chance for election to the Presidency, XVI, 79; defeated for the Presidency, XIX, 282

Letters to: Feb. 11, 1815, XIV, 240; June 20, 1816, XV, 27; June 5, 1818, XIX, 252; Feb. 15, 1825, 282

Creator and the Creation, observations on the, XIII, 287, 373; XV, 426, 427, 429; XVIII, iv

Credit, securing the national, I, 126; support of the national, IV, 35; need of, in Europe, 37; observations on national, V, 160; VI, 452, 453, 456, 457; XIV, 217; cure for ill effects of, V, 259; American, in France, VI, 136; possible abolition of American, 192; suspension of foreign, of the United States, 423; Jefferson's observations on that of nations, 455; status of American, 456; maintenance of American, 457; dangers of loss of American, in Amsterdam, VIII, 42; American, at Amsterdam, VIII, 46; observations on the public, XIV, 217; extended to American merchants, XVI, 254

Creditors, treatment of British, XVI, 227, 234; status of British, in America, 245, 253, 272; XVII, 78; withdrawal of, XVI, 264

Credulity of mankind, XV, 106

Creed, Jefferson's religion not a, XVII, iii

Creeds, observations on, XV, 373

Creek Indians, the, expedition against, I, 397; trade with, III, 72, 73; McGillivray's monopoly of commerce with, 72; repurchase of lands from, 342; theory of their descent from the Carthaginians, VII, 80; visit of chiefs of, to New York, VIII, 64; treaties with, 88; IX, 151; XIV, 442, 444; influence of Bowles on, VIII, 339; stirring up of, by West Florida, 388; attitude of the United States toward, 422, 425; IX, 153; boundary of, VIII, 422, 424; rights of Spain and the United States regarding, 423; attitude of Spain toward, 423; IX, 103; instructions to Carmichael and Short in reference to, VIII, 425; Spanish commissary to, 425; hostilities and depredations of, IX, 103, 128, 153; probable war with, 124, 139; XVII, 346; retrocession of lands to, IX, 151; supplies for, 153, 156; XIV, 443; Spanish charge against the United States of warring on, IX, 155; war by the Chickasaws on, 156; Jefferson's request for vocabulary of, X, 161; purchase of lands of, 364; claim of, XI, 257; duty on goods of the, 324; condition of, XIII, 160; history of, by Hawkins, XIX, 232

Creoles OF NEW ORLEANS, attitude of, XII, 185

Cresap, CAPT. MICHAEL, killing of Indians by, II, 88, 310, 312, 313, 317, 320, 321, 323, 326, 327; X, 143; Logan's letter to,

CRESAP, MICHAEL—continued
II, 308; Indians' hatred for name of, 321; exculpation of, by John Sappington, 327

Crèvecœur, HECTOR ST. JOHN DE, notes on destruction of Wyoming by, VI, 61
Letters to: July 11, 1786, V, 369; Nov. 6, 1786, 459; Jan. 15, 1787, VI, 53; Aug. 6, 1787, 252; Aug. 9, 1788, VII, 113; May 20, 1789, 367; Aug. 22, 1785, XIX, 10

Crews, succor of distressed, XI, 144

Crime, arrest of sailors for, VII, 180

Crimea, the, demand by Turkey for the restitution of, VII, 83; demand of Sweden for restoration of, to the Turks, 120

Crimes, trial for, II, 180; punishment of, XVII, 79

Crimes and punishments, text of bill for proportioning, I, 218; table of, II, 202

Criminal law, the, reform of, in France of, VII, 16; revision of, by Jefferson, XII, 300; Jefferson's comments on, XV, 126; amendment of, XIX, 164

Criminals, status of, I, 218; reformation the object of punishment of, 219; redelivery of fugitive, VIII, 321

Crisis, financial. See FINANCIAL CRISIS

Crockett, COL. DAVID, battalion of, IV, 147

Croft, HERBERT, letter to, Oct. 30, 1798, XVIII, 361

Crofts, ——, works of, XV, 270

Croghan, GEORGE, list of Indians by, II, 142

Croix, AMELOT DE LA, tragedy by, XII, 244; possible commission for, 245

Cromwell, OLIVER, convention made with Virginia by, II, 155

Crooked Legs, CHIEF, message from, XVI, 380; pipe sent by, 380

Crops, rotation of, IX, 287; X, 13; XVIII, 193, 196

Cross, STEPHEN, reply to public address by, XVI, 350

Crowninshield, JACOB, mention of letter from, XI, 359
Letters to: Aug. 9, 1807, XI, 316; Aug. 20, 1807, 336; Sept. 3, 1807, 355; Sept. 4, 1807, 358; Sept. 8, 1807, 366; Sept. 18, 1807, 371; June 15, 1808, XII, 71; July 16, 1808, 93; Aug. 9, 1808, 121; Aug. 12, 1808, 123; Sept. 16, 1808, 167

Crown Point, N. Y., the army at, IV, 261; the retreat to Ticonderoga from, 269; visit of Jefferson to, VIII, 205

Crowns, speculations in French, IX, 432

Crozat, ——, contraband commerce of, XIV, 433; charter granted by Louis XIV to, XVIII, 37

Cruisers, fitting out of, IX, 92, 94

Crusades, observations on the, XV, 424

Cuba, notice to citizens of, I, 484; possible independence of, II, xxxvi; XV, 479; possible annexation to the United States XI, 327; XIV, vii; XV, 453,

454, 479; XIX, 272; future of, XII, 57, 275, 277; XV, 436, 452, 479; John Quincy Adams on the subject of, XIV, vii; plan for annexation of, to Mexico, XV, 453; views of citizens of, 453

Cuges, description of country near, XVII, 179

Culberson, CHARLES A., article by, on "Jefferson and the Constitution," IX, 1

"Cultivator Américain," publication of the, VI, 51

Cumberland, proposed road to Ohio from, III, 438, 466; orders to militia of, IV, 418

Cumberland River, the, navigability of, II, 14; rendezvous of boats at mouth of, III, 433; Indian monuments found on, X, 138

Cunningham, ——, publication by, XVI, 55

Cunningham and Nisbett, case of, IV, 234

Currency, details relating to exchange with Europe, II, 235

Currents, velocity of, XI, 19, 78

Currie, DR. JAMES, letters to: Aug. 4, 1787, VI, 229; Dec. 20, 1788, VII, 238; Sept. 27, 1785, XIX, 11

"Curtius," articles of, IX, 309

Cushing, WILLIAM, death of, XII, 425

Custom-house, site for a, XIX, 153

Custom-house officers, observations on a letter from the Secretary of the Treasury to, IX, 81; resistance to, XII, 232

Custom-houses, loss of records of the, III, 94

Customs collectors, proposed use of, as spies, IX, 82; distribution of passports by, 86

Cuthbert, COL., plan for taking Quebec by, XII, 120

Cutting, JOHN BROWN, evidence of, in the case of Hugh Purdie, VIII, 119; account of, 304; claims of, 373

Letters to: July 24, 1788, VII, 82; July 28, 1788, 90; Aug. 23, 1788, 130; Sept. 9, 1788, 139; Oct. 2, 1788, 155; Nov. 3, 1788, 161

Cutting, NATHANIEL, mission of, IX, 46; allowances of, 48; disbursements of, XI, 9

Letter to, June 7, 1789, XIX, 62

Cuvier, BARON, works of, X, 243; classifications of, XIV, 99; specimens for, XIX, 210

Cuyahoga Canal, plan for the, VI, 447; VII, 348

Cypher, Jefferson's use of a, IV, 438; sending of a, to William Carmichael, V, 190, 194; Carmichael's trouble with, VI, 378; for Livingston, X, 311

Cyprières, reclamation of the, XVIII, 84

D

Daemon, of Socrates, XIII, 391

D'Albon, ——, works of, VI, 213

D'Alembert, JEAN C. ROND, computation of the English foot by, III, 53

Dan, RIVER, recrossing of the, by General Greene, IV, 164

Dana, FRANCIS, statements by, concerning France, X, 120
Danbury Baptist Association, reply to address of, XVI, 281
Dancing, benefits of, XV, 167
Dandridge, PATSY, message to, IV, 223
Daniels, JOSEPHUS, article by, on "Jefferson's Contribution to a Free Press," XVIII, i
Dannery, ——, commissioned consul, IX, 256, 266
Dark Ages, observations on the, XV, 334
Daschkoff, ANDRÉ DE, arrival of, XII, 303
Letter to, Aug. 12, 1809, XII, 303
Datura stramonium, observations on the, XIII, 310
Dauphin, the illness of, VII, 306; death of, 381
"Dauphin," capture by Algerians of the ship, VIII, 354
Dauphiné, vines of, XVII, 161; description of, 163
David, JACQUES LOUIS, pictures by, VII, 308; artistic talent of, XIX, 243
David, KING, Fifteenth Psalm of, XVI, 16
Davidson, CAPTAIN, tender of services of the Light Infantry of the District of Columbia by, XII, 225
Davies, COL. WILLIAM, appointment of, as commissioner of the War Office, IV, 170, 398
"Davila," written by Adams, I, 280, 435; VIII, 193; XIII, 309; XVIII, 185; unconstitutional doctrines of, VIII, 194
Da Vinci, LEONARDO, portrait of Vespucius by, XIV, 179
Davis, ——, edition of laws of Virginia by, XI, 139
Davis, GEORGE, exploring expedition of, XI, 75
Davy, ——, reply to letter from, XI, 426
Dawson, JOHN, departure of, for France, X, 220
Day, division of the mean, III, 28
Dayton, GEN. ELIAS, expected appointment of, as Secretary of War, IX, 439; votes for Spanish treaties, X, 434; trial of, XI, 366
Dead, no property controlled by the, XV, 43, 470; XVI, viii
Deaf and dumb, school for the, XIV, 414
Deane, SILAS, seizure of accounts and letters of, VII, 109; purchase of letter-books and account-books of, 110, 289, 294; plight of, 452; wish of, IX, 385
Dearborn, GEN. HENRY, nomination of, as Secretary of War, X, 204; instructions from, XI, 81; information for, 156; declaration of, in reference to Burr, 218; forged letter of, 218; plan of war establishment by, 312; retirement from the Cabinet, 417; Jefferson's opinion concerning, 417; XII, 291; Jefferson's wish for his continuance in office, XI, 418; XII, 64; victories of, XIV, 249, 288; retirement from public life, 284

Letters to: Feb. 18, 1801, X, 204; Feb. 14, 1807, XI, 156; March 29, 1807, 179; July 13, 1807, 273; July 17, 1807, 284; Aug. 7, 1807, 305; Aug. 9, 1807, 313; Aug. 11, 1807, 317; Aug. 12, 1807, 324; Aug. 18, 1807, 330; Aug. 28, 1807, 342; Aug. 31, 1807, 348; Sept. 2, 1807, 354; Sept. 6, 1807, 361; Oct. 17, 1807, 380; Oct. 27, 1807, 385; Jan. 8, 1808, 417; April 29, 1808, XII, 40; May 12, 1808, 54; May 20, 1808, 61; May 25, 1808, 63; July 18, 1808, 101; Aug. 5, 1808, 113; Aug. 6, 1808, 116; Aug. 9, 1808, 119; Aug. 12, 1808, 125; Aug. 20, 1808, 139; Aug. 25, 1808, 149; Aug. 27, 1808, 152; Sept. 5, 1808, 157; Nov. 5, 1808, 188; Jan. 12, 1809, 225; Jan. 12, 1809, 226; June 14, 1809, 291; July 16, 1810, 398; Aug. 14, 1811, XIII, 72; March 17, 1815, XIV, 287; Aug. 17, 1821, XV, 329; Aug. 23, 1803, XIX, 134; June 6, 1804, 141; July 5, 1819, 270

Dearborn, H. A. S., letter to, Nov. 15, 1811, XIII, 110

Death, observations on, XI, 31; XV, 57, 371; XVIII, 310; presumptive evidence of, XV, 381

Death penalty, abolition of, except for murder and treason, I, 64

Debry, THEODORE, work on the Indians, XIII, 158; portrait of Columbus in his book, XIV, 177, 178; difficulty of obtaining copies of his book, 177

Debt, assignment of a, III, 23; transfer of, 24; payment of liquidated, V, 193; payment of certificates of, 369; punishment for, VIII, 333; IX, 431; XVI, 229, 271; modern theory of perpetuation of, XIII, 272; suspension in Virginia of assignments of, XVI, 222; rules of, separate from rules of interest, 265; interest not carried by revival of, 273; interest not part of a, 273; no absolute right to interest on a, 274

Debt, CONTINENTAL, Virginia's share of the, IV, 49

Debt, DUTCH, payment of the, X, 323

Debt, ENGLISH, observations on the, XV, 29

Debt, THE FOREIGN, opinion concerning, III, 74; report of the Secretary of the Treasury on, 76; payment of, 251, 256; V, 44; VI, 429; VII, 186; IX, 59; character of, V, 192; proposed purchase of our, VI, 28; safety of, 87; transfer of our, VIII, 34; funding of, 47, 62

Debt, FRENCH, the transfer of, to Holland, III, 75; V, 462; VI, 149, 173, 248, 394; offer by a Dutch company to purchase, V, 426; proposed funding of, 427; proposed payment of, by loan in Holland, VI, 74; to officers, 149; bad effect of non-payment of, to officers, 174; necessity of payment of, to officers, 459; payment of, VIII, 67, 98; IX, 115, 123, 207; fear of speculation in, VIII,

DEBT, FRENCH—continued
187; negotiations regarding, IX, 114; effort to purchase, 115; interest on, 116
Debt, INDIAN, payment of the, XVI, 402
Debt, THE PUBLIC, purchase of, III, 251, 256; IX, 58; payment of, III, 333, 344, 356, 373, 394, 421, 484; V, 44; VI, 429, 432; VIII, 62, 443; XI, 144; XIII, 38, 42, 354; XVII, 118, 398; a moral canker, III, 345; state of, 452; VIII, 230; X, 32; matter of, V, 123; divisions of, 192; character of, 192; time necessary for payment of, 299; payment of interest on, 299, 322; VIII, 110; plan for payment of, V, 299, 328; effect of sale of public lands on, VI, 386; result of transfer of, to foreigners, 443; necessity of the keeping of, at home, 444; danger of foreign purchase of, VII, 111; necessity of payment of, 111; observations concerning, 458; VIII, 325, 342, 343; XIII, 269, 422; sales of parcels of, 471; funding of, VIII, 47, 230; safety of, 317; holders of, 347; Jefferson's attitude toward, 401; X, 77; Hamilton's attitude toward, VIII, 401; X, 306; increase of, IX, 323, 337; X, 153, 306; XIII, 421; observations on payment of, XII, 324; XIII, 273; XIV, 217; XV, 18; no right to leave the payment of, to posterity, XIII, 358; interest on, 362; fallacy of the idea of a public blessing, 420; dangers of, XV, 47; reduction of, XVI, 295
Debtors, release of, from confinement, II, 183; XVI, 229; orders on, III, 24; allowance of time for, XVI, 233; discharge of, 246; classes of American, 254; losses of creditors and, 262
Debts, due to soldiers of Virginia and North Carolina, III, 21; payment of, in paper money, V, 369; XVI, 244, 271; future engagement of, VII, 457; power of contracting, 461; suits against fugitives from, VIII, 333; confiscation of, XVI, 189; delay in payment of, 228; payment of, by installments, 228; interest on, 256, 258; place of payment of, 264; restitution of, 266; laws of various States concerning recovery of, 271; act of Congress concerning, 271; obstructions to recovery of, 276; payment of those due to British, XVII, 123; payment of interest on, XIX, 30
Debts, AMERICAN, non-payment of, V, 259; payment of, 322; plea by Jefferson for payment of, VI, 218; due to England, VII, 352
Debts, BRITISH, VIII, 156; collection of, in Southern States, XVI, 247, 248; recovery of, 252
Debts, STATE, assumption of, IV, 440; VIII, 43, 52, 53, 61, 64, 107; funding of, 66; question of payment of, to individuals, 47; payment of interest on, XVII, 110

Decada Calendar, abandonment of the, XIII, 88

Decalogue of canons for practical life, XVI, 111

Decatur, STEPHEN, ordered to New Orleans, I, 461; duties of, 476; letters from, XI, 260; functions of, 309; orders to, 370, 371; achievements of, XII, xxxii

Decentralization, Jefferson an advocate of, III, xix

Decimal system of coinage, weights, and measures, I, 79, 240, 256; III, 48, 54–57; XI, 427; XV, 148

"Decius," reply to, XI, 121; falsehoods of, 122

Declaration of Causes of Taking Up Arms, draughting of, I, 15; satisfaction with, 16

Declaration of Independence, the, written by Jefferson, I, viii, 256; IV, 258; VI, ix; VII, xi; XII, xi; XIII, xxii; XV, 462; XIX, 247; history and form of, I, 17–39; committee appointed to prepare, 25; XV, 197; clauses struck from, I, 28; text of, 28; signing of, 28, 38; XII, xii; XV, 199; XVII, 129; conclusions of, I, 37; procedure by Congress in reference to, 175, 176; XVII, 151; XVIII, 168; copies of, sent by Jefferson to Lee, IV, 34; the writing of, V, v; XVII, 150; character of, VI, xviii; observations on, VII, xi; X, iii; XIII, xxvii; lessons of, X, iv; adoption of, XIII, xxvi; signers of, xxvi, 124, 246; details of history of, XV, 196, 461; votes on, 198; engrossment of on parchment, 202; principles of, 462, 464; conduct of Jay in reference to, 466; object of, XVI, 118; original draft of, 121; copies of the, 121; circumstances amid which Jefferson wrote, 123; consideration of, XVII, 150; effects of, XVIII, vi; gift to Joseph Coolidge, Jr., of desk on which was written, 349; facsimile of, XIX, 278

Declaration of Rights, See BILL OF RIGHTS

Decoigne, ——, negotiations with, X, 372; XI, 324

Deed, delivery an essential to the validity of a, XV, 447

Deer, present to Buffon of bones of American, VI, 326; Jefferson's opinions on American, 329; species of, in France, XIX, 18

Defamation, public taste for, XI, 226; XVIII, xxxvi

Defence, places needing, I, 473; condemnation of sites for the public, III, 325; works of, 487; XI, 418; XII, 64; measures for internal, X, 28; Jefferson's plans for, XIV, 446

Deficit, cause of the, XV, 296

"Definition of Parties," praise of the, IX, 289

Degeneracy of man and animals in America, question of, V, 4

Degrees, value of academic, VI, 190

Dejean, PHILIP, tool and agent in cruelties of Gen. Henry Hamil-

DEJEAN, PHILIP—continued
ton, IV, 66; sentence of, 68; sent on parole to Hanover Court House, 71

De la Croix, AMELOT, letter to, Feb. 3, 1809, XII, 244

Delacroix, F. A., offer of military services by, XIX, 162
Letter to, Dec. 21, 1807, XIX, 162

Delalande, ——, system of lunar observations by, XI, 77

Delap, S. and J. H., letter to, Jan. 17, 1787, VI, 60

Delaplaine, JOSEPH, effort to borrow portraits owned by, XIV, 132; sketch of Jefferson by, XV, 190
Letters to: July 26, 1816, XIII, 49; May 3, 1814, XIV, 131; Aug 28, 1814, 175; April 12, 1817, XIX, 246

Delaware, condition of, XV, 115; confiscation of property in, XVI, 207

Delaware Indians, the, stature of, II, 267; confederacy of, 276; cession of lands by, III, 371, 372; addresses to, XVI, 391, 437, 438, 447, 450; lands of, 437; XIX, 142; attitude of, XVI, 447, 448; wars of, 448; warning by the government to, 449

Delaware River, original course of the, II, 264; improvement of the, X, 337; concentration of the war on the, XIII, 268

Delegates, powers of, II, 175; IV, 196

Delegates to Congress, appointment of, I, 13; recall of, 254; nomination of, 258

Delegation of power, Jefferson's opposition to, II, xxii

Delta of the Nile, formation of, XVII, 219

Deluges, theories of, II, 40; instances of, 41

Democracy, Jefferson the interpreter of, VI, xiii; VII, xxiii; education the basis of, X, vii; ideals of the, XIV, xii; future of, 153; Xenophon on, 157; observations on, 487; principle of representative, XV, 66; government of a pure, 72

Democratic Party, the, Lincoln's views on, I, xvi; moral force of, VI, vi; principles of, XII, xxxvi, xxxvii

Democratic societies, denunciation of, IX, 293

Democrats, Anti-Federalists called, III, xix

Dempsy *versus* **Insurers,** case of, XII, 402

Denison, J. EVELYN, books for the University of Virginia from, XVI, 129
Letter to, Nov. 9, 1825, XVI, 129

Denmark, our commerce with, III, 271; our commerce with American possessions of, 273; treaty with, V, 217, 335; VIII, 97; American claims, no, V, 405; VI, 414, 415; VII, 5, 45, 46, 171; claims of Commodore Jones on, V, 405; VI, 416; VII, 45; matter of exchange of consuls with, V, 409; XIX, 86; the agent of the United States

in, VI, 394; naval armament by, VII, 19; aid for Russia by, 129, 189; retiring of troops of, 189; war threatened by Russia and England against, 189; restraint of, 375; matter of appointing a Minister to, VIII, 97; negotiations of the European Powers with, 172; attitude of the United States toward, concerning prizes, IX, 255; question of consul general for the islands of, XI, 334; conduct of, XIX, 60

Denny, WILLIAM, views of, in favor of monarchism, XVI, 94

Departments (OF THE UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT), references to heads of, I, 293; VIII, 443; communications to the President by the, X, 289; circular to heads of, 289; business of the, XI, 227; independence of the, 382; XV, 215; equality of the, 277

See also their respective names; as, NAVY DEPARTMENT; STATE DEPARTMENT, etc.

Depravity, disbelief of Adams in total, XV, 105

Depreciation tables, paper money debts re-settled by, V, 45; XVII, 117

Derbigny, ——, opinion of, XVIII, 21

Derne, expedition against, III, 391; weakness of Hamet Caramalli at, 404

Desaguliers, J. T., description of elevators by, XIII, 330

Desbordes, M., letter to, Oct. 12, 1785, V, 179

Descartes, RENÉ, theories of, on vortex, II, 222

Descent, laws of, XII, 300; XIII, 399; XVII, 108, 461; XIX, 18

Deserters, pursuit and capture of, IV, 102, 129; VII, 179; XII, 114; restoration of, XI, 331; alleged enlistment of British, 331; refusal of enlistment of, 339; enlistment of French, XII, 70; arrest of French, XIX, 353

Desertions, filling of places caused by, XII, 33

Desfourneaux, ——, arrival of, at Guadeloupe, X, 106; letter to the President from, 111

Design, evidence of, XV, 426; belief in, 427

Despotism, pretext for, XI, 71

Detachment Act, scope of the, XI, 301

Detention of vessels, duty of collectors concerning, XII, 52, 81, 103, 129, 174

De Tocqueville, ALEXIS, error of, VI, xiii

Détour aux Anglais, desirability as entrepôt of, III, 184

Detroit, military post at, III, 462; treaty with Indians concluded at, 463; projected capture of, IV, 63, 83, 111, 140–142; conduct of Governor Hamilton at, 304; importance of, 111, 452; line of posts to, XI, 346; probable Indian war near, 361; education in, XII, 40, 334; loss of, XIII, 191; English at, XVI, 378; lack of land near, 429; garrison at, 468

Deux vingtièmes, levy of the, VI, 315

Deveze, DR., bravery of, XIX, 154
Devil, Priestley's observations on the, XIV, 108
Deville, ——, petition of, XII, 218
Dew, effect of, on frosts, II, 113
Dewes, J. H., and **Speed,** JAMES, JR., certificate of, II, 319
Dexter, SAMUEL, retirement of, X, 208; eulogy of, by Story, XVIII, 295
Letter to, Feb. 20, 1801, X, 208
D'Houdetot, MME, news from, XIX, 155
Dialects, differentiation of, II, 141; influence of, XIII, 341
"Diana," by Slodtz, Jefferson's admiration for, VI, 102
"Diana," case of the ship, XII, 164
Dickinson, JOHN, draught of Declaration of Causes of Taking Up Arms prepared by, I, 16; his omission to sign Declaration of Independence, 178; XV, 200; XVII, 152; arguments of, on Independence, I, 19; writings of, IX, 400; recommendation to, X, 392; death of, XI, 445; eulogy of, by Jefferson, 445; leadership of, XIII, 435; conduct of XVII, 70; attitude on taxation of the Colonies, 126; absurd statements concerning, in Mayer's history, XVII, 149
Letters to: March 6, 1801, X, 216; Dec. 19, 1801, 301; Jan. 13, 1807, XI, 135
Dictatorship, suggestion of a, II, 173; XIV, 170
Dictionaries, authority of, XV, 272
Dictionary-making, theories of Herbert Croft on, XVIII, 362
"Dictionary of Arts and Sciences," V, 155
"Dictionary of the French Academy," influence of the, XIII, 345
Diderot, DENIS, theories of, XIV, 157; character of, 441
Digester, Papin's, V, 155
Digges, GEN. SAMUEL, letter to, July 1, 1806, XI, 113
Digges, THOMAS, letter to, June 19, 1788, VII, 47
Digges' Point, battery at, XI, 267
Dijon, description of, XVII, 155
Diligence, forwarding of mails by, VII, 66
"Diligence," case of the galley, XIX, 320
Dilly, CHARLES, note concerning, XVIII, 183
Dimension, no constancy of, III, 27
Dimes, need for silver, XI, 180
Dining, necessity for, XIV, 5
Diodati, COMTE, letter to, March 29, 1807, XI, 181
Diphthongs, observations concerning, XVIII, 429
Diplomas, matter of, XIX, 498
Diplomatic corps, no precedence in the, XVII, 366
Diplomatic nominations to Paris, London, and The Hague, XVII, 314
Diplomats, presents for departing foreign, VIII, 28; charges allowed to, XIX, 27
Dircks, CAPTAIN, letter to, July 2, 1788, VII, 63

Directory (OF FRANCE), necessity of message to the, I, 414; attitude toward America, X, 25; XVIII, 204; observations on the, X, 29, 145; XII, 283; alleged correspondence between the Jacobins and the, X, 51; suspension by, of the *arrêt* concerning neutrals, 103; failure of, XIII, 15

Disarmament, agreement of, between England and France, VI, 349

Disappropriation, vote on, I, 329

Discipline, lack of, in General Gates's army, IV, 189; in colleges, XV, 406

Discount, I, 347; Adam Smith on, XIII, 418

Disease, observations on treatment of, XI, 244; XIII, 224; pamphlet by Dr. Crawford on cause, seat, and cure of, XIII, 117

Disestablishment, advantages of, I, 73; in Virginia, II, 219; VII, xiv; success of, in New York and Pennsylvania, II, 224

Disinterestedness, necessity for, in the President, XII, 354

Dismal Swamp, VA., Philips's banditti in the, XIV, 170

Disobedience, necessity of checking, IV, 417

Disputants, avoidance of, XII, 200; classes of, XII, 200

D'Israeli, ISAAC, works of, XIV, 427

Dissension, evil of political, IX, 389; danger of, XVI, 365

Dissenters, position of, I, 57; proportion of, in Virginia, II, 219; condition of, in England, XIII, 303

Dissimulation, Jefferson charged with, I, xi

Distillation OF SALT WATER, method of disseminating knowledge of, III, 8

Distress, financial. See FINANCIAL DISTRESS

District attorneys, circular letters to, I, 100; VIII, 86; report of proceedings in various States by, 86; collection of the laws of the States by, 87, 157; removal of, X, 239; appointment of Republicans as, 257

District of Columbia, roads in, XI, 164; tender of services by Light Infantry of, XII, 225

Districts, election by, X, 134; division of the United States into, 135; observations on judiciary, 143

Disunion, never countenanced by Jefferson, II, xxxiii; Jefferson's fears of, XV, 250; observations on, 283

D'Ivernois, ——, proposition to remove the college of Geneva to America, IX, 291; XIX, 113

Dixey, CHARLES, letters of, XII, 209

Dixon, CAPT. HENRY ST. JOHN, tender of services of volunteer riflemen by, XII, 234

Dobrée, ——, arrangement of claims of, VI, 139

Docks. See DRY-DOCK; LOCK-DOCK

Documents, value of historical, XV, 473

Dodge, JOHN, list of Indians by, II, 142; cruelty of Gen. Henry Hamilton to, IV, 65

Dodge, JOSHUA, letter to, Aug. 3, 1823, XVIII, 321

Dodge, NEHEMIAH, reply to public address of, XVI, 281

Dogmas, observations on, XII, 315; XIII, 377

Dogmatism, weakening of, XVII, xi

Dogs, shepherd, request for, XII, 260

Doits, refusal of exportation of, XII, 150

Dollar, adoption of, as unit of money and account, I, 79, 240, 253; V, 99, 197; XIX, ix; Spanish bit, or half-pistareen, equalled by one tenth of a, I, 243; value of the, 243; II, 236; VIII, 298; amount of silver in the, I, 246; III, 51; weight of the silver, 47, 51; proposed weight of the, 51; table of values of the, V, 370; need for a gold, XI, 180

Dollars, reduction of pounds to, I, 253

"Dolphin," the, distilling-apparatus of, III, 4; seizure of, by Algiers, 112

Domaines, opinion of the Committee of, VIII, 167

Dombey, JOSEPH, death of, IX, 361

Domenico, portrait of Vespucius by, XIV, 179

Domes, remarks on, XI, 81

Domesticity, advantages of, VI, 17

Dominica, American privileges in, IX, 25

Donald, ALEXANDER, letters to: July 28, 1787, VI, 191; Feb. 7, 1788, 425; Nov. 18, 1788, VII, 187

Dorchester, LORD, opinion on request of, to march troops from Detroit to the Mississippi, III, 78; opinion concerning the revelation to him of the object of Gov. St. Clair's expedition, 81; position of, concerning infractions of treaty, XVII, 324

Dormitories, college, observations on, XII, 387; rent of, XIX, 442

Dorsay, output of wine by, XVII, 286

Dorset, EARL OF, commission to, II, 249

Dorset, DUKE OF, newspapers for Jefferson sent in care of, V, 27; departure of, 42

Dorsey, J., pamphlet by, XII, 181

Letter to, Jan. 21, 1808, XI, 426

Doublehead's Reserve, exception to order for removal of squatters from, I, 492

Douglas, ——, Jefferson's teacher, I, 3

Douglass, COMMODORE, squadron of, XI, 299

"Dover," case of the cutter, III, 299; VIII, 174

Dovieux, ——, claim of, X, 414

Dower, saved in cases of forfeiture, I, 238

Dowse, COL., character of, XI, 336

Dowse, EDWARD, letter to, April 19, 1803, X, 376

Draught, unpopularity of the, IV, 286; disposition of the, 317; in Virginia, observations on, XIII, 154

Drawbacks, observations on, XII, 250; XV, 27, 29

Drawback system, repeal of the, XII, 272; XV, 30

Drawing, desirability of learning, XV, 167

Drayton, Gov. John, request of, XII, 226

Drayton, William, letters to: May 6, 1786, V, 311; July 30, 1787, VI, 193; Jan. 13, 1788, 413

Dress, importance of attention to, XV, iii

Dreyer, Baron, character of, V, 190

Drill, use of the Carolina, IX, 342; gift to Agricultural Society of Paris of a Martin's, XI, 413

Drill plow, Martin's, XIII, 380

Droit d'aubaine. See Aubaine, Droit d'.

Droits du Roi et d'Amirauté, observations on regulation of, VI, 161

Drost, ——, recommendation of, by Jefferson, VI, 43; his system of coinage, 43, 73; negotiations with, and engagement of, VIII, 23, 188, 237, 375; IX, 67; devices for money cannot be sent to, VIII, 258

Drought, effects of, XIX, 192

Drunkenness, non-existence of, in France, V, 154; amount of, in the United States, 404

Dry-dock, establishment of a, for the navy, III, 347; Jefferson's plan for, XV, 402; diagram of a, XVI, 137

Dual number, use of the, in Greek, XVIII, 379

Duane, William, case of, XI, 214; suggestion to, for printing, XII, 407, 409; character of, XIII, 26; support of his paper, 27; embarrassment of, 45; opposition of his paper to Madison, 48; his opposition to Gallatin, 53; intolerance of, 56; Jefferson's friendship for, 66; XVIII, xliii; trial of, 222; his failure to print Tracy's "Political Economy," XIX, 238

Letters to: March 22, 1806, XI, 94; July 20, 1807, 290; Aug. 12, 1810, XII, 404; Sept. 16, 1810, 413; Nov. 13, 1810, 432; March 28, 1811, XIII, 25; April 30, 1811, 47; July 25, 1811, 65; Aug. 4, 1812, 180; Oct. 1, 1812, 186; Jan. 22, 1813, 213; April 4, 1813, 229; Sept. 18, 1813, 378

Dubitza, attack of Austrians upon, VII, 19

Dubuysson, Colonel, matter of exchange of, IV, 353

Ducamp, ——, case of, IX, 169

Duck, supply of, IV, 91; lack of, 94

Duckbill, observations on the, XIV, 102

Duddington, ——, matter of the house of, VIII, 309

Duelling, capital punishment for, I, 222; punishment of challenger, 222; Jefferson's opposition to, XVIII, 248

Duffel blankets, annual consumption of, in America, VII, 219

Dufief, N. C., threatened prosecution of, XIV, 127

Letter to, April 19, 1814, XIV, 126

Dugnani, COUNT, letter to, Feb. 14, 1818, XIX, 254

Duke & Co., letter to, Aug. 21, 1793, IX, 210

Duler, letter to, Dec. 8, 1786, VI, 6

Dumas, C. W. F., agency of, V, 40; VIII, 301; engagement of, V, 67, 332; bill of, 161; recommendation of, V, 273, 316; payment of, 274; VI, 442; desire of the patriotic party to secure his appointment as American minister to The Hague, V, 338; affairs of, VI, 294; Jefferson's sympathy with, 327, 334, 342; protection of the States of Holland for, 355; his mission to Brussels, 410; articles in the "Leyden Gazette" by, 429; attitude of Congress toward, 442; case of, VIII, 300; legality of his salary, 301; Jefferson's opinion against the discontinuance of his office, 303; instructions to, IX, 56; allowance of, XI, 9

Letters to: Feb. 2, 1786, V, 273; May 6, 1786, 309; Dec. 25, 1786, VI, 26; Feb, 9, 1787, 86; June 14, 1787, 128; Sept. 10, 1787, 294; Oct. 4, 1787, 327; Oct. 14, 1787, 341; Dec. 9, 1787, 376; Feb. 12, 1788, 429; March 29, 1788, 441; May 7, 1788, VII, 6; Nov. 3, 1788, 163; June 23, 1790, VIII, 46; July 13, 1790, 62; May 13, 1791, 196; March 24, 1793, IX, 56; July 30, 1788, XIX, 46

Dumas and Short, MESSRS., letter to, Sept. 1, 1785, V, 111

Dumoulin, J. F., works of, XIX, 236

Letter to, May 7, 1816, XIX, 236

Dumouriez, CHARLES FRANÇOIS, address by, IX, 105; operations of, 107; flight of, 108; character of, 143; apostacy of, 143

Dunbar, ——, assault on Capt. Stanhope by, V, 199

Dunbar, WILLIAM, meteorological diary of, X, 191; exploration by, XI, 22, 74; journals of, 74; XIX, 122; history of, 131

Letters to: Jan. 12, 1801, X, 191; March 13, 1804, XI, 17; May 25, 1805, 74; March 3, 1803, XIX, 131

Dundee, law of alluvion in, XVIII, 64

Dunkirk, harbor of, V, 166; imprisonment of American hostage in, VI, 363

Dunlap, COLONEL, manœuvres of, XIX, 310

Dunmore, JOHN MURRAY, EARL OF, dissolves the General Assembly of Virginia, I, 8, 10; speech of Logan to, II, 319; beginning of hostilities in Virginia by, IV, 32; his fury against Jefferson, XIII, xvii; summons the Assembly, XIV, 340; address to, XVII, iii; answer of the Assembly to, 138; adherents of, 138

Dunmore's War, cause of, II, 311

Duplaine, ——, French consul at Boston, case of, IX, 215, 216, 239
Du Plessis, ——, memoir of, V, 159
Duponceau, PIERRE ETIENNE, letters to: Nov. 7, 1817, XV, 150; Dec. 30, 1817, 157; Jan. 22, 1816, XIX, 231
Du Portail, LOUIS LEBÈQUE, letter to, June 27, 1785, V, 28
Dupré, ——, skill of, VIII, 28
Dupuis, CHARLES FRANÇOIS, theories of, XIV, 109
Durald, ——, memoir of, XIX, 131
Dure, LORD, character of, XV, 239
Du Rival, M., letters to: Nov. 7, 1786, V, 460; Jan. 17, 1787, VI, 59
Düsseldorf, gallery of paintings at, XVII, 254; description of country near, 254
Dutch, settlement forced on the, VI, 220
See also AUSTRIAN NETHERLANDS; BONAPARTE, LOUIS; HOLLAND; NETHERLANDS; UNITED NETHERLANDS
Dutch loan, payment of interest on the, VI, 419, 421
Dutch patriots, I, 109, 111; emigration of, 115; American loans from the, VI, 456
Dutch politics, V, 317
Dutch Republic, decay of, I, 50
Dutch Revolution, the example of the, I, 24
Dutch whale fishery, III, 136; VII, 200
See also WHALE FISHERIES
Duties, reciprocity of, III, 276; retaliation in levying of, 279; discriminating, 281, 282; exemption of, by France, 288; exemption of vessels of the most favored nations from, 289; reciprocity with France concerning, 292; European consideration of, 341; proposition by England for mutual abolition of certain, 341; increase of external, 344; the Mediterranean fund, 422; equalization of, V, 18; right of America to those of the most favored nation, 19; consideration of, by Congress, 47; levied by Great Britain, IX, 27; on imports, XIV, 259; XVII, 41; invalidity of English, 127; French, on American goods, 141
Duty, political, IV, 196; theory of Lord Kaims on, 144
Duvivier, ——, skill of, VIII, 28
Duysberg, description of, XVII, 253
Dye, diplomatic, VIII, 237
Dynamometer, Jefferson's receipt of a, XII, 262

E

"Eagle," Jefferson's horse, XV, v
Earle, THOMAS, pamphlet by, XV, 471
Letter to, Sept. 24, 1823, XV, 470
Earnest, ——, the farm of, plan for Indian schools on, XII, 334
Earth, the measurement of, III, 27; XIII, 96; motion of, III,

EARTH—continued
28; XIII, 96; observations on the heat of, V, 465; theories of its creation, VI, 12; theories of its shape, 13; title of the living to, VII, 454; XV, 43, 470; XVI, VIII; direct admeasurement of, as a standard of measure, XIII, 96
East and west line, definition of an, XV, 395, 396
Eastern Shore, Jefferson's trip through the, IX, 430
East India Company, the, tea brought to Boston by, I, 195; suppression of, VI, 408; rise of its stock, VIII, 340
East Indies, the, trade with, V, 224; XI, 358; deportation of prisoners to, XVII, 100; escape of American prisoner from, 101; article in treaty with, 105
Easton, RUFUS, summoning of, XI, 197
East Tennessee College, lottery for benefit of, XII, 386; plans for buildings, 387, 388
Letter to trustees of, May 6, 1810; XII, 386
Eaton, WILLIAM, attack on Derne by, III, 391; appointment of, as naval agent, 403
Ebeling, CHRISTOPHER DANIEL, geographical work of, XIV, 363
Ebionites, excommunication of the, XIII, 390
Ecclesiastical law, source of authority of, XIV, 87
Ecclesiasticism, strifes of, XV, 118
Eccleston, DANIEL, medals of Washington received from, XI, 397
Letter to, Nov. 21, 1807, XI, 396
Eclipse, solar, IV, 42; XIII, 88, 94, 111; XIX, 183
Ecliptic, theories of variation of the obliquity of the, II, 58
Economists, doctrines of the, XIII, 37
Economizing, Jefferson's policy of, X, 261
Economy, necessity for, in the government, III, 344; X, 302, 345, 356; XV, 47
Ecores Amargas, Spanish charge of American desire to establish a post at the, IX, 175
Eddy, ——, letter to, March 27, 1801, X, 248
Eddystone Lighthouse, Franklin's apologue of, I, 81
Eden, WILLIAM, (BARON AUCKLAND), learns attitude of America towards France, I, 113; appointment of as British ambassador to Spain, VI, 141; factotum of England in Paris, 281; conference with Jefferson, 379; bitterness toward America of, VI, 379; character of, XI, 195
Edgeworth, MISS MARIA, works of, XV, 166
Edinburgh, best school in the world in, VIII, 274
"Edinburgh Encyclopædia," Jefferson's plow described in the, XIX, vii
"Edinburgh Review," the, XIII, 131; XIV, 134; XIX, 239
Edinburgh reviewers, opposition to neologisms by the, XIII, 340
Edinburgh University, IX, 291; XV, 456; XIX, 109

Editors, observations on, XI, 225; XIII, 49; XVIII, xlii
Education, Jefferson's views on, and plans for, I, 70; II, x, 204; VI, xiv, 166, 190, 256; VII, xv; IX, 306; X, vii; XII, xviii, 393; XIII, 399, 400; XIV, 84, 384, 451; XV, 44, 155, 291; XVI, 105; XVIII, vii; XIX, 212, 251; necessity of, II, x; VI, 392; XII, 282, 417; XIV, 384; XVIII, vii; XIX, 24; the basis of free government, II, xxii; V, 396; VIII, x; advantage to the State of public, II, 206; care of public, III, 423; consideration of a national establishment for, 424; the source of the amelioration of the condition of man, IV, iv; specialized, v; the method of original research in higher, vi; best seminary in Europe for, V, 185; disadvantages of sending a youth to Europe for his, 186; consequences of foreign, 188; best method for Americans in France, VI, 166; cost of a European, 267; best preservation of peace by, 392; advantages of Edinburgh and Geneva for, VIII, 274; Pestalozzi's method of, XII, 416; corrective force of, XIV, 143; advantages of, 150; Adams's scheme of, 159, 160; letter of Dupont de Nemours on, 372; as a qualification for citizenship, 491; XVII, 424; of women, XV, 165, 166; Jullien's works on, 171; the corrective of abuses of constitutional power, 278; in Virginia, XV, 290; XVI, 88; provision for, in the United States, XV, 487; remarks on compulsory, XVII, 423; system of, XIX, 219, 258
Edwards, Dr. Enoch, letter to, Dec. 30, 1793, IX, 276
Edwards, James L., letter to, Sept. 5, 1811, XIII, 82
Edwards, Dr. John, letter to, Jan. 22, 1797, IX, 372
Egg Harbor, arrival of supplies at, IV, 286
Eggleston, Joseph, resignation of, VII, 148
Egoism, as a basis of morality, XIV, 140
Egypt, Bonaparte in, X, 91, 94; method of drawing water in, XIII, 329; formation of delta of the Nile, XVII, 219; floods of the Nile, XVIII, 83; probable establishment of Bonaparte in, 212
Eighteenth Century, the, observations by Adams on its character, XIV, 360; condition of civilization in, 393
Eighteen months' men, IV, 122
Elba, Napoleon at, XIV, 145
Elbert, Samuel, letter to, Dec. 22, 1785, V, 231
Electioneering, Adamson, XIV, 106
Elections, laws of, II, 346; of 1800, III, 318; X, 158, 188; XVIII, 225–227, 230, 233; disorders at, VI, 390; no interference by Jefferson with, VIII, 410; of 1792, 440, 443; of 1796, IX, 357; of 1798, 432; necessity for annual, X, 153; interference with, by federal officers, 195; XI, 49; of 1802, X, 339; of 1803, 393; purity of, XIV, 8; of 1808, XVIII, 256

Electors, method of choosing, I, 431; VII, 146, 249; X, 136, 158
Elementary schools, plan for, XVII, 417
Elephant bones, discovery of, XI, 405
Elevator, Oliver & Evans's patent for an, XIII, 326; antiquity of the, 331; flaw in patent of Evans for, 332; history of the, 338; observations on patent for an, 381; improved Evans patent for an, XIV, 64
Elision, observations on, XVIII, 429, 430
"Eliza," sea letters for the ship, VIII, 9
Elizabeth, QUEEN, license given to Raleigh by, II, 148
Elizabeth River, the, navigability of, II, 3; British fleet in, IV, 159
Elk, the, varieties of, II, 74; present to Buffon of specimens of, V, 245, 260; VI, 326; opinions of Jefferson on the American, 326
Elkhall, negotiations for sale of, XVIII, 192
Elk-hill, devastation of, by Cornwallis, VII, 68
Ell, standard of the, III, 35
Ellicott, ANDREW, communications to President Adams by, III, 457; map of federal territory by, VIII, 140; laying out of federal city by, 307; reputation of, X, 395; journal of, XIX, 121

Letters to: Nov. 21, 1791, VIII, 257; Dec. 18, 1800, XIX, 121; June 14, 1812, 185

Ellsworth, OLIVER, presidential aspirations of, I, 430; appointment of, as Chief Justice of the Supreme Court, IX, 329; resignation of, X, 185
Elmer, EBENEZER, nomination of, XII, 27
Elstob's Anglo-Saxon grammar, XVIII, 363, 375
Emancipation, Jefferson's advocacy of, and opinions on, I, 4, 72; II, 227; V, 3; IX, 417; X, 329; XI, v; XII, v; XIV, xi, 297; XV, 102, 249, 469; XVI, 10; XVII, vi, 103; plans for, II, 191; XVI, 11, 120; obstacle to, II, 201; in the French islands, VII, 444; fulfillment of Jefferson's prophecy of, XIV, xi; plan for, in Virginia, XVI, 11; desire for, in Virginia, XVII, 102; probability of, 119; attitude of the States toward, 119
Embargo, the, suspension of, I, 483; III, 475; vacillation of parties on, v; on American vessels, 463; continuance of, 477; XII, 11, 21, 42; on the northern frontier, III, 481; amendment of the law, XI, 407; XII, 26; effects of, XI, 413, 414; XII, 265; XIII, 139; XVI, 316, 322, 340, 355, 358; enforcement of, XI, 439; XII, 31, 52, 53, 83, 93, 122, 124, 129; hardships of, xxxiv, 29, 100, 151, 152; approval of, by Massachusetts, 2; object of, 12; evasions of, 12, 51, 66, 68, 93, 136, 150, 209; XVI, 328; exceptions to, 13, 27; construction of the law, 14; approval of, 21; necessity for the, 21, 69,

228, 261, 317; XVI, 308–310, 316, 324, 327, 328, 331, 336; alternative between war and, XII, 23, 77, 190; XVI, 323; XVII, 254; supplementary law, XII, 24, 36; effect of, in England, 36; power of, 52; operation of, 59; mitigation of, 60; reasons for, 61, 151, 157, 259, 373; XVI, 357; support of, XII, 62, 65, 66; opposition to, 62, 132, 317; XVI, 144, 340, 357; evasions of, on Lake Champlain, XII, 66; attitude of the Federalists toward, 77, 159; observations on, 83; evasion of, by force, 93; breaches of, 102; XVI, 328; probable duration of, XII, 105; embarrassment in execution of, 122; opposition in New York to, 132; suppression of evasions of, 150; repeal of, 158, 241, 248, 257, 259, 261, 399; XVI, 145, 314; XVIII, 257, 258, 261, 263, 265; Bonaparte's opinion on, XII, 170; the National attitude concerning, 191; hesitation of Congress concerning, 219; resistance to, 232; XVI, 337; suppression by militia of resistance to, XII, 232; effect of, on farmers and planters, XIII, 139; message recommending, XVI, 69; Jefferson's recollection of, 143; opposition of New England to, 144; sentiments of Boston on, 315

"Embuscade," capture of British ship "Grange," by the French frigate, IX, 74, 91, 94

Emerson, RALPH WALDO, aphorisms on consistency by, X, ii

Emigration from France, extent of the, VI, 440

Emmet, DR. JOHN PATTEN, lectures in the University of Virginia by, XVI, 170; appointed professor, XIX, 461

Letters to: April 27, 1826, XVI, 163; May 2, 1826, 168

"Emperor," case of the ship, XI, 131

"Emporium," suspension of the, XIV, 201

E mute, origin of the English final, XVIII, 370

"Encyclopédie Methodique," the, prospectus of, IV, 454; publication of, V, 20; its excellence, 138; price of, 279; VII, 299; editions of, V, 279; articles on United States in, made from Jefferson's data, 418; Jefferson's opinion concerning, VI, 223; tables in the Commercial Dictionary of, XIII, 108; Jefferson's answers to an author of, XVII, 49; articles by Jefferson in, XVII, 403; shipment to Hopkinson of parts of, XIX, 49

Endicott, JOHN, government of Massachusetts by, XIII, 197

"Endymion," observations on the, XIV, 250

Enemies, American choice of, XIII, 241; Jefferson's comments on, XV, 109; rights of, in war, XVI, 188

Enemy bottoms make enemy goods, IX, 199

Enemy goods, status of, though in a friend's vessel, IX, 170, 171, 199; X, 278; XVII, 348

Enfield, ——, works of, XIV, 75
Enfield Chase, garden at, XVII, 243
Engelbrecht, ISAAC, letter to, Feb. 25, 1824, XVI, 16
Engineering, study of, in France, VII, 71
England, deaf to the voice of justice, I, x; American independence of, 21; aggressions, insults, and oppression by, 33, 489; II, 281; III, 446; VIII, 154; IX, 77, 284; X, 98, 103, 108; XI, 46, 110, 258, 265, 266, 304; XII, 292, 439; XIII, 168, 185, 238; XIV, 41, 186, 317, 371, 391, 416; XVI, 292, 305–307, 327; XVII, 135; political connection of the Colonies with, dissolved, I, 37; treaties with, 88, 283, 466; III, 92; V, 32; IX, 7, 329, 394; X, 282; XI, 146, 167, 168, 169, 171, 172, 184, 195; XII, 5, 6, 275; XV, 215; XVI, 186, 187, 189–191, 199, 234, 236, 275, 277; XIX, 204; no authority over American States by Parliament of, I, 187; crimes of her princes, 188; hostility of the Commonwealth of, to America, 189; no desire for separation from, 210; desire for constitutional connection with, 212; rights of subjects of, in America, 213; views of the Cabinet on the Constitution of, 279; Hamilton's desire for defensive treaty of alliance with, 322; supporters of interests of, in America, 354; message concerning, 411; British violations of the treaty of peace, 425; V, 299; VIII, 86; IX, 270; XVI, 183, 184, 221, 269–271; XVII, 308, 324; XIX, 83; prospect of war with, I, 485; V, 310, 319, 323; XI, 260, 274, 283, 357, 393, 397; XII, 11, 22, 305; XIII, 73, 91, 145, 148; XVI, 304, 305, 310, 313, 431, 462; XVIII, 259, 264; Erskine's statement of aversion to war by, 487; navy of, its condition, movements, etc., I, 489; IV, 154, 246; VI, 157, 281; VII, 20, 467; IX, 398, 399, 412; XI, 280, 281, 284, 285, 289, 296, 316, 317, 362, 384, 389; XIII, 257; XIX, 325, 355; convention with Virginia made by the Commonwealth of, II, 155; retention of posts by, III, 91; IX, 138, 271; equivocation by, as to treaty of commerce, III, 92; intentions of the government, 93; whale fisheries of, 137; VII, 200, 209, 210, 467, 478; boundary acknowledged by, III, 167; American commerce with, 267; V, 325; VIII, 232, 280, 325; IX, 22; XVII, 114; American commerce with the islands and colonies of, III, 272; attitude of, in reference to commercial relations, 282; negotiations with, 426, 473; VIII, 286; IX, 81, 262, 263, 270; XI, 125, 169, 171, 172, 183, 184, 195, 341; XII, 15; XVII, 323; XVI, 194; interdiction of armed vessels belonging to, III, 446; demand on, for satisfaction, 446; XI, 271, 272, 274, 284, 295, XIII, 184;

interdiction by, of trade by neutrals, III, 447; special mission to the United States from, 472; Jefferson's intention of going to, IV, 8; no hope of reconciliation with, 26; the Ministry of, deceived, 28; Jefferson's hopes for commercial treaty with, 35; naval force of, in the South, 154; plan of, 246; cruelty of, to prisoners, 303; necessity of insulating detachments of the army of, 408; curtailing of trade with, V, 80; *arrêt* by France against manufactures of, 97; slanders of America by, 99, 108, 182; hostility of, V, 30, 296, 305, 308, 321; VI, 379; XII, 400; 434; XIV, 285; XV, 79, 90; arrangement with, V, 131; attitude of 140, 149, 181, 293; VIII, 171, 173; IX, 106, 225, 226; XI, 356; XII, 105, 438; XIII, 71; XV, 52; XVI, 310; XIX, 29; war with America popular in, V, 149; navigation act against, 214; attitude of, toward treaty, V, 214, 290, 292, 305; failure of negotiations with, for treaty, 296, 297; Jefferson's attitude toward and opinion of, 304; VIII, 106, 124; IX, 288; X, 397; XII, x, 438, 439; XIII, 147; XIV, 285, 314; condition of, V, 304, 397; IX, 409; XIII, 69, 93, 118, 150, 182; XIV, 136, 271; XV, 83, 90, 282, 303; future attitude of America toward, V, 315; causes of dispute between America and, 322; encroachments of, on Maine, 416; prospect of treaty between France and, 426; uncertainty of the mails in, VI, 131; arming of, 224; attitude toward Holland, 245, 331; termination of convention of, with France, 320; rule for foretelling action of, 323; support of the Stadtholder by, 349, 354, 355; separation of France and Prussia by, 349; understanding between Prussia and, 350; declaration by, in Holland matter, 351, 352, 357; truce between France and, 352; belief in, that America would return to, 354; duped by its own lies, 354; duties on American whale oil in, 364; appointment of the Chevalier de la Luzerne as French Minister to, 367; insecurity of peace between France and, 390; attitude of, toward Europe, 449; credit of, 452; declaration of war by Morocco against, VII, 20; financial troubles in, 38; IX, 76; functions of foreign consuls in, VII, 61; signs alliance with Prussia, 62; allies of, 63, 103; devastation of the southern States by, 70; XIX, 344; ill humor between France and, VII, 100; regency in, 160, 225, 251, 288, 353; supremacy of Prussia and, 190; efforts of, to control the whale oil trade, 201, 205, 209; forged ship papers of, 274; inactivity of, 313; lack of necessity for an American Minister at the Court of, 351; discrimination against America by, 352; charge that Paris tumults were instigated by, 431;

ENGLAND—continued
relations with Spain, VIII, 45, 53, 63; XV, 437; interference with our commerce by, VIII, 60; IX, 224; XVI, 228, 312; conduct of, toward the United States, VIII, 85; diplomatic relations with, 85, 234, 252, 263, 285; XVII, 316, 319; reports of preparations by, for European war, VIII, 107; intentions of the Cabinet of, 115; outrages by press-gangs, 117, 120, 304, 305; Jefferson's opinion of its Constitution, 124; forcing a settlement with, 155; complaints by, 156; appointment of Minister to the United States by, 234, 263; good condition of the commerce of, 173; appointment of a Minister to, 252, 263, 285; XVII, 316; interference for protection of impressed seamen by United States Minister in, VIII, 305; Indians supplied with arms by, 312; refusal of re-delivery of fugitives by, 321; punishment for crime in, 333; American attitude toward, 368; IX, 218, 226; XI, 110; XIV, 219; XV, 55, 80; law of waste in, VIII, 383; duties levied by, IX, 27; navigation act of, 28; war between France and, 60; attitude of the Ministry toward commercial treaty, 66; outburst of philippics against, 75; Hamilton's servility to, 76; issue of bills by, 145, 147; paper system of, 148; complaint against Genet by, 179; assurances in matter of privateers given to, 203; stoppage of vessels by warships and privateers of, 221; instructions to commanders of ships of war and privateers of, 221; restrictions on American trade with France by, 224; seizure of neutral vessels running the blockade by, 226; demands of United States Minister on, 227; consuls in British Islands, 236; usurpation of authority by officers of, 271; carrying away of negroes by, 272; plan of cutting off all communication with, 285; relations of the United States with, 373; XI, 184, 393; XII, 21, 286; XIV, 313; XV, 53, 80, 304; XIX, 272; influence of, IX, 383, 384; XIV, 286; XIX, 233, 234; imitation of, IX, 391; X, 60; XV, 112; mutiny in the fleet, IX, 398, 399, 412; bankruptcy of, 399; predilection of the Executive for, 402; possibility of alliance with, 420; X, 17; XI, 87, 89; XII, 375; influence of adherents of, IX, 420; attitude of, toward American navigation, 442; proposed invasion of, X, 4; possible republicanization of, 4; influence of her commerce, 60; war with, 283; XIII, xx, 145, 148, 169, 170, 172, 238, 241, 356, 357, 359, 366, 385; XIV, 32, 203, 204, 207, 212, 214, 216, 241, 248, 249, 270, 279, 290, 310; XV, 52, 115; XVI, 306; XIX, 197; possible change of policy toward, X, 313; possible enforced union of, with and the United States, 313; more

friendly attitude of, toward America, 329; results of treaty with, 360; attitude of France toward, XI, 45; proceedings of ships of, at New York, 48; negotiations for a provincial treaty with, 84; advantage of friendship of, 86; proposed treaty with, 87; attitude of, regarding toward Louisiana, 123; XVII, 301, 306; attempt to irritate the government of, XI, 168; explosion in the Ministry, 204; attitude of the United States toward, in the matter of prizes, 218; warlike actions of, 269; preparations for war with, 275, 287, 301, 332, 433; supplies for ships of, 280; probable retirement of ships of, from United States waters, 281; necessity for delay in declaring war with, 281, 295; departure of armed vessels of, from United States waters, 284, 285, 384, 389; expulsion of the troops of, 290; XVI, 376; Fabian policy in regard to war with, XI, 291; demand of the United States on, 291; cause for war with, 291; XIV, 290, 316, 332; XVI, 372; use of force against ships of, XI, 296; quietness of the ships of, in the Chesapeake 296; policy of war in disguise, 304, 362; treatment of citizens and ships of, by the United States, 308; delivery of letters to British Consul, 308; intercourse with the squadron of, 316, 317; method of informing Americans abroad of our crisis with, 355, 358, 369; effect of battle of Friedland on, 362; support of navy of, by plunder, 362; violation of maritime law by, 377; answer expected from, 389; cutting of intercourse of Russia and Portugal with, 438; extraordinary mission to, XII, 4; claims of, in Mississippi territory, 34; debt of, 105; XIII, 360; XV, 29, 47, 71, 77, 82, 355; trade of Indians with, XII, 144; satisfaction for the "Chesapeake" by, 158; no prospect of mission to, 240; change of policy of, 273; dominion of the sea claimed by, 273, 399; XIII, 58, 71, 77, 145, 239, 257, 312, 387; piracy of, XII, 273, 358; XIII, 123; treaty desired by, XII, 275; pacification with, 291; policy of, 292; XIII, 239; interruption of American commerce with, XII, 293; perfidy of, 305, 375; no prospect of conciliation with, 306; unprincipled conduct of the government of, 306, 358, 377, 433; XIV, 250, 251; XV, 85; infatuation of, XII, 328; a nation of merchants, 375; excoriation of, 375; broken alliances of, 376; function of the king of, 376; nonentity of the king of, 376; XIII, 312; government of, XII, 376; XV, 482; conduct of, XII, 402; XIII, 41, 203, 355; Hume's history of, XII, 405; Baxter's history of, 413; crisis in, 432; XIII, 146; possible future of, XII, 433, 440; XV, 83, 84, 89, 356; war interests of, XII, 439; tenure of of-

ENGLAND—continued
fice of the Ministry, 440; defect in her Constitution, 440; treaty of peace with, XIII, xxxii, xxxiii; dispute between Adams and Hamilton on the Constitution of, 3; thirst for gold in, 69; mask thrown off by, 72; monopoly of commerce on the sea by, 91; method of attempting introduction of metrical system of weights and measures into, 105; proposed calculations of the seconds pendulum in, 106; character of, 124; corruption of the Wabash prophet by, 143; power of, on the sea, 146; exclusion of subjects of, from United States Indian trading parties, 152; no transit for subjects of, through the United States, 152; laws of, 165; XIV, 55; XV, 318; XVI, 81; XVII, 411; declaration of war against, XIII, 168; partisans of, 169; popularity of war with, 172; weakness of, on land, 180; reconstruction of the Ministry, 181; blockades by, 240; misrepresentations to Europe by, of the American cause for war, 243; causes of war with, 243, 356; XIV, 32, 42; claim of the United States against, for indemnification, XIII, 259; unlimited emission of bank paper in, 278; condition of Dissenters in, 303; expenses of government of, 360; war forced by, 385; circulation of paper in, 409; bank circulation, 425; bastard liberty of, 433; Hamilton's opinion of, XIV, 51; XVI, 6; sway of corruption in, XIV, 136; description of population of, 180; comparison of the United States with, 180; conditions of life in, 181; happiness in, 184; change of objects of the war by, 202; designs of, 202, 317; financing of the war with, 207; orders of Council of, 212; object of, in war against the United States, 219; burning of our public buildings by forces of, 226; announcement of peace with, 243, 254; repudiation of paper of, 286; opinion of America by people of, 290; character of government of, 306; price of our friendship with, 313; apostasy of, 394; losses of, in war with the United States, 416; lesson taught her by war with the United States, 416; condition of labor in, XV, 47; local insurrections in, 78; probable revolution in, 86; Adams's opinion of, 89; elections in, 90; unit of measure in, 147; position of, 333, 373; financial conditions of, 355; understanding between the Allies and, 438; relation of, to the Monroe doctrine, 477; John Cartwright's views on, XVI, 42; history of 43, 125; county dialects of, 133; letter of Jefferson to Minister of, 183; desire of the United States for friendship with, 183; statement to Minister of, 183; condition of affairs at treaty of peace with, 185; preliminary treaty between France, Spain, and, 187; acts of America against,

187; cessation of hostilities with, 187; no right of indemnification by, 213; surrender of the posts by, 217, 218; delay in evacuation of posts by, 218; reply by Minister for Foreign Affairs of, to Adams's memorial, 234; illegal condemnations of vessels by, 255; disputed claims of America and, 256; laws of interest in, 259, 260; rights of subjects of, in the United States, 277; no excuse for delay by, in complying with the treaty, 277; happy results of separation from, 318; despotism of, 344; tribute exacted by, 352; agents of, 361; assistance to, 364; Indians incited to and drawn into war by, 373, 378, 380, 431, 466; jealousy shown by, 378; overtures to Chief Three Legs by, 380; attitude toward the Indians, 463; conditions of commerce with, XVII, 49; rights of aliens in, 77; adoption of laws of, by the United States, 107; payment of debts due to subjects of, 122; XIX, 30; assumption of rights over America by, XVII, 133; hostilities at Lexington begun by, 134; description of gardens of, 236; seizure of French goods in American bottoms by, 251; consideration of event of war between Spain and, 299; matters to be arranged with, 313; vagueness of treaty with, 326; adoption of law of, by the Colonies, 411; necessity for war with, XVIII, 272; Lafayette's views on the condition of, 325; occupation of southern, by the Anglo-Saxons, 366; observations on friendliness between America and, 385; settlement of differences with, XIX, 86; claims of, 127; convention with, 127; influence of, in France, 233, 234; fleet of, off the coast of Virginia, 325; passport for flag-vessel of, 355

England, KING OF. See GEORGE III

England, QUEEN OF. See CHARLOTTE, QUEEN

English, ——, travels of, up the Nile, XV, 424

English Colonies. See BRITISH COLONIES

English language, the, terminations of, XIII, 341; compounds of, 343; prepositions in, 343; growth of, 345; observations on the improvement of, 346; difficulty of, 347; proposed reforms in spelling, 348; innovations in, XIV, 463; early forms of, XVI, 21; use of the genitive in, 21; history of, 134; essay on the Anglo-Saxon and modern dialects of, XVIII, 361–411; letter of Herbert Croft on German and, 361; promiscuous use of vowels in, 371; gender in, 377; no gender in nouns in, 378; cases in, 379; no dual number in, 380; changes of Anglo-Saxon into, 388; a guide to the pronunciation of Anglo-Saxon, 393; origin of *e* final in the, 397; examples of number of feet in verse in, 443;

ENGLISH LANGUAGE—continued
accent in, 417, 418, 431, 432, 434, 435
English prosody, essay on, XVIII, 413–451
English Turn, desirability of *entrepôt* at, III, 184
Engraving, new method of, V, 257, 283
Enlistment, right of, in a neutral country, XII, 33; of infants, 46
"Enquirer," articles in the, XI, 121; XV, 212, 468
Entail, abolition of the law of, I, 54, 257; VII, xiii; XIII, xxix, 399; XVII, 461; evils of, XII, xiii
Entanglements. See EUROPE
"Enterprise," feat of the schooner, III, 329
Entertainment, Jefferson's views on, X, 180
Entomology, first researches in economic, XIX, vi
Entrepôt, value of the right of, VII, 346; demand for an, on the Mississippi, VIII, 150
Epernay, description of country near, XVII, 282; vineyards and wines of, 282, 284, 285, 287
"Ephemeris," proposed publication of an, XIII, 112
Epictetus, comments on, XV, 219
Epicurus, doctrines of, XV, 219, 223
Epidemic fever, consideration of, III, 385
Eppes, FRANCIS, letters to: June 26, 1775, IV, 242; July 4, 1775, 244; Oct. 10, 1775, 245; Oct. 24, 1775, 247; Nov. 7, 1775, 250; Nov. 21, 1775, 251; July 15, 1776, 260; July 23, 1776, 269; Aug. 9, 1776, 272; Jan. 14, 1783, 429; Jan. 19, 1821, XV, 304; Dec. 11, 1785, XIX, 20; May 21, 1816, 241
Eppes, JOHN WAYLES, advice of Jefferson to, concerning educational scheme, VI, 190
Letters to: July 28, 1787, VI, 189; Jan. 17, 1810, XII, 343; Sept. 29, 1811, XIII, 92; June 24, 1813, 269; Sept. 11, 1813, 353; Nov. 6, 1813, 404
Eppes, MARIA JEFFERSON, death of XI, 41
Epremenil, —— D', arrest of, VII, 16
Equatorial, use of the, XV, 344, 345, 348
"Equinoctial Republics," by Dupont de Nemours, XIV, 373, 487
Equity, Lord Kaims on, VIII, 384
Erasmus, DESIDERIUS, observations on, XIV, 14
Erie, Lake, opinion relative to lands on, sold by the United States to Pennsylvania, III, 162; Jefferson's desire for a canal uniting the Ohio River and, VI, 275; American victories on, XIV, 249; XIX, 203
Erie Canal, plan for the, XV, 128
Eriga Indians, II, 133.
Erskine, DAVID MONTAGUE, BARON, Jefferson's conversation with, I, 485; memorial of, VIII, 267; IX, 89; influence of, 391; letters of, XI, 312, 313, 316, 373; complaints of, 331; demand of, 334; notice to, XII,

113; correspondence between Smith and, 275
Erving, GEORGE WILLIAM, letters from, I, 453; visit to Virginia, XIV, 112
Esher Place, garden at, XVII, 237
"Espion Anglois," L', criticism of, VI, 213
Esquimaux, origin of, II, 140
Essence de l'Orient, preparation of, by F. Hopkinson, VI, 205
Essex Junto, the, its aims, attitude, and opinions, X, 264; XII, 248; XVI, 94; XVIII, 263; curtailing the influence of, X, 264; definition of, XIII, 210
Estaing, COMTE D', translation of letter to Jefferson on blockade of Algiers by, III, 110; gift of land by Georgia to, V, 281; negotiations with, 327
Estates tail, abolition of, V, v
Esteem, integrity of views the basis of, X, 85
Etang de Sigen, the, XVII, 218
Etang de Vendres, navigation of, XVII, 218
Etats Généraux. See STATES GENERAL
Ethics, Jefferson's opinions on the study of, VI, 257; history of, X, 374; Tracy's work on, XV, 76
Etiquette, observations on, VII, 13; XVII. 365
Euclid, Robert Simson's observations on, XIV, 121
Europe, excessive cold in, I, 132; VII, 222, 235, 259, 306; consideration of the war in, III, 358; attitude of the United States toward the war in, 358; IX, 68, 97; relations of the United States with, III, 358; VIII, 74; IX, 68, 69; XIV, 308; XV, 436; letters written by Jefferson while in (1784–1789), V, 1–471; Jefferson's opinions on, 152; condition of its countries and people, V, 152, 153, 168; VI, 271, 350, 448; VII, 50, 134, 288, 297, 305, 317, 340, 354, 386; IX, 409; X, 3, 91; XI, 83, 196, 397; XII, xxiii, 151, 372; XIII, 314; XIV, 355; XV, 130, 283, 299, 372, 436, 464, 491; XVIII, 257; XIX, 12, 22, 60, 80; swarm of nonsensical publications in, V, 153; attitude toward treaties, 174, 215; best school in, 185; VIII, 274; disadvantages of educating a youth in, V, 187; injury to an American by education in, 188; America's lack of confidence in, 247; good effect of act for freedom of religion on, 396; ignorance and superstition in, 396; repose of, 399; governments in, VI, 58; wolves and sheep in nations of, 58; crisis in, 224; course of education in, 268; probability of war in, 272, 303, 308; VII, 20, 24; X, 390; effects on America of war in, VI, 272, 277; probable coalitions in, 288; XIV, 397; two simultaneous wars in, VI, 317; new national relations in, 353; necessity for American knowledge of, 396; sketch by Jefferson of the affairs of, VII, 82; balance of power in, 85; tur-

EUROPE—continued
moils in, 88; X, 422; probable cleavage of, VII, 100; spreading of war in, 115; alliances in, 161; suspension of military operations in, 259; probable turn of affairs in, 260; limitation of the war in, 322; league against Russia and Austria in, VIII, 44; probability of peace in, 172; attitude of the United States toward the nations of, IX, 69; circular letter regarding the war in, 69; confederacy of, 104; events in, 433; partition of, X, 4; news from, 144; undesirability of entanglements with, X, 224, 287; XII, 265; XV, 477; XVI, 318; XVIII, 209; comparison of America with, XI, 2; XIV, 22; climate of, XI, 64; pacification of, 104, 105; character of the kings of, XII, xxii, xxiii, 379; armed neutrality of continental, 23; insanity of, 43; stoppage of intercourse with, 43; exclusion of influence of, from Western Hemisphere, 187; calamities of, 395; demoralization of, XIII, 56; attitude of, toward America, 90; equilibrium of, 119; brigand governments of, 136; struggle for freedom in, 402; changes in ideas of government in, 402; opinion of America in, XIV, 290; growth of representative government in, 388; convulsions of, 395; future of, 397; XV, 466; necessity for wars in, 263; privileged orders in, 440; spirit of liberty in, 465; no encroachments on America by, 477, 479; treaties with nations of, XVI, 161; conduct of governments of, 303; policy of nations of, 313; objects of interest for Americans in, XVII, 291; danger of the United States becoming involved in war in, 346; custom of powers of, toward rights of neutrals, 349; Lafayette's views on the emancipation of, XVIII, 325

Eustace, ——, negotiations of, VIII, 355

Eustis, DR. WILLIAM, letters to: Jan. 14, 1809, XII, 227; May 30, 1810, XIX, 174

Evangelists, synopsis of the, by Charles Thompson, XIV, 385; extracts by Jefferson from the, XV, 2

Evans, OLIVER, matter of elevator patents, XIII, 327, 336; XIV, 62, 64, 65; XVIII, 289; memorial to Congress concerning his patent-rights, XIV, 62

Letters to: May 2, 1807, XI, 200; Jan. 16, 1814, XIV, 63.

Eveleigh, COLONEL, death of, VIII, 181

Everett, EDWARD, Greek grammar by, XV, 412; Greek "Reader" by, XVI, 20; Φ. B. K. oration by, 80; speech by, on amendment of the Constitution, 162; addresses of, XIX, 283

Letters to: March 2, 1822, XV, 354; March 27, 1824, XVI, 20; Oct. 15, 1824, 80; April 8, 1826, 162; July 21, 1825, XIX, 283

Everett, JAMES, letter to, Jan. 24, 1823, XV, 410
Everingham, ——, case of, XII, 164
Evil, origin of, XIV, 109; XV, 15
Evils, occasional necessity for choice of, XIV, 213
Exchange, bills of, II, 186; with Europe, some details relating to, 235; assignment of, III, 23; specie the best medium of, XIII, 430; laws of, XVII, 42
Exchange of prisoners, IV, 73, 86
Exchanges, regular rotation in, IV, 353
Excise, definition of the word, VII, 329; observations on, VIII, 123, 343; IX, 98, 295; XIII, 39, 138
Execution, details of, embarrassing to a great assembly, VI, 228
Execution of judgments, suspensions of, XIV, 302; XV, 231; law of, XVI, 230
Execution of laws, details of, XI, 319
Executive, invasion of the prerogatives of the, by the legislature, I, 300; communication of papers to House by the, 304; powers and functions of, 304; VIII, 277; IX, 131; XI, 5, 50, 214, 232, 233, 320; XV, 37; XVIII, 129; removal from place to place of the judiciary and, by law only, III, 65; separation from Congress of the business of the, VI, 131, 132; observations on, VIII, 277; X, 77, 145; influence of, VIII, 439, 443; equilibrium between the legislative and the, IX, 402; reserve of, X, 160; construction of laws by the, XI, 214; right of, to withhold papers, 233; confidence in, XII, 359; question of a plural, XIII, 15; danger of usurpation by a single, 18; election of, XV, 36, 484; nomination a function of the, 37; observations on the personal responsibility of the, XVIII, 129
Executive committee, necessity for an, in Congress, VI, 228
Executives, State and Federal, co-ordination of, X, 267
Exemptions, of French citizens in the United States, VII, 182; of American citizens in France, 182
Exercise, advantage of, V, 85
Exile, observations on, XIII, 82; XVI, 268
Expansion, Louisiana Purchase the first great, III, ii; views of Jefferson on, 377; X, 296, 409; XII, 277; XIV, vii
Expatriation, right of, I, 12, 186; XV, 124; XIX, 236
Expeditions, MILITARY, prohibition of, IX, 260
Expilly, COMTE DE, care of American captives at Algiers by, VI, 79
Exploration of the western country, III, 489, 493; XVII, 335; constitutionality of the expedition, III, 493
Explorers, information for, XI, 156
Exportation, stoppage of, I, 214; method of, XVII, 42

Exports, inspection of, II, 187; confinement of American, to home bottoms, VII, 229; project for taxation of, XIV, 334
Ex post facto laws. See LAWS, RETROSPECTIVE
Expresses, speed of, IV, 87; suspected treachery of, 116; stations of, 335; establishment of, for Lafayette, 390, 425
Extinction, remarks on the theory of, XV, 11
Extra-taxation, wrong of, XIV, 466
Extravagance, evils of, V, 305; VI, 192
Eyre, W. L., case of, XIX, 478

F

Fabius, writings of, IX, 400
Facsimile inscriptions, II, 124
Factions, observations on, XIII, 304
Factories, establishment and growth of, XII, 140, 144; XIII, 171
Fahrenheit thermometer, use of the, IV, 40
Fairfax, THOMAS, LORD, grants to, II, 154; controversy with Lord Baltimore, XIV, 476
Fairfax Court House, roads near, XIX, 125
Falling Spring, VA., cascade of, II, 27
Fallows, observations on, X, 12
Family, observations on the, XIV, 157
Family affections, worth of, XV, iii
Famin, M., letter to, Nov. 11, 1786, V, 461
Famine, danger of, in France, VII, 466
Fanaticism, XV, 265, 391, 403; XIX, 259
Fanning, ——, case of, XII, 59
"Fanny," case of the brig, IX, 193, 233, 244
Farm, plan for cultivation of a, IX, 142
"Farm, The," efforts in France to suppress, V, 331; argument of Jefferson against control of tobacco by, VI, 181; contract with Mr. Morris by, 182
Farmer, happiness of a Virginia, VI, 230
Farmer, HUGH, works of, XIV, 40
"Farmer's Letters," observations on the, XIV, 338
Farmers, no command of money by, XIII, 28; barter among, 28; safety for American liberties in the, XIV, 120; their honorable position, XVII, 91; proposed organization of, 404
Farmers General, the, seizure of Asquith's vessel by, V, 352; complaint against, VI, 175; request of Jefferson for report of, 184; evil of their monopoly to the French tobacco trade, 185; orders to, 289; action of, 289; attitude of, toward tobacco, 290; influence of, XVII, 46
Farming, Jefferson's experience in, and observations on, IX, 283, 287, 305; XI, iii; XIII, 79; XVII, 405, 407, 449; XVIII, 193, 196, 277
Farms, benefits of long leases of,

VI, 107; irrigation of hilly, XVIII, 278
Farthings, use of, I, 255
Fashions, subserviency to English, XIX, 223
Fast Days, I, 9, 11; VII, vii; X, 305; XI, 428, 429
Fate, philosophy of, XIV, 439, 440
Fathers, rights of, over their children, XIII, 357
Fauquier, Gov. FRANCIS, conversation at the dinners of, XIV, 231
Favors to friends, refusal of Jefferson to make applications for, XIII, 228
Favre, ——, license for, XII, 27; agency of, 27
Federal buildings, bill of Pennsylvania for the, VIII, 166
Federal city, plans for, and laying out of, III, 153–155, 158, 161; VIII, 162, 165, 166, 235, 251, 256, 257, 308; IX, 425; XVII, 339, 340; XIX, 95; observations of Jefferson on the removal of government to the, IX, 425; memorandum relative to commissioners for laying off, March 11, 1793, XVII, 339; liability of the commissioners, XIX, 91
See also FEDERAL TERRITORY; L'ENFANT; WASHINGTON, D. C.
Federal compact, violation of the, X, 130; true principles of the, 131
Federal Hall, appropriation for building a, VIII, 155
Federalism, Jefferson's opinions on, and attitude toward, VII, 300; X, 339; XV, 242; condition of, X, 320; mismanagement of the finances by, 342; weakening of, 393; XIX, 259; war against, XI, 71; death of, XII, 10; dangers of, XIII, 66; new attitude of, XV, 421
"Federalist," the, Jefferson's opinions of, VII, 183; value of, VIII, 32
Federalists, the, influence and strength of, I, 282; VII, 282; XVIII, xii; aims and policy of, II, xxxi; XI, 24; XIV, iv; XV, 441, 443; XVII, 403; opposition to, III, xix; Jefferson's attitude toward, and opinion of, VI, xix; X, 219, 234; XII, 362, 436; attitude of, VIII, 347; X, 207, 275; XI, 265, 274; XII, 77; XIII, 162, 383; alarm of, X, 157; loss of strength by, 165; attitude of, regarding election of the President, 183, 186; change of attitude of, 203, 211, 219, 240; monopoly of offices by, 286, 361; condition of, 320; position of, 336, 360; XV, 280; calumnies of, X, 336; XI, 16, 72; XIII, 6; bitterness of the leaders of, X, 339; visions of, 409; opposition of, to treaty with France, 425; incurability of certain, 445; proposed coalition of, with the Republicans, XI, 24; trap set by, 25; opposition of, 151; defence of Burr by, 186; defeat of, 238, XII, 10; opposition to, and attacks on Jefferson by, XI, 446; XII, xxix, 362; XVIII, xxxiv;

FEDERALISTS—continued
malice of, XI, 447; England the model of, XII, 9; continuance in office of, 20; policy of, toward the Constitution, 77; XV, 350; XVII, 460; opposition of, XII, 238; opposition of, to the embargo, 398; idea of a triangular war entertained by, XIII, 153; sole act of Jefferson approved by, 162; faction of, in favor of separation, 210; attitude of those of Massachusetts, 383; monopolies of, XV, 45; monarchism of, 443; comments on, 492; treason of, XVI, 149; opposition to freedom of the press by, XVIII, xi; destruction of, by the sedition law, xxi; despair of, 223

Federal Territory, location of the, VIII, 123
See also WASHINGTON, D. C.

Federation, defeat of, XI, 114

"Federo-Americans," use of the term, V, 402

Fee simple, lands held in, I, 206

Felier hydraulique, observations on the, XII, 381

Fendeau, ——, testimony of, XII, 58

Fenner, JAMES, political principles of, XII, 436

Fennish, ——, joint letter to, VI, 18

Fenno, ——, attacks on Franklin by, I, 343; toryism of, XIX, 79

"Fenno's Gazette," VIII, 123; XVIII, xxxviii

Fenwick, JOSEPH, letter to, July 21, 1787, VI, 174

Ferdinand VII, report of dethronement of, XIV, 247

Ferns, use of, for packing fruit XIX, 19

Fertilization, no need of, in Virginia, IX, 141

Fertilizers, observations on, IX, 287

Ferries, control of, II, 211

Feudal privileges, abolition of, in France, I, 153

Feudal system, the, observations on, XVIII, 45; origin of, 46

Feudal tenures, introduction of, into England, I, 205

Feuillants, observations on the, IX, 9

Fever, epidemics of, III, 384; IX, 214, 228, 237, 241, 254, 257; X, 173; XI, 65; XII, 386; XIII, 316; XVIII, 316; XIX, 106, 154
See also MALIGNANT FEVER; SPORADIC FEVER; STRANGERS' FEVER; YELLOW FEVER.

Few, COL. WILLIAM, receipt of oil of beni from, XI, 411

Fiction, Jefferson's opinion of, IV, 237

Field-officers, question of appointment of, XI, 320

Figs, cultivation of, VI, 200; XVII, 176, 177, 180

Filcher, COLONEL, conspiracy against, XIII, 196

Finance Committee, report of the, XIV, 208

Finances, NATIONAL, state of the, I, 123; III, 373; IX, 323; X, 100; Jefferson's views on, VI, 457; opposition to, VIII, 107; plan for the, X, 307; XIV, 357; good results of reforms in X, 342; safe system of, XIII, 361; improvement in the manage-

ment of, XIV, 217; false schemes of, 224; need for a proper system of, 256
Financial agents OF THE UNITED STATES, rules for, III, 77
Financial crisis, in England, IX, 76; of the banks, XIV, 187; effect of the, XIX, 272
Financial distress, prevalency of, XIX, 273
Finch, ——, mistranslation by, XIV, 73
Fine goods, manufacture of, XII, 235; XIII, 171
Finland, march of Swedish army into, VII, 102
Finnie, COL., conduct of, IV, 299
Firearms, manufacture of, XIX. 68, 69
Fire-engine, use of, in Paris, V, 155
Fire hunting, practice of, XIII, 249
Fireplaces, improvement in, XIX, 188
Fire-rafts, use of, IV, 280
Fiseaux & Co., loan to the United States by, VI, 239, 383, 402; XIX, 39
Fish, consideration of duties on foreign, III, 128; French duties on, V, 221; VI, 122; IX, 20; XVII, 34; *arrêts* concerning, V, 360; closing of markets for, VI, 27; prohibition by England of American salted, IX, 23, 25; our trade with French islands in, XVII, 33
Fishback, JAMES, pamphlet by, XII, 315
Letter to, Sept. 27, 1809, XII, 314
Fisheries, report of the Secretary of State on the cod and whale, III, 120; status of, 121; history of, 122; status of France regarding, 124; status of those of the United States after the war, 125; resumption of, 125; output of, 126; American advantages and disadvantages in the Newfoundland, 127, 128; disadvantages dependent on other, 129; recapitulation of needs of, 144; France as a market for output of American, 294; table of exports of output of American, 294; effect of the Panama Canal on, V, 472; action of the Farmers General regarding American, VI, 290; condition of the French, VII, 194: condition of American, VIII, 131; demand for cession of American rights in, XIV, 146; comments on, XV, 175
Fishermen, exemption of, from capture, I, 92
Fishing, rights of, V, 94
Fish oils, French duties on American, XVII, 143
Fish trade, condition of the, VI, 30
Fitch, TABER, reply to public address of, Nov. 21, 1808, XVI, 321
Fitzhugh, PEREGRINE, letters to: April 9, 1797, IX, 379; Feb. 23, 1798, X, 1
Fitzsimmons, THOMAS, Jefferson's conversation with, I, 292
Fitzuhuylson, ——, letter to, Oct. 18, 1824, XIX, 279
Five Nations, the, II, 133

Flag, protection of the, IV, 438; XIII, 184; misuse of the American, IX, 49, 54, 57; XI, 59, 410; inviolability of the, 120; intercourse by, 307, 335, 364, 379
Flags, regulation of, IV, 370; XI, 307, 312, 314–316
Flat-boats, need of, IV, 376
Flattery, not an American art, I, 209; XIV, iii
Flax, culture of, XIII, 205; XIV, 367
Fleet, material for a, XI, 110
Fleming, GEORGE, steam-engine of, XIV, 365
Letter to, Dec. 29, 1815, XIV, 365
Fleming, JOHN, observations on, XIV, 336
Fleming, WILLIAM, law practice of, IV, 241; observations on, XIV, 335
Letters to: Sept. —, 1763, IV, 222; May 19, 1773, 241; July 1, 1776, 256; June 8, 1779, 293; Aug. 7, 1779, 310
"Flensburg," case of the, XII, 38
Flesselles, JACQUES DE, execution of, I, 147; VII, 417
Fletcher, ANDREW, life and writings of, X, 400
Flint, supplies of, II, 43
"Flora Caroliniana," of Walter, VII, 270
"Flora Virginica," of Dr. Clayton, II, 53
Florida, cession of, by Spain to France, III, 174; boundaries of, 174; question of retaking fugitive slaves in, 212; VIII, 138, 253; advantage of settlement by American citizens in, 161; complaint against Georgia for theft of slaves from, 387; physical character of, X, 350; matter of purchase of, 350, 408; XI, 35, 119, 124; XIV, xi; amendment of the Constitution in regard to, X, 417; question of reprisals on, XI, 87; XII, 121; possible seizure of, by British, XI, 284, 327, 350; XII, 127; observations on, 166; future of, 274, 276; proposed annexation of, XV, 251; XIX, 197; possible partition of, XVII, 304; reported occupation of posts in, XIX, 269
Florida, EAST, prohibition of entry of slaves from the United States into, VIII, 104; arrangements with governor of, XII, 221
Florida, WEST, sending of an agent within American limits by, VIII, 388; inclusion of, in Louisiana, XI, 21
Florida Blanca, COMTE DE, negotiations of Jay and Lafayette with, III, 172; statements by, VIII, 158; probable removal of, 160; American attitude toward, 316
Floridas, no objection to the United States incorporating the, I, 337; the two, ceded to Spain by Great Britain, III, 168; consideration of the attitude of the United States should Great Britain attempt the conquest of Louisiana and the, XVII, 299
Flour, exportation to, and consumption of, in France, I, 133;

VII, 221, 236, 400, 403, 433; need for, IV, 312; Portuguese importation of American, V, 222; VII, 298; VIII, 435; L'Hommande's method for the preservation of, VI, 255; markets for American, VII, 403; XIII, 173; price of, IX, 387, 397, 431; XII, 267; XV, 238; detention of shipments of, XII, 51, 67; supplies of, for home consumption, 51, 95, 103, 109; application of governors for, 53; suspicious shipments of, 53; objection of bakers to that of New York, 82; certificates issued by Governor Sullivan for, 128; importation of, 128; coastwise transportation of, 145; licenses for importation of, by Massachusetts, 145; licenses for trade in, 169; overstocking of Eastern States with, 169; exportation of, from New Orleans, 211; loss of trade in, on the James River, XIII, 267; Evans's improvement in manufacture of, XIV, 65

Flourens, MARIE JEAN PIERRE, works of, XVI, 90; XIX, 280; experiments of, XVI, 91

Flourney, THOMAS C., letter to, Oct. 1, 1812, XIII, 190

Flower, BENJAMIN ORANGE, article on "Jefferson's Service to Civilization During the Founding of the Republic" by, VII, 1

Flower, GEORGE, proposed colony by, in the Illinois, XV, 139

Letter to, Sept. 12, 1817, XV, 139

Floyd, COLONEL, defeat of, by Tippoo Saib, VIII, 189

Fly, the American, VII, 351

Fly, the Hessian, VII, 351, 360; IX, 125; XIII, 60

Fogs of Newfoundland, result of Panama Canal on, V, 472

Fontaine, REV. JAMES, application of, for chaplaincy, IV, 224

Fontainebleau, rent of houses at, V, 59; description of, XIX, 15; condition of the poor at, 16

Food, increase of, in America and Europe, XI, 2

Foot-bass, invention of new, VI, 22

Foote, SAMUEL, reading of Milton by, XVIII, 436

Forcible entry, question of right of, XVIII, 104; restraint of, by Roman law, 107

Ford, PAUL LEICESTER, edition of Jefferson's papers by, XIX, xxiii

Foreign affairs, consideration of, III, 375; included in duties of the Secretary of State, VIII, 46; gloomy outlook for, IX, 352

Foreign agents, appointment of, III, 16; allowances to, XI, 10

Foreign debt, opinion respecting the, III, 67

Foreigners, question of assimilation of, II, 120; trials of, 182; enlistment of, XII, 33; property of 38; detention of, 178; vessels for, 178

Foreign fund, estimate of annual expenses of, III, 72

Foreign intercourse, bill on, IX, 446

Foreign ministers, opinion respecting expenses and salaries of, III, 67
Foreign missions, appointments to, III, 15; term of, X, 285; Jefferson's policy toward, 288
Foreign paper, plan for buying up our, III, 76
Foreign relations, consideration of, by Congress, I, 89
Foreordination, Adams's observations on, XIII, 370
Forests, observations on the coolness of, V, 465; the cutting down of, VIII, 384; purchase of, from Indians, X, 370
Forgery, punishment of, VIII, 333; X, 53; XI, 448
Form, a necessity of government, II, 338
Formalities, disregard of, IX, 266
Foronda, VALENTINO DE, demands of, XI, 326; Constitution proposed by, XII, 318; pamphlet by, 318; Jefferson's friendship for, 319
Letters to: Oct. 4, 1809, XII, 318; Dec. 14, 1813, XIV, 30
Forrest, COL. URIAH, letter to, Oct. 20, 1784, V, 1
Forsythe, MAJOR, appointment of, as deputy quartermaster of Virginia, XIX, 317; appointment as deputy commissary-general, 318
Fort Adams, militia for, XVIII, 244
Fort Frederick, British Convention troops sent to, IV, 131
Forth, beach of the, XVIII, 73
Fortification, schemes of, and observations on, IX, 396, 398, 400; XI, 59-61
Fortin, ——, case of, V, 165
Fortitude, observations on, IV, 10; XV, 222
Fort Norfolk, work on, XI, 261
Fort Pitt, order on, for supplies, IV, 141; Captain Weth's independent company at, XIX, 310
Fortunes, private, destroyed by public extravagance, XV, 40
Fort William Henry, surrender of, IV, 249
Forty-fifth meridian, admeasurement of, as standard of measurement, XIII, 97
Fossil bones, specimens from Big Bone Lick, XIX, vi
Fossonbroni, ——, work of, XIX, 211
Foster, ——, claims of, XI, 91
Foster, ——, mission of, to England, XIII, 58
Foster, CAPTAIN, exchange proposed by, IV, 261; parole of, XVII, 128
Foster, DWIGHT, conversation of Jefferson with, I, 452
Foulon, JOSEPH FRANÇOIS, execution of, VII, 427, 428
"Four Brothers," case of the ship, XI, 415
Fourcroy, ANTOINE FRANÇOIS, chemistry of, VI, 271, 302
Fourqueux, —— DE, revolution in finance by appointment of, VI, 111
Fourth of July, the, Declaration of Independence signed on, I, 38; celebration of, XI, 113
Fox, CHARLES JAMES, administration of, I, 488; XII, 438; faults of, VI, viii; probable appoint-

ment of, as Prime Minister, VII, 188; Jefferson's opinion regarding, XI, 109; attitude of, 113; death of, XVIII, 249

Foxes, comparison of size of American and European, II, 70

Fox Indians, the, settlement with, XII, 139; lands ceded by treaty with, 214; XVI, 445; observations on XII, 337

France, possible jealousy of, I, 20; possible assistance from, 25; diplomatic and consular relations with, 75; IV, 293, 351; VI, 241; VII, 54; VIII, 69, 186, 291, 292; IX, 89, 93, 95, 146, 164, 183, 184, 192, 212, 232, 238, 394, 405; X, 2, 24, 26, 27, 29, 42, 52, 53, 92, 95, 106, 108, 120, 203, 210, 224, 277, 288, 344, 347; XII, 112; XIII, 28, 44; XVII, 21, 309–311, 316, 377, 379; XVIII, 219, 222; effect of American Revolution on, I, 103; VII, 227, 253; patriotic party formed in, I, 103; VII, 254; attitude of the press in, I, 103; VII, 254; appeal to the nation, I, 104; annual deficit of, 104; Provincial Assemblies established in, 105, 106; VI, 247, 285; VII, 103; misery, discontent, agitation, and revolutionary spirit in, I, 105, 127, 128, 142; V, 81; VI, 211, 215, 224, 234, 247, 252, 276, 280, 282, 286, 288, 450; VII, 17, 81, 112, 260, 307, 397, 410, 481; IX, 108; XVI, ix; excessive gold in, I, 132; VII, 235, 306; XIX, 51; attitude of the clergy in, I, 135; VII, 18, 337, 343, 355, 356, 388, 391; VIII, 169; proclamation for *séance royale* in, I, 137; oath of the *jeu de paume* in, 137; compromise in, urged by Jefferson, 139; rising of the Garde National in, 142; changes of Ministry in, 144; IV, 274; V, 317; VI, 134, 287, 309, 310, 359; VII, 103, 119, 132, 140, 413, 418; IX, 36; XIV, 175; XIX, 65; abolition of titles in, I, 153; Declaration of Rights passed in, 154; plan for, and formation of a Constitution in, 154; VI, 369; VII, 246, 258, 379, 441; VIII, 18; XV, 177; XVI, 77; XIX, 50, 66; Jefferson's views and observations on her condition, government, etc., I, 159; V, 81; VI, 101, 107, 109, 252; VII, 86, 87, 94, 96, 435; VIII, 17; IX, 7, 10, 13; XV, 143, 465; treaties with, and negotiations, plans, and discussions concerning them, I, 296, 349–351, 393, 395; III, 226, 229–232, 234, 242, 243; IV, 451; V, 68; VI, 379; VIII, 283, 311, 421; IX, 230; X, 42, 53, 112, 183, 185, 187, 417, 422, 426; XI, 115; XVII, 21, 307; stricter connection desirable with, I, 327; matters concerning the debt of the United States to, 328; III, 74; VI, 39; VII, 2; VIII, 98, 419, 420, 438; IX, 37, 38, 114, 116, 207; letter to Provisory Executive Council of, I, 352; message concerning, 411; brig sent by Madison to, 426; conspiracy to deliver the United States to,

FRANCE—continued
437; treaty of peace between England, the Netherlands, and, II, 261; transfer of Louisiana by Spain to, III, iii; X, 311; XVIII, 242; influence of, on Jefferson, III, xix; XVIII, xliii; matters concerning the fisheries and whale-oil trade with, III, 124, 134; VI, 366; VII, 157, 194, 207, 210, 211, 220, 232, 247, 271, 273; XVII, 31, 33; assistance of, during the American Revolution, III, 167; XVI, 372; XVII, 131; questions concerning the fitting out of privateers and warships of, in United States ports, III, 248; XVII, 293, 341, 343; commerce of the United States with, and with colonies of, III, 266, 272, 282, 286, 287, 292; V, 59, 221, 318, 372, 452, 458; VI, 8, 148, 186, 400, 404, 407, 425; VII, 218, 478; VIII, 33, 225, 280, 283, 311, 378; IX, 20, 33, 123, 223, 395; XI, 401; XIII, 123; XVII, 21, 28–33, 45, 46, 49, 114, 141, 142, 347; modification of tonnage requested by, III, 287; attitude of, as to American disputes with Spain, 401; attitude of, 473; V, 131; VI, 395; IX, 117, 121; X, 87, 115; XII, 402; XIII, 355; XVI, 310; XIX, 233, 240; alliance of the United States with, IV, 39; supplies from, 355; "Gazette" of, V, 10; attitude of merchants in, 13; condition of, 23; VI, 369, 439; VII, 5, 17, 79, 100, 184, 188, 190, 291, 303, 354; IX, 105, 108, 143, 144, 147, 284; X, 341, 400, 405; XIII, 93; XIV, 218, 248, 255, 297; XV, 114, 283, 299; XVIII, 287, 294, 326; XIX, 50, 59, 226; the tobacco trade in and with, V, 35, 68, 69, 301, 302, 330, 331; VI, 15, 181, 187, 408, 425; VIII, 168; IX, 443; XVII, 32, 46; *arrêts* against importation of foreign manufactures into, V, 58, 361; probability of war between England and, 62; VI, 341; X, 391; agriculture in, V, 150; no drunkenness in, 154; development of art in, 154; war preparations of, 166; classification of seamen in, 166; relations with the United States, 170, 220, 343, 458; VI, 70; VII, 155, 448; VIII, 6, 20, 291, 311, 421; IX, 30, 38, 164, 181, 206, 209; X, 72, 102, 311, 313, 335, 397, 405; XI, 115, 173, 185, XII; 15, 21, 112, 240; XVII, 347; XVIII, 204; appeal to the government of, for relief of Americans held as smugglers, V, 212; discrimination against foreigners in, 215; American navigation acts prejudicial to, 220; employment of moneys in, 264; treaty of, with England, 277, 392; position regarding delivery of the posts of, 290; evils of aristocracy in, 4; Jefferson's travels in, 44, 147; XII, xxiii; marine regulations of, VI, 45; secrecy of the government of, 45; encouragement of manufactures in, 46; VII, 219; treaty be-

tween Russia and, VI, 78; evils of short leases of farms in, 107; richness of the southern provinces of, 108; American credit in, 136; list of American vessels arriving in ports of, 138; suppression of duties of, 148; duties in ports of, 156; best method for education of Americans in, 166; the rice trade of, 193, 194, 225; XVII, 29; decline of credit of, VI, 211, 234; demand and struggle for a Constitution, 211; VII, 113, 239, 263, 313, 448; VIII, 110; deficiencies in the revenue of, VI, 234; reforms in, 246, 276; VII, 14, 16, 17, 103, 112, 118; edict for stamp tax in, VI, 247; claims of, against America, 248; duty on pearlash in, 291; tax reforms in, 306; hesitation of, at alliance with Austria and Russia, 323; ultimatum of, 331; revocation of the Stamp Act in, 333; scientific schools of, 336; division in the Council of, 337; extravagance of the government of, 343; X, 335; argument of Jefferson for friendly commercial relations between America and, VI, 346; signing of declaration and counter-declaration by England and, 351; necessity for reduction of duties on oil in, 366; new loan for, 369; lack of preparation for war in, 377; action on duties by the Council of, 405; free ports in, their suppression and value, 407; VII, 346, 357; proposed naturalization of Americans in, VI, 409; abandonment of Turkey by, 409; alliances of, 409; VII, 103; edict of the Protestants in, VI, 418; distrust of England by, 426; emigration from, 440; attitude of, toward Europe, 449; plan for representative assemblies in, 450; attitude of the courtiers of, VII, 14; institution of subordinate jurisdictions in, 17; attitude of the dukes and peers in, 18; proposed Declaration of Rights in, 18, 268; prophecy by Jefferson of a revolution in the Constitution of, 19; attitude of the army in, 19, 389; IX, 143; probability of civil war in, VII, 72, 379, 475; internal affairs of, 86; weakness of the Ministry in, 94; nature of the contest in, 113; parties in, 114; suspension of justice in, 114, 133; financial distress and bankruptcy of, 115, 121, 122, 129, 130, 132, 151, 362, 396, 440, 445; demands of Algiers upon, 122; accomplishments of the Ministry of, 126; losses of alliances by, 126; rise of funds and stocks in, 133, 236, 266, 306; VIII, 170; formation of armies in, VII, 134, 140; seizure of property of the United States in, 154; VIII, 222; tranquillity of, VII, 162, 225; delivery of goods of the United States seized at Nantes by, 170; bad crop of corn in, 197; influence of women in the government of, 228; opening of islands of, to American supplies, 250;

FRANCE—continued
awakening of, 253; discussion of politics in, 254; action of the Parliament of, 255; bitterness between Holland and, 297, 305, 314; funding of the public debts of, 304; display of generosity in, 306; remodification of the Parliament of, 316; changes in, 319; absorption of people of, in politics, 319; probable establishment of a credit in, 321; American supplies to, 336, 411; probable resistance to the tax gatherers in, 345; influence and organization of the bourgeoisie, 366, 409; attitude of the Council of, 378; cloud over, 380; possible agreement for two houses of legislature in, 380; temper of, 409; demand of arms for the bourgeoisie, 415; recall of the bourgeoisie, 418; training of the militia of the bourgeoisie, 420; memorable events in, 424; flight of the Ministry of, 426, 436; the government of, embarrassed for money, 440; no taxes paid in, 440, 445; plan to place the Duke of Orleans on the throne of, 442; plan for a legislative system in, 435, 445, 446; plan for a judiciary system in, 446; the government of the United States a model for, 447, 448; proper treatment of, by the United States, 449; England should not be placed by the United States on same footing as, 449; tenure of lands in, 460; Jefferson's departure from, 467; failure of the loan in, 471; fall in public stocks in, 472; coalition of Royalists, Moderates, and Republicans in, 474; Jefferson's friendship for, VIII, 12, 15; IX, 312; XV, 178; union of interests of America and, VIII, 20; negotiations for abolition of the *droit d'aubaine* in the colonies of, 95; effect of a check to liberty in, 124; intercession of, with Spain for cession of our navigation of the Mississippi, 149; hostility of, toward American navigation, 214, 217, 218; the shipping of, 217; duties of the United States Minister in, 291; American duties on the wines of, 335; threat of retaliation in duties against, 336; rumors of war between Spain and, 337; our objections to innovations in the tariff of, 379; war against Hungary and Bohemia by, 393; call for new Convention in, 419; suspension of the Constitution in, 419; possible danger to Gouverneur Morris in, 436; IX, 36; government *de facto* in, VIII, 437; combination of the naval powers against furnishing supplies to, IX, 33; appointment of a National Convention in, 37; advances of money to, 38, 70, 71; war between England and, 60, 75, 391, 442; condemnation of British ship by consul of, 89, 93, 95, 212; purchase of arms by agent of government of, 90, 93; fitting out of cruiser by, 94; rights of, in American ports, 99; fitting out of priva-

teers by citizens of, 105; conduct in America of citizens of, 112; the Constitution of 1791, 116; XIV, 246; blank commissions for vessels of, IX, 127; claim of Minister of, for restoration of prizes, 129; detention of armed vessel of, 131; republicanism of, 143, 147; defeat of, 168; victories of, 168, 397, 399; engagements between the Allies and, 168; complaint of seizure, by British from American vessel, of property of citizens of, 169; commission for peace sent to England by, 169; effect in the United States of the war in, 180; prizes brought into American ports by privateers of, 183; usurpation of admiralty jurisdiction by consuls of, IX, 183, 232; no desire of, to make the United States a party to the war, 184; rights of, under the treaty, 230; XVII, 293, 294; admission of prizes and privateers of, IX, 231; dissatisfaction of the Executive Council of, with Morris, 267; guarantee of the islands of, 282; prospect of war with, 368, 378, 404; X, 16, 17, 23, 30, 79, 80, 81, 349; XII, ii, 22; XIII, 185; envoys from the United States to, and their negotiations, IX, 394, 405, 434, 439; X, 2, 24, 26, 27, 29, 42, 52, 53, 80, 108, 120, 122, 228; XII, 112; XVIII, 219, 222; peace between Austria and, IX, 397; hostile feeling between the United States and, 397, 399, 419; X, 16, 17, 23, 30, 80, 81, 107, 124, 335, 353; XI, 86; desire of, for peace with the United States, IX, 435; X, 23, 50, 58, 67, 82, 89, 101, 106, 124, 350, 353; XVII, 340; philippics by Harper and Pinckney against, X, 17; affront by Adams to, 25, 41; condition of opinion regarding war with, 30; attitude of the President toward, 34, 53, 120, 317; bill for suspending communications with, 42; Jefferson's attitude toward, 78; charges against the government of, 81, 86, 87; bill for retaliation on, 97; actions of, toward neutrals of, 107; sincerity of, 113; parry to advances of, 122; effect of ill conduct of, on the United States, 224; progress of science in, 243; United States ships taken by cruisers of, 244; cession of Florida by Spain to, 311; probable results of the possession of Louisiana by, 312, 317; possible cession of New Orleans and Florida to the United States by, 315; silencing of the press in, 341; destinies of the United States dependent on success of negotiations concerning the Mississippi with, 354; sway of, over Europe, 391; Jefferson's disappointment at the conduct of, 400; Jefferson's reminiscences of life in, 404; ratification by Congress of purchase of Louisiana from, 406; attitude of England toward, XI, 45; supplies of food in New York for ships of, 143; acceptance of bills of

FRANCE—continued
Minister of, 145; restriction of American commerce with England by, 402; Jefferson's career as Minister to, XII, xxi; negotiations for peace between England and, 23; transportation of French citizens to, 79; culture of sugar-cane in, 90; culture of cotton in, 90; relations between Spain and, 121; supplies of antimony from, 295; conduct of, toward the United States, XIII, 41; tyranny of, 87; standard of measurement in, 97; emissaries of England in, XIV, 235; destruction of liberty in, 236; unfitness of, for liberty, 245; error of Republicans in, 247; corruption by England of the government of, 247; condition of, after fall of Bonaparte, 255; Bonaparte again master of, 298; attitude of the Allies toward, 300; XIX, 240; Protestantism in, XIV, 346; king imposed by the Allies on, 348; future of, 358, 371, 388, 397, 436; XV, 114, 177, 490; growth of the idea of freedom in, XIV, 388; idea of representative government in the constitutions of, 396; depredations of, 301; apostasy of, 394; crimes of, 395; prophecy of representative government in, 396; departure of the Allies from, XV, 177; alliance of, with America, 177; neutrality of the United States toward England and, 411; application of prophecies to, 458; rights of property in, XVI, ix; course of reading in the history of, 125; laws of interest in, 259; provision trade of, XVII, 30; indigo trade of, 30; description of southern, 153, 176, 187; condition of peasants in, 154, 167; XIX, xxiii; vineyards of, XVII, 156; farming in, 160, 162; pay of labor in, 167; encroachment of men on employments of women in, 211; work of women in, 279; Jefferson's efforts to secure freedom of the press in, XVIII, xliv; crushing of popular liberty in, xlv; Roman law in, 36; law of alluvion in, 40, 44, 58; conduct of Kosciusko in, 165; wise policy of, 181; observations by Lafayette on, 325; Jefferson's plow in, XIX, vii; price of books in, 15; ownership of property in, 17; deer in, 18; fruits of, 19; attitude of, toward sale of Louisiana, 134; limited monarchy in, XIX, 268

Assembly of Notables, the, I, 104; call of, VI, 45; speech of the Comptroller-General of 97; reforms by, 285

National Assembly, the, constitution of, I, 136; programme of, 142; decree rendered by, III, 307; the Tiers Etat declares itself to be, VII, 387; oath of, not to separate until a Constitution be gained, 391; control of France by, 405; order of proceedings of, 406, declaration of rights by, 406, 407; speeches and declaration by the king in, 392, 417; practi-

cal surrender of the king to, 418; tribute to the memory of Franklin by, VIII, 137; resistance of the clergy to, 169; conduct of, IX, 37; meeting of, 37; letter from, XVII, 347; work of, on the Constitution, XIX, 66

States General, the: analysis of, I, 135; attitude of the Noblesse toward, 135; demand for an assembly of, VI, 211, 247; attitude of the clergy in, VII, 337, 343, 356

Franchise, power of the elective, X, 236

Francis, ——, financial exploit of, I, 358

Francis, JACOB, address to, XVI, 436

Francis II, EMPEROR OF GERMANY, accession of, VIII, 340

Frankfort, GERMANY, visit of Jefferson to, VI, 447; description of, XVII, 260

Franking of letters, the system of, VI, 281; XII, 290; XVII, 356

Franklin, proposed State of, V, 124; XVII, 61; XIX, 9

Franklin, BENJAMIN, member of committee to prepare Declaration of Independence, I, 26; views of, on voting in Congress, 46; illnesses of, 161; VII, 146; VIII, 15; Jefferson's last conference with, I, 162; missing writing by, 162; calumniations of, 343; IX, 348; XV, 175; his genius in physics, II, 95; return to America and reception, V, 26, 100, 269; draft of treaty with Barbary States by, 27; notes on the Barbary treaty by, 42; false report of capture of, by Algerians, 159; acclamation of, 190; negotiations by, for treaty with Austria, 249; "Encyclopédie" sent to, 270; health of, 349; member of the Federal convention at Philadelphia, VI, 284; suggested for the Vice-Presidency, VII, 125; death of, VIII, 24; fame as a philosopher, 128; *bon mots* of, 128; his popularity and fame in France, and tributes from official bodies, 129, 130, 137; X, 421; XVIII, 167; Jefferson's opinions of, and tributes to, X, 55; XII, 416; mourning for, X, 421; politeness of, XII, 199; possession by Jefferson of paper by, 414; autobiography of, 414; visit of Jefferson to, 414; negotiations with Lord Howe, 415; bequest of unpublished writings of, 415; suppression of unpublished writings of, 416; conversation of, XIII, xlix; XIV, 5; usefulness of his scientific knowledge, XIII, 176; his political enemies, XV, 175; relations with France, 176; destruction of a paper by, 421; stipulations for treaties by, XVI, 161; his letters and journals, 193; Minister to France, XVII, 136; his title of doctor, 136; plan of confederation by, 139; consular convention between the Count de Vergennes and, 377; speeches of, XVIII, v; anecdotes of, 166; repartee to Duchess of Bourbon, 168;

FRANKLIN, BENJ.—continued
anecdote of hatter's sign by, 169; an explorer in the field of new truths, XIX, iii; prestige gained by his scientific attainments, x; president of Pennsylvania, 27; introduction of Dr. Gibbons to, 38; shipment of books for, 49
Letters to: Aug. 13, 1777, IV, 34; June 19, 1784, 456; Oct. 5, 1785, V, 158; Jan. 27, 1786, 269; Aug. 14, 1786, 398; Dec. 23, 1786, VI, 23; Aug. 6, 1787, XIX, 38

Franklin, WALTER, letter to, June 22, 1808, XII, 75

Franklin, WILLIAM TEMPLE, suppression of writing of Benjamin Franklin by, I, 163; unpublished writings of Benjamin Franklin bequeathed to, XII, 415
Letter to, May 7, 1786, V, 312

Franks, COL. DAVID S., appointment of, as secretary, V, 113; delay in delivery of Moroccan treaty by, VI, 49; Jefferson's opinion concerning, 69; return of, to New York, 95
Letter to, Jan. 11, 1787, VI, 49

Frederick II (THE GREAT), KING OF PRUSSIA, friendly to treaty of commerce, I, 93; attitude toward the Netherlands, 112; confederation formed by, V, 41, 150; illness of, 314, 316, 319, 358, 384, 399; XVIII, 180; death of, V, 425; XVIII, 180, 181; works of, VII, 240, 270, 325; trick played by, XV, 16; treaty with, XVI, 161

Frederick William II, KING OF PRUSSIA, threatens invasion of Holland, I, 112; character and policy of, VI, 24, 245, 350; VII, 164, 313, 353; march of army by, VI, 233; letter from the Princess of Orange to, 246; assistance for the Princess of Orange from, 251; eagerness for war, VII, 164

Frederick County, VA., subscriptions for academy of, XII, 341; militia of, XIX, 293

Fredericksburg, VA., meeting of committee at, I, 62; importance of works at, IV, 409; forwarding of supplies to, 426; post rider of, IX, 430

Free bottoms. See SHIPPING

Freedom, the masses not always in favor of, II, viii; Jefferson's ideas of and love for, xxvi; VI, ix; X, viii; education the foundation of, V, 396; remarks on the struggle for, IX, 300; fitness of the United States for, XIII, 401; value of, XVI, 349; the main object of science, XIX, iii

Freedom of religion, speech, or press, no power over, delegated to the United States, XVIII, xv; abuse of, controlled by State governments, xv
See RELIGIOUS FREEDOM

Freedom of the press, Jefferson's observations on, and advocacy of, XII, 160; XVIII, xxvii, xlvi; opposition of the Federalists to, xi; abuse of, xxix

Free goods. See SHIPPING

Freeman, COLONEL, explorations of, XI, 75, 252

Freeman, DR. JAMES, introduction of, by Adams to Jefferson, XV, 66

Freemen, observations on, XV, 72

"Free Press, Jefferson's Contribution to a," XVIII, i–xlviii

Free ships. See SHIPPING

Free trade, British encroachment on, I, 189; treaty of the American Colonies with the British Commonwealth in reference to, 189; vacillation of Webster and Calhoun on the subject of, III, iv, v; Jefferson's approval of, and opinions on, 275; IV, 35; V, 48; impossibility of securing, 18

Freire, ——, appointment of, as Minister Resident in the United States, VIII, 132

Fréjus, description of country near, XVII, 183

French Agricultural and Manufacturing Society, application for grant of land by the, XV, 100

French & Nephew, MESSRS., letter to, July 13, 1785, V, 34

French colonies, I, 396; XIX, 80; exemption of duties in American ports of, III, 308; carrying trade of, with France, VI, 401; plan of France to barter those in the West Indies, VII, 443; rights of Americans in, VIII, 95; attitude of, 98; consuls in, 69, 186; attitude of France toward American commerce with, 225; ill humor of, 225; necessity of unity of the mother country with, 263; table of American commerce with, 280; attitude of the United States toward, 311, 312; condition of, 381; rumor of assistance to those in Spanish America, IX, 55; matter of establishment of, XV, 102

French language, the necessity for learning, V, 87; VI, 167; XV, 167; best method of learning to speak, VI, 166; observations on, XIII, 344; scientific publications in, XIX, 14; origin of, XVIII, 388; growth of, 345; XIV, 464; XV, 272

French law, procedure of, VI, 398; origin of the Code, XVIII, 34

French naval forces, and their movements, I, 365; IV, 95, 105, 115, 159, 362, 363, 397; V, 62, 140, 166, 391; VI, 332; VII, 20; IX, 229, 230; XIX, 316, 317

French Parliament, exile to Troyes of, VI, 278

French people, the manners of, V, 80; Jefferson's opinion of, 80; departure from America of many, X, 38; American settlements of, XV, 140; XVI, 374, 397

French Republic, the, consideration of danger of receiving a Minister without qualifications from, III, 233; beginning of, IX, 32; attitude of the Cabinet toward treaty with, 106; friendship of the United States for, 312; appointment of envoys to, 405; XVIII, 318; nomination of Murray as Minister to, X, 114; reasons for its failure, XIII, 20

French Republicans, error of, XIV, 247

French Revolution, the, Jefferson's knowledge of, I, 158; alarm caused in the United States by, 281; observations on, VI, 247; VII, 320; VIII, 13, 17, 171, 231, 234, 245; IX, 10, 13; XII, xxi; XIII, 306; XV, 129; XVIII, 187; part of the Duc de la Rochefoucault in, VIII, 18; reasons for its failure, XIII, 36, 402; horrors of, 130; Adams's opinions on, 306, 314; XIV, 361; position of Lafayette during, 246; progress of, XIX, 53, 59, 61–63, 72; results of, 163

Frenchtown, massacre of, XIV, 248

Freneau, PHILIP, his "National Gazette," I, 353; VIII, 403–405, 440; **XVIII, xxxviii, xl;** appointed translator of foreign languages, VIII, 133, 402, 405; XVIII, xxxix; Whiggism of, VIII, 404; Jefferson's support of, XVIII, xxxviii, xli; opposition of the Federalists to, xl; plans for, XIX, 79

Letter to, Feb. 28, 1791, VIII, 133

Fresh water, report on methods for obtaining, from salt, III, 1

Friction, method of Garnett for resisting, VI, 152

Friedland, consequence of battle of, XI, 356

Friend, goods of, in enemy's vessel. See SHIPPING

Friends, observations on death of, XI, 31; XIII, 161

"Friends," case of the schooner, XI, 415

Friends, Society of, the, persecution of, I, 57; XII, xiv; XIV, x; treatment of, in Virginia, II, 218; votes of, X, 18; observations on, 254; XII, 347; XV, 116, 374, 385; treatment of Indians by, XI, 395; address to Jefferson by, XII, 75; opposition of, to Jefferson's administration, 346; attitude toward the government of the United States, 346; love of, for England, 347, 348; tenets of, XV, 434

Friends and friendship, observations on, IV, 217; V, 441; XI, 32, 53; XII, 356; XIII, 77; Adams's comments on, XV, 104

Frigates, laying up of, III, 336; **manning of, 392; completion** of, IX, 396; bill for, 398, 400; refusal of use of, to Ministers, X, 346; employment of, XIII, 251, 252; XIV, 229; victories of, 241; opposition to defence by, 451. See also NAVY, UNITED STATES

Fronda, ——, claim of, XI, 347, 348; reply to letter of, XII, 40

Frontier, quieting of the northern, IV, 142; defence of, against Indians, XII, 140

Frontignan, crops near, XVII, 207; wine-trade of, 208, 209; description and population of, XVII, 209

Frost, characteristics of, II, 112

Frost, ALEXANDER, case of, XII, 172

Froullé, ——, Paris bookseller, XVIII, 184
Fruits, list of, II, 51; shipment of European, XII, 56; quality of, in France, XIX, 19
Fugitives, from the sea, reception of, V, 212; claim of re-delivery by Florida of, VIII, 253; question of delivery of, 253–255, 321, 327, 330; proposed convention with Spain regarding re-delivery of, 322; recapture of Spanish and American, 328
Fulling, method of, XVIII, 289
Fulton, ROBERT, experiments of, XI, 260; XII, 130; torpedoes of, XI, 328; XII, 124, 380; XIX, 173, 188; submarine boat of, XI, 337; XIII, 263; letters of, XI, 400; memoir of, 400; dynamometer of, XIX, 187; inventions of, 190, 192
Letters to: Aug. 16, 1807, XI, 327; Dec. 10, 1807, 400; Aug. 15, 1808, XII, 130; March 17, 1810, 380; April 16, 1810, XIX, 172; March 8, 1813, 187; July 21, 1813, 192
Fund, observations on the foreign, XI, 11
Funding, objections to English practice of perpetual, XIII, 358; advantages of, XIV, 215; observations on, XV, 18
Funding-bill, passage of VIII, 34
Funding of the foreign debt, estimates for the, VII, 186
Funding system, Washington's opinion on, I, 319
Funds, fluctuation of prices of the, V, 46; VIII, 351; rise of American, 223; gambling in the, 241
Fur trade, the, English efforts to divert the channel of, V, 343; establishment of company for the American, by Le Coulteux, VI, 1; advantages of Alexandria as centre for, 1; with Russian-American settlements, 22; British interference with American, IX, 272; outlet for Northwestern, XIII, v; injury to American, XVI, 220, 270; observations on, 406, 418; with France, XVII, 30; with Indians, 331
Fusils, new method of manufacturing, XIX, 68
Future life, hope of, XIV, 5

G

Gaelic, Jefferson's desire to learn, IV, 22
Gage, GEN. THOMAS, proclamation by, I, 214; justification of resistance to his proclamation, 216; appointed governor-general of America, IV, 246; substitution of, for Hutchinson, XVII, 134
Gagoso, GOVERNOR, letter to Clark from, III, 459
Gaines, COLONEL, application of, XIX, 303
Gaines, EDMUND PENDLETON, exploration by, XI, 293; complaints against, 293; arrest of Burr by, 293
Letter to, July 23, 1807, XI, 293.
Galbaud, GOVERNOR, case of arrest of, I, 398

Galileo, story of, II, 222

Gallatin, ALBERT, estimate of war expenses by, I, 477; problem for, IX, 324; speeches by, 330, 337; X, 106; citizenship of, 31; Jefferson's suggestions for, 307; instructions to, 423; XII, 110, 133, 136; Jefferson's friendship for, XI, 126; XII, 412; XIII, 54; Jefferson's opposition to his retirement, XII, 325; Jefferson's gratitude to, 325; withdrawal of, from Madison's Cabinet, 351; possible retirement of, 371; attacks on, 412; XVIII, xviii; character of, XIII, 25; Duane's opposition to, 53; reasons for attack on, 53; attitude of, toward the Bank, 55; insurrection of, 297

Letters to: Jan. 25, 1793, IX, 14; April 1, 1802, X, 306; June 19, 1802, 322; Oct. 13, 1802, 337; April 21, 1803, 378; Dec. 13, 1803, 436; Feb. 19, 1804, XI, 4; May 30, 1804, 26; Sept. 8, 1804, 48; Jan. 26, 1805, 58; Oct. 18, 1805, 91; Oct. 12, 1806, 126; Jan. 4, 1807, 131; Jan. 6, 1807, 131; Jan. 12, 1807, 134; Jan. 14, 1807, 143; Jan. 31, 1807, 145; Feb. 9, 1807, 153; March 7, 1807, 163; March 20, 1807, 165; March 29, 1807, 178; April 21, 1807, 194; July 10, 1807, 267; Aug. 20, 1807, 337; Sept. 8, 1807, 368; Oct. 14, 1807, 379; Oct. 28, 1807, 386; Oct. 31, 1807, 387; Nov. 8, 1807, 390; Nov. 22, 1807, 398; Dec. 24, 1807, 406; Dec. 29, 1807, 410; Jan. 7, 1808, 415; Jan. 10, 1808, 420; Feb. 8, 1808, 438; Feb. 10, 1808, 439; Feb. 14, 1808, 440; Feb. 28, 1808, 448; March 2, 1808, XII, 1; March 3, 1808, 24; March 17, 1808, 12; March 23, 1808, 18; March 26, 1808, 22; April 2, 1808, 26; April 8, 1808, 27; April 14, 1808, 29; April 19, 1808, 29, 30; April 22, 1808, 31; April 23, 1808, 32, 35; April 30, 1808, 38; May 6, 1808, 52; May 15, 1808, 56; May 17, 1808, 56; May 20, 1808, 59; May 27, 1808, 66; July 4, 1808, 79; July 12, 1808, 81; July 25, 1808, 106; July 29, 1808, 109; Aug. 6, 1808, 118; Aug. 9, 1808, 120; Aug. 11, 1808, 121; Aug. 15, 1808, 133; Aug. 19, 1808, 136; Aug. 20, 1808, 149; Aug. 26, 1808, 149; Aug. 30, 1808, 155; Sept. 9, 1808, 160; Sept. 20, 1808, 167; Oct. 14, 1808, 170; Oct. 16, 1808, 171; Oct. 18, 1808, 172; Oct. 19, 1808, 174; Oct. 21, 1808, 178; Nov. 3, 1808, 187; Nov. 13, 1808, 193; Dec. 7, 1808, 208; Dec. 8, 1808, 210, 211; Dec. 20, 1808, 211; Dec. 22, 1808, 212; Dec. 27, 1808, 218; Dec. 28, 1808, 220; Jan. 9, 1809, 225; Oct. 11, 1809, 323; Aug. 16, 1810, 409; Sept. 27, 1810, 427; April 24, 1811, XIII, 45; Oct. 16, 1815, XIV, 355; June 16, 1817, XV, 131; June 21, 1806, XIX, 153; April 11, 1816, 233; Feb. 15, 1818, 258

Gallon, various standards of the, III, 37; comparison of, with the bushel, III, 40

Galloway, BENJAMIN, misstatements by, in reference to Declaration of Independence, I, 174; XV, 195
Letter to, Feb. 2, 1812, XIII, 129

Galvan, MAJOR, orders to, IV, 86

Gamble, JAMES, letter to, Oct. 21, 1807, XI, 383

Gambling, voidance of debts of, II, 187; mania for, VIII, 209, 233; effect of speculation in the funds, 241

Game, preserves in France, XVI, ix; XIX, 17

Games of chance, observations on, XVII, 449

Gamma, pronunciation of, in modern Greek, XV, 217

"Ganges," orders to the sloop of war, X, 41

Garde des Sceaux, speeches of the, at the Assembly of Notables, VI, 97

Gardens, yield of, II, 54

Gardens and gardening, observations on, XIV, 28; XVII, 292

Gardens of England, description of, XVII, 236

Gardner, ——, case of, XI, 448; XII, 67

Gardoqui, DIEGO DE, mission of, V, 79; statements by, in reference to navigation of the Mississippi, VIII, 158; misrepresentations by, 176; attitude of the United States toward, 316

Garnett, ROBERT J., letter to, Feb. 14, 1824, XVI, 14

Garonne, ownership of alluvion on the, XVIII, 182

Garrard, COL. JAMES, arms for, IV, 411
Letter to, April 14, 1781, IV, 410

Garrett, ALEXANDER, appointment of, as proctor of Central College, XIX, 361; appointed treasurer of Central College, 370; appointed bursar of the University of Virginia, 374

Garrick, DAVID, genius of, XVIII, 438

Garrisons, question of maintaining, III, 334; delay in withdrawal of British, IX, 271; withdrawal of British, XVI, 217

"Gaspé," burning of the, XII, x

Gassaway, JOHN, reply to public address of, Feb. 17, 1809, XVI, 336

Gassendi, PIERRE, Syntagma of, XV, 221

Gateau, ——, payment of balance due to, VII, 10

Gates, GEN. HORATIO, axes and tomahawks for, IV, 90; defeat of, 97, 108; XII, ix; drafts of, IV, 100, 114; requisitions of, 112; volunteers sent to, 130; orders for advance money for, 162; lack of discipline in his army, 189; Jefferson's invitation to, 189; fleet of, 284; medals of, VI, 123; citizenship of, XVII, 136; Schuyler superseded by, XVIII, 162; victories of, 163; appreciation of Kosciusko by, 164

GATES, GEN. HORATIO—cont'd
Letters to: Aug. 15, 1780, IV, 96; Sept. 11, 1780, 100; Sept. 23, 1780, 104; Oct. 4, 1780, 112; Oct. 15, 1780, 116; Oct. 22, 1780, 121; Oct. 28, 1780, 124; Nov. 19, 1780, 134; Feb. 17, 1781, 161; Dec. 14, 1781, 188; May 7, 1784, 450; March 12, 1793, IX, 35; May 30, 1797, 391; Feb. 21, 1798, 441; July 11, 1803, X, 402; Nov. 4, 1780, XIX, 1

Gates, SIR THOMAS, grant of King James to, II, 150

Gauger, error of French, V, 211

Gautier, ——, forwarding of a letter to, IX, 328

Gayton, COMMODORE, vessels under, XIX, 1

Géans, CHATEAU DE, XVII, 182

Geismar, BARON DE, recommendation for parole of, IV, 291
Letters to: Sept. 6, 1785, V, 127; Nov. 20, 1789, XIX, 71

Gelston, ——, detentions by, XII, 81

Gem, DR., letter to, September, 1789, VII, 462

Gender, observations on, XVIII, 376

Generals, appointment of, IV, 243; criticisms of, and observations on American, XIII, 216, 221, 226, 231, 312; XIX, 198, 201

Generation, power of one to bind another, VII, 462; XIV, 67; XV, 42, 47, 470

Genet, EDMOND C., mission to the United States, I, 334; IX, 97; matter of reception of, I, 346; IX, 96, 183, 207; XII, xxvii; his instructions for Michaud, I, 361; demand for his recall, 373, 379; IX, 208; discussion of appeal to the people in case of, I, 380; proposed dismissal of, 403, 406; address to, IX, 96; credentials of, 97, 122; negotiations with, regarding the debt to France, 114; claims of, 129; observations on privateers to, 133; conduct of, 179, 180, 191; arrival at Charleston, 182; equipment of vessels by, 182; commissions given by, 183; complaints by British Minister against proceedings of, 183; claim of right of arming and enlisting in United States ports by, 185, 186; attitude toward, and differences with, the United States government, 185, 201, 203, 242, 258; refutation of claims of, 187; claim of exclusive jurisdiction of French consuls over prizes, 191; denial of jurisdiction of our courts, 191; inconsistency of, 192; complaint of, 198; usurpation of authority by, 201, 228, 278; notice of illegality of his actions given to, 203; reflections on Washington by, 204; extravagance of his charges, 205; reflections on the United States by, 205; excoriation of, by Jefferson, 208; reasons for American opposition to, 209; appeal to the people of the United States by, 211; public disapproval of, 211; effort of, to force a war

between the United States and England, 211; result of conduct of, 213; request to, for information, 234; statement by Jefferson to, 237; reception of written communications of, 238; letters of, 242; appeal to Congress by, 254; request for recall of Morris by, 267; complaint against Morris by, 268; alleged libel of, by Jay, 274; alleged libel of, by Senator King, 274; publication of correspondence with, 276; unpleasant transactions with, 276; refusal to lay before Congress instructions to, 278; Jefferson's correspondence with, XII, xxvii; terrorism of, XIII, 297; insulting letter by, XV, 412; claim by, of principle of free bottoms, free goods, 412; note relative to, XVII, 340; call by Jefferson on, 341; duty of, 343; rebuke of, XIX, 105

Letters to: June 5, 1793, IX, 109; June 17, 1793, 129, 131; July 24, 1793, 169; Aug. 7, 1793, 174; Sept. 9, 1793, 233; Sept. 15, 1793, 237; Oct. 3, 1793, 239; Nov. 8, 1793, 242; Nov. 22, 1793, 256; Nov. 30, 1793, 259; Dec. 9, 1793, 264; Dec. 31, 1793, 277; Aug. 16, 1793, XIX, 105

Geneva, advantages for education in, V, 185; VIII, 274; revolution in, VII, 288; XIX, 109; condition of, IX, 299; riots in, XIX, 52

Geneva Academy, proposed transplantation of, to America, IX, 291, 297, 298; XIX, 109, 112

Geneva system of natural history classification, XIV, 98

Genius, production of, in America, II, 95

Genoa, necessity of the olive to, VI, 201; navigation laws of, X, 278; description of, XVII, 199, 200

Gentis amicissimæ lex, III, 187

Gentoos, philosophy of, XIV, 153

Geography, services of Jefferson to, XIII, i, iii; importance of, in the evolution of a nation, iv; observations on, XIX, 185

Geology, theories of and observations on, II, 39, 42; XII, 401; Jefferson's knowledge of, XIX, iv

Geometry, diagrams for demonstrations of, VI, 300; study of, XV, 271

George III, allegiance to, dissolved, I, 22; answer of, to Lord Mayor, 22; crimes of, 30; tyranny of, 30; interference of, with laws, 31; ungraciousness of, 94; merely chief officer, 185; allegiance to, 212; epitome of injuries to America by, II, 158; disposition of, IV, 32; speeches of, 209, 438; lunarium for, V, 244; hostility to America, 293, 296: XIX, 29; character of, VI, 333; illness of, VII, 160, 188, 197, 222, 225, 338; XIV, 285; rumors of recovery of, 298, 314; journey to Hanover, VII, 341; condition of, 376, 387, 431; XIX, 59; report of death of, XIII, 92, 93; authorship of petitions to, 352, 353; addresses to, 435, 436; XIV, 162, 168,

GEORGE III—continued
340; death of, 27; lesson to be drawn from acts of, XV, 71; extravagance of, 82
Letter to, June 6, 1792, XIX, 96
George, Prince of Wales (IV), regency of, VII, 160, 225, 251, 260, 288, 353; character of, 261; education of, 261; Gargantuan appetite of, 261; profligate society of, 262; disgust of the young nobility for, 262; vices of, 262; indifference of, to fame, 262; attitude of, XIII, 22; proclamation by, 241
George, HENRY, article on "Jefferson and the Land Question," by, XVI, i
George, CAPT. ROBERT, arrival of, at Kaskaskias, IV, 62
Georgetown, D. C., plans for location of seat of government near, I, 276; III, 153; VIII, 36, 57, 66, 165 (see also FEDERAL CITY; WASHINGTON, D. C.); route of new road from, IX, 426; offer of services of Light Infantry of, XI, 271; reply to public address of the Republicans of, XVI, 349
Georgia, charter of George II for, II, 260; opinion on grant of Indian lands by, III, 18; history of southern boundaries of, 170; act concerning tenure of real estate by, V, 276; gift of land to the Count d'Estaing by, 281; cession to the United States of western territory of, VII, 28; stealing of slaves from Spanish territory by citizens of, VIII, 387; observations of Jefferson on, IX, ix; culture of rice in, XII, 205; suspension of judgments in, XIV, 302; attitude of, toward England, XVI, 202; bills of credit in, 226; treaties paramount in, 243; collection of British debts in, 250; slander by, against judiciary of, 250; reply to address of legislature of, 330; loyalty of, 331
Letter to the Delegates of, in Congress, Dec. 22, 1785, V, 233
Letters to governor of: I, 397; V, 231; VIII, 387; XII, 51
Germanic Confederation, the, a burlesque on government, I, 52; opposition of the Emperor of Austria to, V, 97; object of, 107; league of, XIX, 13
German immigrants, VI, 253; VIII, 309
Germans, desertions of, IV, 283; settlements of, XV, 140
Germantown, PA., crowded condition of, IX, 241; executive business done at, 241, 257; lodgings in, 253; battle of, XII, 418; abuse of prisoners taken at battle of, XVII, 100
Germany, fuel in, XVII, 277; emperors of, see FRANCIS II; LEOPOLD II
Gerry, ELBRIDGE, personal intercourse and friendship between Jefferson and, I, 292; IX, 380; X, 85; XIII, 162; mission to France, IX, 405, 408; X, 75, 80; letter to Talleyrand from, 52; communications of, 69;

despatches of, 73; request for full information from, 83; attitude of the public toward, 84; publication of correspondence of, 87; message to, XIII, 74; election of, as Vice-President, XIX, 189

Letters to: Oct. 11, 1785, V, 168; May 7, 1786, 314; May 13, 1797, IX, 380; June 21, 1797, 405; Jan. 26, 1799, X, 74; XVIII, xi; March 29, 1801, X, 251; March 3, 1804, XI, 15; June 11, 1812, XIII, 161; June 19, 1813, XIX, 189

Gerunds, observations on the, XVIII, 381

Gesquière, FATHER, works of, XIV, 324

Ghent, peace of, XIV, 225, 288, 332

Gibbons, DR., introduction to Franklin of, XIX, 38

Gibbons, MAJOR, case of, XI, 286

Gibraltar, affair of, IV, 429

Gibson, COL. JOHN, speech of Logan to, II, 91, 308, 309; orders to regiment of, IV, 360; militia under, XVI, 175; appointment of, XIX, 309

Gibson, COL. JOSEPH, IV, 355

Gilbert, BARON, works of, XV, 321

Giles, WILLIAM BRANCH, resolutions of, I, 345; friendship of Jefferson for, XVI, 153

Letters to: April 27, 1795, IX, 305; Dec. 31, 1795, 314; March 19, 1796, 326; March 23, 1801, X,, 238; April 20, 1807, XI, 187; Dec. 25, 1825, XVI, 143; Dec. 26, 1825, 146; Nov. 12, 1810, XIX, 175

Giles *versus* **Hart,** XVI, 260

Gillevray, ——, monopoly of, XIV, 443

Gilliam, SHELTON, letter to, June 19, 1808, XII, 73

Gilmer, FRANCIS W., character of, XVI, 32, 51; selection of professors by, 32, 51; XVIII, 330, 332; XIX, 432, 457; appointed professor of law in the University of Virginia, 437, 468

Letter to, June 7, 1816, XV, 23

Gilmer, DR. GEORGE, matter of devise of Harmer lands to, VI, 264

Letters to: Aug. 11, 1787, VI, 263; June 27, 1790, VIII, 52; July 25, 1790, 63; Dec. 15, 1792, 444; June 28, 1793, IX, 143

Ginseng, American production of, V, 225

Girls, suggestion by Jefferson for the education of, XV, 165

Girard, ——, claim of lands by, X, 225

Girardin, LOUIS HUE, continuation of Burke's "History of Virginia" by, I, 75; XIV, 398; XV, 191; XVI, 178; works of, XIV, 294; sketch of Jefferson by, XV, 191

Letters to: March 18, 1814, XIV, 121; Jan. 15, 1815, 231; March 12, 1815, 271; March 27, 1815, 294

Girondists, persecution of the, XIV, 236

Giroud, ——, letter to, May 22, 1797, IX, 387
Glanders, observations on, XI, 226
Glaubec, BARON, case of, I, 358
Glebe lands, deposit in bank of moneys from sales of, XIV, 199
Globe, ownership of the living of the, XV, 43
Goat, observations on the fleecy, XI, 403; XII, 85
God, Jefferson's belief and trust in, VI, 260; X, 299; XVII, iii; attributes of, XIII, 370; XIV, 440; XV, 96; benevolence of, 96; unity of, 408; Calvin's ideas of, 425; theories concerning, 428; Jefferson's support of teleological argument for the existence of, XVII, iv
Goethe, JOHANN WOLFGANG, works of, XIII, 438; XIV, 71
Goforth, DR., letter of, XI, 158
Goisland, ——, arrest of, VII, 16
Gold, ratio of values of silver and, I, 247; VI, 59; VII, 331; market values of silver and, I, 250, 252; finding of, in Virginia, II, 33
Gold and silver money, disappearance of, VIII, 208
Gold coin, I, 242
Gold mines, none in America, V, 372; in Brazil, VI, 117, 119
Gonett, ——, service of, XVII, 11
Gonzalez, DON BLAS, case of, VIII, 21, 23
Gooch, CLAIBORNE W., letter to, Jan. 9, 1826, XVI, 151
Gooch & Ritchie, letters to: May 13, 1822, XV, 365; June 10, 1822, 374
Goode, G. BROWN, eulogy by, of "Notes on Virginia," XIX, iv; on Jefferson's contributions to science, viii; on Agassiz' contributions to science, viii
Goodenow, JOHN M., "American Jurisprudence" by, XV, 382
Letter to, June 13, 1822, XV, 382
Goodhue, BENJAMIN, opinions of, I, 419
Good humor, value of, XII, 198
Goodrich, ELIZUR, removal of, X, 271
Goods, coarse, fine, free, etc. See the respective adjectives
Goods, enemy. See ENEMY GOODS; SHIPPING
Gordon, ——, XVI, 141
Gordon, CAPTAIN, statement by, XI, 256
Gordon, Commonwealth *versus*, case of, XVI, 238
Gordon, HARRY, confiscation of estate of, XVI, 208
Gordon, DR. WILLIAM, history by, VI, 154; VII, 66; XIII, 101; XIX, 56
Letters to: July 2, 1787, VI, 154; July 16, 1788, VII, 66
Gore, ADMIRAL, British fleet under, VI, 141
Gore, CHRISTOPHER, instructions to, IX, 215; Anglomania of, XIII, 163
Letter to, Sept. 2, 1793, IX, 215
Gothic languages, Anglo-Saxon and English are, XVIII, 376
Goudon, ——, his knowledge of mineralogy, XIV, 486

Gouvion, JEAN BAPTISTE, interview of Jefferson with, VII, 10; agency of, 358

Governed, consent of the, foundation of government, I, 29

Government, duty to rebel against bad, I, 30; founded on will of the people, 330; opposition to popular, II, xxiv; Jefferson's views on, xxvi; III, 321; VI, 387, 391; IX, vii, viii, 13; X, 292; XV, 44, 450; XVIII, xliii; division of powers of, II, 163; III, 15; XIV, 420, 421; XV, 38; republican form of, II, 176; VIII, 7; XV, 36; basis of, among Indians, II, 273; necessity for a wise, III, 321; landmarks for guidance in, 348; hereditary branches of, IV, 218; clearness of Jefferson's ideas on, VI, vii; Jefferson the representative of the constructive power of popular, x; theories of the American form of, xii; by the Constitution, nature of, xii; nature of, 65; bloodless reformation of a, VII, 81; work by Locke on, VIII, 31; XI, 222; first experiment of Americans in, VIII, 74; powers of, 115; transactions with a *de facto*, 437; ceremonials of, IX, 120; right of construction of treaties and laws by a, 201; experiments in, 300; power of, in the people, X, iv; observations on, vi, 153, 168; XI, 117; XIV, 487; XV, 31, 332; XVI, 23; education the foundation of good, X, vi; object of, vi; XIII, 42, 135; XV, 482; XVI, 359; equilibrium of the, X, 3; effect on laws of change of form of, 127; American experiment in, XI, 33; theories of, 52; XIII, 397; works on, XI, 222; no meddling with religion by, 428; principles of the Democratic party concerning, XII, xxxvii; provisional act for a, XIII, 165; possibility of improvement of, 254; Adams on, 303; Cicero on, 304; nonentity of the King in that of England, 312; discouragement of writings on, 313; problem of, in the United States, 401; change of ideas of, in Europe, 402; study of, XIV, 152; growth of ideas of liberty in, 364; growth in Europe of ideas of representative, 396; best book on principles of, 419; theories of Dupont de Nemours on, 489; moral principles of, 490; work of John Taylor on American, XV, 18; theories of origin of, 25; views of the ancient philosophers on, 65; uselessness of writings of ancient philosophers on, 66; comments on that of the Romans, 234; co-ordination of departments of, 328; European ideas of, 440; evils of hereditary, 483; machinery of, XVI, 76; tenure of office in a representative, 300; the people the censors of, XVIII, ii; condition of titles from, 3

Government, THE FEDERAL, combination in New York against, I, 418; party in favor of over-

GOVERNMENT, FEDERAL—cont'd
turning, 436; opinion as to President's vetoing the transfer of the seat of, to the Potomac, III, 59; strength of, 319; XI, 220; reduction of expenses of, III, 331; scope of, 331; VI, 273; X, 419; XV, 328; reformations of, III, 332; establishment of, IV, 253; defects in, VI, 226; praised by Jefferson, 227; neglect of commerce by, 227; changes in, 377; accession of the States to, VII, 110; necessity for strength of, 253; not all our rights surrendered to, VIII, 112; improvements in, 197; internal dissensions in, 395; censors of, 406; increases in expenses of, X, 60; powers of, 65; opinions of Jefferson on the powers of, 77; dangers to, 104; condition of, 167; Jefferson's opinions of, X, 167; vindication of, 230; composition of, 263; functions of, 293; finances of, 302; limitations of, 419; XVI, 148; XVII, 389, 442; increase of confidence in, XI, 151: co-ordination of branches of, 191; independence of the three branches of, 213, 241; management of, 227; dispatch of business by, 227; public papers of, 232; private papers of, 232; principles of, XII, 17; confidence of Massachusetts in, 229; remarks on, XIII, 19; necessity of support of, 29; powers of, XIV, 83, 351; XVI, 15, 25, 79, 95; XVII, 380; condition of, XV, 357; usurpations of, XVI, 146; efforts at consolidation of, 149; policy of, 290; success of, 322; administration of, 326; support of, 328, 365; opposition to, 353; policy of, toward the Indians, 465; erroneous construction of the Constitution by, XVII, 385; no undelegated rights in, 386; results of encroachments of, 387; limited adherence of the States to, 390; encroachment upon State rights by, 390, 443; jurisdiction of, 413; judicial powers of, 415; right of, to levy taxes, 444; opposition to unlimited power of, 445; unconstitutional increase of power of, by alien and sedition laws, XVIII, xvi; observations on the personal responsibility of officers of, 130

Government, STATE, Jefferson's opinions on, X, 65, 167; remarks on, XIII, 19; powers of, XIV, 83; scope of, XV, 328

Governments, qualities of, I, 29 classes of, VI, 65; abuse of the people by, XIV, 234; too little republicanism in our, XV, 22

Governments, FEDERAL AND STATE, equilibrium of, III, 339; relations between the, X, 267; XVI, 47; charge of lack of energy in our, XVII, 122

Governor, functions and powers of a, XIII, 125–128; XV, 34; XIX, 307

Governors OF STATES, correspondence between the President and, VIII, 251; instructions to, in the matter of prizes, IX, 219;

relation of the President to, X, 267; acceptance of militia by, XI, 322; circular letter from the Secretary of War to, XII, 232

Graaf, ——, owner of the house in which the Declaration of Independence was signed, XVI, 123

Grade OF FOREIGN MINISTERS, no control by Senate over the, III, 18

Graham, ——, commission of, I, 462; imprudence of, X, 413

Graham, ——, experiments of, III, 35

Grain, transportation of, IV, 52; estimates for supply of, 371; re-exportation of American, from England, IX, 25; cultivation of, in Virginia, 142; exportation of, to enemies, XIII, 205; price of, 220

Gram, JOHN, translations by, XIV, 37

Grammar, observations on, XIII, 339; XV, 414; XVIII, 375; observations on Anglo-Saxon, 392

Grand, FERDINAND, American government's banker in Paris, I, 123; V, 408; VI, 235; instructions to, V, 261; propriety of actions of, 263; funds in hands of, 274; advances of money by, 263, 388; arrears of money due from the United States to, VI, 236; VII, 9, 22; payment of Carmichael's bill by, XIX, 26; refusal of advances by, 37

Letter to, April 23, 1790, VIII, 23

Grand & Co., trustworthiness of, VII, 469; letter of credit to, XV, 368; bill to, 375

Grand Seignor, death of the, VII, 363, 375

"Grange," British ship, seizure of, by French frigate "Embuscade," IX, 74, 94, 184, 193; XVII, 341; restitution of the, IX, 91, 95

Granger, GIDEON, commendation of, by Jefferson, XII, 352; his relation to Aaron Burr, XIV, 114; his relation to the dismissals of prosecutions for sedition, 117; services of, to the Post Office, 117; Jefferson's advice to, 118

Letters to: Aug. 13, 1800, X, 166; May 3, 1801, 259; April 16, 1804, XI, 24; Jan. 24, 1810, XII, 352; March 9, 1814, XIV, 111; XVIII, xxiv

Granville, ——, coolness of France to, VI, 331

Grapes, cultivation of seedless, XVII, 226

Grass, SULLA, V, 312

Grasse, COMTE DE, largess to, IX, 324

Grass seeds, sample of, VI, 204

Grave, vineyards and wines of, XVII, 222, 224

Graves, ADM. THOMAS, arrival of, IV, 95

Gravier, BERTRAND, grant of, XII, 58; case of, 410; declaration of, XVIII, 2; faubourg near New Orleans laid out by, 2; sale of lands by, 4; express conveyance of riparian rights by, 8; death of, 8; heirs of, 9;

GRAVIER, BERTRAND—continued inventory and appraisement of his lands, 10; beach no part of his estate, 11; proof of abandonment of batture to New Orleans by, 19; effect of conversion into a suburb of his plantation, 58; no right in, to road, 66

Gravier, JOHN, case of, XII, 410; title of, XVIII, 10; adjudication of lands of Bertrand Gravier to, 11; no title to batture in, 14

Gravier, NICHOLAS, deed of lands to, XVIII, 5

Gravitation, establishment of theory of, II, 222; XV, 163

Gray, ——, case of, XII, 161

Gray, FRANCIS C., letter to, March 4, 1815, XIV, 267

Gray, WILLIAM, praise of Jefferson for, XIV, 301

Graybell, ——, evidence of, in the Burr case, XI, 234

Great Britain. See ENGLAND

Greathouse, DANIEL, killing of Indians by, II, 88, 314, 321, 327

Great Lakes, the, navigation on, II, 20; the American fleet on, IV, 274

Great Miami. See MIAMI, GREAT

Greatness, elements of, VI, ii, v

Great Sandy River, navigation of, II, 16

Great Spirit, worship of the, XIII, 159, 286

Great Track, CHIEF, withdrawal of, XVI, 408

Grecian antiquities, Barthélemi's work on, VII, 240

Greece, states of, I, 267; constitution of, XV, 333; struggles of, 481; independence of, 483; sages of, 490; attitude of Alexander toward, XVIII, 326

Greek and Latin, proposition of Le Vavasseur concerning, XII, 19; value of study of, XV, 208

Greek grammar, Everett's translation of Buttman's, XV, 412

Greek language, status and pronunciation of modern, V, 89; XII, 20; XV, 182–184, 217; study of, VI, 190; XIII, 302, 341; XIV, 201; Jefferson's love for and acquaintance with, X, 147; XV, 217; pronunciation of, 181, 183, 208, 216–218; XVIII, 372, 392, 416; scanning of, XV, 184; value of, to theologians, 209; beauty of, 218; modifiability of, 272; the ablative case in, XVIII, 378; number in, 379; moods of verbs in, 380; prosody in, 415

Greeks, the, condition of, V, 39; XVI, 22; friendship of Jefferson for, V, 89; hope of Jefferson for the re-establishment of, VI, 299; writings of, X, 146; religion and philosophy of, XIII, 391; armies of, XIV, 184; hopes of, XV, 336; American sympathy with, 481

Greely, GEN. A. W., article by, on "Jefferson as a Geographer," XIII, 1

Green, CAPT., case of, V, 378

Greenbriar, VA., sulphur spring at, II, 48

Greenbrier County, VA., fossil bones from, XIX, v

Greene, GEN. NATHANAEL, militia under, I, 355; IV, 168; march

of, 159; reinforcements for, 159, 162, 357, 421; XIX, 311, 334; retreat of, IV, 161; force of, 161; pursuit of Lord Cornwallis by, 164; action between Cornwallis and, 169; morals of his troops, 169; headquarters of, 176; support of, 407; money for, XIX, 335
Letters to: Jan. 16, 1781, IV, 338; Feb. 10, 1781, 354; Feb. 17, 1781, 357; April 1, 1781, 401; Jan. 12, 1786, V, 246; Feb. 19, 1781, XIX, 314; March 24, 1781, 326; April 5, 1781, 334
Greene, ——, claims of, VIII, 373
Greene, NATHANIEL, travels of, XIII, 175
Letter to, July 5, 1812, XIII, 174
Greene *versus* **Buchanan,** case of, XVI, 256
Greeneville, treaty of, XVI, 428, 438, 447, 461, 470
Greenhow, SAMUEL, letter to, Jan. 31, 1814, XIV, 81
Greenleaf, ——, consul at Amsterdam, instructions to, IX, 57
Green River, navigability of, II, 15
Greenwood, FRANCIS, character of, XV, 204
Gregg, ANDREW, letter to, March 2, 1809, XII, 258
Grégoire, HENRI, work on negroes by, XII, 254; letter from Barlow to, 321; diatribe of, 321
Letter to, Feb. 25, 1809, XII, 254
Greigh, ADMIRAL, blocking up of the Swedish fleet by, VII, 139
Grenville, LORD, letter to Sir John Temple from, I, 355; election as Speaker of the House of Commons of, VII, 272
Grief, observations on, XII, 385; XIV, 467; XV, 13–15, 56, 67, 68, 73
Griffith, DR. ELIJAH, letters to: May 28, 1809, XII, 285; May 15, 1820, XIX, 273
Grimm, FRIEDRICH MELCHIOR, BARON VON, works of, XIV, 438; XV, 15, 58, 64; Jefferson's intimacy with, XIV, 468; character of, 468; memoirs of, 469; appreciation of Trumbull by, XIX, 243
Grist mills, run by steam, V, 295; stones of, XIX, 34
Grosse, ——, case of, V, 355
Grotius, HUGO, on treaties, III, 237
Grouse, prepared for Buffon's cabinet of natural history, V, 242
Grove, ——, case of, XII, 162
Groves, CAPT. MATTHEW C., method of, for finding longitude at sea, XII, 176
Letter to, Oct. 19, 1808, XII, 175
Grymes, ——, instructions to, XII, 98
"Guadaloupe," case of the prize sloop, XII, 113
Guadaloupe River, western boundary of the United States, XI, 120
"Guadeloupe," passage offered to Jefferson on the frigate, IV, 206, 208, 431; position of, near Baltimore, 430

Guards, status of regiment of, IV, 297; arrest of French, VII, 412
Gudin, ——, measures of, XIII, 86
Guernsey, exclusion of foreign vessels from, VIII, 326
Guest, HENRY, letter to, Jan. 4, 1809, XII, 224
Guiana, potatoes introduced into Ireland from, XII, 279
Guiandot River, navigation of, II, 16
Guide, PIERRE, discussion on Sardinia's trade with, VI, 123
Letter to, May 6, 1787, VI, 123
Guildhall, standards of measurement at, XIII, 106
Guilford Court House, N. C., battle of, I, 355; IV, 158
Guillaume's plow, XII, 350
Gulf Stream, the, theories concerning, II, 266; effect of Panama Canal on, V, 471; our rights in, XI, 111
Gunboats, stations of, I, 478; III, 441, 449; XII, 26; building of, I, 481; III, 372, 417, 481; XI, 153, 301, 416; need for more, III, 389; special message concerning, 439; efficacy of, 440; observations on, 433; XI, 378; XIII, 265; cost of, III, 442; X, 61; XIII, 265; defence by, XI, 60, 152; method of using, 61; appropriation for, 62; preservation of, 153, 154, 416; manning of, 261, 425; dangerous position of some, 262; probable attack by American, 285; preparation of, 290; improvement in, 362; artificial harbors for, 380; for the Delaware, 440; supply of, XII, 367; advantage of the use of, XIII, 233, 234; allotment of, to the Chesapeake, 268; Jefferson's plan for, XIV, 447
Gunn, COL. JAMES, conversation of Hamilton with, I, 285
Gunpowder, improvement in, VII, 241
Guns, French improvements in, V, 106; new method of manufacturing, XIX, 68
"Gustavus Adolphus," burning of the ship, VII, 139
Guyot, ——, on French law of alluvion, XVIII, 40
Gypsum, use of, X, 396

H

Habeas corpus, right of, VII, 97; XV, 489; suspension of, VII, 97; efficacy of, in Virginia, X, 61
Hackley, ——, affair of, XII, 274
Hackney, refusal by Naples of payment of, to the Pope, VII, 109
Hagley Park, XVII, 241
Hague, THE, Jefferson's conference with Adams at, I, 124; expenses of agent at, III, 71; Jefferson's journey to, VI, 434; recall of the French ambassador from, VII, 317; diplomatic nominations to, XVII, 314
Hailstorm, instance of furious, in France, VII, 115; damage by, in America, 160
Haldimand, GEN. SIR FREDERICK, letter from Baron Steuben to,

XVI, 219; letter from Governor Clinton to, 219
Hale, ——, offers of Governor of Canada to, I, 438
Hale, SIR MATTHEW, dictum on witchcraft by, XIV, 95
Half-dimes, need for silver, XI, 180
Halifax, probable occupation of, XIII, 258
Halifax expedition, the, I, 486, 490
Hall, ——, offer of treachery by, refused, I, 479
Hall, ——, the works of, XVI, 92
Hall, GOVERNOR, position of, XVI, 427; instructions to, 430, 442
Halle aux Bleds, character of the, V, 432
Hallet, ——, plan for the capitol by, IX, 17
Hallowell, ME., great cold at, XV, 135
Hamburg, Ebeling's history of, XIV, 364
Hamilton, ALEXANDER, fiscal policy of, I, 271; X, 306, 308; compromise proposed by, I, 269; leaving of Convention by, 269; assumption of State debts favored by, 273; his belief in corruption, 279; conversation of Jefferson with, 283; his opinion of Adams, 284; tariff prepared by, 296; Hammond's friendship with, 298; position with regard to the House and the Executive, 304; his opposition to war with the Indians, 321; views of, on law of nations, 342; monarchism of, 356, 417; XVI, 93; his opposition to France, I, 390; his abhorrence of the French Revolution, 402; head of the Federalist party, III, xix; political principles, VII, xix, xx; X, 264; XIII, 4, 209; XVI, 66; opinions of, on the Constitution, VII, xx; antagonism between Jefferson and, xx; VIII, 398, 399, 407; XII, xxv; XIII, 379; XVIII, xxxviii, xxxix, 235; danger to republicanism of his policy, VII, xxii; Jefferson's explanation of his opposition to, VIII, 396; Jefferson's disapproval of his system, 397; policy of, VIII, 397; XIV, iv; subversion of the Constitution by, VIII, 398; influence of, with foreign ministers, 399; charges in "Fenno's Gazette" against Jefferson by, 400; his theory of general government, 401; large patronage of, 402; his pseudonym of "Plain Facts," 405; machinations of, 407; Ternant's friendship for, IX, 35; statement by Jefferson to, regarding promise of money to De Ternant, 72; servility to England of, 76; attitude of Virginia toward, 169; illness of, 237, 242; influence of, 280, 309; XVIII, 207; writing of Smith's speech by, IX, 281; sophistry of, 281; skill as a party leader, 310; management of the finances of the United States by, 323; conduct of, 359; writings of, X, 23; XVIII, 202; election of, as Senator, X, 32; death of,

HAMILTON, ALEXANDER—cont'd XI, 41; his suggestion of bounties to manufacturers, XII, xxvi; claim of republicanism of, 350; his plan of government, 362; his opinion of British Constitution, XIII, 3; XIV, 51; character of, XIII, 4; result of death of, XV, 68; his attitude toward the navy, 397; his attitude toward the army, 398; life of, 420; questions asked by, XVII, 299; his effort to prevent election of Jefferson, XVIII, 235; speeches of, 243

Letters to: Dec. 29, 1790, VIII, 121; March 12, 1791, 139; Feb. —, 1792, 298; March 27, 1793, IX, 57; June 25, 1791, XIX, 75; Dec. 12, 1793, 107

Hamilton, Gov. HENRY, military operations of, IV, 60; attack on, by Colonel Clarke, 61; surrender of his garrison to Clarke, 62; charges against, 65, 75; sentence of, 68; sent on parole to Hanover Court House, 71; rejection of parole by, 71; confinement of, 75, 80, 109, 110, 295, 300–302, 304; release of, on parole, 122; unique treatment of, 304; a butcher of men, women, and children, 305; proclamations by, 306; matter of exchange of, 353; treatment of, by Jefferson, XIII, 379

Hamilton, PAUL, letter to, Jan. 23, 1810, XII, 349

Hamiltonians, machinations of the, IX, 382

Hammond, CHARLES, letter to, Aug. 18, 1821, XV, 330

Hammond, GEORGE, British Minister, negotiations with, I, 297, 399; VIII, 365; IX, 270, 276; XVII, 313; views of, on Indian treaty, I, 326; mission of, VIII, 249; arrival of, 263; memorials of, 267; IX, 89, 126; opinion of, on British navigation act, 28; importunity of, 128; statement to, regarding prizes, 219; publication of correspondence with, 276; Jefferson's correspondence with, XIII, xii; conversations with, XVII, 322, 333

Letters to: Oct. 26, 1791, VIII, 249; Feb. 2, 1792, 299; Feb. 25, 1792, 306; March 31, 1792, 320; Feb. 16, 1793, IX, 27; April 18, 1793, 60; May 15, 1793, 89; June 5, 1793, 111; June 19, 1793, 137; Sept. 5, 1793, 217; Sept. 9, 1793, 229; Nov. 10, 1793, 244; Nov. 14, 1793, 246; Dec. 15, 1793, 269; May 29, 1792, XVI, 183; Dec. 15, 1791, XIX, 82

Hampshire County, VA., militia of, XIX, 203

Letter to lieutenant of, Aug. 17, 1779, IV, 311

Hampton, VA., the English in possession of, IV, 123; depredations of the enemy at, 125

Hampton Court, garden of, XVII, 237

Hampton Roads, harbor of, II, 4; warlike attitude of British ships in, XI, 262; British vessels in, 273; retirement of British ships from, 285

Hanau, description of, XVII, 260
Hancock, JOHN, re-election of, as governor of Massachusetts, VI, 126
Letters to: Aug. 24, 1790, VIII, 89; Feb. 20, 1791, 131; 1793, XIX, 101
Handicraftsmen, immigration of, XI, 56
Handsome Lake, CHIEF, reply to, XVI, 393
Hannibal, passage of the Alps by, VI, 297
Hanover, the Elector of, invited to join the confederation, V, 41
Hanseatic treaty, observations on the, VI, 163
Happiness, observations on, IV, 10; V, 442; XIV, 184, 405; XV, 223
Harbors, defence of, I, 409; III, 336, 440; IX, 99, 325; XI, 61, 121, 385, 389, 426; XII, 26, 47, 228, 367; preservation of peace in our, XI, 294; artificial, for gunboats, 380
Harcourt, DUC D', letter to, Jan. 14, 1787, VI, 52
Hardin, ——, case of, XVII, 410, 416
Harding, DAVID, letter to, April 20, 1824, XVI, 30
Hard labor, punishment of, I, 67
Hardy, SAMUEL, death of, V, 272
Hardy, GOV. THOMAS, peaceful assurances from, XI, 335
Hare, ——, calumnies of, IV, 363; impropriety of his conduct, 379; status of, 380; detention of flagship of, 380; case of, 392; countermanding of discharge of, 393
Hare *versus* **Allen,** XVI, 267
Hares, French species of, XIX, 19
Haring, ——, collection of statutes by, XIV, 238
Harmer, GEORGE, wills of, VI, 263
Harmonica, improvement of the, VI, 21
Harmony, Jefferson's policy of, X, 251, 253, 389
Harpe, BERNARD DE LA, history of Louisiana by, XIV, 433
Harper, ROBERT GOODLOE, works and views of, XVI, 92
Harpsichord, newly invented tongue for the, V, 238; mesmerising the, XIX, 5
Harris, LEVETT, letters to: April 18, 1806, XI, 101; March 28, 1807, 177; Dec. 12, 1821, XIX, 277
Harrison, BENJAMIN, taxation compromise suggested by, I, 42; allusion to, IV, 7; his artillery regiment, 107, 315
Letters to: Jan. 29, 1781, IV, 346; Feb. 7, 1781, 352; April 22, 1781, 413; Feb. 12, 1781, XIX, 309
Harrison, RICHARD, letter to Jefferson from, XV, 367; statement by, in matter of libel against Jefferson, 377
Harrison, WILLIAM HENRY, town named for Jefferson by, X, 368; appoints commission to treat with the Indians, 373; interviews with Indian chiefs by, XI, 344; difference between Vincennes and, 437; his practice as governor, XIII, 127;

HARRISON, WILLIAM H.—cont'd
operations of, 191; position of, XVI, 425; instructions to, 405: XVII, 376
Letters to: Feb. 27, 1803, X, 368; Jan. 30, 1808, XI, 437; Dec. 22, 1808, XII, 213; Jan. 16, 1806, XIX, 150

Hartford Convention, IX, ix; XIV, 250, 251; XVI, 149

Hartley, DAVID, letter of plenipotentiaries to, XVI, 264
Letters to: Sept. 5, 1785, V, 121; July 2, 1787, VI, 150

Harvard College, degree of doctor of laws conferred on Jefferson by, VII, 325; changes in, XVI, 109; informed by Jefferson of European progress in science, XIX, ix, x

Harvests, abandonment of, IV, 270; poorness of that of 1813, XIX, 191

Harvey, WILLIAM, reception of, his discovery, XII, 403

Harvie, COL. JOHN, departure of, to France, X, 443
Letter to, Aug. 14, 1791, VIII, 228

Harvis, WILLIAM CHARLES, works of, XV, 276

Hastings, battle of, XVI, 127

Hastings, WARREN, trial of, VI, 417

Hatfield, JOHN SMITH, arrest of, XVI, 241; release of, 242

Hatorask, VA., landing of Raleigh's men at, II, 149

Hats, lack of, IV, 361

Hatsel, ——, book on parliamentary rules by, II, 334, 399

Hautbrion, wine of, XVII, 223

Hauterive, COMTE D', claims of, IX, 132

Havre, price of tobacco in, VI, 191; American commerce with, VII, 482; question of appointment of La Motte as consul at, XIV, 434

Hawke, LORD, argument of, XVI, 196

Hawkins, COL. BENJAMIN, request by Jefferson for Indian vocabularies from, X, 161; influence of, over Indians, 358; instructions to, 359, 362; history of the Creeks by, XIX, 232
Letters to: Aug. 13, 1786, V, 390; Aug. 4, 1787; VI, 231; March 14, 1800, X, 160; Feb. 18, 1803, 360; April 1, 1792, XIX, 93

Hawkins, SAMUEL, letter to, Nov. 30, 1808, XII, 203

Hawley, JOSEPH, piety of, XIII, xxi

Hay, GEORGE, Randolph's opposition to, XVIII, 270
Letters to: May 20, 1807, XI, 205; May 26, 1807, 209; May 28, 1807, 210; June 2, 1807, 213; Aug. 20, 1807, 341; Sept. 4, 1807, 360; Sept. 7, 1807, 363; Sept. 7, 1807, 365; Sept. 20, 1807, 374; Oct. 11, 1807, XIX, 162; Feb. 16, 1808, 164

Hay, MAJOR JOHN, sent on parole to Hanover Court House, IV, 71; detention of, 109

Hay, WILLIAM, letter to, Aug. 4, 1787, VI, 223

Hazard, EBENEZER, publication of historical and State papers by, II, 246; VIII, 127

Letter to, Feb. 18, 1791, VIII, 127
Head and Heart, dialogue between, V, 431
Head of Elk, arrival of Lafayette at, IV, 377
Heads of Departments, circular to the, X, 289
Health, reports of, for outgoing ships, III, 385; necessity of attention to, VI, 168, 262
Health laws, Jefferson's opinion on the, III, 385
Heat, observations on that of the earth, V, 465; high degree of, at Monticello, XIII, 257, 260
Heaven, no bankrupt law in, IX, 354; no sects in, XIII, 377
Hebrews, philosophy of the, XIII, 388
Heckewelder, JOHN, evidence against Cresap, II, 320
Hedges, advantage of beech, XVII, 247
Heidelberg, description of, XVII, 272
Heir WITH BENEFIT OF INVENTORY, liabilities of an, XVIII, 10
Hellstedt, CHARLES, letter to, Feb. 14, 1791, VIII, 126
Helvétius, CLAUDE ADRIEN, advice of, to Montesquieu, VIII, 31; disapproval of "Spirit of Laws" by, XII, 407; letter on "Spirit of Laws" by, 413; theories of, XIII, 307; theories of selfishness as basis of morality of, XIV, 141; writings of, 157
Hemp, culture of, XIV, 367
Hemp-break, observations on the, XIV, 368
Hempstead, BENJAMIN, reply to public address by, XVI, 339
Hendrick, CAPTAIN, reply to, XVI, 450
Henfield, ——, case of, IX, 190, 191
Hening, WILLIAM WALTER, publication of laws of Virginia by, XI, 139
Letter to, Jan. 14, 1807, XI, 138
Henley, REV. SAMUEL, letter to, June 9, 1778, IV, 290
Hennin, ——, character of, VI, 72
"Henrick," case of the brigantine, III, 350
Henry, PATRICK, eloquence of, I, 5; XII, iv; XIII, xiii; in council, 1773, I, 7; lazy in reading, 12; sublime imagination of, 55; leadership of, 173; V, iii; VII, 283; XIV, 168; first overt act of war by, 173; admission to the bar, VII, iii; philippic against Madison by, 283; attitude toward Constitution for Virginia, VIII, 275; court paid to, IX, 349; resolutions against the Stamp Act by, XIII, xiv; mission of, 143; foresight of, 434; acts of, XIV, 163; speech of, 169; matter of re-eligibility of, 170; resolutions of, 171, 335; XV, 205; legal arguments of, XIV, 274; character of, 341; impulse given to the Revolution by, XV, 162, 194; facts supplied to, 194
Letters to: March 27, 1779, IV, 45; July 16, 1776, 263; Aug. 9, 1786, V, 377

Heptarchy, the, code of laws of, XIV, 56, 72; conquest of, by Alfred, XVI, 82
Heptateuch, Thwaite's, in Anglo-Saxon and English, XVIII, 383
Heredity, observations on, XIII, 395
Heresies, political, IX, 336
Heresy, punishment of, II, 220; witchcraft punished as, XIV, 95; observations on, XV, 275
Heretics, children of, II, 220
Hermitage, Jefferson's, at Natural Bridge, VI, 30
Hermitage, wine called, XVII, 165
Hermit of Monticello, the, XII, 260
Herschel, tables for the planet, V, 156
Herschel, SIR WILLIAM, discoveries of, V, 157; VI, 270; lunar theories of, VII, 73; use of parabolic mirror by, XV, 394
Hesiod, proverbs of, XIV, 14
Hesse, beggars in, XVII, 277
Hesse-Cassel, army of, VII, 477
Hessian fly, investigations concerning the, XIX, vi
Hessians, propositions of Congress to the, XVII, 131
Hewson, THOMAS TIDSELL, letter to, Jan. 21, 1810, XII, 348
Hiccough. See HICKUPS.
Hichborn, BENJAMIN, memorial in behalf of, XI, 381
Hickes, DR. GEORGE, dictum of, XVIII, 374; Anglo-Saxon grammar by, 375; the father of modern learning in Anglo-Saxon, 375; errors of, 380, 382, 389
Hickups, sneezing a cure for, XIV, 156
Hières, neighborhood of, and its orange groves, VI, 109, 110; XVII, 181, 182
Hierocracy, opposition of the, X, 259
High Court of Chancery, letter to the Judges of the, March 5, 1781, XIX, 319
Highlanders, case of, VIII, 309
Hile, COLONEL, letter introducing the Duc de Liancourt to, IX, 345
Hill, MARK LANGDON, letter to, April 5, 1820, XV, 242
Hillard, CAPT. ISAAC, pamphlet by, XII, 431
Letter to, Oct. 9, 1810, XII, 431
Hillhouse, JAMES, alien bill of, XVIII, xviii
Hilliard, ——, supply of books for University of Virginia furnished by, XVIII, 335; engagement as agent for purchase of books for the library of the University of Virginia, 339
Himeley, ——, case of, XII, 163
Hindoo, NATHANAEL GREENE on the, XIII, 175
Hindoos, tenure of land among the, XVIII, 46
Hingham, MASS., debating society at, XVI, 30
Hippocrates, system of, XV, 210
Hispaniola, purchase of supplies in, XIX, 323
Letter to the governor of, March 24, 1781, XIX, 323
Historians, untrustworthiness of, XVII, 148

"Historical Register of the United States," XIV, 243
Historical Society of New York, election of Jefferson as honorary member of, XIV, 53
History, advantages of study of, II, 207; observations on, 207; XI, 223; XIV, 172; XV, 113; study of ancient, V, 84, 85; XVI, 124; XIX, 104; lessons of recent, X, 232; course of reading in modern, XVI, 125, 128
Hitchburn, ——, conversation of, with Jefferson, I, 438
Hite, Colonel, letter to, June 29, 1796, IX, 345
Hoar, Senator George Frisbie, introduction to this work by, I, vii
Hobbes, Thomas, theories of, XV, 24, 76
Hobens, ——, plans of, XI, 14
Hocheim, wine and vineyards of, XVII, 266
Hochie, James, reply to public address by, XVI, 359
Hockhocking River, navigability of, II, 17
Hoffman, ——, his method of engraving, V, 270
Hogendorp, Comte de, Jefferson's opinion concerning, IV, 449
Letters to: Oct. 13, 1785, V, 180; Aug. 25, 1786, 417
Hogs, weights of dressed, II, 78
Holland, promise of the King of France to aid, I, 113; loss of independence by, 115; export of powder to America from, IV, 281; capture by British of ships of, 282; attitude toward England, 282; negotiations with Austria, V, 22, 29, 161, 165; Adams's journey to, VI, 129; Adams's financial negotiations in, 135, 214; cause of the patriots in, 140, 243; matter of transferring American debt to France to, 149; threatened by England and Prussia, 141, 153, 157, 307; fighting in, 173, 189, 224, 233, 316; mediation for, 189; embroilment of affairs of, 210; transfer of debt to French officers to, 214; willingness to lend money in, 215; affair of Geraud and Roland in, 216; disturbances in, 219; transfer of the debt to, 239; factions in, 243, 244; attitude of England toward, 245, 251; attitude of Prussia toward, 245, 251; attitude of France toward, 251; VII, 297, 305, 314; Prussian troops in, VI, 316, 320; lesson from the miseries of, 322; advisability of borrowing money in, 348; American credit in, 384, 402, 438; VII, 438; payment of American loan from, VI, 402; withdrawal of Prussian troops from, 410; conference of Jefferson and Adams in, 434; the people the victims in, VII, 114; disposition of American money by our bankers in, 437; commission of William Short as Minister to, VIII, 285; duties of the Minister to, 289; opposition to the keeping of a Minister in, 297; rights of, in American ports, IX, 99; relations between the United States and, XI, 161; XVII, 317; election

HOLLAND—continued
of Jefferson to the Royal Institute of, XII, 382; fuel in, XVII, 277; money-lenders in, XVIII, 181
See also AUSTRIAN NETHERLANDS; BONAPARTE, LOUIS; DUTCH; UNITED NETHERLANDS
Holland and **Mackie,** case of, IX, 171
Hollins, JOHN, favor asked of, by Jefferson, XII, 254
Letters to: Feb. 19, 1809, XII, 252; May 5, 1811, XIII, 57
Hollis, T. B., letter to, July 2, 1787, VI, 155
Holmes, JOHN, letter to, April 22, 1820, XV, 248
Holy Alliance, a conspiracy of kings, I, 152; conduct of the, XV, 478
Home life, Jefferson's fondness for, XV, i
Homer, reference to slaves by, II, 199; description of single-piece tires in, VI, 55; Jefferson's enjoyment of, X, 147; observation on, XIII, 341; verse of, XVIII, 441, 442; value of, 448
Home rule, champion needed for, XIV, xii
Homespun, gift of, by Adams to Jefferson, XIII, 122
Homicide, consideration of, I, 224
Honfleur, effort to make a free port of, V, 347, 462; VI, 46, 85; inspection of harbor of, by Colonel Blackden, V, 461; advantages to America of enfranchisement of port of, VI, 52; ability to draw business from Cowes, 52; depth of water at, 53; deflection of the fur trade to, 53
Honors, observations on, VI, 427
Hood's, fortifications at, XIX, 306–308
Hooper (STEPHEN) and **Pagan,** case of, VIII, 268; IX, 60, 99
Hooper, WILLIAM, toryism of, XV, 206
Hope, observations on, XV, 11
Hope, house of, XVII, 250
"Hope," errand of the schooner, XII, 108
Hopewell, treaty of, III, 218; VIII, 99
Hopkins, GEORGE F., letter to, Sept. 5, 1822, XV, 394
Hopkins, STEPHEN, views of, on representation in Congress, I, 51
Hopkinson, FRANCIS, letters to: Sept. 25, 1785, V, 147; Jan. 3, 1786, 238; Dec. 23, 1786, VI, 20; Aug. 1, 1787, 205; March 13, 1789, VII, 299; July 6, 1785, XIX, 5; Dec. 21, 1788, 48
Hopkinson, JOSEPH, appointment of, as commissioner to Oneida, I, 427
Hopper-boy, invention of the, XIII, 326, 333; XIV, 64
Horace, Jefferson's fondness for, XII, 437; ode of, XIII, 393; Blacklock's translations of, 438
"Hornet," arrival in France of the, XI, 114
Horrocks, ——, objection of, to James Ogilvie, IV, 226
Horses, comparison of American and European, II, 78; raising of Arabian, in Virginia, 234; restitution of plundered, IV,

332; impressment of, 382; XIX, 314, 326, 327, 335, 350; supply of, IV, 391; purchase of, by Jefferson, 444; proposed tax on, VIII, 445; wild, X, 53, 54; owned by Jefferson, XI, iv; prices of, XIV, 266; XV, 238; case of captured, XIX, 305; discontinuance of impressment of, 351

Horseshoe, artificial harbor at the, XI, 349

Horse-stealing, punishment of, I, 233; VIII, 332; XVII, 80

Hospitals, condition of, II, 185; marine, XI, 408; XIII, 205

Hot spring, heat of, II, 46

Hot Springs. See SPRINGS

Houdetot, COMTESSE D', letter to, April 2, 1790, VIII, 15

Houdon, JEAN ANTOINE, statue of Washington by, V, 33; XIV, 409; XVII, 354; insurance of life of, V, 33, 59, 142, 214; bust of Lafayette by, 92; return of, to France, 252; XIX, 23; objections of, as to inscriptions on statue of Washington, V, 280; marriage of, 314; his artistic skill, XIX, 8; busts by, 56; case of, 127

House, MRS., death of, IX, 107

House-breaking, punishment for, I, 232

Household economy, necessity for the study of, by women, XV, 168

House of Representatives. See REPRESENTATIVES, UNITED STATES HOUSE OF

Houses, architecture of, II, 211

Houses of Representatives IN AMERICA, dissolving of, I, 204

Howard, ——, "Coutumes Anglo-Normandes" by, XIV, 93

Howe, ADM. LORD RICHARD, arrival of, at New York, IV, 260

Howe, WILLIAM, report on petition of, III, 301

Howe, GEN. LORD WILLIAM, Franklin's negotiations with, I, 163; XII, 415; defiance of, IV, 33; Jefferson's opinion of his manœuvres, 38; arrival of, at the Hook, 257; army of, 270, 272, 274; preparations for attack by, 278; negotiations of Franklin with, XII, 415; abuse of prisoners by, XVII, 100

Howe's case, VIII, 250

Howell, DAVID, letter to, Dec. 15, 1810, XII, 436

Hudson River, the competition of the Potomac with, II, 20; British men-of-war in, IV, 260; defence of, XIV, 449

Huet, PIERRE DANIEL, doctrines of, XV, 266

Hughes, VICTOR, arrest of, X, 99, 102

Hughes, JOSEPH, politics of, XV, 206

Hull, GOV. WILLIAM, call for militia by, I, 478; interviews with Indian chiefs by, XI, 344; treason and surrender of, XIII, 187, 189, 262; XIV, 248, 288; XIX, 204; letter to General Haldimand from, XVI, 220; instructions to, 469

Huls, ——, advances for, VIII, 239

Humaneness, egoism the basis of, XIV, 141

Human happiness, the main object of science, XIX, iii

Humanity, Jefferson's devotion to the cause of, XIV, 296

Human knowledge, progress of, II, 104

Human race, improvement of the, XIV, 491; XV, 400

Humboldt, BARON ALEXANDER VON, works of, XII, 263; XIII, iii, 34; astronomical observations of, XIV, 21; travels of, 21; "Distributio Geograraphica Plantarum" of, XV, 126; arrival of, XIX, 140

Letters to: June 9, 1804, XI, 27; March 6, 1809, XII, 263; April 14, 1811, XIII, 33; Dec. 6, 1813, XIV, 20; June 13, 1817, XV, 126; May 28, 1804, XIX, 140

Hume, DAVID, works of, VIII, 32; "History" of, XI, 223; XII, 405; XV, 86, 91; his principles of government, XII, 406; perverted views of, and distortions of facts by, 406; XVI, 126; influence of, XII, 406; XIV, 120; XV, 86, 91; popularity of, XIII, 313; Toryism of, XVI, 44

Humidity OF AMERICA, theories of, VI, 32

Humphreys, COL. DAVID, master of ceremonies, I, 333; Jefferson's opinion of, and friendship for, I, 426; V, 287, 316; IX, 51; return of, to America, V, 287; attacks on, VII, 283; his mission to Europe, VIII, 83, 84; appointment as minister resident to Portugal, 132, 139; negotiations of, 159; mission to Algiers, IX, 46–48; continuance in office of, X, 285; recall of, 285; allowance to, XI, 9; cloth manufactory of, XII, 235; ceremonies of government due to Knox and, XVI, 60

Letters to: Dec. 4, 1785; V, 228; May 7, 1786, 318; Aug. 14, 1786, 400; Aug. 14, 1787, VI, 278; March 18, 1789, VII, 319; Aug. 11, 1790, VIII, 82; July 13, 1791, 209; Nov. 29, 1791, 264; July 12, 1792, 389; Nov. 6, 1792, 434; Nov. 8, 1792, 438; March 21, 1793, IX, 46; March 22, 1793, 50, 53; Jan. 20, 1809, XII, 235; Jan. 3, 1793, XIX, 102

Humphreys, DR. THOMAS, plan of, for emancipation, XV, 102

Letter to, Feb. 8, 1817, XV, 102

Hundreds, schools of the, II, 204; division of countries into, XII, 393; political value of, 394

Hunter, WILLIAM, letter to, March 11, 1790, VIII, 6

Hunter's, importance of defence of, IV, 409

Hunting, in circles, XIII, 248; agriculture better for Indians than, XVI, 403; inadequacy of, for support of Indians, 451

Huntington, GOV. SAMUEL, letter of, XVI, 209

Husbandmen, opportunity in America for, XVI, vi

Husbandry, Jefferson's observations on, II, 229; V, 93; IX, 141; XIV, 390; XVI, vi; XVIII, 193, 198; Virginian, IX, 141

Huston, WILLIAM, evidence of, in the Logan case, II, 311, 312
Hutchins, CAPT. THOMAS, list of Indians by, II, 142; map by, XI, 174
Hutton, CHARLES, mathematical works of, XIV, 122
Hygrometer, construction of a, VI, 33; description of Rittenhouse's, 33; order of Jefferson for a, 33
Hypocrisy, Jefferson's lack of, XVII, v
Hypocrites, religious compulsion the maker of, VIII, iv
Hypothecations of vessels, reception by collectors of, XI, 438

I

Iandenes, José. See JAUDENES, José
Iberville River, Spanish denial of rights east of the, III, 400
Ice, close of navigation by, II, 22
Ideas, strength of, X, v; slow advance of new, XI, 400; no property in, XIII, 333; observations on, 334
Ideology, De Tutt Tracy on, XIII, 177, 214; XIV, 461; XV, 75, 99; observations on, XIII, 307; XV, 88; XVI, 19
Ignorance, crusade against, V, 397; aphorism of Montaigne on, IX, 280; the United States a barrier against, XV, 58; dangers to a nation from, XIX, 408
Illinois country, precarious tenure of, IV, 109; proposed English farming colony in, XV, 139
Illinois River, the navigability of, II, 11; post at the mouth of, IV, 452
Illsley, seizure by, XII, 82
Immigrants, Jefferson's opinion of, VI, 253
Immigration to the United States, II, 119; IX, 43; X, 431; XVII, 111, 248
Immortality, arguments of Plato for, XIV, 149; Adams's views on, XV, 11, 64; Jefferson's belief in, XVII, iv
Impeachment, regulation of proceedings in, IX, 435; observations on, 438, 440; question of juries in trials of, 440, 445; of judges, XV, 213, 297
See also PARLIAMENTARY MANUAL
Importation, stoppage of, I, 214. See also EMBARGO
Imports of the United States, source of the, III, 264; letter from Jefferson to Lafayette concerning, V, 371; table of estimates of, 375; rule concerning packages for, XII, 18; condition of American, XIII, 38; imposts on, 39, 138; XVII, 41, 68
Impositions, report of the Committee on, VIII, 167
Impost, the consideration of, III, 423; V, 419; VI, 126; VIII, 343; alterations of report on, IV, 440; delay in passing, V, 122; agreement of the States to, 413, 415; status of New York regarding, 419; payment of debt by, VI, 60; definition of, VII, 329; expense of collecting, XVII, 68

Impressment, question of, I, 466, 468; III, 408; VIII, 304, 305, 370; IX, 42, 81; X, 412; XI, 119, 171, 284, 378; XIII, 145, 242, 384; XVI, 351; XVII, 101; necessity for abolition of, I, 468; XIV, 241, 292, 312; XV, 55; demand of satisfaction from Great Britain for, XII, 4; retaliation for, 158; refusal of England to discontinue, XIII, 238; XIV, 316; the cause of continuance of the war, XIII, 258; cost of, to England, XIV, 214; number of American citizens taken by, 312

Impressment of property, power of, IV, 391

Improvements, INTERNAL, veto of act for, XV, 133; demand for, XVI, 140; opposition to, 142

Ina, laws of, XIV, 73

Inaugural addresses and messages, III, 317–488; XII, 31; XVII, 397

Incendiarism, redelivery of fugitives for, VIII, 331; employment of, XIV, 186

Inch, the standard, VIII, 55

Income, of the United States, X, 71, 90; taxation based on, XIV, 465

Income and expenses, the public, II, 237

Inconsistency of statesmen, III, iv

Incorporation, powers of Congress of, XII, 231

Indemnification, remarks on, XI, 192; demand on England for, XIII, 184, 259, 386; XVI, 193, 213, 214

Indemnity of Virginia, act of Parliament of, II, 157

Indenture, enlistment of infants by, XII, 46; of servants, XVII, 64

Independence, debates on, in Congress, I, 18, 26; demand for, IV, 255; Jefferson's desire for, IX, 383; resolutions for, XIII, xxi, xxii; Declaration of, xxii, 293; XVII, 129; observations on false, XIII, 50; fiftieth anniversary of American, XVI, 181; example of American, 182; blessings of, 320

"Independent Whig," new edition of the, XV, 107

India, possible demolition of British power in, X, 94; notice of crisis with England to American citizens in, XI, 357, 358; philosophy of, XIV, 39; XV, 122; communication by land with, 425; return of American prisoners from, XIX, 28

"Indian," memorial of crew of the, VIII, 283

Indiana, government of, III, 370; lead mines in, XI, 387; XII, 188

Indian corn, method of sowing, at Campo-Marone, XVII, 200

Indian lands, right of pre-emption of, I, 340; sovereignty over, possessed by the Indians, 341; purchase of, II, 131, 189; III, 393; V, 79; X, 358, 391; XVI, 394; XVII, 74; opinion on validity of grant of, by Georgia, III, 18; report as to boundaries of, between the Ohio and

the Lakes, 220; boundaries of, 343; IX, 150; XVI, 421, 422, 471; XVII, 328, 373; right of Indians to, VIII, 227; right of Indians to cede, by treaty, 227; proposed purchase of, XI, 325, 354; removal of intruders on, XII, 188; acquirement of, XIII, vii; plea of Indians for, XVI, 386; taking of, 387; cession of, 398; prohibition of private purchase of, 398; prohibition of encroachments on, 401; offered for sale by Indians, 402; payment for, 403; treaties concerning, 421, 422; sale of, 468; roads through, 472; rights of the United States over, XVII, 328; invasion of, 329

Indian meal. See MEAL

Indians, coalition with, incitement of, and furnishing of arms to, by the British, I, 34; V, 383; VIII, 180, 184, 312; XIII, 161, 172; XIV, 23; XVI, 270, 373; Jefferson's opinion on war against, I, 320; treaties with 338, 339; V, 413; IX, 39, 123, 128, 150; XVI, 402, 421, 422, 467; XIX, 102; lampoon on, by Buffon, II, 81; Don Ulloa's opinions on, 82; Jefferson's friendship for, and opinions concerning, 82, 137; V, 6; X, 363; XIII, 160; XVI, 438; affection of, toward children, II, 83; friendship of, 83; XVI, 384; position of women among, II, 84; XVII, 280; abortion among, II, 85; causes of decrease of, 85, 131; XVI, 451; large half-breed families of, II, 86; defense of mental powers of, 87; bravery of, and fortitude under torture, 87, 270; excellence of, in oratory, 87; XVI, 380, 386; friendships and feuds of tribes of, II, 128; lack of government among the, 128; VI, 58; languages and vocabularies of, II, 128, 140; VI, 231; VII, 267; X, 161, 192; XI, ii, 79, 102; XII, 312, 313; XIII, 61; XIV, 402; XV, 5, 150, 153, 158; XVI, 108, 109; lack of monuments of, II, 134; mound of, examined by Jefferson, 135, 136; origin of, 139; XI, 79; XIII, 157, 246, 285; tribes of, II, 143, 271; IV, 63; missions for conversion of, II, 210; XII, 270; XIV, 403; bent of, for war, II, 268; antetypes of Ruth and Boaz among, 269; mourning customs of women, 269; affection among, 270; reply to charge of lack of vivacity of, 270; national councils of, 271; government among, 272; XV, 25; functions and succession of chiefs, II, 272–274; source of wars among, 276; custom of gathering up bones of the dead for reburial, 279; sepulchres of, 280; trade and commerce with, III, 349, 354, 489; IX, 158; X, 370; XII, 28, 100, 141, 144; XIII, 151, 152; XVI, 406, 418, 419; XVII, 330, 331; XIX, 84; punishment of, for crimes, III, 349; XII, 140, 142, 152; sale of spirits to, III, 349; XII, 223; characteristics of, III, 379; advancement and

INDIANS—continued
civilization of, III, 392, 490; XI, 395; XII, 75, 270, 271, 336; XV, 357, 360; XVI, 289, 390; deputations of, from the Missouri, III, 393; conferences with, and speeches and messages to, 371; XI, 344, 345; XII, 37, 115, 219; XVI, 370–472; XVII, 333, 334; condition of, III, 378, 449, 480, 489; XVI, 388; Dr. Sibley's account of those west of the Mississippi, III, 411; excitement among, 448; XI, 342; relations of the United States with, and attitude toward, III, 479; VIII, 177, 179, 197, 216, 390, 415, 417, 420, 434; IX, 149; X, 358, 369, 370; XI, 81, 325, 344, 345, 354, 394; XVI, 289, 374, 390, 392, 396, 406, 418, 428, 432, 438, 440, 446, 455, 461, 463, 472; XVII, 329, 373; XVIII, 152; hostile tribes of, IV, 63; friendly tribes of, 63; rendezvous of, at St. Vincennes, 84; expeditions and wars against, 270; VIII, 108, 148, 197, 211, 216, 223, 225, 230, 427; IX, 237, 254, 258, 277; XI, 343; XVI, 221, 270, 461; attitude of, IV, 279, 284; VIII, 434; IX, 13; XI, 371; XII, 157; methods of fighting, IV, 295; VIII, 136; rule of war, IV, 305; employment of, against Americans, 305; question of degeneracy of, V, 5; Jefferson's opinions on our treatment of the, 390; supplies for, VIII, 164; XII, 139, 142; XVI, 375, 376, 404; constant murders by, VIII, 177; defeat of our army by the northern, 284; disclaimer by England of Canadian encouragement of hostile, 299; right of occupation of, 417; interference of the Spaniards with, 424, 426; peace with the Wabash and Illinois, 439; treaties of Spain with, IX, 101; incitement of, by the Baron de Carondelet, 101; part taken by, in war against the United States, 149; payments and annuities to, 150; XVI, 423, 430; giving of medals to, IX, 157; victory of, over Wayne, 254; loss of campaign with, 277; busts of, X, 138; monuments of, 138; objects of keeping agents among, 357; policy of peace with, 358; influence of Hawkins over, 358; necessity of, and encouragement of agriculture among, X, 358, 362; XII, 336; XVI, 390, 391, 395, 400, 411, 428, 439, 451, 454, 469; application for citizenship by, X, 363; commission of W. H. Harrison to treat with, 373; negotiation with, 373, 442; XI, 75; movement of, westward of the Mississippi, X, 394; instructions to Lewis for negotiations with, 442; Dr. Sibley's relations with, XI, 80; articles desired by, 157; assembling of, by the governor of Upper Canada, 343; disposition of, 354; probable outburst of, near Detroit, 361; treatment

of, by Quakers, 395; backwardness of the northern, 395; drawback for, 415; aid to, XII, 15, 403; trade of John Jacob Astor with, 28, 100; education of, 40, 270, 335, 336; XVI, 376; XVIII, 153; history of, XII, 75; Spanish adherence of, 140; treatment of, 143; position of, 143; idea of justice of, 147; no convictions for murder of, 148; reasons for leniency toward, 148; supervision of the government over, 223; prohibition of sale of liquor to, 223; XVI, 394, 399; destruction of Jefferson's collection of vocabularies of, XII, 312, 313; XV, 153; instruction of, in trades, XII, 336; teaching of the Wabash prophet to, XIII, 142; obstacles to trade with those of the Columbia and Missouri, 151; no impost against those of the Columbia and Missouri, 151; exclusion of the English from American trading parties among, 152; traditions of, 156; works on, XIII, 156–158, 285; theory of descent of, from the Jews, 157; work of De Bry on, 158; priests, conjurors, and medicinemen of, 158; precedence at ceremonies of, 159; comparison of, with the Jews, 159; influence of the British on, 161; barbarities of, and massacres by, 172; XIV, 23; employment of, by Thomas Morton, XIII, 198; prohibition of sale of arms and ammunition to, 198; possession of arms by, 199; hunting in circles practised by, 248; theological and philosophical ideas of, 284, 286; Adams's interest in, 288; disappearance of, from Massachusetts, 289; hostility of, XIV, 23; theft of Jefferson's collection of vocabularies of, 402; antiquities of, XV, 471; position of friendly, XVI, 376; position of hostile, 376; ammunition for, 376; appeal for protection by, 379; depredations by Kentuckians on, 381, 389; love of, for Captain Prior, 382; speech of an Indian woman, 386; plea of, for peace, 387; implements for, 391, 400; evil of whiskey among, 393; future of the, 396, 404; expenses of journey of, to Washington, 399; journey of, 404; fraternity with, 406, 418; visit of, to Eastern cities, 416; advantages of peace to, 426, 454; lands of, 429, 470 (see also INDIAN LANDS); advice to, not to side with the English, 431; result to, of war against the United States, 432; boundary disagreements between, 442; damage done to Americans by wars of, 444; wars between, 444; XIX, 151; no desire for help from, XVI, 449; hunting no support for, 451; advice to, 463; presents for, 472; rights of the United States over, XVII, 333; notes on, for second inaugural address, 397; killing of friendly, XIX, 94

Indian territory, keeping of an agent in, by Spain, VIII, 395; judiciary powers in, XVIII, 24
Indies, East. See East Indies
Indigo, trade in France in, XVII, 30
Individualism, Jefferson the apostle of, II, xxiii; X, vi
Individuality in nature, XIV, 98
Indulgence, Epicurus on, XV, 222
Indulgences, sale of, XIV, 424
Industry, risks of, XVII, 448
"Industry," case of the French privateer, VIII, 267; IX, 246, 248–252
Infanticide, evidence of, I, 221
Infantry, militia used as mounted, IV, 417; call for service of the, XI, 306; usefulness of, 329; raising of, 329
Infants, enlistment of, XII, 46
Infidel, Jefferson not an, XVII, ii
Influenza, epidemic, XVIII, 250
Information of movements of the enemy, necessity for, IV, 336; secrecy of, XI, 203
Ingenhouse, Dr. Jan, theories of, VII, 73
Ingersoll, Charles Jared, letter to, July 20, 1818, XIX, 262
Inglis & Long, letters to: May 11, 1771, IV, 234; June 11, 1772, 240
Inhabitants, no country yet discovered without, XIV, 235
Inheritance, law of, I, 257; VII, xiv; XIV, 466; XVIII, 9, 57
Injunction a chancery process, XVIII, 118
Innes, Judge Henry, statements in regard to Logan matter, II, 307, 316
Letters to: March 7, 1791, VIII, 135; Jan. 23, 1800, X, 143
Innes, Col. James, reinforcements of militia for, IV, 412; anxiety for, 414; need of reinforcements for, 414; movements of, 416; inquiry of, as to treason in York and James River counties, 420; Jefferson's desire for his election to Congress, VIII, 145
Letters to: Feb. 22, 1781, IV, 364; April 21, 1781, 411; May 2, 1781, 419; March 13, 1791, VIII, 145
Ins and Outs, aristocracy of England divided into, XII, 377
Insects of Virginia, II, 103
Instalment, payment by, VI, 226
Institute of France, the, mammoth's bones presented to, XI, 404; XII, 84, 86; proposed letter to, concerning unit of measure, XIII, 105
Institute of laws, proposition for, I, 62, 63
Institutions, progress of, XV, 41
Institutions, Public, a public trust, XV, 46
Instruction, Board of Public, duties of the, XVII, 428
Instruments, rule of construction of, III, 290
Instruments, loan of astronomical, IV, 401; arrival of, for Jefferson, XI, 443
Insults, punishment of, V, 95
Insurance, no increase at L'Orient of marine, V, 423; regulation of, XVII, 450
Insurrection, punishment for, III, 418; prevention of, 418; ques-

tion of, in the United States, VI, 151; Jefferson's opinion on, 155; observations on, 391; plot to incite, among the negroes, IX, 275

"Intercepted Letters," wit of, XIV, 26

Interdiction of commerce with France and England, XI, 402

Interest, rate of, in Virginia, II, 187; payment of Dutch, VI, 421; necessity of payment of, on our French debt, 458; VII, 2; rate of, on public loans, XIII, 362; former illegality of, XVI, 258, 273; denial of, on debts, 258; French laws concerning, 259; English laws concerning, 259–261, 273; cessation of, during national calamity, 261, 266, 274; the right to, 263; departure of creditor stops, 264, 274; rules in various States concerning, 267; laws of, 268; question of, during war, 273, 275; actions of courts concerning, 274, 276; no intention of paying, on British debts, 275; observations on, XVIII, 300; compound, 301

International law, interpolation of new principles into, III, 387; observations on, XVII, 298, 352

Intolerance, Jefferson's opposition to, X, 378

See also RELIGIOUS INTOLERANCE

Invalides, HÔTEL DES, demand on Governor of, for arms, I, 146; seizure of arms by the *bourgeoisie* from, VII, 416

Invasion, every State guaranteed by the Constitution against, III, 170; expenses of repelling, IV, 330, 332

Invasion law, provisions of the, IV, 426

Invention, the patent law a spur to, VIII, 50

Inventions, attitude of the United States toward, VI, 255; patenting of, XI, 200; trial of, XII, 73; observations on, XIII, 328; property in, 334, 335

Inventors, laws concerning, XI, 200; rights of, 201; XIII, 333

Inventory, purchase by, XVIII, 9

Iota, reduplication of sound of, in modern Greek, XV, 217

Iowa Indians, punishment of murderers among the, XII, 147

Ipswich, MASS., petition of, XII, 156

Ireland, supplies from, IV, 345; American commerce with, V, 202; manufactures of, 202; discrimination in favor of, 203; insurrection in, IX, 409; XVIII, 212

Irish, settlement of, XIV, 337

Iron, British prohibition of manufacture of, I, 192; lack of export of American, V, 223; no trace in America of ancient use of, VIII, 135

Iron-mills in the United States, V, 403

Iron-mine, McDonald's offer of an, XII, 107; idleness of that at Harper's Ferry, 108

Iron-mines, II, 35, 36

Iron-works, encouragement of, II, 187
Iroquois Indians, stature of the, II, 267; the French name for the Mingoes, II, 277
Irrigation, along the Nile, XVIII, 82; method of, 278
Irvin, DR., still of, III, 4
Irving, GEORGE WASHINGTON, letter to, Nov. 23, 1809, XII, 326
Irving's Case, XIII, 63
Isaac, CAPTAIN, claim of, XI, 257; conduct of, XI, 324
Isaacs, JACOB, scheme for distilling salt water into fresh, III, 1 *et seq.*; VIII, 151
Isère RIVER, ferry-boats on the, XVII, 167
Isinglass, supplies of, II, 43
Isle aux Noix, size of enemy's army at, IV, 282
Isle of France, notice of crisis with England to American consul at, XI, 355
Ismailow, storming of, by the Russians, VIII, 171
Isochronism of the pendulum, III, 29
Israel, covenant with, XIII, 439
Israel and **Morgan,** contest between, IX, 445
Isthmus, project of canal through the American, VII, 335
Italian language, the, observations of Jefferson on the study of, VI, 256; orthography of, XVIII, 401
Italy, Jefferson's journey to, VI, 187; Jefferson's observations on northern, 297; price of statues in, X, 137; history of the government of, XV, 235; method of growing vines in, XVII, 188; price of cheese in, 197; hard work of women in, 190
Ithomel, ——, letter of, XII, 137
Ivernois, F. D', Jefferson's definition of "freedom" for, XIX, iii
Letter to, Feb. 6, 1795, IX, 297
Izard, RALPH, communication to Washington by, I, 295; suspected of authorship of attacks on Franklin, 343
Letters to: Sept. 26, 1785, V, 149; Aug. 1, 1787, VI, 209; July 17, 1788, VII, 70

J

Jackson, GEN. ANDREW, **letters to,** concerning Aaron Burr, III, 437; faithfulness of, XI, 129; Reid and Eaton's life of, XV, 137; offer of volunteers by, XIX, 156, 160
Letters to: Feb. 16, 1803, X, 357; Dec. 3, 1806, XIX, 156; March 21, 1807, 159
Jackson, MAJOR WILLIAM, war with Spain desired by, I, 441
Letter to, Feb. 18, 1801, X, 205
Jacobinism, Jefferson's views on, IX, 9; XIV, 247
Jacobins, AMERICAN, correspondence between Directory and the, X, 51
Jacobins, Society of, XV, 359
Jamaica, prevention of passage of stores to, XI, 440

"James," case of the schooner, XII, 164

James, THOMAS CHALKLEY, letter to, Jan. 14, 1809, XII, 230

James I, grants by, II, 150, 152

James II, actions of, I, 22

James River, the, navigability of, II, 3; mills on, IV, 53; British fleet in, 144, 175; XVI, 174; loss of trade on, XIII, 267; XIV, 449; opening of, XIX, 28

Jamestown, VA., first seat of government of Virginia, I, 59; settlement of, V, ii

Jamestown weed, effects of use of, II, 266; observations on the, XIII, 310

Jamieson and Taylor *versus* MEREDITH, case of, IV, 240

"Jane," stoppage of the ship, I, 370; demand by Genet for expulsion of the, IX, 195; restoration of, 217

Jarvis, ——, expected arrival of, XIX, 2

Jarvis, WILLIAM CHARLES, letter to, Sept. 28, 1820, XV, 276

Jassler, ——, survey by, XIV, 475

Jaudenes, JOSÉ, arrival of, VIII, 229; announcement to, of William Short's special mission to Spain, 295

Jay, GOV. JAMES, letter to, April 7, 1809, XII, 270

Jay, JOHN, congratulations of Jefferson to, IV, 214; appointment of, as Secretary of Foreign Affairs, 457; altercation with, V, 271; wounding of, by rioters, VII, 30; assistance of, in matter of payment of allowance for Minister's outfit asked by Jefferson, 35; proceedings in reference to sea papers of, VIII, 10; charge of, as chief justice, IX, 190; alleged libel of Genet by, 274; Jefferson's observations on letter of, 293; dissatisfaction of, with treaty, 307; position of, 349; elected governor of New York, X, 33; nominated chief justice of the United States Supreme Court, 186; salary of, 332; remarks on his treaty, XII, 276; conduct of, in reference to the Declaration of Independence, XV, 466

Letters to: April 14, 1783, IV, 214; Sept. 25, 1779, 312; May 11, 1785, V, 2; June 17, 1785, 8; Aug. 14, 1785, 60, 66; Aug. 23, 1785, 93; Aug. 30, 1785, 100, Oct. 6, 1785, 165; Oct. 11, 1785, 171; Jan. 27, 1786, 265; March 5, 1786, 287; March 12, 1786, 288; April 23, 1786, 295, 298; May 12, 1786, 335; May 22, 1786, 338; May 23, 1786, 340; July 8, 1786, 350; Aug. 11, 1786, 379; Aug. 13, 1786, 392; Sept. 26, 1786, 424; Oct. 22, 1786, 450; Nov. 12, 1786, 462; Dec. 31, 1786, VI, 35; Jan. 9, 1787, 41; Feb. 1, 1787, 73; Feb. 8, 1787, 85; Feb. 14, 1787, 89; Feb. 23, 1787, 98; May 4, 1787, 111; June 21, 1787, 138; Aug. 6, 1787, 239; Aug. 15, 1787, 280; Sept. 19, 1787, 304; Sept. 22,

JAY, JOHN—continued
1787, 314, 315; Sept. 24, 1787, 320; Oct. 8, 1787, 330, 336; Oct. 27, 1787, 348; Nov, 3, 1787, 349, 359; Nov. 7, 1787, 367; Dec. 21, 1787, 397; Dec. 31, 1787, 404; March 13, 1788, 435; March 16, 1788, 436; May 23, 1788, VII, 15; May 27, 1788, 31; Aug. 3, 1788, 105; Aug. 10, 1788, 119; Aug. 11, 1788, 121; Aug. 20, 1788, 128; Sept. 3, 1788. 132; Sept. 24, 1788, 149; Nov. 14, 1788, 164; Nov. 19, 1788, 189; Nov. 29, 1788, 221; Jan. 11, 1789, 259; Jan. 14, 1789, 270; Feb. 4,1789, 279; March 12, 1789, 293; May 9, 1789, 340; May 12, 1789, 356; June 17, 1789, 375; June 24, 1789, 390; June 29, 1789, 397; July 19, 1789, 409; July 23, 1789, 428; July 29, 1789, 429; Aug. 27, 1789, 436; Sept. 19, 1789, 467; Sept. 30, 1789, 480; Feb. 14, 1790, VIII, 5; Sept. 5, 1788, XIX, 47; March 1, 1789, 52; Aug. 5, 1789, 65

Jefferson, GEORGE, letters to: March 27, 1801, X, 249; June 12, 1805, XVIII, 247

Jefferson, JANE (RANDOLPH), loss of her house by fire, IV, 18

Jefferson, JOHN GARLAND, application of, XII, 354; studies of, XIX, 104
Letters to: Jan. 25, 1810, XII, 353; April 14, 1793, XIX, 103

Jefferson, MARIA (daughter of Thomas Jefferson), letter to, Nov. 17, 1793, XIX, 106

Jefferson, MARTHA (daughter of Thomas Jefferson), education of, IV, 446; schedule of studies for, 446; counsel to, 447
Letter to, Nov. 28, 1783, IV, 446

Jefferson, MARTHA (wife of Thomas Jefferson), fortune of, I, 5; death of, IV, 198, 199; ill health of, 268; V, ix

Jefferson, PETER (father of Thomas Jefferson), I, 1, 2; V, i

Jefferson, THOMAS. *Public Life, Political Career, etc.:* instructions by, for delegates to Congress, I, 11, 184; elected to Congress, 14, 77; IV, 221; XII, xx; author of the Declaration of Independence, I, 26, 28; IV, 258; VI, xvi; X, iii; XII, xi; XV, 196, 461, 462; XVI, 123; XIX, 247; resigns from Congress, I, 53; elected member of the legislature, 53; XIV, 339; bills in legislature proposed by, I, 53; governorship of Virginia, 74; V, vi; VII, xvi; XII, xix; XIII, xxxi, 26; XIV, 229; XV, 226; resigns governorship of Virginia, I, 75; declines mission to France, 76, 336; appointed one of the ministers plenipotentiary to negotiate peace, 76; IV, 184, 198; appointed a minister plenipotentiary to negotiate treaties of commerce, I, 90; appointed minister to France, and his career there, 94; IV, 221; V, 2, 9, 15; VI, xviii, 137; VII, xvii; VIII, 2; XII, xxi; XIII,

xxxiv; compromise in France urged by, I, 139; invited to help frame French Constitution, 154; assures Montmorin of his neutrality, 157; Secretary of State, 160, 270; III, xviii, 1–314; VI, xix; VII, xviii; VIII, 4, 14; XII, xxv, 308; XIII, xxxiv, xxxv; achievements of, I, 256; II, xix; III, 315; VI, xvii; X, ix; XIV, ii; XVIII, viii; letters of George Washington to, I, 259, 261; discussion of assumption of State debts at house of, 275; opposition to British treaty, 283; relations with Hamilton, 317; III, xix; VII, xx; VIII, 397, 398–400, 407; IX, 72; XII, xxv; persuaded by Washington to retain office, I, 331; opinion by, against detention of the "Little Sarah," 365; IX, 341; appeal to people in Genet case opposed by, I, 381; conference with Washington, 384; resigns the Secretaryship of State, I, 385; III, xix; VII, xxi; IX, 173, 176, 277, 278; XII, xxv, xxvi; XIX, 108; successor of, discussed in conference between Washington and, I, 387; Cabinet discussion of letter to France by, 392; letter to Hammond from, 399; Vice-President of the United States, 413; IX, 365, 366; XII, xxviii; XIII, xxxvi, xxxviii; relations and intercourse of, with John Adams, I, 414, 420; VI, 68, 265; VIII, 245; IX, 351, 356, 358, 367, 375, 382; XI, 43; XIII, 1, 5, 116, 225; XV, 174, 457, 476; opinion of, and attitude toward Burr, I, 445, 448; X, 221; XI, 191, 374; reasons for opposition of minority of States to, I, 451; attitude toward, and opinion of the English, 488; V, 304; VIII, 106; XII, 375, 439; XIII, 147; opposition to, attacks on, and charges against, II, xviii; IV, 185, 186, 194; VI, 15; VIII, 207, 399, 400, 407; IX, 119, 213, 428; X, 1, 47, 59, 75, 170, 171, 276, 439; XI, 38, 100, 447; XII, xvi, 9, 10, 362; XIII, 23; XV, 366, 369, 375, 376, 379; XVI, 52; XVII, i, 6; XVIII, xxviii, xxxii; letter to Governor Hewing from, defending Logan, II, 89; attitude on the slavery question, 227; V, 3, 56; XVI, 12; XIX, xxiii; opposition of, to the introduction of manufactures, II, 230; opinion of, on city mobs, 230; his policy regarding the Louisiana Purchase, and consummation of the scheme, III, ii, 365; VI, xix; X, 344, 402, 403, 446, 447; XI, 20; no violation of the Constitution by, III, vi; written opinions of, at request of Washington, xviii; influence of France on, xix; reports and opinions of, while Secretary of State, 1–314; XII, 308; XIII, xxxv; opinion of, on the questions stated in the President's note of Aug. 27, 1790, III, 79; his Cabinet and its meetings, 315; XII, 371;

JEFFERSON, THOMAS—continued
XVIII, 239, 242; letter to John Jay on treaty with the Barbary States, III, 105; report of, on the Algerine prisoners, 112; substitution of messages for speeches by, 315; President of the United States, 315; VI, xix; VII, xxiii; X, 180, 204, 205, 217, 235, 238, 248, 251, 262, 291, 293; XII, xxx, 257, 288; XIII, xxxviii; XVI, 296; inaugural addresses and messages of, III, 317; X, 241, 300; XI, 69; XII, xxxi (see also INAUGURAL ADDRESSES; MESSAGES); plea for support by, III, 323; letter from, to head of each House in reference to messages, 324; facsimile of first inaugural address of, 324; special message of, 350; letter to C. C. Blatchley, IV, iv; letter to James Madison, iv; letters written before his mission to Europe (1762–1784), 1–458; hopes of reconciliation and reunion with England, 28, 30; opposition of, to submission to Parliament, 30, 33; information as to state of Virginia by, 165; move by George Nicholas for impeachment of, 185; XVII, 5; temporary retirement of, IV, 187; opinion of, on separation of the West, 191; VI, 10; letter from James Monroe to, IV, 192; attitude of the country toward, 192; opinion of, on withdrawal from public service, 193; exculpation of, 194; tribute of, to Washington, 205; his voyage to Europe, and its delays, 208, 212, 432, 434, 437, 451, 456, 458; letter from Washington to, 209; letters from Livingston to, 210, 212; return of, to Virginia, 214; recommendation of Rev. James Fontaine by, 224; order of, for supplies, 229; the Declaration of Independence the political creed of, 258; whiggism of, 366; tribute to Lafayette by, 371; V, 428; letter to Arnold concerning breach of parole, 399; amanuensis of, 435; opinion of Madison entertained by, 435; tribute to General La Vallette by, 438; intended share of, in negotiations for peace, 439; travels of, through the States, 458; offices of, V, iii; IX, 118; XII, i; XVII, 458; member of the House of Burgesses, V, iv; VII, iii; bills of, V, v; member of the House of Delegates, v, vii; vindication of, vii; letters written while in Europe (1784–1789), 1–472; VI, 1–460; VII, 1–483; opposition of, to new federal town, V, 13; salary and expenses of, as Minister to France, 15, 162–164; VII, 31–34, 42; XV, 366, 367; ideas of, concerning treaties, V, 16; order by, for London papers, 27; opinion of, on treaty-making powers of Congress, 31; consideration of duties by, 47; draught of treaty with Barbary States, 54; opinion entertained by, of the French, 80; appointment of Short as private secre-

tary of, 105; authority of, to arrange treaties, 116; opinions of, on Europe, 152; request of, for liberation of Americans imprisoned as smugglers, 204; claims of Chevalier de Mezières, 232, 235; exportation of animals from France by, 245; expansionism of, 259; XII, 277; supplies of money in France for, V, 261; monetary relations with Grand, 262; trip of, from Paris to London, 286, 288; attitude of, in regard to American debt, 328; VI, 420, 453; IX, 57; conference on America with the Comte de Vergennes, V, 343; opinion of, in reference to Honfleur, 347; opinions of, on new States, 359; no remissness of, in matters of *arrêts*, 363; desire of, for war with the Barbary States, 364; funds in charge of, 389; opinions on treatment of Indians, 390; ideas on States' rights, VI, viii; public life and service of, xv; IX, 45, 118; XII, xxxv, 284, 285, 302, 314; XIII, 377; XIV, ii; XVII, 458; XIX, vii; share in second Continental Congress, xvi; negotiations of treaties by, xviii; VII, xvii; forged letter of, on American productions, VI, 28; his opinion of the Assembly of Notables, 101; attitude concerning revolution in Brazil, 114, 115, 119; attitude concerning proposed revolution in Mexico, 120, 121; journey to Bordeaux in Barclay matter, 142; testimonial by, to Thomas Barclay, 217, 218; opinions of, on Federal and State powers, 227, 273; position regarding the French duties on oil, 345, 346; treatment of Americans in Paris by, 371; opinions on and construction of the Constitution, 372, 387; VII, 301; IX, iv, vi, vii, 1; IX, 414; X, 418, 419; XV, 214; XVIII, x; non-reception of prize money by, VI, 397; refusal by, to handle the Danish and Barbary money, 397; journey to the Hague, 434; observations on the financial duty of the United States of, 457; election to the Congress of Deputies, VII, x; war record of, xvii; policy of, in matter of Algerian captives, 11; IX, 51; objections of, to re-eligibility to the Presidency, VII, 37; full powers of, to settle claims against Denmark, 45; sketch of affairs of Europe by, 82; praise of French ministry by, 127; request of, to Montmorin for delivery of American stores at Nantes, 142; objections by, to the consular convention, 143; views of, as to the Presidential term, 146; XI, 57; negotiations with the French government regarding duties on whale oil, VII, 156, 192, 198; request by, for leave of absence, 185, 195, 230, 293, 349, 436; length of absence of, in Europe, 195; purchase by, of Deane's letter- and account-books, 289; political attitude and affiliations of, 300, 302; VIII, 396; XVI, 97,

JEFFERSON, THOMAS—continued
297, 347; delay of, in departure from Paris, VII, 319; advice from, to Lafayette, as to his course in French politics, 333; anxiety of, for Lafayette, 335; observations by, on juries, 423; observations by, on probable government, 435; views of, on proper treatment of France by the United States, 449; view of, on the Declaration of Rights, 450; his return to America, 452, 480; VIII, 13; XIX, 49, 61; letter of thanks to Washington for his appointment as Secretary of State, VIII, 1; letters written after returning to the United States (1789–1826), 1–446; IX, 1–446; X, 1–448; XI, 1–448; XII, 1–441; XIII, 1–441; XIV, 1–493; XV, 1–494; XVI, 1–277; departure of, from Monticello for New York, VIII, 5; desire of, to return to France, 16; tribute to the Duchesse d' Auville by, 17; letters of recall of, 20; printing of letter of, to Jonathan B. Smith, 213; opinion of, against removal of Dumas, 303; argument of, against the retirement of Washington, 341, 348; observations by, on dissensions in the government, 395; explanation to Washington of his conduct in office, 396; disapproval of policy of Secretary of Treasury, 397; policy of, regarding payment of the public debt, 401; assistance by, to Freneau's paper, 403; no influence exerted by, over Freneau's paper, 403; appointments by, 404; appeal of, to the country, 407; no interference with elections by, 410; desire of, for a Bill of Rights, IX, v; decentralization of, vii; observations on the Jacobins by, 9; collection of copies of letters of, 35; letters to Gates from, 36; retention of office by, 50; statement to Hamilton regarding promises of money to De Ternant, 72; his objection to employment of custom-house officers as spies, 84; excoriation of Genet by, 205; opinion of the treaty with England, 308, 314, 331; observations by, on the finances of the United States, 323; political conversation of, 340; denial of intrigues against the government by, 340; invitation to Lafayette from, 344; support of Adams for the Presidency by, 351; votes for, for the Presidency, 353, 363; XIX, 122; desire of, for neutrality, IX, 383; plea of, for acceptance of French mission by Gerry, 406; position of, regarding the Mazzei letter, 413, 414; XVI, 56; views of, on impeachment, IX, 440; opposition of, to war against France, X, 21; inquiry into Logan's speech by, 37; relations with Monroe, 39; XI, 211; XII, 4, 8, 333; remarks on New England by, X, 46; conference of, with Bache and Dr. Leib, 55; no connection of, with enterprise of Dr. Logan, 75;

confidences of, with Gerry, 85; Presidential campaign of, 178, 181; plans of, for the administration, 178, 182, 217, 248; tie with Burr in votes for the Presidency, 186; forged letter of, to Breckenridge, 193; remarks on retention of officers, 199; attitude toward elections to the Presidency, 202; policy of, as President, 205, 217, 235, 238, 248, 251, 262, 291, 293; address of, on retirement from the presidency of the Senate, 212; oath of office as President of the United States, 214; republicanism of, 217; XIII, xi, 52; offices given by, X, 220; plan of, in case of Burr's election, 221; observations of, on appointment of relatives of the President, 250; nullifying late appointments of Adams by, 257; relation of governors to, 267; removals from office by, 276; XI, 286; XVIII, 239; views of, on principle of "free bottoms, free goods," X, 283; confidence of, in his Cabinet, 291; adoption of messages by, 300; his policy of conciliation, 300; letters of, to Callendar, 332; nomination by, of James Monroe as minister extraordinary to France, 344; plan of, for purchase of New Orleans and Florida, 344; arguments of, to Dupont de Nemours, 351; task for his administration, 361; town named by Harrison for, 368; construction of the Constitution in reference to new States, 418; thanks of, to Dupont de Nemours, 422; relations of, with members of the House, 435; administration of, 444; XII, 316, 404; XIII, xxxix, 355, 384; XVI, 297, 347, 333, 336, 353, 359; XVII, 398; XIX, 256; trust by Congress in his discretion, XI, 12; reasons for second Presidential candidacy, 16; praise of his administration by John Tyler, 33; policy of, 33, 221; XIV, viii; XVI, 297, 347, 361; votes on re-election of, XI, 68; harmony of his administration, 95, 220; XII, 404; critics of his administration, 96; letter to Emperor Alexander from, 103; support of his administration, 108; frankness of his administration, 124; efforts to embroil Madison, Gallatin, and Dearborn with, 126; congratulations to King of Holland by, 161; request for a successor by, 182; scheme of, for tariff on wines, 217; impossibility of his attendance at Burr trial, 232; correspondence between the governors and, 237; proposed tour of, through the North, 238; proclamation by, July 2, 1807, 269; prophecy by, of war with England, 356; ignoring of a subpœna by, 365; opinion of, on the trial of Burr, 374; views on Bastrop's case, 420; William Wirt urged to enter Congress by, 423; probable opposition to the administration of his successor, 424; opinion of, in reference to

JEFFERSON, THOMAS—continued
French citizens of Vincennes, 436; eulogy of John Dickinson by, 445; charge against, of withholding papers, 447; attacks on primogeniture, entail, and union of Church and State by, XII, xv; opinion of, concerning Marie Antoinette, xxi; hatred of the Federalists for, 10; addresses by the General Assembly of Virginia to, 249; XVII, 10, 398; opinion of, concerning the rights of neutral nations, XII, 250; dismissal of prosecution for libel in Connecticut against, 288; frank of, 290; observations on official papers of, 308; measures concerning the militia proposed by, 368; statements by, and actions of, in reference to the batture of New Orleans, 410, 424, 426, 428; XVIII, 29; friendship of, for Gallatin, XII, 412; contest for the Presidency between Adams and, XIII, 5; delayed election of, 6; XVIII, 235; non-approval by, of General Wilkinson's efforts to prevent restoration of right of deposit at New Orleans, XIII, 121; vote of approbation for, 126; proposed publication of statement in Edward Livingston's case against, 132; first meeting of Gerry and, 162; peace policy of his administration, 384; practical effect on, of war against England, XIV, 216; application to, for regulations for a French colony, XV, 101; position of, in reference to the independence of the departments, 212; declines renomination for governor, 228; opposition of, to the Cincinnati, XVI, 62; preamble to Constitution of Virginia by, 116; instructions to treaty commissioners by, 161; refutation of England's claims by, 183; re-election declined by, 297; inquiry into conduct of, XVII, 5; answers by, to charges against him, 6; letter to M. Soulés from, 123; conversation between George Hammond and, 322; campaign against the alien and sedition laws by, XVIII, xiv; definition of "alluvion" by, 68; claim by Livingston from, for damages in matter of the batture, 113; applications of office-seekers for his influence, 311: letter from Lafayette to, 324

Letter from Edmund Randolph to, April 12, 1793, IX, 62

For letters written by Thomas Jefferson to various correspondents, see their names.

Letters to unnamed correspondents: June 8, 1778, IV, 38; Aug. 4, 1780, 93; Nov. 10, 1780, 130; Jan. 21, 1781, 154; Aug. 13, 1776, 275; Dec. 21, 1780, 320; Jan. 31, 1781, 348; (circular), Oct. 29, 1786, V, 457; Feb. 19, 1791, VIII, 128; March 18, 1793, IX, 44; March 23, 1798, X, 11; March 25, 1807, XI, 172; Feb. 25, 1803, 365; May 5, 1808, XII, 49; Oct. 28, 1808, 185; Dec. 31, 1808, 223;

March 13, 1816, XIV, 442; Sept. 28, 1821, XV, 337; Nov. 29, 1821, 342; Dec. 22, 1824, XVI, 84; Feb. 3, 1825, 103; Feb. 20, 1825, 107; Oct. 25, 1825, 124; Dec. 18, 1825, 139; Jan. 21, 1826, 153; May 15, 1826, 172; Nov. 24, 1821, XVIII, 314

Personal Character and Characteristics: Greatness of, I, vii; VI, xx; leader of two Revolutions, I, vii; VII, x; XIII, xxix; founder of a political party, I, vii; errors, faults, and weaknesses of, x; VI, viii; X, viii; Abraham Lincoln's tribute to, I, xv; lack of desire for public office, and wish for retirement and private life, 288, 289; IV, 185, 193, 195, 221, 259; VII, 453; VIII, 406; IX, 51, 118, 119, 302, 356, 358; XI, 16, 445; XII, 92, 220, 250, 284; belief of, in human nature, II, vii; belief of, in self-government, vii; his political philosophy, status, and principles, viii, xx, xxxiv, xxxv; III, 321; VI, vii, x; VII, ii, xxi, xxiii, 81; VIII, i, 194; IX, x; X, viii, 56, 76, 79, 206, 218, 240; XII, xxxvi; XIII, 202: his detestation of war, II, xx, 240; X, 57; *a priori* conceptions the basis of his political ideas, II, xxv; factors of his fame, III, i; statesmanship of, vi; V, xi; XI, vi; his greatness as a political writer, III, 316; regard for esteem of his countrymen by, 322; VIII, 407; XVI, 99; "appreciation" of, IV, i; farsightedness of, i; sensitiveness of, 195; VI, vii; as a citizen of Virginia, V, i; style of, viii; XIII, li; views of, on religion and Christianity, V, x; VI, 258; VIII, viii; X, 299, 380; XII, xvi, 237; XIII, 317, 318, 352; XIV, 385; XV, iv, 99, 373; XVII, iii, x; dialogue by, between Head and Heart, V, 431; his desire for travel, 453; his magnetism, VI, iii; his tact, iii; his rank in oratory, v; character of his speeches, vi; clearness of his arguments, vi; universality of his sympathies, vi; criticisms of, viii, 385; the foremost commoner, ix; love of and faith in the people, VI, ix, x; VII, xxii; VIII, ix; X, i, x; influence of his writings, xi; his skill in writing, xvi; growth of his character, xvii; his simplicity and modesty, xix; VIII, 349; X, 416; XII, xxx; XIX, 119; as a tactician, VI, 1; independence of, VII, 302; X, 202; breadth of his views, VIII, i; power of a statement by, ii; conciseness of, iii; consistency of, vi; greatness of his heart and intellect, viii; opinion of, on criticism of himself in the essays of Noah Webster, 112; conduct of, in office, 408; labors of, IX, 119; eulogy and abuse of, 353; ambition of, 354; his thirst for knowledge, X, i; alleged inconsistency of, ii; spirit of liberty in, iii; the apostle of individualism, vi; optim-

JEFFERSON, THOMAS—continued
ism of, viii; XIV, 467; desire for religious freedom, and his legislation therefor, X, ix, 78, 175; XIII, xxx; XVIII, iii; patriotism of, X, 78; XIII, xi; position of, in reference to the public, X, 59; his love of counsel, 420; XI, 162; versatility of, XI, i; XIII, xl; XIX, iv; his scholarship and knowledge, XI, ii; XII, ii; XIII, xlviii; indifference of, to calumnies, XI, 155; XII, 201; XVIII, xxv, xxvi, xxxviii; his proneness to headaches, XI, 165; his passports to immortality, XII, i; democracy of, xxv; America's debt to, xxxviii; rule of, against accepting presents, 203; writings of, 307; good faith of, 321; applications to, for charitable subscriptions, 342; assistance to young men by, 369; counsel of, 412; eulogy on, XIII, ix; fondness of, for action, xi; defective voice of, for debate, xiii; his talent in conversation, xxiii, xlviii; retrospect of, xli; mind of, xlix; strength of, lii; example of, lvii; popularity of, 309; his memory, XIV, 112; temperament, 467; fondness for home, XV, i; his Unitarianism, iv; his manner to strangers, v; fondness of, for study, 187; democracy of, XVI, iv; his lack of military skill, 175; tolerance of, XVII, v; an explorer in the field of new truths, XIX, iii; his definition of "freedom," iii

Ancestry, Private Life, Domestic Relations, etc.: Tomb and epitaph of, I, xii, 262; II, ix; XII, i; XIII, lvi; XIV, ii; XVII, vi; autobiography, I, 1–262; XVII, 458; grandfather of, I, 1; education of, 3; V, ii; VII, ii; XIV, 231; marriage of, I, 5 (see also JEFFERSON, MARTHA—*Wife of Thomas Jefferson*); travels of, in Europe, 107, 126; VI, 5, 87; XVII, i, 244; XIX, 32; retirement of, II, ix; VI, xix; VIII, 438; IX, 283; XI, 182; XII, 242, 259, 262, 263, 284, 318; XIII, 23, 149; XVI, 305, 322, 329, 358, 366, 439, 460, 465; XVII, 399; death of, II, xvii; XII, xxxvi; XIII, liii, liv; XV, i, vii; XIX, 499; allusions to a love affair, IV, 7, 8, 13; intention of building, 11; loss of his library, 18, 230; his domestic servants, 41; hospitality of, 85; XIII, xliii, xlix; impressment of wagons belonging to, IV, 103; accident to, 184; V, 429, 463; VI, 8, 11, 231; death of his wife, IV, 198, 199; V, ix; XII, xx; inoculation of his family, IV, 203; order of, for books, 230; his family arms, 231; prospect of marriage of, 233; burning of his house, 233; his cottage, 233; order of, for a pianoforte, 235; purchases by, 235; correspondence of, IV, 249; VII, 82; XI, 38; XIII, li, 2; XIV, 220, 386; XV, 98, 341, 386, 387, 420; XVI, 179; XVIII, 303; illness of, IV, 253; VIII, 35, 42,

59; IX, 290, 337; XIII, 74, 76; XV, 219, 224; XVIII, 249, 314, 322; XIX, 268, 271; ill health of his wife, IV, 268; thirty-mile ride by, 329; his domestic life, V, ix; XIII, xliii; XV, i, ii; his daughters, V, x (see also JEFFERSON, MARIA; JEFFERSON, MARTHA); education of his nephews by, 109; his house in Paris, 389; visit to mineral baths, VI, 8; advice of, to T. M. Randolph, Jr., 165; shipment of books by, 212; arrival of his daughter in Paris, 230; preference of, for America, 231; his household expenses in Paris, 238; advice of, to Peter Carr on education, 256; observations by, on traveling, 261; observations of, on letters of introduction, VII, 99; narrow escape of, from capture, 67; XII, xix; XVII, 12, 18; return of his family to America, VII, 252; his longing to visit America, 324; congratulations of, to Washington on his election as President, 348; robbing of his Paris residence, 402; miscarriage of his letters, 409; monument to, erected by the Jefferson Memorial Association, VIII, x; his deeds his best monument, xi; ill health of, 12; IX, 303; X, 304; XVI, 152; discussion between Noah Webster and, VIII, 114; tour of, 204; number of horses kept by, 207; no anonymous writings by, 214, 404; apology of, 394; birth of a grandson, 411; delay of, in return to Monticello, IX, 15; wealth and landed property of, 45; X, 172, XI, 182; XVIII, 285; his knowledge and practice of agriculture, IX, 45, 140, 287, 304, 363; XII, 355; XVIII, 194, 262; XIX, vii, 374, 388, 429; busts, statues, and portraits of, IX, 253; XII, 245; XV, ii, 313, 330; XVIII, 296; XIX, 271, 287; thanks to Washington from, IX, 279; occupations of, 313, 355; XII, 369, 398; XIII, 2, 24, 124; XIV, 363, 373; rebuilding of his house, IX, 328; refusal of, to write for the newspapers, 340; X, 58; early recollections of, 123; XIV, 163; remarks on his executorship, 172; health of, 364; XII, 218; XIII, 67, 186; XIV, 284, 386; XV, 164, 188, 248, 269, 467; XVIII, 342; XIX, 194, 255; his horsemanship, XI, iv; XV, v; death of a daughter, XI, 28, 30; observations by, on death of friends, 31; expenses of, 132; XII, xxxvi; grandson of, XI, 412; lineage of, XII, ii; letter to his grandson from, xvii; difficulties overcome by, xix; sale of his library to Congress and its removal to Washington xxxv; XIV, 192, 196, 293, 295; XIX, 223; advice to Thomas Jefferson Randolph by, XII, 197; youth of, 197; desire of Virginians for reception of, 257; welcome home of, 269; address to citizens of Albemarle County by, 269; aristocracy of his

JEFFERSON, THOMAS—continued
birth, XIII, x; description of his home, xlv, xlvi; paintings owned by, xlvii; instruction of his grandson by, in mathematics, 75; gift of homespun to, by Adams, 122; birth of a great-grandchild, 124; his household manufactures, 170; XIV, 318; his library and its catalogue, XIII, 177; XIV, 191, 418; old age of, XIII, 187, 226; XV, 279, 494; XVI, 112; appreciation of Melish's book by, XIII, 213; publication of his private letters, 253; environment of, XIV, i; his intercourse with Washington, 52; portraits of Columbus and Americus Vespucius owned by, 132; reminiscences of, 336, 400; his habits and regimen, XV, iv, 186, 187; manumission of his slaves by, vi; XVII, 469; "Lives" of, XV, vii; education of his daughters, 165; materials for "Life" of, 190; birthplace of, 191; fears by, of senile decay, 372; opposition of, to a creed, 373; collection of pamphlets by, 416; his social connection, XVI, iii; difficulty of, in writing, 20; his last meeting with Washington, 65; friendship between Washington and, 65; deafness of, 90; decalogue of, 111; life of, 139; injury done to, by the warm springs, 140; impaired memory of, 143; information furnished by J. Q. Adams, 145; failing health of, 152; debts of, 157; conduct of, at invasion of Virginia, 175, 177; XVII, 17; papers of, 178; XVIII, 175; his friendship for the Indians, XVI, 438; tour to English gardens, XVII, 236; sale of his property, 463, 464; last will of, 465–469; single case of refutation of slander by, XVIII, xxxvii; influence of his life, xlvii; his habit of preserving letters, 175; gift of papers of, to Massachusetts Historical Society, 175; purchase of documents of, by the government, 175; bad condition of some of his letters, 178; tenants for farms of, 190; Indian child named for, 191; fatigues of entertainment felt by, 246; tour of Madison and, 341; gift of writing-desk of, to the United States, 350; his schemes for exploration of the West, XIX, viii, ix; his impressions of the French peasantry, xxiii; final disposition of his papers, xxiii, xxiv; his rank among the world's letter-writers, xxiv; sending of his daughter to Paris, 21; his affection for America, 22; plan of treating his slaves, 42; attacked by rheumatism, 194; his progeny, 194; invitation to Correa de Serra from, 227; wines used by, 245; executor of Kosciusco's will, 253; marriage of his granddaughter, 285; his letter-book, 291

For all matters of personal relations, and subjects concerning, see the various titles and topics.

Scientific Work, Inventive Genius, etc.: Approval of decimal system by, I, 256; XII, 181; his labors and plans in the cause of education, II, x–xii, xxi; IV, i *et seq.*, V, xi, xii, 188; VI, xiv, xv; VII, xv; X, vii, 355; XII, 393; XIV, 173; XV, 155, 165, 317; XVI, 168; XIX, 213, 360; refutation by, of Buffon's charges against American Indians, II, 82, 90, 271; V, 6; XIX, iv; defense of genius of American Indians by, II, 90; his devotion to study, IV, 40; his fondness for music, 41; his love of natural history, 202; opinions of, on literature, 239; accomplishments of, V, iii; his law studies, legal ability and practice, and labors in drafting, revision, and codification of the laws, iii, vii, viii; VI, xvi; VII, iii, xii; IX, 319, 322; X, 128; XI, 138; XII, iv, xviii, 300, 301; XIII, xii, 166; XVI, 83; XVII, 460; founding of the University of Virginia by, V, xi; VI, xv; XII, xxxv; XIII, xlii; XV, 312, 317; XIX, 360; his love for the University, V, xii; ideas of, for construction of the Capitol and President's house, V, 110; VIII, 163; his fondness for art, V, 154; map by, 286; election of, to the South Carolina Agricultural Society, 311; theories of, on the climate of Virginia, 467; degree conferred by Yale College on, VI, 25; praise by, of book by Adams, 98; diploma of the Society for the Study of Natural History awarded to, 168; introduction of olive-culture into the United States by, VI, 203; XIX, vii; service of, to civilization, VII, i; observations on the nature of rainbows by, 75; conferring of the degree of Doctor of Laws upon, by Harvard, 325; election of, as a member of American Academy of Arts and Sciences, VIII, 11; astronomical and meteorological observations and studies of, 30; IX, 362; XI, 76; XIX, 184; tribute to the memory of Franklin by, VIII, 130; plans of foreign cities belonging to, 162; explanation by, to John Adams, concerning a pamphlet by Paine, 213; reports and opinions on the subject of weights and measures, IX, 4; XII, 180; XIII, 95; construction of a canal and dam by, IX, 16; XIX, 180; observations by, on Dr. Thornton's plan for capitol, IX, 18; observations of, on the proposition to transplant the Geneva Academy to the United States, 292; inventions of, X, ix; XI, i; XII, xxiv; collections of Indian vocabularies by, X, 162; XI, 79; plow invented by, i; XIX, vii, 173; theories of, concerning velocity of rivers, XI, 18; plan of, for hygienic building of cities, 66; use of polygraph by, 68; system of lunar observations on land suggested by, 76; palæontological researches of,

JEFFERSON, THOMAS—continued 159; XII, 16; XIX, v; gold medal of La Société d'Agriculture for, XI, 212; election of, to Linnæan Society, 382; elected president of the American Philosophical Society, 419; XIX, ix; election of, as president of trustees of a public school, XI, 372; his fondness for science, XII, xxiii; introduction of new variety of rice by, xxv; XIX, vii; gift of collection of bones to the National Institute of France by, XII, 84; resigns presidency of the American Philosophical Society, 202; XIX, ix; re-election of, as president of the American Philosophical Society, 230; election of, as member of the Royal Institute of Holland, 382; breeding of merino sheep by, 391; as a geographer, XIII, i; map of Virginia by Fay and, XIII, ii; calculation of hour lines of sundial by, 80; experiments with the pendulum by, 109; suggestions for Nash's Ephemeris by, 113; election of, as honorary member of the Society of Artists of the United States, 119; observations of, on Evans's patents, 337; his method of platting the courses of a survey, XIV, 125; measurements of height of Monticello by, 376; observations on map of Virginia by, 472; pronunciation of Greek by, XV, 183; plan for dry dock by, XVI, 137; views on courses at the University of Virginia of, 168; mold-board invented by, XVIII, 199; letter to Herbert Croft from, 361; table of Anglo-Saxon declensions by, 398; as a man of science, XIX, i; definition by, of the main objects of science, iii; correspondence with Dr. Wistar concerning mammoth bones, v; exploration of Big Bone Lick at expense of, vi; investigation of the Hessian fly by, vi; recommends the Coast Survey project, ix; plan of a national observatory, ix; proposes the unit of national coinage, ix; keeps educational institutions in America informed of European progress in science, ix, x; interest in aërial navigation, x; interest in the natural sciences, x; prestige gained by his scientific attainments, x; rector of the University of Virginia, 374, 388, 429; dissent of, to establishing a presidency of the University of Virginia, 493

Publications and Writings of: "A Summary View of the Rights of British America," by, I, 12, 183; V, iv; VII, ix; X, iv; XIII, xvii; "Notes on Virginia" by, I, 91; V, ix; article on the United States in the new "Encyclopédie" made from data by, V, 418; "Manual of Parliamentary Practice" by, XII, xxviii; translation of commentary on Montesquieu's "Spirit of Laws" by, 408; sketch of Washington by, XIV, 48; extracts from his common-

place book, 86; sketch by, in Girardin's "History of Virginia," XV, 191; syllabus of doctrines of Epicurus by, 223; review by, of "Constructions Construed," 327; translation of Indian speeches by, XVI, 377; Thwaites's "Heptateuch" as edited by, XVIII, 383; publication of the Congressional edition of his Works, XIX, xxiii; revision by, of translation of Tracy's "Political Economy," 238, 263

Jefferson County, N. Y., application for arms by, XI, 432

Jefferson family, the, I, 1 *et seq.*

Jeffersonian Idea, the, VI, xi

Jenner, Rev. G. C., letter to, May 14, 1806, XIX, 152

Jeremiads, Jefferson's weariness of writing, X, 118

Jersey. See New Jersey

"Jersey," death of American prisoners in the prison ship, XVII, 100

Jesuits, the, historical works of, XIV, 324; observations on, XV, 17; restoration of, 58, 64; grant of lands near New Orleans by Louis XIV to, XVIII, 1; suppression of the order in France, 2

Jesus, character of, VI, 260; X, 375, 383; history of, VI, 260; divinity of, 260; his system of morality, X, 375, 384, 385; XII, 315; XIII, 378, 390; charity of, X, 377, 385; no writings by, 383; doctrines of, 383, 384; XIII, 317, 318, 389; XIV, 233; XV, 220, 244, 257, 259, 260, 288, 323, 373, 384, 429; XVI, 18; persecution of, X, 383; philanthropy of, 385; doctrine of future life taught by, 385; scrutiny of the heart by, 385; distortion of doctrines of, XIII, 318; XV, 257; words of, XIII, 389; acceptance of his doctrines by Jefferson, XIV, 385; philosophy of, XV, 2; divine inspiration of, 260

Jews, the, ethics of, X, 382; XIII, 388, 389; Adair's theory of descent of the Indians from, 157; comparison of Indians with, 159; burning of the books of, by Pope Gregory IX, 441; punishments for crimes by the ancient, XIV, 94; rejection of Christ by, 470; theories of Levi concerning, 470; theology of; XV, 203, 260; beliefs of, 261; their hopes of a Messiah, 335

Joel, Captain, plan of, XIX, 297

Johansberg, wine of, XVII, 264

"John Bull," character of, XIV, 154

Johnson, Joshua, nominated consul at London, VIII, 76

Letters to: Aug. 7, 1790, VIII, 76; Dec. 17, 1790, 117; Dec. 23, 1790, 120

Johnson, Richard M., letter to, March 10, 1808, XII, 9

Johnson, Dr. Samuel, his fear of annihilation, XIV, 34; faults of his dictionary, XVIII, 361; his prosody, 416

Johnson, Thomas, seconder of resolutions against the Stamp Act, I, 5; mentioned as successor to Jefferson, 389; reten-

JOHNSON, THOMAS—continued
tion of, as commissioner for the federal city, XVII, 339
Letters to: Aug. 28, 1791, VIII, 234; Nov. 21, 1791, 256; March 6, 1792, 307; March 8, 1792, XIX, 88; April 20, 1792, 94

Johnson, JUDGE WILLIAM, history by, XV, 419, 439
Letters to: March 4, 1823, XV, 419; June 12, 1823, XV, 439

Jones, GABRIEL, payment of Jefferson's loan to, IV, 292
Letter to, April 29, 1779, IV, 292

Jones, JOHN COFFIN, letter to, June 23, 1790, VIII, 45

Jones, JOHN PAUL, claims of, V, 34, 218, 265, 368, 388, 405; recommended as a substitute for Lambe, 55; mission to Brest, 64, 167; Puchilberg's claims against, 76; security demanded of, 101; proofs of claims sent by Jefferson to, 368; accounts to Jefferson, 387; mission to Denmark, 389, 405; VI, 416, 421; his claims against Denmark, V, 405; commissioned in Russian service, VI, 415; VII, 4, 38, 83, 84; refusal of Denmark to negotiate with, 45; service in the Russian fleet, 83, 84, 91, 101; absence of, from great Russian naval victory, 117; praise of, by Jefferson, 126; his arrival at St. Petersburg, 287; bust of, 356; request by, for permission to retain the Order of St. Anne, VIII, 246; mission to Algiers, 353, 362, 363, 374; lack of news of, 374; death of, IX, 46; victories of, XIX, 47; news of, 53; private affairs of, 54
Letters to: Aug. 17, 1785, V, 76; July 11, 1786, 368; Aug. 31, 1791, VIII, 245; June 1, 1792, 353; March 23, 1789, XIX, 54

Jones, JOSEPH, letters to: June 19, 1785, V, 22; Aug. 14, 1787, VI, 273

Jones, SKELTON, history by, XII, 297
Letter to, July 28, 1809, XII, 297

Jones, DR. WALTER, article by, XIV, 46
Letters to: March 31, 1801, X, 255; March 5, 1810, XII, 370; Jan. 2, 1814, XIV, 46

Jones, SIR WILLIAM, death of, XV, 119; works of, 119, 122

Jones and **Walker,** case of, XVI, 246

Jordan, ——, conduct of, XII, 120

Joseph, CHIEF, death of, XVI, 382

Joseph II, schemes of, V, 24; journey to Italy, 29; character of, VI, 368, 395, 448; illness of, VII, 375; repartee of, XVIII, 168

"Journal de Paris," letter to the editor of, Aug. 29, 1787, XVII, 148

"Journal de Physique," extracts from "Notes on Virginia" for the, V, 3

Journalism, observations on, XVIII, xxx, xxxvi

Journals, constant abuse of Jefferson by, XVIII, xxxi
See also PRESS

Joy, GEORGE, letter to, March 31, 1790, VIII, 9

Juan Fernandez, punishment of Gonzalez for allowing American ship shelter at, VIII, 22

Judd, WILLIAM, reply to public address of, Nov. 15, 1802, XVI, 282

Judges, Jefferson's views on impeachment of, I, 122; IV, 259; XV, 213; XVIII, 130; dinner given by bar to federal, I, 426; election of, IV, 45; XV, 36; appointment of, IV, 259; XV, 389, 486; exposition of the laws of neutrality by the, IX, 84; partiality in appointments by, XI, 50; protection of Burr by federal, 190; commissions of, 214; oaths of the, XIII, 165; decision on constitutionality of laws by, XIV, 303; irremovability of, XV, 34; choosing the, 35; plan of removal of, 37
See also JUDICIARY

Judgments, suspension of, XIV, 302

Judiciary, the, observations of Jefferson on, I, 120, 121; VIII, 277; XV, 34, 297; rights, powers, and duties of, II, 179; IX, 131, 234; XI, 50; XIV, 304; XV, 213, 277, 278, 389, 422, 487; worth of the American, VII, 309; strength of the Federalists in, X, 302; the executive independent of, XI, 214, 241; anti-republicanism of, XV, 20; independence of, 34, 298; right of construction of the Constitution claimed by, 212; tendency of, 307; influence of, 307, 341; encroachments of the federal, 326, 332, 421; XVI, 113; XVII, 359; irresponsibility of the federal, XV, 331; attitude toward the Constitution, 352; dangerous power of, 389, 487; tenure of office of, 389, 486; hostility to the federal, 422; usurpation of, XVI, 48; power of the federal, 114; integrity of the American, 272; protest against interference of, XVII, 355
See also JUDGES

Judiciary Bill, the, X, 187; XVIII, 243

Julius Cæsar, Hamilton's opinion concerning, XIII, 4

Jullien, M. A., works of, XV, 171
Letter to, July 23, 1818, XV, 173

Jupiter, finding longitude at sea by observations of, XII, 176

Jura gentis amicissimæ, application of, VI, 162; XIV, 293

Juries, powers of, II, 179; VII, 422, 423; selection of, VII, 338; X, 66, 151; judgment of facts by, VII, 422; observations on, 422; X, 133; XIV, 488; occasional judgment of law by, VII, 423; list of books on the subject of, 424; functions of grand, IX, 83; XVII, 360; use of, XV, 482; exclusion of aliens from, XVII, 364
See also JURORS; JURY

Jurisdiction, extent from shore of territorial, IX, 243; violation of, XI, 192; observations on that of the federal courts, XV, 448

Jurisprudence, AMERICAN, work of J. M. Goodenow on, XV, 382

Jurors, peremptory challenge of, I, 223

See also JURIES; JURY

Jury, trial by, I, 55; VII, 97, 323; XV, 489

See also JURIES; JURORS

Jus gentis amicissimæ, observation on the, VI, 162; XIV, 293

Jussieu, ——, system of botany of, XIV, 101

Justice, Jefferson's belief in, I, xi; administration of, II, 179; IV, 259; XI, 135; XVI, 255, 257; Indian idea of, XII, 147; sense of, XV, 25, 76; Hobbes on, 76; reply to charges of delay of, XVII, 42

Justices of the peace, II, 179

Justinian, Dr. Cooper's edition of, XIV, 55

K

Kaims, LORD, writing of, VIII, 384; his theories of duty, XIV, 144

Kalb, MARQUIS DE, wagons furnished to, IV, 87

Kalm, PETER, on the honey-bee, II, 104

Kamschatka, hot springs of, II, 46; Ledyard's proposed expedition through, XIX, viii

Kanhaway, GREAT, navigability of the, II, 16

Kanhaway, LITTLE, navigation of the, II, 17

Kaskaskia, plundered plate in, II, 10; game laws in, III, 89; rules for sale of liquor to Indians at, 89; settlement of, 354; XVI, 374; XIX, 4

Kaskaskia Indian, murder of a, XI, 324

Kaskaskia Indians, the, transfer of lands to the United States by, III, 354 X, 372; XII, 213; XVII, 375; treaty with, III, 363; XII, 213

Kaskaskia River, navigability of, II, 11

Keith, SIR WALTER, history of Virginia by, II, 245

Kennons', VA., British fleet at, IV, 144

Kentuckians, abuse of Indians by the, XVI, 381, 389

Kentucky, matter of separation of, V, 259; observations on, VII, 23; population of, 27; admission to Congress claimed by, 28, 65, 125, 146, 433; VIII, 108; XVII, 61, 70, 112; talents in, X, 132; condition of society in, XV, 168; Jefferson's authorship of the protest by, 351; wars with Indians in, XVI, 379; development of, XVII, 98

Letter to the district attorney of, May 7, 1791, VIII, 191

Letter to the governor of, March 2, 1807, XI, 166

Kentucky Resolutions of 1798, relative to the alien and sedition laws, II, xxix; X, 62; XVII, 379; XVIII, xiv,

xv; Jefferson the author of the, xiv

Kentucky River, navigability of, II, 15

Kercheval, SAMUEL, pamphlet of, XII, 345; XV, 33

Letters to: Jan. 15, 1810, XII, 341; Jan. 19, 1810, 345; July 12, 1816, XV, 32; Sept. 5, 1816, 70

Kerr, ——, lands leased to, XVIII, 215

Kerr, Moore, & Williams, MESSRS., letter to, Aug. 6, 1808, XII, 117

Ketocton Baptist Association, reply to address of the, Oct. 18, 1808, XVI, 319

Kew Gardens, method of raising water at, XVII, 243

Key, THOMAS H., proffer of resignation of, XIX, 479

Kickapoo Indian, murder by a, XI, 324

Kickapoo Indians, the, boundaries of, X, 372; XII, 214; speech by the chief of, XVI, 382; lands of, XVII, 376

Killy, ——, inquiry of, IX, 248

King, MILES, fancied revelation to, XIV, 197

Letter to, Sept. 26, 1814, XIV, 196

King, RUFUS, views of, I, 422; alleged libel of Genet by, IX, 274; letter from, X, 97; appointment of, 102; suggestions of Jefferson to, 329; convention with England, XII, 94; negotiations with the Sierra Leone Company, XIII, 11; his desire for a monarchy, XVII, 400

Letters to: July 13, 1802, X, 326; XV, 53; Feb. 17, 1804, XI, 3

King's Mountain, disposal of prisoners taken at, IV, 131; battle of, XV, 407

Kings, authority of, I, ix; are servants of the people, 209; misery wrought by, V, 397; views of Jefferson concerning, VI, 232, 285; XII, xxii, 378; character of those of Europe, xxii; marriages of, 377; breeding of, 378; mental weakness of, 378; regimen in raising, 378; opinion of Dr. Priestley on, XV, 459; ownership of the soil by, XVIII, 46

Kingston, strength of, XIX, 202

Kinloch, FREDERICK, letter to, Nov. 26, 1790, VIII, 106

Kirk, ——, instruction of Shawanees by, XVI, 424

Kitchao Geboway, CHIEF, replies to speeches of, XVI, 425, 454; presents given to, 427

Klein, ——, claims of, against the United States, VII, 276; offer by, to enlist a company from among German prisoners, 277; allegations of, 278; Jefferson's attitude toward, 278

Knives, desire of Indians for, XI, 157

Knowledge, importance of diffusion of, V, 396; XIV, 492; apothegm of Montesquieu on, XIII, 288; neglect of, XIV, 150; extent of its field,

KNOWLEDGE—continued
280; bill for diffusion of, 454; XV, 44

Knox, GEN. HENRY, monarchy favored by, I, 267; conditional orders for Indian war given to, 340; views of Washington's swearing-in, 344; indiscretion of, 383; bankruptcy of, X, 68; attitude toward the navy, XV, 398; Order of the Cincinnati suggested by, XVII, 249

Letters to: Aug. 26, 1790, VIII, 99; Aug. 10, 1791, 226; March 27, 1801, X, 245; Sept. 12, 1789, XIX, 67

Knox, LUCY, at public ball, I, 357

Knox, DR. SAMUEL, offers of professorship to, XIX, 365

Letter to, Feb. 12, 1810, XII, 359

Komarzewski, ——, article on history of Poland by, XIII, 66

Kosciusko, GEN. THADDEUS, money furnished by, IV, 106; Jefferson's friendship for, IX, 441; X, 48; XI, 196; XV, 173; XIX, 206; opinion on peace between France and Austria, IX, 443; letters for, X, 48; property of, 48; passports for, 48; dividends for, 49; invitation to, to return to America, 116; Jefferson's reply to application by, for army offices, 309; information for, XII, 45; treatise on flying artillery by, 185; remittances to, XIII, 43, 171; death of, XV, 161; XIX, 252; estate of, XV, 161; XIX, 252; last will and testament of, XV, 161, 173; XIX, 253; materials for a history of, XV, 173; fund left by, for education and emancipation of slaves, 173; freeing of his serfs by, XVIII, 161; life of, 161; appointment of, as colonel of engineers, 162; ground at Behmus heights selected by, 163; services to America, 163; XIX, 205; appreciation of, by Gates, XVIII, 164; brevet of brigadier general given by Congress to, 164; his services to Greene, 164; vote of thanks by Congress to, 164; his conduct in France, 165; on frontiers of Cracovia, 165; efforts of Princess Sassiche to influence, 165; affairs of, 304; XIX, 122; Jefferson's statement to, of the main objects of science, iii; monument to, near Cracow, 274; subscriptions for monument to, 276

Letters to: June 1, 1798, X, 47; Feb. 21, 1799, 115; April 2, 1802, 309; May 2, 1808, XII, 44; Feb. 26, 1810, 365; April 13, 1811, 40; June 28, 1812, 168; Aug. 5, 1812, 182; March 14, 1801, XIX, 122; Nov. 30, 1813, 200

Kosieg, NICHOLAS, petition of, XII, 233

"Kosmos," Humboldt's, XIII, iii

Krumfoltz, ——, foot-bass, VI, 22

L

Labor, distribution of, XI, 2; condition of, in Virginia, XIII, 79; XIV, 266; observations on, XIII, 410; condition in England, XIV, 181, 182; XV, 29, 39, 47; condition in the United States, XIV, 182; right to, XVI, xiv; pay of, in France, XVII, 167

Lacedæmon, government of, XV, 482

Lacépède, Comte de, letter to, July 14, 1808, XII, 83

Lackington, ——, bookseller, purchases from, XVI, 34

La Costa, G. C. de, letter to, May 24, 1807, XI, 205

Lady of fashion, life in Paris of a, VI, 81

La Fayette, Marquis de, assists Jefferson in Paris, I, 96; declaration of rights of man by, 143; VII, 413; named *commandant en chef*, I, 148; conference with, at Jefferson's house in Paris, 155, 156; attitude toward American fisheries, III, 134; arrival of, in New York, IV, 168; reinforcement by, 177; army of, 182; tributes by Jefferson to, 371; V, 428; expected arrival of, in Virginia, IV, 383; disposition to oblige, 384; arrival at York, 387; supplies for, 387, 388; XIX, 321; boats for, IV, 388; forced marches by, to Virginia, 415; express-riders for, 425; arms for, 427; impress warrants for, 428; busts of, V, 253, 281, 428; question of gift of land by Virginia to, 281; assistance of, in matters of commerce, 330, 453, 454; VI, 8, 242, 405; VII, 193; assistance by, in matter of purchase of arms, V, 334; Cooper's travels for, 417; presentation of a bust of, to Paris, 428, 450; VI, 54, 91, 222; a member of the Assembly of Notables, 56; status in France of, 56; VII, 268, 334; verses by D'Auberteuil on, VI, 62; value to Jefferson of aid of, 69; character of, 70; in disfavor at the French Court, VII, 87, 94, 105, 231; a fillip to, 103; frustration by, of British efforts to decoy Nantucket whale-fishermen to Nova Scotia, 202; American indebtedness to, 234; advice from Jefferson to, as to his course in French politics, 333; attitude of the *noblesse* toward, 334; Jefferson's anxiety for, 335, 350; VIII, 13; political position of, VII, 350; attitude of, toward the Tiers Etat, 395; a deputation to quiet Paris led by, 418; command of armed militia of Paris by, 418, 475; Louis XVI escorted to Paris by, 419; letters of the King of France to, 420; influence of, 474; assistance of, to Short, VIII, 78; request for influence of, with Spain, 150; request for interposition of, 220; command of an army by, 380; efforts for liberation of, IX, 40; intercession of the United States for, 41; imprudence of, 78; mis-

LA FAYETTE, MARQUIS DE—cont'd fortunes of, 269; efforts of Washington for the relief of, 270; visit to America, 343; offer of Jefferson's services to, 344; invitation to, to visit Monticello, 344; news of, X, 150; return of, to Paris, 151; sufferings of, 213; grant of lands to, XI, 41; XIX, 167; intended commission for, XI, 47; plot against, 131; good wishes of Jefferson to, 277 lands of, in Louisiana, XII, 328; XIX 176, opinion of Adams concerning, XIII, 308; position of, during the French Revolution, XIV, 246; services of, in the American Revolution, 253; visit of, XVI, 76, 78; outlines of Constitution for France by, 77; welcome of, 78; arrival of, at Richmond, XVII, 17; letter to Jefferson from, XVIII, 324; observations by, on condition of Europe, 324; opinion of, concerning America, 324; observations by, on England and France, 325; observations on Botta by, 327; letters to, in "Supplementary Manuscripts," XIX, xxiii; bereavement of, 166; affairs of, 166; proposed sale of lands by, 169; receptions to, at Richmond, 279; testimonial of Congress to, 281; promised visit of, to Jefferson, 286; services of, 344; cavalry for, 351; militia for, 352; negotiations by, with Lord Cornwallis, 354;

Letters to: Aug. 4, 1781, IV, 184; March 2, 1781, 370; March 8, 1781, 376; March 10, 1781, 383; March 12, 1781, 384; March 12, 1781, 386; March 14, 1781, 387; March 19, 1781, 390; March 24, 1781, 395; May 14, 1781, 423; May 31, 1781, 426; June 15, 1786, V, 346; July 17, 1786, 371; Aug. 24, 1786, 415; Feb. 28, 1787, VI, 101; April 11, 1787, 106; May 6, 1789, VII, 329; June 3, 1789, 370; June 12, 1789, 374; July 6, 1789, 400; July 9, 1789, 403; July 10, 1789, 404; April 2, 1790, VIII, 11; June 16, 1792, 380; June 19, 1796, IX, 343; March 1, 1801, X, 213; July 14, 1807, XI, 276; Feb. 14, 1815, XIV, 245; May 14, 1817, XV, 114; Dec. 26, 1820, 299; Nov. 4, 1823, 490; Oct. 9, 1824, XVI, 78; Dec. 20, 1823, XVIII, 324; April 28, 1808, XIX, 166; May 17, 1816, 237; Nov. 18, 1818, 268; Jan. 16, 1825, 280; Aug. 8, 1825, 285; March 28, 1781, 328; April 23, 1781, 344; May 6, 1781, 348; May 29, 1781, 351; May 30, 1781, 354; May 30, 1781, 355

Lafitau, JOSEPH FRANÇOIS, work on the Indians by, XIII, 156; gross errors of, 156

La Forest, COMTE DE, letter to, Aug. 30, 1790, VIII, 101

La Galinière, description of country near, XVII, 204

La Harpe, JEAN FRANÇOIS DE, works of, XIV, 19

Lakes. See their respective names; also GREAT LAKES
Lambard and Wilkins, collection of ancient laws by, XIV, 91
Lambe, JOHN, estimate by, of marine force of Algiers, III, 108; delay of, V, 55, 67, 78; arrival of, 142; opinions concerning, 144; mission to Algiers, 144, 172, 177, 191, 195, 237, 306; VIII, 354; clerk for, V, 145; bills of, 196; information for Congress in matter of Barbary States, 350; return of, 355; refusal of, to act, 385; settlement with, 385; VI, 19; resignation of, V, 412; stay of, in Alicante, VI, 19; recall of, 29, 35; drafts of, 36; departure for Minorca, 76
Letter to, June 20, 1786, V, 349
Lambert, ——, character of, VI, 360; negotiations with, 404; expression of thanks to, by Jefferson, 411; abatement of French duty on whale oil by, VII, 205
Letter to, Jan. 3, 1788, VI, 411
Lambert, SIR JOHN, meeting of Jefferson with, VI, 175
Lambert, WILLIAM, calculations of, XIX, 183
Letters to: May 28, 1809, XII, 284; July 16, 1810, 397
Lamoignon, —— DE, dismissal of, VII, 150; suicide of, 363
La Morlière, ——, letter to, June 3, 1786, V, 345
Lamothe, WILLIAM, charges against, IV, 67; sentence of, 68; sent on parole to Hanover Court House, 71
La Motte, —— DE, question of appointment of, XIV, 434
Letter to, Aug. 30, 1791, VIII, 238
Lamp, new kind of, V, 294
Lamps, purchase of, V, 291
Lampy, description of the country near, XVII, 214
Lancaster, PA., effort to get Congress to, IX, 241
Land, fictitious principle of the king's ownership of, I, 207; XVIII, 46, 47; relations of labor and, in Europe and America, II, 121; conveyance of, 186; acquisition of, 187; vesting of title to, 189; value of slaves and, doubles in twenty years, 243; right of natives to their, III, 19; methods of acquiring title to, from natives, 19; right of pre-emption of, 19; allotment of, to soldiers, IV, 82; tenure of, 275–277; VII, 454; appropriation of, IV, 277; XVI, xiii; grants of, by Congress, V, 133; observations on ownership of, VII, 455; deterioration of, VIII, 384; power of general government over the transmission of, 446; price of, IX, 338; taxation of, 419; X, 28, 38; XIII, 39; XVI, x; proposed grants of, to the militia, XII, 368; standard of measure of, XIII, 101; price of, in Virginia, XIV, 265, 266; depreciation of value of, XV, 225, 232, 238, XVI; 157, 158; man's right to the,

LAND—continued
i; abundance of unappropriated, ii; descent of, viii; reserves of, 422; property in, XVIII, 45; tenure of, among the Hindoos, 46; protection of ownership in, 110; cultivation of, 193
Landais, CAPTAIN, claims of, V, 103
Land companies, history of the, X, 225
Land grants, I, 54
Landholder, position of the, in England, XV, 78
Landholders, observations on, XV, 39; value of small, XIX, 18
Land laws, establishment of, II, 188
Land Office, the, procedure of, II, 189; establishment of, IV, 294; V, 123; VIII, 123; rules of, XV, 139
Lands, report on, unclaimed, III, 297; revenue from, IV, 276; cession of, to the United States, 443; claims of, XI, 422; restoration of, XVI, 190; confiscation of, 201; rents of, 265; profits of, 265; plea of the Indians for their, 386
Lands, BRITISH, forfeiture of, II, 216
Lands, INDIAN, purchase of, II, 188; general government vested with right to grant, III, 20; claims to, 298; purchase of, by Congress, V, 122; purchase of, XVI, 394; cession of, 398
Lands ON LAKE ERIE, opinion relative to certain, III, 162
Lands, PUBLIC, sale of, IV, 277; V, 133, 184; VI, 127, 382, 429; Jefferson's views on, V, 14; disposition of, by Congress, 79; matter of, 99; survey of, 133; as basis for American loans in Europe, VI, 38; prices of, 382; intrusions on the, XII, 188; settlement of the, XIII, vii; act of Congress in reference to intruders upon, XVIII, 111
Lands, Western, delay of sale of, VI, 133; immigrants the best settlers of, 253; success of sale of, 382, 386
Land tax, debates on the, X, 42
Langdon, Gov. JOHN, Jefferson's relations with, IX, 371; XV, 242; replies to public address of, XVI, 308, 309; offer of Secretaryship of the Navy to, XIX, 126; commission for, 136
Letters to: Sept. 11, 1785, V, 129; Jan. 22, 1797, IX, 370; March 5, 1810, XII, 373; May 23, 1801, XIX, 125; Dec. 23, 1803, 136; Dec. 22, 1806, 157
Language, perfection in, V, 188; usage the arbiter of, XIII, 339; growth of, 345; XIV, 463; XV, 272; impossibility of fixing a, XIV, 463; work of Adelung on, XIX, 277
Languages, disappearance of Indian, II, 140; study of, 205; IV, v; VII, 71; X, 146; necessity of knowledge of modern, VI, 167; theory of, XIII, 247, 248; value of knowledge of classical, XV, 211; pronunciation of, XVIII, 392; observations on, 401; read by Jefferson, XIX, 246

Languedoc, description of, XVII, 168
Languedoc Canal, VI, 16, 71, 447; XVII, 211, 212, 216, 217
Lansdowne, MARQUIS OF, friendliness to America and to Jefferson, V, 292, 297; VII, 351
La Place, PIERRE SIMON DE, his theory of acceleration of the motion of the moon, VII, 77
Larceny, punishment of grand and petty, I, 233, 234
Larned, ——, conversation with Jefferson, I, 292
Laroche, ——, affidavit of, in matter of the New Orleans batture, XVIII, 20
La Rochefoucault, DUC DE, letter to, April 3, 1790, VIII, 18
La Rourie, MARQUIS DE, letters to: Jan. 12, 1786, V, 251; Sept. 16, 1788, VII, 143
La Salle, RENÉ-ROBERT CAVALIER, first establishment of, XI, 120; settlement of Louisiana by, XIV, 433; possession of St. Bernard Bay by, XV, 94
Lasteyrie, ——, letter to, July 15, 1808, XII, 90
Latin language, the, pronunciation of, V, 185; XV, 182; XVIII, 372, 392, 416; Jefferson's love for, X, 147; study of, XIV, 201; XV, 208; its value to the lawyer, 210; gender in, XVIII, 377; moods of verbs in, 380; gerunds in, 382; prosody, 415; study of, obligatory at University of Virginia, XIX, 444
Latitude, standard parallel of, III, 30; VIII, 70; determination of, by variation of the magnetic needle, VI, 153
Latombe, ——, memorial of, XIX, 101
Latrobe, BENJAMIN HENRY, penitentiary built by, I, 69; evidence of, against Burr, XI, 235, 236, 239; conduct in office, XIII, 31; changes in plan of capitol by, 32; Jefferson's friendship for, 33; ability of, 33; work on the capitol, 179
Letters to: Feb. 28, 1804, XI, 13; April 14, 1811, XIII, 31; July 12, 1812, 178
Laudon, BARON VON, commander of Austrian army, VII, 149
Launay, —— DE, murder of, I, 147; VII, 417
Laurens, HENRY, imprisonment of, XIII, xxviii
Laussat, ——, arrangement with, XVIII, 244
La Valée, —— DE, letter to, Sept. 11, 1785, V, 131
La Vallette, GENERAL, Jefferson's tribute to, IV, 438
Lavoisier, ANTOINE LAURENT, chemical nomenclature of, VII, 76, 240
Law, government by, I, ix; religious control should be taken from the, II, 224; Jefferson's opinions on the study, science, and profession of, VI, 167, 267; VIII, 31; XII, 356, 392; XV, 318, 321; XVI, 129, 156; XVIII, 363; no perpetual, VII, 459; organ of the, X, 126; made obligatory by will of the nation, 126; effect of change of government on the, 126, 127; Jeffer-

LAW—continued
son's study and knowledge of, XI, ii; XII, iv; XIV, 349; aptitude of means to the end of a, XI, 320; execution of a, 323; letter of, 400; bigots of the, XII, 403; duty of observance of, 418, 421; occasional duty of transgression of the, 419; basis of, in the eastern States, 430; Reeves's history of the, XIV, 59; common statute and chancery, XVI, 83; delay of the, XVII, 42; quick trial of actions of foreigners at, 43; definition of English statute, 411; benefit of knowledge of Anglo-Saxon to students of, XVIII, 363

Law: ANGLO-SAXON; CIVIL; COMMON; CRIMINAL; ECCLESIASTICAL; ENGLISH; FRENCH; INTERNATIONAL; MARTIAL; NATURAL; ROMAN, etc.,—see the respective adjectives; OF DESCENT; of NATIONS; etc.,—see those words

Law, JOHN, schemes of, XIII, 404, 419; XVIII, 38

Law, THOMAS, works of, XIV, 138
Letters to: Jan. 15, 1811, XII, 437; July 13, 1814, XIV, 138; May 31, 1802, XIX, 130

Law merchant, scope of, III, 23

Laws, British neglect of, I, 201 delay in execution of, 202; England model for administrative, 277; description of, II, 179, 182; revision of, 190 XII, 300; XIV, 171; nullity of retrospective, III, 22; XIII, 327; XIX, 181; evil of instability of our, VI, 393; condition of manuscript copies of the, IX, 320; collection by Jefferson of fugitive sheets of the, 321; necessity for and scheme of printing and distributing a collection of the, 321, 322; remarks on administration of the, X, 126; obedience of United States citizens to the, 235; construction of, XI, 214, 318; XV, 450; revision of those concerning religion, XII, 300; beginning of the statute, XIV, 56; validity of, 304; changes in, XV, 41; implied assent to, 470; right of repeal of, 471; conflicting, superseded by treaties, XVI, 238; observations on relation of State and Federal, XVII, 413, 415

Lawson, BRIG.-GEN. ROBERT, letter to, Feb. 25, 1781, IV, 367

Laws: of neutrality, see INTERNATIONAL LAW; NEUTRALITY; of the States, see STATE LAWS; of Virginia, see VIRGINIA; penal, see PENAL LAWS

Lawyers, too much talking by those in Congress, I, 87; Toryism of, XII, iv; XVI, 156; Jefferson's opposition to, XII, 357; status of, in eastern States, 429; value of Latin to, XV, 210

Lead, method of mining, II, 34; lack and supply of, IV, 170, 263, 265, 396

Leaders, opinion of Jefferson in reference to the, IV, 440

Leadership, skill of Jefferson in parliamentary, VI, xvii

Lead mines, on the Great Kanhaway, II, 33; in Cumberland, 35; near mouth of Rock River, 35; opposite Kaskaskia, 35; importance of, IV, 263; failure of, 396; rent of, in Indiana, XI, 387; management of, 390; lease of, 390, 391; question of, XII, 56

"Leander," case of the, I, 455

Lear, TOBIAS, confidence of, in republicanism, I, 345; views of, on the growth of the national debt, 348; actions of, III, 405

Learned professions, crowding of the, X, 429

Learning, increase of, X, 429; a smattering of, XIV, 151; value of classical, XV, 209; time for acquiring classical, 209

Lease, Leybert, and Dickinson, letter to, Jan. 9, 1808, XI, 419

Leases of farms, benefit of long, VI, 107

Leasowes, garden of, XVII, 240

Leather, lack of, IV, 115

Leblanc, ——, mission of, X, 113, 111, 113, 114

"Le Comité," case of the ship, IV, 347

Ledyard, JOHN, exploration of the West suggested to, I, 101; turned back by Empress of Russia, 102; condition of, at St. Petersburg, VI, 130; travels of, 312; VII, 78; XVIII, 143; arrested in Russia, VII, 78; XVIII, 144; XIX, viii; reported death of, VII, 360; letter of, from Cairo, 363; visit to Paris, XVIII, 143; death of, 144; attempted exploration of western America by, XIX, viii

Lee, DR. ARTHUR, "Monitor's Letters" by, II, 245; death of, IX, 13; calumniations of Franklin by, XV, 175

Lee, FRANCIS L., in council, 1773, I, 7

Lee, HENRY, letters to: Aug. 10, 1824, XVI, 73; May 8, 1825, 117

Lee, GOV. HENRY ("LIGHT-HORSE HARRY"), discontent in Virginia reported by, 331; victory of, IV, 165; distortion of facts by, XVII, 11

Letters to: Aug. 13, 1792, VIII, 390; Feb. 1, 1807, XIX, 158

Lee, RICHARD HENRY, in council, 1773, I, 7; argument of, on Independence, 21; resolution of independence moved by, XIII, xxii; laurels of, xxiv; chairmanship of, 435; draft of the address to the King by, 436; his correspondence with the Adamses, XIV, 335; copy of Declaration of Independence sent to, XVI, 122; life of, 140; speeches of, XVIII, 306; supplies for, XIX, 340

Letters to: July 8, 1776, IV, 34; June 5, 1778, 288; April 21, 1779, 291; June 17, 1779, 297; April 22, 1786, V, 291; April 13, 1781, XIX, 336; April 16, 1781, 340

Lee, THOMAS L., death of, I, 64

Lee, GOV. THOMAS SIM, letters to: Feb. 1, 1781, IV, 350; March 6, 1781, 373

Lee, WILLIAM, commissioner to Vienna and Berlin, III, 303
Letter to, Jan. 16, 1817, XV, 100
Leeds, DUKE OF, copy of complaint of the United States in the case of Hugh Purdie given to, VIII, 120
Leesburg, VA., reply to public address of the Republicans of Loudon County, convened at, XVI, 340; reply to the public address of the Republican mechanics of, 352
Legal tender, jurisdiction of courts concerning, XV, 449
Legionary Brigade OF MASSACHUSETTS, reply to address of, XVI, 337; loyalty of, 338
Legislation, principles of Jefferson embodied in, VIII, i; wisdom of Jefferson in, XI, v
Legislators, limit to powers of, XV, 24; independence of, XVII, 363
Legislature, the, encroachment of branches of, upon each other, II, 345; dangers of corruption of, VIII, 345; composition of, 381; influence of Hamilton on, 397; no interference by Jefferson with, 407; influence of the Executive over, 439; election by, X, 136; construction of constitution by, XIV, 305; election of, XV, 36; opinion relative to the propriety of convening at an earlier period than that fixed by law, XVII, 346; offence against privileges of, 361; prerogatives of, 364
Legislatures, suspension of, I, 33; cannot bind following legislatures, 194; II, 167; Jefferson's desire for purity of, I, 332; powers of, II, 165, 167; danger of usurpation of, 178; tyranny of, VII, 312; repealability of acts of, VIII, 114; weak financial legislation of State, XIII, 428; remarks on, XV, 485; acts of, XVI, 184
Le Grange, ——, "Mechanique Analytique," by, VII, 326
Leib, DR. THOMAS, speech by, in the Pennsylvania Assembly, IX, 326; conference with Jefferson, X, 55
Letter to, June 23, 1808, XII, 76
Leiper, THOMAS, character of, XIII, 25; position of, 26
Letters to: May 25, 1808, XII, 65; Jan. 21, 1809, 236; Jan. 1, 1814, XIV, 41; June 12, 1815, 306
L'Enfant, PIERRE CHARLES, right of, to demolish houses for federal city, III, 158, 160; scope of his office desired by, 161; planning of federal city by, 161; VIII, 140, 162, 165, 252; dismissal of, 307; XIX, 88
Letters to: March —, 1791, VIII, 140; April 10, 1791, 162; Feb. 27, 1792, XIX, 87
Length, measures of, III, 35, 49, 54
Lenopi, confederacy of the, II, 276
"Leonidas," passport for the, XII, 111
Leopold II, EMPEROR OF GERMANY, death of, VIII, 340

Le Prévôt, ——, letter to, Feb. 18, 1787, VI, 90
Le Rasle, ——, on French law of alluvion, XVIII, 41
Le Roy, ——, letter to, Nov. 13, 1786, V, 463
"Les Deux Billets," Arlequin in, V, 446
Lesion, Vattel's opinion on invalidation of treaties by, III, 238
Leslie, MAJ.-GEN. ALEXANDER, intercepted letter to Cornwallis from, IV, 129; forces under, XIX, 1
Leslie, ROBERT, rod substituted for pendulum by, III, 29; his standard of measure, VIII, 48
Letter to, June 27, 1790, VIII, 48
Letre, THOMAS, letter to, Aug. 8, 1812, XIII, 185
Letters, method of reading long, V, 448; opening of, in the postoffice, VI, 349; VIII, 148; time required for transportation of, from Europe, VIII, 65; transportation of, 146; transportation of, from Paris, 294; writing of, by Jefferson, IX, 283; rules regarding those sent by flag, XI, 308; crime of publication of private, XV, 372; multiplicity of, 386; number of, received by Jefferson, 387; observations on those of Jefferson, 420; publication of those of Jefferson, 421
Letters, revival of, X, 428; the republic of, XIII, 87
Letters of marque, I, 377; IX, 196; XI, 268; XII, 32; XVIII, 258, 261
Lettres de cachet, suppression of, VII, 192
Letue, ——, letter to, Nov. 8, 1808, XII, 190
Le Vavasseur, ——, letter to, March 23, 1808, XII, 19
Levees abandoned by Jefferson, X, 261; XII, xxx
Levi, ——, reply to Priestley by, XIV, 469; theories of, 470; sophistries of, 471
Levies, new, IV, 64, 105, 167, 417
Lewis, COL. FIELDING, letter to, July 16, 1776, IV, 265
Lewis, JAMES, JR., letter to, May 9, 1798, X, 36
Lewis, CAPT. MERIWETHER, exploration expedition of, III, 410; XI, 21, 75; XV, 4, 343; XVI, 407, 414; made by, III, 410; XV, 6; appointed to conduct exploration of the Missouri, X, 367; XVIII, 146; XIX, ix; character of, X, 367; XVIII, 146; instructions to, X, 398, 433, 441; XII, 99, 141; XVIII, 147; provisions for his expenses, X, 399; XVIII, 155; wintering of, X, 433; object of his mission, 433; information of, XI, 156; work of, XII, 85; mention of letters from, 139, 157; propositions of, 141; illness of, 144; papers of, 329; XV, 4; property of, XII, 330; discoveries of, XIV, 25; plants discovered by, 28; descriptions of animals by, XV, 4; observations of, 5, 344; collection of Indian vocabularies by, 5, 158; biographical sketch of, XVIII, 140–161; his youth, 142; en-

LEWIS, MERIWETHER—continued listment of, 142; appointment as captain, 143; his preparation for exploration, 146; assistance by consuls to, 155; power of appointment of successor, 156; departure from Washington, 157; his journal of explorations, 157; appointed governor of Louisiana, 158; hypochondriasis of, 159; his suicide, 160; scheme of exploration of the West, XIX, viii; recovery of his journals, XIX, 225

Letters to: July 4, 1803, X, 398; Nov. 16, 1803, 431; Jan. 22, 1804, X, 441; Aug. 8, 1807, XI, 310; July 17, 1808, XIII, 99; Aug. 21, 1808, 141; Aug. 24, 1808, 147

Lewis, COL. NICHOLAS, **command of regiment of militia by,** XVIII 141

Letters to: July 4, 1790, VIII, 57; April 12, 1792, 324; Jan. 30, 1799, X, 89

Lewis, WILLIAM, letter to, March 31, 1791, VIII, 156

Lewis and Clarke, explorations of, X, 433, 434; XII, xxxiv; XIII, vi; XIX, 25; XV, 6, 150; discoveries of plants and animals by, XII, 85; papers of, XV, 7, 151, 152; map by, 152; equipment of, XVIII, 148; instructions to, 150; no resistance to superior force by, 153; method of forwarding letters of, 154; return of, to Washington, 158; lands granted by Congress to, 158

Lewistown, proposed harbor of, XI, 426

Lexington, battle of, I, 174; XIII, xix; XV, 194; XVII, 134

Lex non scripta, XIV, 90

Lex parliamentaria, VIII, 32

Lex scripta, XIV, 90

Lex talionis, I, 65, 217

Leyden Gazette, the, V, 10; VI, 429; VIII, 402; errors about American coins in, VI, 59; its suppression in France, VII, 111

L'Hommande, M. DE, his method of preservation of flour, VI, 255

Letter to, Aug. 9, 1787, VI, 255

Liancourt, DUC DE, flight of, to America, IX, 345; letter of introduction for, 345

Libel, law of, III, 381; XII, 160, 289; XV, 383; observation on, XI, 226; on Jefferson, disproof of, XV, 378; Jefferson's attitude toward, XVIII, xxvii; punishment for, xxx

Liberia, mammoth of, XII, 86

Liberties, defence of American, XVI, 351

Liberty, Jefferson's love for, and theories of, I, xi; IX, 336; XIII, 293; XVII, v, 399; XVIII, iii; in America, II, xxv; XVI, 362; dispersion of power the basis of, II, xxxiv; tendency of the Anglo-Saxons toward personal, VI, xi; prospects and struggles of France for, VII, 321; XIV, 245, 246; attack of Tories on, X, 118; growth of ideas of, XIV, 364; contagion of, XV, 300; strug-

gles in Europe for, 465; Jefferson's services for, XVIII, xlvii
Liberty, RELIGIOUS. See RELIGIOUS FREEDOM
Libraries, establishment of circulating, XII, 282; observations on, XVI, 18
Library, plan of a public, II, 208; Jefferson's, see JEFFERSON'S LIBRARY
Library of Congress, the, destruction of, by British, XIV, 190; catalogue for, XIX, 128; observations on, 128; selection of books for, 129
License, special, to merchants, XI, 439
Licenses for importation of flour, XII, 145
Liège, revolution in the archbishopric of, VII, 439
Life, no desire by Jefferson for a long, X, 304; questions concerning the re-living of, XIV, 437; XV, 9, 56; observations on, XIV, 467; XV, 10, 57; remarks of John Adams on, 8; value of, 9; hope of a future, 11; tables of expectation of, 42; Adams's views on eternal, 64; pleasures of, XVI, 139
Life-preserver, invention of a, VI, 270
Lighthouses, power of building, X, 338; maintenance of, by the government, 378; observations on, XI, 407
Lillie, JAMES, inquiries for, VI, 207
Lilly, ——, hands for, XVIII, 236
Limestone, veins of, II, 38
Limozin, ANDREW, letters to: Sept. 9, 1787, VI, 291; Sept. 22, 1787, 319; Oct. 9, 1787, 340; Dec. 22, 1787, 400; July 30, 1788, VI, 92
Lincoln, ABRAHAM, tribute to Jefferson, I, xv
Lincoln, GEN. BENJAMIN, instructions to, XII, 122
Lincoln, LEVI, inquiries addressed to, X, 266; instructions to, XII, 146; qualifications of, for the Supreme Court, 425, 430; refusal of appointment to the Supreme Court of the United States, XIII, 81

Letters to: July 11, 1801, X, 263; Aug. 26, 1801, 273; Jan. 1, 1802, 305; Oct. 25, 1802, 338; Aug. 30, 1803, 415; March 23, 1808, XII, 20; Aug. 22, 1808, 145; Nov. 13, 1808, 194; Aug. 25, 1811, XIII, 81
Lind, DR., experiments in distillation by, III, 3, 4
Lindsay, ——, memoirs of, XIII, 252; letters from Priestley to, 324
Linen, use of, in America, VII, 218; process for bleaching, 241
Linn, DR., falsehoods of, XI, 208
Linnæan Society, the, Jefferson's election to, XI, 382; discourse of Dr. Chapman before, XII, 338
Linnæus, CAROLUS, advantages of his classification, XIV, 98; attempt to disturb his classifications, 101
Linquet, ——, memoir by, VI, 51
Liquors, SPIRITUOUS, tax on, VIII, 108; prohibition of sale of, to Indians, XII, 223; XVI

LIQUORS—continued
439; bad effects of, on Indians, 393; abuse of, 393, 462
Lisbon, necessity for a minister at, V, 277; VI, 324; appointment of Humphreys as minister at, VIII, 139; scarcity of vessels going to, 434; express vessel from, XIX, 107
Lislet, MOREAU DE, memoir on subject of the New Orleans batture by, XVIII, 56
Liston, ——, letters to governor of Canada from, I, 428; XVIII, 222
Lit de justice at Versailles, VI, 234
Literary men, condition of, X, 428
Literary style, observations on, V, 187; XII, 244; XV, 208, 353, 414
Literati, European, V, 153; no distinct class of, in America, XIII, 346
Literature, Jefferson's opinions on, IV, 238; American, XVI, 134
"Literature of Negroes," by Henri Gregoire, XII, 255
Lithgow, J., letter to, Jan. 4, 1805, XI, 55
Little Beaver, CHIEF, speech of, XVI, 385
"Little Democrat," case of the privateer, IX, 174, 202; XVII, 343
Little Miami. See MIAMI, LITTLE
Littlepage, LEWIS, success of, in Holland, VI, 230; secret agent at Paris for King of Poland, VII, 94; overreaching of, 94; return of, to Warsaw, 318
Letter to, May 8, 1789, VII, 338
"Little Sarah," case of the, I, 361, 363, 364; IX, 341
Littleton, SIR THOMAS, value of, XIII, 167
Little Turtle, CHIEF, address to, XVI, 440; dealings with, 467
Live-oak, matter of exportation of, V, 246
Liverpool, effect of our embargo law on, XII, 36; literary institution of, XV, 302
Live-stock, breeding of, II, 187
Living, cost in America, VIII, 188
Living, the, ownership of the earth by, VII, 454; XV, 43, 470; XVI, 48
Livingston, BROCKHOLST, his opinion of Hamilton, I, 377
Livingston, EDWARD, action by, against Jefferson, XII, 424; XIII, 131, 132; XVIII, preface; XIX, 174; speeches by, in the case of Jonathan Robbins, XIII, 298; his re-election to Congress, XVI, 23; speech on national improvement by, 24; works of, 113; arrival of, in New Orleans, XVIII, 12, 15; putting of, by sheriff, into possession of the New Orleans batture, 23; his unpopularity in New Orleans, 23–25; presentment of, by grand jury of New Orleans, 26; interference by, with free navigation of the Mississippi, 26; futile quotations by, concerning French law of alluvion, 54; suspension by, of works at the batture, 100; ejectment of, from the bat-

ture, 112; declaration of, a libel on the government, 131
Letters to: April 30, 1800, X, 163; April 4, 1824, XVI, 22; March 25, 1825, 112
Livingston, CHANCELLOR ROBERT R., arguments of, on independence, I, 18; member of committee to prepare Declaration of Independence, 26; candidacy of, as successor to Jefferson, 387; steam engine of, X, 117; speech of, 156; invitation from Jefferson to, 179; letter on discovery of bones by, 196; mission of, to France, 210, 277; instructions to, 335; services of, in acquisition of Louisiana, 402; observation on the Louisiana Territory, XII, xxxiii
Letters from, to Thomas Jefferson; Feb. 14, 1783, IV, 210, 211; Feb. 18, 1783, 212
Letters to: Nov. 26, 1782, IV, 198; Feb. 7, 1783, 207; Feb. 23, 1799, X, 117; Dec. 14, 1800, 176; Feb. 24, 1801, 210; Sept. 9, 1801, 277, April 18, 1802, 311; Oct. 10, 1802, 334; Feb. 3, 1803, 352; Nov. 4, 1803, 424; March 24, 1807, XI, 170; Jan. 3, 1808, 411; Oct. 15, 1808, XII, 171
Livingston, GOV. WILLIAM, observation on, XIII, 435
Livonia, preparations to send army into, VIII, 171
Livre, value of the, VII, 332
Livy, Arabic translation of, VII, 77; stories of, XV, 257
Llama, remarks on the, XI, 403
Loan, negotiation for, in Holland, I, 125; III, 75; VII, 345; VIII, 98, 166, 178, 179; opinion on proposition of Secretary of Treasury for a new, III, 247, 251, 256; payment of the Dutch, 259; VI, 438; by Fiseaux & Co. to the United States, VI, 383; negotiations with Stanitski in the matter of the, 422; obstacles to negotiation of a, in Holland, 437, 452; necessity of the United States for a new, 459; ratification by Congress of that of 1788, VII, 136, 151; quick filling of the Dutch, VIII, 190; Jefferson's observations on the Dutch, IX, 57; reduction of the, X, 155; necessity for a, to prosecute the war against England, XIII, 360; XIV, 203; ratification of the million-florin, XIX, 47; plan for a, for commissioners of the federal city, 89, 91
Loan office, the, payment of interest on certificates of, VI, 6; payment of the certificates, 60, 63; observations on, XIV, 162, 164
Loans, by the United States, consideration of, III, 77; statement of, 252, 254, 259; in Europe, Jefferson's advice to Adams concerning, IV, 36; plans for payment of, VI, 457; XIII, 362–364; payment of interest on the Dutch, VII, 295; observations on, 457; XIV, 205; opening of new, X, 69, 70, 93, 95, 98, 101, 109; correlation of taxes and, XIII, 273; high interest of United States, 273;

LOANS—continued
resource for, 274, 276; made in Europe, XVII, 75
Lock docks, proposition for building of, XI, 176; XVI, 135, 138
Locke, JOHN, philosophy of, VIII, 31; XI, 222; XV, 266; XVI, 19
Locks for canals, XVII, 215
Lodi, cheese of, XVII, 196
Logan, CHIEF, eloquence of, II, 88; speech of, 89, 308; IX, 429; X, 36; XIV, 138; murder of his family, II, 304, 313, 328, 329; X, 143; refutation, by speech of, of theory of degeneracy of man in America, II, 304; allegation of forgery of speech of, refuted, 305; truth of his story, 305, 306; letter to Cresap from, 308; character of, 322; conversation of John Heckewelder with, 323; death of, 323; recapitulation of evidence in matter of, 324
Logan, DR. GEORGE, sensation caused by departure of, X, 51; pretended memorial of, 69; enterprise of, 69, 75; proceedings of, 76; pretended embassy of, 83; connection of Jefferson with, 88; matter of, 88, 92; XVIII, 212
Letters to: May 11, 1805, XI, 71; Dec. 27, 1809, III, 219; Oct. 3, 1813, XIII, 384; Oct. 15, 1815, XIV, 354; July 23, 1816, XV, 47
Logging, custom of, XV, 134
Logos, observations on, XV, 429
Logwood, THOMAS, XII, 192
Loire, RIVER, XVII, 232
Lomax, THOMAS, letters to: March 12, 1799, X, 123; Feb. 25, 1801, 210
Lombardy rice, VI, 113, 225
Lomerie, —— DE, letter to, April 3, 1813, XIII, 226
London, results of extraordinary mission to, III, 444; Jefferson's arrival at, V, 289; Jefferson's opinion of, 305; shops of, VI, 145; bankruptcies in, VII, 38; nomination of Joshua Johnson as consul at, VIII, 77; information required from United States consul at, 77; possible burning of, XIII, 181; veterinary school of, 222; court of, XIV, 26; diplomatic nominations to, XVII, 314; Monroe's preference for, XVIII, 320
Long, GEORGE, appointment of, as professor of ancient languages, XVI, 89; proffer of resignation of, XIX, 479
Longchamps, XVII, 148
Longchamps, CHEVALIER DE, impersonation of the, IV, 455; V, 64; VIII, 254
Longitude, method of determining, XII, 176, 177; XV, 342, 345, 346
Looming, phenomenon of, II, 115; XV, 395
Lorent, ——, case of, XII, 172
L'Orient, as *entrepôt* for Irish commerce, V, 202; plans for sale of oil at, 231; duties on oil at, VI, 139; affair of La Vayse and Puchilberg at, 216; country near, XVII, 229; tower of, 229
Lotteries, observations on, XVII, 448; regulation of, 450, 451, 454, 456, 457

Lottery, for benefit of East Tennessee College, XII, 386; sale of Jefferson's land by, XVI, 158; XVII, 463; for benefit of Central College, XIX, 364

Loudon County, VA., productiveness of, X, 396; reply to public address of the Republicans of, XVI, 340

Louis XIV, character of, XII, xxii; laws of Louisiana established by, 58; charter of Louisiana by, XV, 93; XVIII, 37; edict of, concerning alluvion, 42, 51

Louis XVI, annual deficit of France under, I, 104; weakness of, 131; speech of, in the Assembly, 140; flight of friends of, 149; returns to Paris, 169; Jefferson's opinion concerning, VI, 102; influence of Marie Antoinette over, 134; character of, 134, 135, 287, 338; VII, 131, 161, 379; XII, 244; relations with the Parliament, VI, 249, 250 277; VII, 116; opposition to, VI, 286; reduction of his power, 315; promise of, not to interfere in Holland, 351, 352, 358; plan of giving a charter by, 370–372; attitude of the citizens of Paris toward, 419; attitude of, VII, 87, 114, 320, 345; XIX, 64; memorial of the *noblesse* of Bretagne to, VII, 105; audience with deputies of the *Cours Intermédiaire* of Bretagne, 106; position of, 307; the fate of France dependent on him and his Ministers, 379; order to the clergy, 398; demand by Mirabeau for removal of troops, 412; advisers of, 414; troops ordered away from Paris by, 426; possible absconding of, 476; compliments paid to Benjamin Franklin by, VIII, 129; taking the oath by the confessor of, 169; flight and recapture of, 231; letter from the President to, 310; execution of, IX, 34, 45; XII, xi, 244; acceptance of the Constitution by, XIX, 92

Letter to, March 14, 1792, 92

Louis XVIII, Hamilton's expectation of enthronement of, I, 430; treaty of the allies concerning, XIV, 311; comments on, XV, 95; De Pradt's history of first return of, 137; opposition of Emperor Alexander to second return of, 138; second return of, 138; character of, XIX, 233

Louis, PRINCE OF PARMA, letter to, May 23, 1797, XIX, 115

Louisiana, acquisition of, I, viii; III, 352; III, i; VI, xix; VII, i; IX, viii; X, 403, 406, 425, 427, 432, 434, 447; XII, xxxiii; XIII, v; XVI, 284, 417; XVIII, 157; XIX, xxiii; proposition to make an independent State of, I, 362; Napoleon's reason for selling, III, iv; dangers of addition of, to British empire, 79; cession of, to France, 342; IX, 389; X, 389; measures for its incorporation

LOUISIANA—continued
into the Union, III, 353; ratification by Congress of purchase of, 361; X, 406, 410, 411, 425, 426; XIX, 134; occupation of, III, 361, 364, 365; X, 441; XIX, 137; assumption of government of, by Governor Claiborne, III, 365; boundaries of, 368; X, 408, 414; XI, 20, 27, 87, 251; XII, 41; XV, 93; temporary government of district of, III, 370; Lewis's statistical view of Indian nations in, 411; free carriage by Spain of emigrants from the United States to, VIII, 237; uneasiness regarding, X, 315; probable results of possession by France of, 317, 318; territorial government of, 410; question of constitutionality of purchase of, 411, 414, 416, 418, 419; XIV, vi; XIX, 135; a part of the United States, X, 415; status of citizens of, 415; XI, 46; grants of land in, X, 415; XVIII, 19; protest by Spain against transfer of, by France, X, 423; title of the United States to, 427; payment for, 427; data for Lewis concerning, 432; delivery of, to the United States, 432; XVIII, 245; Indian rights in, X, 442; rage for going to, 445; policy of Jefferson toward, 446; appropriation for government of, XI, 11; allowance for negotiations for purchase of, 12; communications of William Dunbar concerning, 20; extent of United States' rights in, 21; government of, 23; value of, to the United States, 40; attitude of England toward, 45, 123; offer to Monroe of governorship of, 109; matter of appointments in, 112; date of treaty of, 123; claims to lands in, 178; tender, by members of military school, of services in, 310; attitude of the government toward, 311; defence of, 311; dissensions in, 390; culture of wheat in, 420; laws of, XII, 58; XVIII, 30–34, 37; riparian rights in, XII, 59; dispute with Spain as to boundary of, 125; XIV, 433; survey of, XIII, vi; description of, by Jefferson, vi; condition of, XIV, 287; memoir of, by the Count de Vergennes, XV, 149; memoir of, by Jefferson, 159, 160; journal concerning contraband trade of the Compagnie d'Occident in, 159; benefits of the acquisition of, XVI, 284; possible attempt at conquest by England, XVII, 299; relations of England and Spain to, 301; possible partition of, 304; reasons for cession of, to the United States, 305; possible possession of, by England, 306; results of cession of, by Spain, 306; Spanish legal procedure in, XVIII, 31, 33; French law in, 31, 34, 36, 37; effect of change of government on laws of, 32; property in, regulated by French laws, 33; confusion of laws in, 34; Roman

law in, 37; charter of Louis XIV to Crozat, 37, 49; no general repeal by Spain of French laws in, 50; authority of Ordinance of 1693 in, 50; French law of alluvion in, 55; Territorial laws of, for protection of the Mississippi, 97; power of Territorial laws of, 99; jurisdiction of judges in, 119, 121; system of law in, 122; Territorial act concerning riparian rights in, 124; appointment of Lewis as governor of, 158; exploration of, 265; XIX, ix; change of proprietorship of, 131; division into districts of, 141; trade with Indians in, 150

Louisiana Treaty, observations on the, XIX, 283

Louisville, rapids at, II, 12; arrest of boats at, III, 437

Love, fable of, XV, 143

" Lovely Lass," restoration of the, IX, 217

Low, JONATHAN, reply to public address of, XVI, 364

Low and Wallace, application of, XII, 19

Lowrie, ——, correspondence of, XI, 369

Lowthe, ——, observation by, on gender in the English language, XVIII, 377

Luc, description of country near, XVII, 182

Lucerne, crops of, XVIII, 173

Ludlow, EDMUND, memoirs of, XI, 224

Ludlow, WILLIAM, letter to, Sept. 6, 1824, XVI, 74

Lunar observations, XI, 76, 77

Lunel, wine of, XVII, 206

Lunettes, Abbé Rochon's, XIII, 193

Luther, FREDERICK C., on Jefferson's many-sidedness, XIX, iv

Luther, MARTIN, Reformation of, XIV, 424

Luzerne, ANNE CÉSAR, CHEVALIER DE LA, Jefferson's intended voyage with, IV, 200; probable return to America of, VI, 60, 67, 75; prospects of, 141; appointment of, as French minister to London, 367; death of wife of, VII, 95; appointment of, to the Department of the Marine, 421; unpopularity of, 470; recognition of services to the United States, VIII, 25, 26, 67; XI, 9

Letters to: Feb. 7, 1783, IV, 206; Nov. 10, 1779, IV, 312; April 12, 1781, 406; April 30, 1790, VIII, 25

Lying, vice of, V, 84

Lyman, THEODORE, JR., journey to Europe of, XIX, 249

Lyman, WILLIAM, letter to, April 30, 1808, XII, 41

Lynch, JOHN, letter to, Jan. 21, 1811, XIII, 10

Lynhaven, VA., military operations at, XI, 299, 349, 381, 384

Lynhaven Bay, British troops at, XI, 289

Lynhaven River, defensive measures on the, XIII, 233, 234, 266; XIV, 448

Lyon, JAMES, claim of, against Jefferson, XIII, 83; request of Jefferson for testimony of, 85

M

Mably, GABRIEL BONNOT DE, works of, VI, 213

McAlister, A., letter to, Dec. 22, 1791, VIII, 274

McAndless, WILLIAM, resolutions of, XII, 268

Letter to, March 9, 1809, XII, 268

Macao, friendliness of French consul at, V, 170

McCall, COLONEL, attack of, IV, 165

Macarty, COLONEL, appointment of, as agent to the United States government in matter of the New Orleans batture, XVIII, 25

McCarty, WILLIAM, letter to, Aug. 19, 1786, V, 406

McComb, ——, construction of defensive works by, XII, 24

McGillivray, COL. ALEXANDER, opinion in regard to continuance of the monopoly of the commerce of the Creek Nation enjoyed by, III, 72

M'Gregor, CAPTAIN, letter to, Aug. 26, 1808, XII, 161

of, II, 329

M'Kee, COL. WILLI
of, in Logan mat

Mackinac, post at, 1
429

McLanahan, ——,

Maclay, WILLIAM,
the Senate, VII,

McLeod, ALEXANDI
of, XIV, 279

Maclure, ——, p
XIX, 208

McMatron, THOMA
to, April 3, 181

McNeil, CAPT. WI
V, 206

Macon, NATHANI
Jan. 22, 1816,
12, 1819, XV,
1821, 340

McPherson, CHAR
Feb. 25, 1773,

Macpherson, CHRI
acter of, XIII,

McPherson, ISAA
Aug. 13, 1813,
18, 1813, 379

Madagascar, rice

Madeira, tempera

Madison, JAMES,
61; in Council

354; Adams's desire for mission to France of, I, 414; attitude of, toward the United States Bank, III, v; Jefferson's friendship for and opinion of, IV, 435; XI, 126; XII, 224, 369, 405; XIII, 190; XIV, 310; XV, 179; XVI, 159; purchase of books for, V, 109; Jefferson's statement of account with, 134; remonstrance by, against the assessment, 278; the pillar of the new Constitution, VI, 381; pedometer for, 460; assistance of, in matter of payment of allowance for outfit as Minister asked by Jefferson, VII, 35, 43; invitation to, to visit Monticello, 187; opposition of Patrick Henry to, 283; esteem of, for Mason, VIII, 125; tour of, 204; health of, 207; lodgings for, at Germantown, IX, 253; propositions of, 281; hints of the Presidency to, 296, 301; sentiments of, in the General Convention, 379; request of Jefferson for advice from, 415; request of, for publication of debates, X, 69; intended visit of Jefferson to, 133; election of, as president of the Agricultural Society, 398; instructions to, XII, 111; suggestions by Jefferson to, 251; election of, as President of the United States, 264, 266; XIX, 169; republicanism of, XII, 286; administration of, 287; Monroe's attitude toward, 331; dissensions in his Cabinet, 351, 370; XIII, 57, 81; attack by the "Aurora" on, 48; opposition to, 55; Jefferson on the re-election of, 191; a good Whig, 214; information sent by Jefferson to, 218; his Cabinet, 219; charge of Jefferson's meddling with the administration of, 250; message of, 250; failure of plans of, XIV, 226; administration of, 309; Jefferson's approval of measures of, 309; feeling of, toward England, 314; notes by, of the Philadelphia Constitutional Convention of 1788, 344, 347; future of, XV, 110; writings of, 420; care of, for the University of Virginia, XVI, 158; Virginia Resolutions drawn by, XVIII, xvii; illness of, XIX, 190; elected rector of the University of Virginia, 499

Letters to: March 24, 1782, IV, 190; Nov. 26, 1782, 203; July 26, 1780, 316; Feb. 7, 1783, 430; Feb. 14, 1783, 435; May 7, 1783, 440; June 17, 1783, 443; July 1, 1784, 458; Sept. 1, 1785, V, 107; Sept. 20, 1785, 134; Oct. 2, 1785, 155; Feb. 8, 1786, 277; Dec. 16, 1786, VI, 8; Jan. 30, 1787, 63; June 20, 1787, 131; Aug. 2, 1787, 212; Aug. 15, 1787, 281; Oct. 8, 1787, 335; Dec. 20, 1787, 385; May 3, 1788, 455; May 28, 1788, VII, 39; July 31, 1788, 93; Nov. 18, 1788, 183; Jan. 12, 1789, 267; Mar. 15, 1789, 309; May 11, 1789, 353; June 18, 1789, 386; July 22, 1789,

Aug. 11, 1793, 177; Aug. 25, 1793, 211; Sept. 1, 1793, 211; Sept. 8, 1793, 227; Nov. 2, 1793, 240; Nov. 17, 1793, 253; April 3, 1794, 281; May 15, 1794, 288; Dec. 28, 1794, 293; April 27, 1795, 301; Sept. 21, 1795, 309; March 6, 1796, 323; March 27, 1796, 330; April 19, 1796, 331; Dec. 17, 1796, 351; Jan. 1, 1797, 357; Jan. 22, 1797, 367; Jan. 30, 1797, 375; June 1, 1797, 393; June 15, 1797, 397; June 22, 1797, 407; Aug. 3, 1797, 413; Jan. 3, 1798, 430; Jan. 25, 1798, 434; Feb. 8, 1798, 437; Feb. 15, 1798, 439; Feb. 22, 1798, 444; March 2, 1798, X, 4; March 15, 1798, 6; March 21, 1798, 9; March 29, 1798, 16; April 5, 1798, 22; April 6, 1798, 24; April 12, 1798, 27; April 26, 1798, 31, XVIII, xix; May 3, 1798, X, 33; May 31, 1798, 40; June 21, 1798, 49; Nov. 17, 1798, 62; Jan. 3, 1799, 67; Jan. 16, 1799, 69; Jan. 30, 1799, 92; Feb. 5, 1799, 95; Feb. 19, 1799, 110; Feb. 26, 1799, 119; Nov. 22, 1799, 122; March 4, 1800, 1807, 311; Aug. 18, 1807, 3 1807, 333; Aug. 20, 1807, 3 1807, 347; Sept. Sept. 3, 1807, 3 1807, 370; Sept. March 11, 1808, 23, 1808, 34; Apr May 19, 1808, 1808, 62; May July 29, 1808, 1 1808, 126; Sept. Sept. 6, 1808, 1 1808, 165; March April 19, 1809, 1809, 274; July Aug. 17, 1809, 1809, 311; Nov. Nov. 30, 1809, 1809, 334; May March 8, 1811, 3, 1811, 63; Apri May 30, 1812, 1812, 154; June Aug. 5, 1812, 1813, 218; May June 18, 1813, 1813, 265; Sept. 194; Oct. 15, 18 23, 1815, 290;

July 14, 1824, XVI, 69; Dec. 24, 1825, 140; Feb. 17, 1826, 155; April 7, 1811, XVIII, 268; June —, 1799, XVIII, xix; Oct. 28, 1785, XIX, xxiii; April 25, 1786, 29; July 21, 1791, 79; April 30, 1801, 124; Dec. 8, 1810, 176; July 13, 1813, 190; Sept. 24, 1824, 278; Oct. 18, 1825, 286

Madison, Rev. James, boundary of Virginia by, IV, 400

Letters to: March 31, 1781, IV, 400; April 8, 1781, 402; Aug. 13, 1787, VI, 269; July 19, 1788, VII, 73; Feb. 27, 1799, X, 122; Oct. 28, 1785, XIX, 15; Dec. 29, 1811, 183

Madison, Rowland, appointment of, as quartermaster and commissary of militia, IV, 322, orders for supplies to, 322

Letter to, Dec. 24, 1780, IV, 322

Madras, notice of our crisis with England to, XI, 359

Madrid, report relative to negotiations at, III, 199; instructions to American commissioners at, in reference to treaty of commerce, 200; desired connection between America and, VII, 336; sending of a courier to, IX, 139, 147

"Magazine of American History," quoted, XIX, iv

Magistrate, authority of a, I, ix

Magna Charta, preservation of the text of, XVI, 83

Magnetic needle, variations of the, XIV, 483

Magnets, observations by Franklin on, VI, 32; order of Jefferson for set of, 33, 152

Magruder, ——, case of, XIX, 182

Mails, transportation and expedition of, V, 103; VIII, 65, 320; convention concerning, V, 104; unreliability and delays of the, V, 149; X, 63, 100, 133, 187, 255; XVIII, 231; tampering with letters in the, VI, 58; uncertainty of, in England, 131; proposition for transportation to Boston of the French, VII, 15; time required for transportation of, from Europe, VIII, 65; secrecy of, 372; time required for carriage of, between Mount Vernon and Monticello, 408; suspicions of tampering with, by the government, X, 70; punishment for robbery of, XII, 222; uncertainty in transmission of, across the ocean, XV, 172; time required for transmission of, to Paris, XIX, 11

Maiming, punishment for, I, 228

Main, James, proposed history of, XII, 175

Letter to, Oct. 19, 1808, XII, 174

Maine, separation of, from Massachusetts, V, 123; demand of England for cession of portion of, XIV, 225; independence of, XV, 243; proposed admission of, XVII, 111

Maintenance, crime of, III, 23

Maison Quarrée of Nismes, beauty of the, V, 135; VI, 102

XV, 470; right of, to representation, 43
Malcolm, SIR JOHN, history of Persia by, XV, 119
Malefactors, number sent to America, XVII, 64
Malesherbes, CHRÉTIEN GUILLAUME DE, re-entry of, into the Ministry, VI, 134; his character, 140; XII, 186; retirement of, VII, 107
Malignant fever, epidemic of, IX, 214
Malta, relinquishment of the cross of, by the Marquis de la Luzerne, VII, 95
Malthus, THOMAS ROBERT, work on population by, X, 447; XI, 1
Malversation in office, freedom from, XVII, 120
Mammoth, its remains, and speculations thereon, II, 54, 55, 57, 59; V, 181; VII, 138; X, 176; XI, 158, 403, 405; XII, 83; bones of, taken by Jefferson to Philadelphia, XIX, v; gift of tooth of, to Prince of Parma, 118
Man, question of degeneracy of, in America, V, 4; as a destroyer, IX, 359, 360; observations
443
Mandamus, no is
the President,
Mandan chief, ca
99, 148
Mandar Indians,
XVI, 412–417
Mangnall, JOHN,
petition of, III
Manhattan, trib
276
Manheim, descri
270; price of
wages at, 271
Mankind, inequa
307; XIV, 4;
fears of, XV,
Manners, influen
II, 225; Euro
Manners, DR. J
Feb. 22, 1814,
12, 1817, XV,
Manny, JAMES,
1787, VI, 157
Manors, increase
Mansfield, JARE
13, 1821, XV,
Mansfield, LOR
VII, 155;
XII, 430; inn
166; dictum

Manslaughter, punishment of, I, 223; XVII, 79

Manufactories, lack of, in the South, XIII, 122

Manufacturers, report on the policy of securing particular marks to, by law, III, 156; character of American, XI, 55; bounties to, suggested by Hamilton, XII, xxvi; advance of American, 42; influence of, XVI, vii

Manufactures, British restrictions of, I, 191; condition of, in the United States, II, 225; V, 403; VII, 47; XIII, 38, 170; XIX, 223; inducements to immigration of foreign, III, 279; encouragement of, in France, VI, 46; VII, 219; desirability of, VIII, 59; growth of American, 265, 352; XI, 397, 427; XII, 293; XIII, 123, 170, 207; XIV, 29, 255, 258, 318; XVI, 358, 366; XIX, 205; household, VIII, 352; XII, 294; XIII, 122, 123, 170, 207; XIV, 367; XVI, 358; encouragement of, XII, xxvi, 236, 237; proposed account of those of Philadelphia, 216; opposition to, 238; proper position of, 271; observations on, XIV, 390; XVI, vii; XVIII, 265; necessity for, in the United States, XIV, 391, 392; result of the embargo laws on, XVI, 356

Manuscripts, danger of loss of, IX, 320; Supplementary, from the Government Collection (letters written 1780–1825), XIX, 1–288; from the Virginia State Library Collection (letters written 1780–1781), 293–356; Supplementary, from the University of Virginia Collection, 361–499

Many, twenty ways of spelling the word, XVI, 133; Anglo-Saxon spellings of, XVIII, 371, 402

Map, for "Notes on Virginia," V, 285; Maury's plan for one of the United States, XIV, 248; plan for one of Virginia, 472

Maple, spirit made from sap of, VIII, 190

Maple sugar, yield of, VIII, 50, 190; proposed culture of, in France, XII, 91

Maps, orders for, IV, 104

Marble, beds of, II, 38; lack in the United States of quarries of statuary, XIV, 408; capitals of, for the University of Virginia, XIX, 397; duties on works of, 475

Marbury *versus* Madison, case of, XI, 213, 215; XV, 447

" Marcellus," writings of, X, 23, 35

Marchands et Echevins de Paris, PRÉVÔT DES, letter to, Sept. 27, 1786, V, 428

Marentille, ——, project of, XI, 305

"Maria," capture by Algerians of the schooner, VIII, 353

Maria Theresa, plan of, for continuation of the "Acts of the Saints," XIV, 326

Marie Antoinette, her ascendency over the king, I, 131; Court

MARIE ANTOINETTE—continued
party of, 131; character of, 150; XII, xxii; the cause of the French Revolution, I, 151; hissing of, VI, 287; patroness of the Archbishop of Thoulouse, 361; attitude of, 476; fate of, XII, xi; denunciation of, by Jefferson, xxi

Marine hospitals, XI, 408; XIII, 205

Mariners, interference by England with American, XVI, 312

Mariners' Compass, variations of the, XIV, 483

Marines, recruiting of, I, 476

Marinists, theory of the, II, 41

Mariole, ——, tables of, XIV, 375

Maritime Alps, crossing of the, by Jefferson, VI, 110

Maritime jurisdiction, extent from shore of, XI, 48

Maritime law, violations of, by Great Britain, XI, 377

Markets, necessity for keeping open, XIII, 183, 206

Marks, PARTICULAR, report on the policy of securing to manufacturers by law, III, 156

Marksmanship, excellence of American, IV, 39; XIV, 244

Marly, council at, I, 137; VII, 390; departure of the King of France for, 377

Maroon negroes, character of the, XIII, 11

Marriage, observations on, II, 123, 185; X, 424; XIII, 395; XIV, 158

Marseilles, description of, VI, 111, XVII, 176, 178; XIX, 33, 99; olive-trade of, VIII, 413; cultivation of olives for South Carolina near, 413; XIX, 98; supplies of wheat and flour for, VIII, 433, 434; consulship of Cathalan at, XIV, 434; figs of, XVII, 177; price of land near, 178; XIX, 99; products of country near, 33; severe winter in, 51

Letter to the Municipal Officers of, Nov. 6, 1792, VIII, 433

Marsh, AMOS, letter to, Nov. 20, 1801, X, 292

Marshall, JOHN, his "History of Washington," I, 184; XIII, 301; XIV, 343; XVII, 400; Jefferson's distrust of, and opposition to, II, xxiv; IX, viii; propositions of, 437; poem by, X, 43; arrival of, in New York, 50; effect of despatches of, 80; administration of the oath of office to President Jefferson by, 215; attitude of, toward the Burr case, XI, 189; works of, XII, 322; libels of, XIII, 256; on the resolutions of 1765, XIV, 166; refutation of opinion of, by Roane, XV, 445; custom of, 447; error of, in reference to Jefferson's letter to Mazzei, XVI, 58

Letter to, March 2, 1801, X, 215

Marshals, removal of, X, 239; appointment of Republicans as, 257

Martens, ——, dictum of, on choice and reception of Ministers, X, 108

Martial law, cases of necessity for, XII, 183

Martin, ——, Jefferson's rejoinder to article of, II, 89

Martin, ALEXANDER, letter to, March 26, 1791, VIII, 152

Martin, JAMES, address of, to Quincy, XIII, 381

Letter to, Sept. 20, 1813, XIII, 381

Martin, LUTHER, abuse of Jefferson by, IX, 428; evidence of, XI, 234; conduct of, 235; protest by, against the slave trade, XII, viii

Martin, T. C., grain elevator of, XIII, 331; drill plow of, 380; threshing-machine of, XVIII, 201, 205

Martinique, appointment of consul at, VIII, 186; attitude of, IX, 121; appointment of Cocke as American agent at, XI, 326; case of the petitioners of, XII, 178

Maryland, alleged backwardness of, I, 23; quota of supplies of, IV, 150, 373; prevention, by the governor of, of a military expedition to San Domingo, IX, 176; boundary claims of, 369; confiscation of property in, XVI, 206; succession to property of aliens in, 207; recovery of debts in, 227, 245, 248; action by, against Bank of England, 256; no retirement from Congress of delegates of, XVII, 130

Letter to governor of, June 16, 1785, V, 7

Mascarponi, making of, XVII, 198

Mascheroni, ABBÉ, work on the equilibrium of arches by, VII, 243

Mason, CAPT. ARMISTEAD T., offer of troop of cavalry by, XII, 247; probable commission for, 247

Letters to: Feb. 3, 1809, XII, 246, 247

Mason, GEORGE, character of, I, 60; resignation of, from committee on revision of laws, 64; plan of settling debts by, 314; Bill of Rights and Constitution of Virginia drawn by, XVI, 116, 117

Letters to: June 13, 1790, VIII, 35; letter to, Feb. 4, 1791, 123

Mason, DR. JOHN M., prayer of, XII, xxix; attack on Jefferson by, xxix

Mason, GEN. JOHN, instructions to, XII, 189

Letters to: July 16, 1789, VII, 408; Dec. —, 1807, XI, 401

Mason, NATHANIEL, letter to, May 14, 1801, X, 260

Mason, STEVENS THOMPSON, certificate of, in Logan matter, II, 319; declination of office by, IV, 195; friendship of Jefferson for, XII, 247

Letters to: Oct. 11, 1798, X, 61; XVIII, xxii

Mason and Dixon's line, II, 1; IV, 400; XIV, 481; XIX, 356

Massachusetts, fame of, I, 174; navigation acts of, V, 215; Webster's tribute to, VI, xiii; too heavy tax in, 31; insurrec-

Supreme Judicial
Pagan case, 272; Jefferson's views on disturbances in, IX, vi; relations with Virginia, X, 44; XIII, 164, 299; political changes in, XI, 72; triumph of republicanism in, 114; condition of, 236; XII, 398; XIII, 210, 382; XV, 115; supplies for, XII, 96; threat of forcible opposition to the embargo law in, 119; importation of flour by, 128; expected insurrection in, 137; enforcement of embargo law in, 138; flour licenses of, 145; spirit of, 227; support of the government by, 229; position of, in the Revolution, xvi; schism and factions in, XIII, 185, 383, 398; XIV, 9, 218, 251; conduct of, XIII, 382, 384; *summum bonum* in, XIV, 10; policy of, concerning the fisheries, 146; support of, for the Union, 147; attitude of, toward the war with England, 217; attitude of, 237; XVIII, 258, 322; apostasy of, XIV, 288; political condition of, 289; Committee of Correspondence in, XV, 192; part of, in beginning the Revolution, 195; re-
XVIII, 206; di
265
Massachusetts Bay, William and Mary
Massasoit, observatic
x
Massawomacs, conf
II, 132, 133; wa
tribes, 277
Masses, control of th
Massey, ——, commi
171
Massiac, —— DE, Algiers by, V, 34
Mastodon, bones of
IX, 350; XII, 3
See also MAMM
Mataha, address to,
Materialism, remar
121, 240, 266, 27
Materialists in Indi
Mathematics, Jeffer
tions on, and p
VII, 71; XI, ii;
221; XIX, 183,
tion of Le Grang
Montucla's histo
proficiency of th
XVI, 2
Mathews, COL. GEO
XIX, 294

Mathurins, ORDER OF THE, assistance to American prisoners in Algiers by, III, 115; VI, 47, 48, 77, 304; VII, 267; VIII, 355; treatment of, by the government of France, III, 117

Mattaponies, tribe of, II, 132

Matter, observations on, III, 28; XIII, 287; XV, 122, 241, 273, 274; XIX, 280

Matthews, GENERAL, instructions to, XI, 264

Maupertuis, PIERRE LOUIS MORREAU DE, theories of, VI, 270

Maury, JAMES, friendship of Jefferson for, XIII, 145

Letters to: Nov. 13, 1787, VI, 374; Nov. 21, 1807, XI, 396; April 25, 1812, XIII, 144; June 15, 1815, XIV, 311; June 16, 1815, 315

Maury, REV. MR., Jefferson's tutor, I, 3; V, ii; recommendation of, VI, 20

Maury, THOMAS W., letters to: Feb. 3, 1816, XIV, 428; Jan. 27, 1816, XVIII, 290

Maxwell, CAPTAIN, employment of, XIX, 328

May, construction of the word, XII, 13

Mayence, hogs of, XVII, 262; description of, 263

Mayer's history, errors in, XVII, 149, 152

Mayo, CAPTAIN, praise for, XII, 66

Mazaret, MAJOR, payment of troops of, IV, 92

Mazzei, PHILIP, need of, V, 139; work of, 421; "Recherches Historiques et Politiques sur les Etats Unis d'Amérique" by, VI, 51; appointment of, to office, VII, 89, 95; death of his wife, 89; illness of, 237; experiments on viniculture by, IX, 14; authorship of letter to, 413; letter from Jefferson to, XVI, 56; copy of Declaration of Independence sent to, 122; condition of, XIX, 228; affairs of, 228

Letters to: April 24, 1796, IX, 335; July 18, 1804, XI, 38; April 4, 1787, XIX, 32

Meade, COL. RICHARD, appointment of, as commissary and quartermaster, IV, 327

Letter to, Jan. 4, 1781, IV, 326

Meade, LIEUTENANT, defence of, by Jefferson, XI, 179; persecution of Yznardi by, 338

Meadows, GENERAL, advance of, VIII, 190

Meal, INDIAN, use of, IV, 341

Mease, DR., letters to: Jan. 15, 1809, XII, 230; Sept. 26, 1825, XVI, 122

Measures, proposed standards and unification of, III, 26, 32, 50; VIII, 48; XIII, 95; XV, 148; observations on, II, 235; III, 26, 54; IX, 2; superficial, III, 36, 55; of capacity, 37, 41, 50, 55; XIII, 101; of length, III, 35, 36, 49, 54; proportion between foreign and home, 41; unchangeability of, 52; adoption by France of element of, VIII, 220; standard of, IX, 1; new French system of, XIII, 86; the seconds pendulum a

Grange, VII, 320
Mechanics, wages of, IX, 338; education for, XV, 211
Mechanics, the science of Jefferson's knowledge of, XIX, iv
Mecklenburg County, N. C., story of its Declaration of Independence, XV, 204
Medals, ordered by Congress from Paris, VI, 89, 95; VII, 295; for departing diplomats, VIII, 28; one for the Marquis de la Luzerne, 67; engraving of, XII, 72; delivery of, XIX, 55
Medicinal springs. See SPRINGS
Medicine, supplies of, IV, 102; residence in Europe necessary for the study of, V, 186; Jefferson's observations on, XI, 243, 246; XIII, 133, 223; XIV, 200; theories and systems of, XIII, 118, 224; XV, 210; address of Dr. Wheaton on the advance of, XIII, 133; school of, XIX, 470
Mediterranean Powers, expense of negotiations with the, XI, 11
Mediterranean Sea, the, arrival of war vessels expected from, I, 457; commerce with, III, 94, 95; IX, 333; small vessels sent
XII, 410; XIII,
Megear, MICHAEL, 29, 1823, XV, 4
Meherrins, tribe o
Meigs, COLONEL, c Cherokees with,
Melish, JOHN, trav XIII, 207; XIV of his book by J 208
Letters to: I XIII, 24; Jan. Dec. 10, 1814, 3 31, 1816, XV,
"Mémoire sur les positions en E of, VI, 213
"Memoir on the Quadruped in th of Virginia," X
Memory, observa 75, 178
Mensel, ——, hi of, XIV, 324
Mensuration by t actness of, XI
Menton, descript near, XVII, 2c
Mercantile law. CHANT
Mercenaries brou

Mercer, GEN. HUGH, flying camp of, IV, 269

Mercer, JOHN FRANCIS, disaffection of, XI, 106

Letters to: Dec. 19, 1792, VIII, 445; Sept. 5, 1797, IX, 421; Oct. 9, 1804, XI, 53

Merchants, Associated Company of Irish, V, 201; conference with chairman of British, 298; payment for damage done to, by privateers on the high seas, IX, 210; condition of American, 442; special license to, XI, 439; lack of patriotism in, XIV, 119; avidity of, XV, 29; education for, 211; credit extended to American, XVI, 254; rights of, during war, XVII, 23; character of, 116

Mercier, ——, vision of the year 2440 by, XV, 97

Mercier, JAMES, case of, V, 379

"Mercure de France," forwarding of the, to Bannister, VI, 137

Meridian, method of finding the, XV, 349

Meridian, FIRST, articles of William Lambert on, XII, 398

Meridian, FORTY-FIFTH, admeasurement of, as standard of measure, XIII, 97, 105

Merino sheep, raising of, XI, 397; XII, 390; XIII, 79; importation of, XII, 252, 389; introduction of, 327; price of, 389; distribution of, 390; raising of, XIII, 79; XVIII, 276; our stock of, XIII, 171

Merino wool, production of, by Jefferson, XVIII, 273

Merlino, ——, case of, IX, 261

Merry, ——, British Minister, ability of, XIII, 147

Mesmer, animal magnetism of, VIII, 128

Messages to Congress, draft of one concerning Great Britain and France, I, 411; IX, 261; rule of, X, 261; XII, 345; adoption of, by Jefferson, X, 300; XII, xxx; on the Act for the defence of rivers and harbors—March, 1808, III, 325

ANNUAL, first, Dec. 8, 1801, III, 327; second, Dec. 15, 1802, 340; third, Oct. 17, 1803, 351; fourth, Nov. 8, 1804, 366; fifth, Dec. 3, 1805, 384; sixth, Dec. 2, 1806, 414; seventh, Oct. 27, 1807, 444; eighth, Nov. 8, 1808, 475

CONFIDENTIAL, Jan. 18, 1803, II, 489; Dec. 7, 1807, III, 454

SPECIAL, Jan. 28, 1802, III, 349; Feb. 24, 1803, 350; Oct. 21, 1803, 361; Nov. 4, 1803, 362; Nov. 25, 1803, 363; Dec. 5, 1803, 363; Jan. 16, 1804, 364; March 20, 1804, 360; Dec. 6, 1805, 396; Jan. 13, 1806, 402; Jan. 17, 1806, 407; Feb. 3, 1806, 409; Feb. 19, 1806, 409; March 20, 1806, 412; April 14, 1806, 413; Dec. 3, 1806, 426; Jan. 22, 1807, 427; Jan. 28, 1807, 437; Jan. 31, 1807, 438, Feb. 10, 1807, 439; Nov. 23, 1807, 454; Dec. 18, 1807, 455; Jan. 20, 1808, 456; Jan. 30, 1808, 460; Jan. 30, 1808, 462; Feb. 2, 1808, 463; Feb. 4, 1808, 464; Feb. 9, 1808, 465; Feb.

MESSAGES TO CONGRESS—cont'd 15, 1808, 465; Feb. 19, 1808, 466; Feb. 25, 1808, 467; March 7, 1808, 468; March 17, 1808, 470; March 18, 1808, 471; March 22, 1808, 472; Dec. 30, 1808, 486; Jan. 6, 1809, 487

Messiah, hopes of the Jews for a, XV, 335

Mesurda, colony of, XVI, 9

Metempsychosis, observations on, XIV, 39; Adams on the doctrine of, 107

Meteoric stones, observations on, XI, 441

Meteorology, Jefferson's observations on, and records of, IV, 40; VIII, 29; IX, 362; XI, iii; XV, 394; XIX, iv, 261

Methodist Episcopal Church, reply to public address of the society at Pittsburg, Pa., XVI, 325; reply to public address of the society at New London, Conn., 331

Methodists, number of, XV, 119

Metrical system, method of introduction of the, XIII, 102, 103

Metrology of the ordinance of Congress of 1786, XIII, 102

Metronome, invention of the, by Renaudin, V, 239; plans for a home-made, 240

Meursault, white wines of, XVII, 157

Meusnier, —— DE, answers of Jefferson to, XVII, 49, 107

Meustier, COMTE DE, letter to, May 17, 1788, VII, 12

Mexican Gulf, theories of former condition of, II, 266

Mexico, notice to citizens of, I, 484; Aaron Burr's schemes against, III, 431; XI, 128, 149, 185, 277; XII, xxxiv, 182; XIX, 157; classes of inhabitants of, VI, 120; Jefferson's opinions on proposed revolution in, 121; American policy toward, X, 423; probable result of a war with, XI, 327; future of, XII, 261; pamphlet on the astronomy of, 313; observations on, 314; XIV, 21; results of war with, xi

Mexico City, population of, VI, 120

Mezières, CHEVALIER DE, claims of, V, 232, 234, 275; XVII, 35, 36

Miami, GREAT, navigation of, II, 16

Miami, LITTLE, navigation of, II, 16

Miami Indians, the, addresses to, XVI, 390, 396, 438, 440; necessity of foreign culture among, 441; claims of, 441, 442

Micali, ——, history of Italy by, XV, 110, 111

Michaud, ANDREW, instructions to, for exploring the eastern boundary, XVII, 335

Michaux, ——, works of, XIV, 240; scheme of exploration of the West by, XIX, vii

Michigan, dissensions in, XI, 390

Michigan, LAKE, survey of, X, 395

Michillimacinac, importance of, IV, 452; post at, XI, 346

Microbes, theory of, XI, 368

Microscope, use of the, XV, 393

Middle States, change of opinions in the, X, 91
Middleton, HENRY, letter to, Jan. 8, 1812, XIII, 220
Midshipmen, no vacancies for, X, 343; warrants for, for the Tripoline squadron, XI, 35
Mifflin, Gov. THOMAS, loan of four cannons asked by, I, 374
Mifflin, MRS., negro colonization plan of, XIII, 10
Migration, unconstitutionality of act prohibiting, XVII, 383
Milan, description of country near, XVII, 193; vineyards near, 193; trade of, 194; description of, 194; wages at, 194
Mildred *versus* **Dorsey,** case of, XVI, 238, 244
Milish, JOHN, map of, XV, 93
Military commissions, signing, issuance, validity, etc., of, IV, 285, 365; XI, 320, 322, 348; XII, 171
Military instruction, necessity of, in American colleges, XIII, 261
Military manuals, observations on, XIII, 180
Military posts, matter of evacuation of, by British troops, III, 91; V, 291, 298, 322; VIII, 365; IX, 137, 138, 271, 445; XIII, 123; XVI, 217–220, 269; XVII, 323, 237, 330; XIX, 83; position of France regarding delivery of the, V, 290; establishment of, by Spain, IX, 157
Military power, subordination of civil power to, I, 209
Military renown, dangers of love of, II, xxxvii
Military stores, supply of, III, 450; IV, 113, 342, 397; XII, 366; loss of, at Richmond, IV, 146; removal of, 174; seizure of, VII, 141, 170
Militia, proper place of, I, 355; reduction and discharge of, 467; IV, 337, 343, 398, 419; XI, 297, 305, 309, 346, 347; call on governors for, I, 471; number and condition of, and their pay, II, 125; tabulated statement of, 125; importance of, III, 334; X, 365, XI, 202; XIII, 20; modification of system of, III, 389; calling out of, 451; IV, 98, 324, 326, 337, 361, 367, 411; XI, 262; XII, 233; XVII, 5, 13, 137; XIX, 300, 313, 329, 330; reinforcements of, IV, 88, 103, 402; return of arms of, 92; desertions from, 101; arms of, 117; dependence on, 140; delays of, 146, 359, 423; three encampments of, 154; payment of, 163; supplies for, 163, 327; quota of, with General Greene, 166; forces of, 167; placed under martial law, 316; number of, 324, 394; quotas of, 334, 337; XIX, 332, 341; delay in calling out, IV, 340; temper of, 366; nakedness of, 366; deficiency of, 384; on south side of James River, statement of, 393; reinforcements of, for General Greene, 402; XIX, 311; distribution of, IV, 413; use of, 421; excuses made by, 422; delinquent, 423; expected forces of, 424; conduct of, in New York, VII, 30; attitude of the West toward the,

Virginia, 273; arrangements for, 285; organizing of, 291; arms for, 300; XII, 49; XIX, 343; organization of a naval, XI, 301; relief of, 319; XIX, 321, 329, 330; raising of, for Indian war, XI, 343; readiness of, to march on Canada, 373; XIII, 174; payment of the Ohio, XI, 386; bill for, 398; call for, in New York, 149; detachments of, 155; charge against members of, 189; power of the President to call out, 226; circular letter to governors concerning the call for, 233; mobilizing of, 234; order of the President to the Virginia and Maryland, 239; proposed grants of land to, 368; employment of, XIII, 251; marching of, into an enemy's country, 262; bravery of, XIV, 244, 288; marksmanship of, 288; officers of, XV, 45; call in Virginia for, XVI, 174; forces of, in Virginia, 175; orders to, on the invasion of Virginia, XVII, 7; disposition of, at time of invasion of Virginia, 8; fatigue duty by, XIX, 307; discharge

Miller, SIR JOHN Ri in parliament or measures, VIII,

Miller, REV. SAMU Jan. 23, 1808, X

Milligan, JOSEPH, le 6, 1816, XIV, 1818, XIX, 263

Mills. See GRIST M MILLS

Millstones, plan of,

Milton, VA., Gira written at, I, 75

Milton, JOHN, doct ration of Indepe ings of, I, ix; F of, XVIII, 436 verse of, 446

Mimosa nilotica, XVIII, 255

Mind, qualities of

Mine à Burton, te of members o school at, XI,

Mineralogy, Haüi XIV, 101; stud XIX, x

Mineral water, tr ferson by, VI,

Mines, notes on, See also the

Minghay, address to, XVI, 410
Mingoes, the defeat of, II, 88; tribes of, 278; alliances of, 279; subjection of the Delawares or Lenopi by the, 279
Ministers, DIPLOMATIC, appointment of, III, 16; accounts, allowances, expenses, and salaries of, 67–69, 71; VII, 32, 33, 40; VIII, 287, 288, 292; IX, 73; X, 345; XI, 98; XIX, 27; matter of exchange of, between England and the United States, 93; payment of, VII, 39, 42; XI, 8; votes in the Senate on confirmation of, VIII, 297; right to urge construction of treaties by, IX, 200; request for new instructions by one of our, 201; reception of, X, 108; reduction of those to Europe, 261; instructions to, 282; term of office of, 285; refusal of use of frigates to, 346; observations on, XI, 5; freedom of, from duties, 91; lies of "Decius" about instructions to our, 122; vessels sent away by, XII, 126; visits to, XVII, 265, 366; grades of, 315
Ministers, RELIGIOUS, Jefferson's views on, XV, 60; exclusion of, from school boards, XVII, 419
Minor, COL. JOHN, letter to, Nov. 25, 1807, XI, 398
Minority, position of the, I, 52; III, 318; XIII, 51
Mint, establishment of a, III, 15; V, 197; VI, 23; VIII, 23, 148, 283, 373, 375–377; report on assays at the, III, 215; report on, 283; delay of work at the, 284; recommendation of Hopkins as master of the, IV, 454; request to Pinckney to send assayer, coiner, and engraver for the, VIII, 376; need of copper for the, IX, 6, 67; securing of artists for the, 6; purchase of copper for the, 42; assayer for the, 66; directorship of the, X, 234; assistant engraver to the, XI, 180
Mirabeau, refusal of, to adjourn the Assembly, I, 141; election of, VII, 306; error in matter of American flour by, 401; 'slanders against, 404; error of, in reference to Jefferson and Necker, 411; theories of, XVI, xi
Miracles, evidence of, VI, 259; discrimination of, XIV, 329
Miranda, ——, expedition of, I, 456; XI, 96, 326; XII, 319, 320
Mirror, PARABOLIC, use of the, XV, 394
Miscellaneous Papers, XVII, 1–470
Misdemeanor, case of trial by Parliament for, II, 448; punishment of, in England, 450
Missionaries, labors of those to the Indians, XIV, 403; observations on foreign, XV, 82, 434
Missions. See FOREIGN MISSIONS
Mississippi Bubble, the, XIII, 419, 420
Mississippi River, the, navigation of, I, 322; II, 7; III, 173, 174; IV, 151; VI, 24, 459; XI, 373; XII, 40; XVII, 302, 326; sources of, II, 9; XVIII, 152;

313; X, 340, 349, 409, ...,
303, 304; XIX, 148; possessions of the United States on, III, 177; channel of, 179; fixing of an extra-territorial spot on, 184; defence of, 417; XI, 136; exploration of, III, 420; X, 433; XIII, vi; XIX, ix; resolution of Virginia concerning navigation of, IV, 151; possibility of abandoning to Spain the navigation of, VI, 65; separation of the West the result of abandoning the navigation of, 66; convenience of New Orleans for United States port on, VIII, 80; seizure of American citizen by Spanish soldiers on eastern side of, 141; desire of British for navigation of, 365; attitude of Spain concerning, 394; purchase of lands along, X, 371, 392; establishment of settlements along the, 371, 392; survey of, 395; Dunbar's history of, XI, 17; XIX, 131; currents of, 77; militia for country west of, 160; level of, at New Orleans, XII, 54; factories on, 140; exclusion of the British from, 215; ... of country west of
the nation's own bed of, 86; no ri ston to encroa territorial laws p
Mississippi States, X, 410
Mississippi Territo tion of, III, 46: of appointment petition of, 144; XI, 390; claims XII, 34; spec sales of land in, of lands to militi cery law in, XV diction of judge
Missouri, admissio
Missouri Question tions on, XV, 247, 249, 280, 492; dangers of, 326
Missouri River, t II, 9; navigabil ping of, by Me III, 410; exp Lewis and Clark XII, xxxiv; XVIII, 147, 1 viii; Indians li 402; advanta

X, 366; XI, 22, 251; XVII, 335; XVIII, 145; factories on, XII, 140
Mitchell, ——, school of, in New London, XIX, 241
Mitchell, ANDREW C., letter to, July 16, 1815, XIV, 334
Mitchell, JOHN H., letter to House on copper coinage from, III, 11
Mobile, ALA., status of, XII, 41; possession of, XIII, 311
Mobile River, the, port of entry on, III, 368; obstructions to American commerce on, 387; navigation of, X, 387; XI, 294; use of, XII, 63
Mobs in the eastern States, VI, 30; actions of, in France, 286
Mogadore, the United States agent at, XI, 326
Mohawk Indians, the, war with the Mohicans, II, 279
Mohican Indians, address to the, XVI, 450
Mohican language, pamphlet on the, VII, 276
Moll, BARON DE, letter to, July 31, 1814, XIV, 161
Molloy, ——, works of, XV, 321
Moluccas, rice from the, VIII, 49
Monacan Indians, tribe of, II, 133
Monaco, description of country near, XVII, 203
Monarchies, evils of elective, VI, 389; origin of, XIV, 6; rigidity of, XV, 41
Monarchism, defeat of, I, 282; extent of sentiment in favor of, VIII, 244; XVI, 94; disappearance of, X, 393
Monarchists, schemes of the, VIII, 344; X, 62, 246; XII, 285; XIII, 209; XVII, 400; lesson from actions of the, X, 301; denunciation of, by Spafford, XIV, 119
Monarchs, capacities of the European, VI, 454; unprogressiveness of, XV, 41
Monarchy, advocates of, I, 267, 318; VII, 312; VIII, 381; IX, 11; evils of, VI, 65, 232, 251, 274, 389, 454; Jefferson's opinion of, 232; XII, xxiii; plots for a, VIII, 344; XVII, 400; defeat of, XVI, 95
Money, scarcity of, I, 271; IV, 88, 100; IX, 431; XIII, 417; XIV, 189; decimal system of, III, 33; XV, 148; power of President to borrow, 251; discrediting of United States, IV, 64; apportionment of, 318; paper merely the representative of, VII, 38; standard of, 330; disappearance of gold and silver, VIII, 208; expenditure of the public, X, 20; lendable, in an agricultural nation, XIII, 273; movement of, to the frontiers, 408; observations on, 415; plan for restoration of circulation of metallic, XIV, 69; plans of the government for raising, 227; ability of the government to borrow from the people a sufficiency of, 228; the nerve of war, 356; aristocracy of, XV, 112; interest on, XVI, 265, 266; apportionment of contributions of, XVII, 113

Money, CIRCULATING, in Virginia, IV, 49; observations on, XIII, 413; amount of, required in the United States, 414; amount of, in the United States, 417

Money, PAPER, depreciation of, II, 236; IX, 338; XV, 180; XVII, 55, 72; XIX, 249; bill for calling in, IV, 316; value of, V, 370; banishment of silver by, XIII, 274; effect of, on gold and silver, 412; evils of, 416; XV, 185; proposed issue of, XIII, 417; issues of, XVI, 233; XVIII, 187; in America, XVII, 54; of the States, 55; promise of redemption of, 56; ratio of value of, to gold, 56; calling in of, 57; at forty to one, 57; at seventy-five to one, 57; non-circulation of, 57; speculators in, 58; worth of emissions of, 71; loss on, 73; value of that issued by Congress, 73; first issue of, by Congress, 92; redemption of, 92, 117; apportionment of, in 1775, 93; apportionment of, in 1785, 94

Money-lenders, power of the, XIII, 278

Money unit, notes on establishment of a, I, 239; inconveniences of financiers' plan of, 245; proposed value of, III, 41; weight of, 47; observations on, VIII, 299

Monocrats, the, Ames the colossus of, VIII, 440; actions and influence of, IX, 293; X, 124

Monongahela River, navigability of, II, 17

Monongalia County, VA., letter to the surveyor of, June 3, 1781, XIX, 356

Monopolies, abolishment of, VII, 97; harm of, XI, 201

Monopoly, evils of, in the French tobacco trade, VI, 184; of England in the United States, IX, 383; of commerce, the object of England, XIII, 240

Monosyllables, accent of, XVIII, 419

Monroe, JAMES, instructions of, I, 453; mission to Spain, III, 399; copy of the "Encyclopédie" for, V, 273; Jefferson's friendship for, and tribute to, 313; X, 345; XII, 8; XV, 179; plan and selection of a house for, V, 326; VI, 16; IX, 146; marriage of, V, 363; lodgings for, in Germantown, IX, 253; reasons for appointment of, 372; defence of conduct of, 372; recall of, 390; expected arrival of, 397; statement of, 421; book of, 433; attacks on, X, 39; accounts between Jefferson and, 74; nomination of, as minister extraordinary to France, 343; allowances and salary of, as minister extraordinary to France, 346; services of, in the acquisition of Louisiana, 402; return of, XI, 92, 394, 399; information for, 108; offer of governorship of Louisiana to, 109; letter from, 125; instructions to, 168; offer of governorship of New Orleans to, 170; efforts to embroil Jefferson and, 211; XII, 7; hostility to, XI, 443; explanation by

Jefferson to, XII, 4; rejection of treaty of, 276; opinions of, 331, 332; conversation of Jefferson with, 331; attitude of, toward Madison, 331; desires of, concerning office, 332; patriotism of, 332; appointment of, as Secretary of State, XIII, 59; character of, 188; plan of, 261; proposition by, for the increase of the army, XIV, 227; plan of, for the army, 227, 242; acceptance of office of Secretary of War by, 229; conduct of, at the attack on Washington, 230; attitude of, toward South America, 431; attitude of, toward Spain, 431; elections of, as President, XV, 116, 135; reputation of, 144; in Madison's Cabinet, XVIII, 269; boundary of lands of, 281; case of Carter *versus*, XIX, 207; Presidency of, 343

Letter from, May 11, 1782, IV, 192

Letters to: May 20, 1782, IV, 193; May 21, 1784, 451; June 17, 1785, V, 10; July 5, 1785, 28; Aug. 28, 1785, 96; Jan. 27, 1786, 271; May 10, 1786, V, 325; July 9, 1786, 357; Aug. 11, 1786, 383; Dec. 18, 1786, 15; Aug. 5, 1787, 231; Aug. 9, 1788, VII, 112; June 20, 1790, VIII, 42; July 10, 1791, 206; May 5, 1793, IX, 75; June 28, 1793, 144; July 14, 1793, 161; March 21, 1796, 328; June 12, 1796, 337; July 10, 1796, 348; Sept. 7, 1797, 422; May 21, 1798, X, 38; Jan. 23, 1799, 70; Feb. 11, 1799, 97; Jan. 12, 1800, 134; Feb. 15, 1801, 201; March 7, 1801, 218; July 11, 1801, 267; Nov. 24, 1801, 294; July 15, 1802, 330; July 17, 1802, 333; Jan. 13, 1803, 343; May 4, 1806, XI, 106; March 21, 1807, 167; May 1, 1807, 198; May 29, 1807, 211; Feb. 18, 1808, 443; March 10, 1808, XII, 3; Dec. 4, 1808, 206; Jan. 28, 1809, 240; May 5, 1811, XIII, 59; Jan. 11, 1812, 120; May 30, 1813, 250; June 18, 1813, 261; Oct. 16, 1814, XIV, 207; Jan. 1, 1815, 226; Feb. 4, 1816, 430; Oct. 16, 1816, XV, 78; May 14, 1820, 251; June 11, 1823, 435; June 23, 1823, 452; Oct. 24, 1823, 477; June 14, 1823, XVIII, 320; April 13, 1800, XIX, 119; March 31, 1802, 126; Jan. 8, 1811, 179; Jan. 27, 1814, 206; April 8, 1817, 243; Aug. 13, 1821, 274

Monroe, THOMAS, proposed as builder of canal of retreat, XIII, 266

Monroe Doctrine, the, foreshadowed by Jefferson, XV, 476, 477; relation of England to the, 478

Montague, ——, agent in England, I, 13

Montague, Gov. ANDREW J., article by, on "Jefferson as a Citizen of the Commonwealth of Virginia," V, i

Montaigne, MICHEL EYQUEM DE, aphorism on ignorism by, IX, 280

Montelimart, vineyards near, XVII, 166

Montepulciano, excellence of, XIX, 230

Montesquieu, criticism of, by Helvetius, VIII, 31; his "Spirit of Laws," 31; XII, 407, 408, 413; dictum of, concerning republics, X, 232; lectures by Williams on, XII, 413; commentaries on, and reviews of his works, 417, 432; XIII, 13, 14, 177, 213, 229; XIV, 62, 175, 257, 419; XV, 75, 98; XIX, 195, 237, 239, 263; heresies of, XIII, 31

Montferrat, wine of, XVII, 190

Montgalliard, translation of, by John Rodman, XIII, 149; adulation of Bonaparte by, 150

Montgolfier balloon, disaster with a, V, 22; Jefferson's interest in the, XIX, x

Montgomery, GEN. RICHARD, in Montreal, IV, 32; force of, 249; promotion of, 253; fall of, XVII, 124

Montgomery Court House, disaffection at, IV, 131

Monticello, Jefferson's residence at, and his affection for, II, viii; V, 128; VI, 265; XII, 281, 369; XV, i; XVI, 360; Jefferson's arguments for establishment of university near, II, xv; Jefferson's meteorological observations at, 107; VIII, 30; attractions of, V, 436; seizure by Tarleton of, VII, 67; mail service at, XI, 298, 303, 347; hermit of, XII, 260; difficult journey of Jefferson to, 266; a shrine, XIII, i; description of, xlv; XVIII, 188; price of land near, XIV, 266; altitude of, 353, 376; difficulty of getting books at, XV, 17; management of farm at, XVIII, 189, 232, 236; cold at, 200; delay in clearing at, 229; time of journey from Washington to, 235; longitude of, XIX, 183

Montignot, ——, works of, VII, 325

Montmorin, character of, I, 96; succeeds Count de Vergennes as Minister of Foreign Affairs, 106; VI, 89; audience with Jefferson, 101; opinion of Jefferson concerning, 134; observations by Jefferson to, on the tobacco trade, 180; distress of, at signing counter-declaration of France, 369; argument of Jefferson to, on matter of French duties on oil, 345; VII, 192; request to, for intercession with Spain, VIII, 144

Letters to: July 23, 1787, VI, 180; Sept. 8, 1787, 298; Oct. 23, 1787, 344; Nov. 6, 1787, 363; June 20, 1788, VII, 54; June 28, 1788, 62; Sept. 11, 1788, 141; Oct. 23, 1788, 156; July 8, 1789, 402; April 6, 1790, VIII, 19; Jan. 23, 1792, 294

Montpelier, FRANCE, crops near, XVII, 206

Montreal, accession of, IV, 32; expedition against, XIX, 200, 202, 206

Montucla, "History of Mathematics" by, XI, 77

Moon, the, theory of La Place on acceleration of motion of, VII, 77; finding longitude by observation of, XII, 177; observations of, XV, 347, 393
Moon Park, description of, XVII, 243
Moore, BETSEY, engagement of Jack Walker to, IV, 16
Moore, NATHANIEL F., theory of pronunciation of Greek by, XV, 216
Letter to, Sept. 22, 1819, XV, 216
Moose, order by Jefferson for the bones of a, VI, 324; present to Buffon of bones of a, 326; VII, 137; Jefferson's opinion of the, VI, 327
Moose Island, affair of, VIII, 164; facts concerning title to, XII, 94; fortifying of, 102; tax troubles in, XIX, 94
Moral instinct, existence of the, XIV, 143
Morality, periods of extinction of, I, 152; observations on, V, 85, 443; VI, 257; XII, 315; XIV, 139, 140, 142, 143, 331; XV, 77; elimination of, from the English political code, XII, 435; system of Jesus, XIII, 378
Moral sense, lack in some men of the, XIV, 142; observations on the, XV, 76
Moreau, GEN., reception of, XI, 85; introductions to, 88; Jefferson's friendship for, 394; *mémoire* of, XII, 409
Morellet, ABBÉ, translation of "Notes on Virginia" by, V, 274; explanation of conduct of Barrois to, VI, 159
Letters to: July 2, 1787, VI, 158; Oct. 24, 1787, 347
Moreton, ——, theory of, concerning origin of the Indians, XIII, 246
Morgan, BENJAMIN, letter to, July 18, 1807, XI, 288
Morgan, COLONEL, grant of land by Spain to, VII, 284, 339; first news of conspiracy of Burr given by, XI, 174
Morgan, GEN. DANIEL, success of, IV, 354
Morgan, GEN. GEORGE, letter to, March 26, 1807, XI, 173
Morgan, JOHN T., description of formative period of American republic by, VI, xii
Morgan, WILLIAM, memoirs of life of Dr. Price by, XIV, 361; publication of summary of letter of Adams by, 362
Morgan and Israel, contest between, IX, 445
Morian, ——, *mémoire* of, XII, 422
Morillo, ——, parley between Bolivar and, XV, 309
Morliere, M. LA, letter to, June 3, 1786, V, 345
Morocco, Barclay's opinion on expenses of consul at, III, 70; agent sent to, 95; restitution made by emperor of, 95; treaties with, III, 96; V, 117, 118, 120; VI, 18, 24, 41, 42, 49, 92, 93, 295, 305; VIII, 140, 199, 203, 360; IX, 334; XVII, 26; hostility of emperor of, III, 362; consid-

Morocco—continued
eration of depredations of, 362; treaty of 1786 recognized by emperor of, 363; giving up of crew of the "Betsey" by, V, 67; assistance of Spain in matter of the "Betsey," 78; attitude of emperor of, 90; heads of a letter to the emperor of, 115; gifts for, 119, 191; probable peace with, 400; threats against the Dutch by the emperor of, VII, 3; declaration of war against England by, 20; new emperor of, VIII, 105; commission of Thomas Barclay as consul at, 199; attitude of the United States toward, 200; bribe for the emperor of, 202; letter from the President to the emperor of, 202; death of the emperor of, 337; Muley Islema becomes emperor of, 337; negotiations of Humphreys with, IX, 46; Lambe consul at, XIX, 3; seizure of American vessel by emperor of, 20; gun-carriage for emperor of, 134; friendship of, for the United States, 135; peace with, 137
Letter to the emperor of, Dec. 20, 1803, XIX, 135
See also Algerines; Algiers; Barbary

Morrell, Dr. Robert, letter to, Feb. 5, 1813, XIII, 215

Morris, Charles, inertia of, XI, 39; retirement of, 70; campaigns of, XIII, 264; dismissal of, 264

Morris, Gouverneur, on money unit, I, 78; French ministers break with, 334; recall of, 335; report on letters concerning England, III, 90; approbation of his services in England, 93; compensation for his services in England, 94; arrival in Paris of, VII, 284; paper on finance by, 355; instructions to, VIII, 85, 291, 378, 436; IX, 40, 122; approval by Washington of actions of, 116; negotiations of, VIII, 159, 215, 335; XVII, 318; remittances to, VIII, 215; appointed Minister to France, 285, 290; letter of credence for, 290; duties of, 293; supervision over consuls by, 379; embarrassing situation of, in Paris, IX, 36; dissatisfaction of Executive Council of France with, 267; request by Genet for recall of, 267; complaint by Genet against, 268; allowance of, XI, 9; retirement of, XIX, 3
Letters to: Aug. 12, 1790, VIII, 84; Nov. 26, 1790, 107; Dec. 17, 1790, 115; July 26, 1791, 215; Aug. 30, 1791, 240; Jan. 23, 1792, 290; March 10, 1792, 310; April 28, 1792, 334; June 16, 1792, 378; Oct. 15, 1792, 419; Nov. 7, 1792, 436; March 12, 1793, IX, 36; March 15, 1793, 40; April 26, 1793, 69; June 13, 1793, 122; Aug. 16, 1793, 180; Sept. 11, 1793, 236

Morris, Robert, the financier, I, 78; bad effects of his tobacco monopoly, V, 356; VI, 182;

breaking of his tobacco monopoly, V, 357; attitude of, toward Jefferson, VI, 15; election of, to the Senate, VII, 159; purchase and sale of land in Massachusetts by, VIII, 155, 190; desire of, for retirement, IX, 120

Morris, WILLIAM, death of, IV, 60

Morse, JEDEDIAH, letter to, March 6, 1822, XV, 356

Morse, SAMUEL, claim of, against Jefferson, XIII, 83

Mortality, tables of, VII, 462; XV, 42

Mortars, sending of, to Hood's, IV, 376

Morton, NATHANIEL, "New England Memorial" by, XIII, 194, 195

Morton, CAPT. QUIN, reply to public address of, XVI, 345

Morton, THOMAS, career of, XIII, 196; revels of, 197; admonition to, 199; arrest of, by Standish, 200; sent to England, 200; book of, 201

Moselle, wines of, XVII, 257, 258

Moses, teachings of, XV, 260

Moss, ——, case of, XII, 221

"Most favored nations," rights of, III, 185

Motion, theories of, XV, 273

Motte, RICHARD, doctrine of, XIII, 377

Mould board, invention by Jefferson of a, IX, 347; X, 15; XII, 89; XVIII, 199; XIX, 173; design and description of a, XVII, 278, 279; XVIII, 205; dedication to the public by Jefferson of his, 288

Moultrie, GOV. WILLIAM, opinion of, as to arming French vessels, XVII, 341; appointment of, XVIII, 259

Letter of, June 21, 1786, XVI, 203

Mounds, INDIAN, theories of purpose of, II, 134

Mountain, ——, resignation of, XIX, 63

Mountains, measurements of altitude of, IX, 346; XIV, 352, 374, 480; method of survey of 480

See also VIRGINIA

Mounted infantry, punitive use of, IV, 418

Mount Vernon, departure of Washington for, VIII, 64; visit of Jefferson to, 105; time required for transportation of letters from Monticello to, 408

Moussier, ——, request of, XII, 323

Moustier, COMTE DE, commendation of, VI, 67, 75; appointment of, as Minister to the United States, 241, 287, 309; departure of, for America, 328; character of, 335; letter from Jefferson to Madison introducing, 335; letter from Jefferson to Jay introducing, 337; Jefferson's speedwell to the, 339; arrival of, in New York, 446; offensive conduct of, VII, 279; demand for the recall of, 280; leave of absence for, 280; *congé* for, 381; plan of, for French colony on the Mississippi, VIII, 81; attachment of Jefferson for, 109; recall of, 134; medal for, 134

MOUSTIER, COMTE DE—continued
Letters to: Oct. 9, 1787, VI, 339; Aug. 9, 1788, VII, 117; March 13, 1789, 303; Dec. 3, 1790, VIII, 109; March 2, 1791, 134
Mud Island, proposed battery at, I, 364
Muhlenberg, F. A., letter to, Feb. 20, 1793, IX, 31
Muhlenburg, GEN. PETER GABRIEL, headquarters of, IV, 97; reinforcements for, 381; relief of his men, XIX, 332
Letters to: March 16, 1781, XIX, 321; April 3, 1781, 331; April 16, 1781, 341
Mulatto, legal definition of a, XIV, 268
Mulberry, culture of the, VI, 200
Mulberry leaves, price in France of, XVII, 177
Muley Islema, proclamation of, as emperor, VIII, 337
Mulgrave, LORD, use of Irvin's still by, III, 5
Munoz, JUAN BAUTISTA, "History of the New World" by, XIV, 175, 176; print of Columbus in his book, 176–178
Munries, CAPT. HENDRICK, address to, XVI, 450
Murder, punishment for, I, 221; redelivery of fugitives for, VIII, 331, 334
Murray, WILLIAM VANS, appointed Minister to Amsterdam, I, 415; nominated Minister to France, X, 112, 114, 115
Muscat grape, varieties of, XVII, 207
Music, the negro's gift for, II, 195; Jefferson's skill in, and love of, IV, 40; XI, iii; XIV, 232; desirability of studying, XV, 167
Musicians, Jefferson's desire of procuring, IV, 41
Muskets, lack of, IV, 152; improvements in, V, 105, 254; a box of, sent to America, VII, 467; new method of manufacturing, XIX, 67
Muskingum River, navigability of, II, 17
Mussulmans, hopes of the, XV, 336
Mutineers, treatment of, IV, 418
Mutiny on English fleet, IX, 398
Mystery, fondness of humanity for, XIV, 158
Mythologies, origin of, XV, 122

N

Nailery, Jefferson's, XVIII, 210, 229, 237
Nairne, ——, manufacture of instruments by, VI, 33
Names, observations on, X, 173
Nancy, description of country near, XVII, 278
Nansemond River, navigability of, II, 4
Nantes, visit by Jefferson to, VI, 45; condition of American military stores at, 139; seizure of American arms and stores at, VII, 141; description of country near, XVII, 228; navigation to Paris from, 230
Nanticock Indians, identity of the, II, 280

Nantucket, MASS., whale-fisheries of, III, 138; VII, 199; effect of high French duties on whale-oil on the inhabitants of, VI, 364; possible shifting to British territory of the fishermen of, 365; shrinkage in the whale-fishery of, VII, 201; efforts of England to decoy the whale-fishermen of, 201; efforts of France to decoy the whale-fishermen of, 203; smuggling at, XII, 194; petition of, 194

Napier, LORD, discoveries and calculations of, XIV, 121–123

Naples, disagreement of the Pope with the king of, VII, 92; American friendship for, XI, 39

Napoleon I, his dumb legislature, I, 87; Erskine's statement concerning the advantage of the death of, 487; his reasons for selling Louisiana, III, iv; achievements of, IX, 397; X, 91, 94; XII, 296; action of, X, 145; intentions of, 145; Jefferson's opinion concerning, 145, 154; XII, 265, 358; XIII, 216, 237, 386; XIV, 42, 44, 80, 146, 306, 311, 435, 436; XVIII, 294; usurpations of, X, 150, 391; lessons to be drawn from actions of, 154; suggestion to, of the result of French occupation of Louisiana, 318; changes in Europe by, 390, 397; power of, 391, 400; XI, 84; possible good from actions of, X, 405; probable objections to marriage of Jerome Bonaparte by, 425; attitude of, XI, 82; XIII, 22; attitude of, toward Louisiana, XI, 89; armies of, 116; secret of his success, 116, 203; style of his treaties, 123; attitude of the United States toward, 305; victory over the Allies by, 339; opinion of, on the embargo, XII, 170; condemnation of American vessels by, 170; policy of, 170, 276; probable policy of, toward the United States, 241; career of, 372; no fear of invasion of the United States by, 374; possible conquest of England by, 374; ambition of, 374; possible conquest of the Old World by, 374; birth of his power, XIII, 20; character of, 64, 203; XIV, 43, 145, 436; XV, 418; on the peninsula, XIII, 206; devastation wrought by, 237; XIV, 45, 389; true line of United States policy toward, 44; evil results of conquest of Europe by, 44; rise and fall of, 146; military fanaticism of, 154; banishment of, to Elba, 154; greatness of, 155; downfall of, 240, 245, 247, 285, 436; XVIII, 283; XIX, 256; prophecy of his return to power, XIV, 256; return from Elba, 298, 300, 307, 333; XVIII, 287; recall of, XIV, 299; attitude of, toward the United States, 299; hatred of, for the United States, 307; spirit of, 307; choice of France for, 330, 345; new policy of, 345; second abdication of, 346; future of, 348, 358; egotism of, 389; confinement of, at St. Helena, XV, 95, 417; auto-

NAPOLEON I—continued
biography of, 122; O'Meara's life of, 417; lack of moral sense in, 418; probable establishment of, in Egypt, XVIII, 212; operations of, 216; disaster to, XIX, 208; discomfiture of, 210; aggressions of, 240; atrocities of, 256

Nash, GOV. ABNER, letters to: Jan. 16, 1781, IV, 340; Feb. 2, 1781, XIX, 301; March 24, 1781, 324

Nash, MELATIAH, letter to, Nov. 15, 1811, XIII, 112

Nassau, description of, XVII, 259

Nassau, PRINCE OF, French king's hostility to, I, 110; command of Russian fleet by, VII, 83; defeat of Turkish fleet by, 101, 108

Natchez, holding of, by Spain, V, 416; question of the delivery of the post at, VIII, 142; disturbances at, IX, 436; opening a path from Knoxville to, X, 394

Nathan, ——, claim of, XIX, 319

Nation, the, growth of, III, 330; exploration of the western country a duty of, 493; laws made obligatory by will of, X, 126; functions of, 263; crisis of, XII, 340; violation of rights of, XV, 478; moral responsibility of a, XVI, 263; sacrifices of, 366

National Assembly (of France), the, the Tiers Etat declares itself to be, VII, 387; increased demands of, 395; name taken by the States General, 405; sovereignty of, in France, 405; plans of, 407, 466; number of members of, 408; probable attempt to disperse, 412; submission of the king to, 426; passage of Bill of Rights by, 441; transactions of, 472; sloth of, 473; the four parties in, 473; necessity for two houses in, VIII, 19; duties placed on tobacco by, 217; standard of measure adopted by, 220; attitude of the United States toward, 311; letters from the United States government to the President of, 390; work of, XIX, 66

Letter to the President of, March 8, 1791, 137

National bank, scheme for establishment of a, I, 423; III, 145–153; VIII, 123; XIII, 405–407; alleged convenience of, in collecting taxes, II, 149; alleged unconstitutionality of a, III, 145–153

See BANK, NATIONAL; BANK OF THE UNITED STATES

National debt, increase of, I, 311, 348

"National Gazette," the, I, 353; VIII, 403–405, 440; XVIII, xxxviii, xl; attacks on Hamilton in, xli; founding of, xlii

National Geographic Society, visit of, to Monticello, XIII, i

National Institute of France, a box of bones for the, XII, 86

"National Intelligencer," the, paragraphs in, XI, 82; reports of, XIII, 47

Nations, relations of, II, 140; X, 409; government of Indian, II,

273; unreliability of, VI, 352; change of relations of European, 353; ethics of, VIII, 12, 17; communications between, 390; hospitality of, IX, 231; practice concerning free ships of, X, 278; intercourse with foreign, XI, 5; practice of, in war, 307; products of, XII, 91; law of, XVII, 298

See also INTERNATIONAL LAW

Natural Bridge, VA., description of, II, 30; XII, 281; admiration of Jefferson for, VI, 29; desire of Jefferson to revisit, VIII, 3; sale of Jefferson's lands near, XIX, 171; lease of, 221

Natural history, Jefferson's fondness for, IV, 202; VIII, 135; plan for museum of, at Williamsburg, XI, 206; units in, XIV, 97; classifications of, 97, 99, 103; observations on the study of, XVIII, 252; XIX, x; Jefferson's knowledge of, iv; collection for the Prince of Parma, XIX, 117

Naturalization, II, 186; III, 338; X, ix; XII, xviii; XIX, 236

Natural law, authorities on, III, 235

Natural sciences, Jefferson's interest in the, XIX, x

Natural well, II, 49

Nature, teachings of, I, x; not a Cis- or Trans-Atlantic partisan, II, 93

"Nautical Almanac," receipt of the, XIII, 95

Naval force, necessity for a, V, 96

Naval militia, plan of, XI, 425

Navigable waters, obstructions in, XIV, 418

Navigation, injuries to American, III, 274, 444; X, 7; XII, 399; importance of American, III, 276–278; observations on interests of, IX, 443; XII, 238; XV, 112; antagonism of England and France to American, IX, 444; XII, 400; XVI, 307, 315; maintaining by force our right of, XII, 241; bill on obstructions to, XIV, 418; suspension of American, XVI, 304; protection of American, 353

Navigation Act, BRITISH, co-operation against, VIII, 175; effect of, 217; enforcement of, IX, 28; passage of, by Parliament, XVII, 126; invalidity of, 127

Navigation Act, UNITED STATES, probable passage of, by Congress, VIII, 46; plan for a, 145, 147; distribution in France of copies of, 147; observations on, XI, 376; XV, 132; XVII, 69; votes on, in the Convention, XII, ix

Navigation Acts, suspension by Massachusetts and New Hampshire of their, V, 416

Navigation of lakes, interference of the British with our, IX, 271

Navigation of rivers, rights to, and laws concerning, III 179–182; IX, 271

Navy. See UNITED STATES NAVY

Navy yard, feuds at the, XII, 189

Navy yards, matter of, III, 335; officer of the, 336

Neate's Executors *versus* **Sands,** case of, XVI, 266

Nebine, wine of, XVII, 189

Necessity, philosophy of, XII, 418; XIV, 439

Necker, JACQUES, appointed director of finance, I, 129; VII, 132, 256; report to the king by, I, 130; VII, 275; XIX, 59; intimidation of, I, 138; VII, 392; sent for by the queen, I, 141; VII, 393; popularity of, I, 141; VII, 188, 393, 399; dismissal of, I, 144; VII, 396, 413, 423; recall and return of, I, 148, 153; VII, 430; XIX, 65; attitude toward America, VI, 406; speech by, at the opening of the States General, VII, 342; his life and character, 380, 382, 384, 385; works of, 383; increases of taxes under, 384; wealth of, 384; unmasking of, by De Calonnes, 385; ministry of, 385; attacks on, 392; no offer of American flour to, by Jefferson, 400; opposition of Mirabeau to, 410; departure of, 413; plan of loan, 440, 453, 481; loss of influence by, 441; probable resignation of, 472; offer to, by Jefferson, for services in America, 478

Letters to: July 8, 1789, VII, 401; Sept. 26, 1789, 478

Necker, MISS, marriage of, V, 314

Necker, MME, letter to, Jan. 24, 1789, VII, 275

Needham, DR. CHARLES WILLIS, article by, on "Jefferson as a Promoter of General Education," IV, i

Needle, table of variations of the, by John Churchman, VI, 254

Neely, MAJOR, papers of Gov. Lewis in custody of, XII, 320

Negro, freedom of the, dependent on condition of the mother, XIV, 270

Negro blood, crosses of, XIV, 268, 269

Negroes, first mentioned in Virginia, I, 56; dangers of receiving them into citizenship, II, 192; color of, 192; characteristics of, 193; faculties of, 194; VIII, 241; XII, 253; lack of art among, II, 195; literature among, 196; XII, 322; indemnification for, by British, III, 92; XVI, 222, 323; Jefferson's opinion concerning, and attitude toward, V, 6; VIII, 242; carrying away of, by British, IX, 272; XVI, 215, 221, 269; XIX, 84; plot for inciting an insurrection among the, IX, 275; deportation of, X, 294, 297, 328; XV, 249, colonization of, X, 295; XIII, 10, 12; XV, 103; XVI, 8–10, 13, 120; advancement of, XII, 255; carrying of, to Nova Scotia, XVI, 216; number in the United States, XVII, 119; rations of, XVIII, 197

Nelson, FORT, preparations at, XI, 263

Nelson, HUGH, letters to: April 2, 1812, XIII, 137; March 12, 1820, XV, 238

Nelson, JOHN, letter to, Nov. 8, 1818, XVIII, 300

Nelson, LUCY, letter to, Oct. 24, 1877, XVIII, 179

Nelson, THOMAS, succeeds Jefferson as governor, I, 75; XVII, 18; private letter to, IV, 143; sent to the lower country, 143; sending of commission to, 324; death of, VII, 340; practice of, as governor of Virginia, XIII, 126; vote of approbation of, 127; orders to, XVII, 9; XIX, 305; militia for, 295; third troop of, 334

Letters to: May 16, 1776, IV, 253; Jan. 2, 1781, 324; Jan. 12, 1781, 331; Jan. 15, 1781, 335, 337; Jan. 20, 1781, 341; Jan. 25, 1781, 342; Feb. 16, 1781, 356; Feb. 21, 1781, 363; Jan. 16, 1781, XIX, 297; Feb. 10, 1781, 305

Nemours, DUPONT DE, work of, VII, 96; consul general of France, refusal of an exequatur to, X, 43; arrival of, X, 142, 148; statement by Jefferson to, 316; friendship of, for the United States, 316; assistance of, 354; settlement of, in America, XVIII, 211, 220; his manufacture of cloth, 275; plan of public finances by, XIX, 177

Letters to: April 25, 1802, X, 316; Feb. 1, 1803, 347; Nov. 1, 1803, 422; July 14, 1807, XI, 274; March 2, 1809, XII, 258; June 28, 1809, 293; April 15, 1811, XIII, 37; Feb. 28, 1815, XIV, 255; May 15, 1815, 297; Dec. 31, 1815, 369; April 24, 1816, 487; June 16, 1812, XVIII, 272; April 30, 1812, 273; Nov. 8, 1812, 275; Nov. 29, 1813, XIX, 195

Neology, observations on, XIII, 340; XIV, 463; XV, 272; XVI, 134

Nepotism, Washington's example regarding, X, 249; Adams's errors regarding, 249; Jefferson's opposition to, 249; XI, 221; XII, 354; XVI, 7

Nesbitt, ——, application for a safe conduct for, VII, 285

Netherlands. See AUSTRIAN NETHERLANDS; BONAPARTE, LOUIS; DUTCH; HOLLAND; UNITED NETHERLANDS

Nettleton, ——, tables by, XIV, 375

Neufville, JOHN DE, report on the petition of, III, 302

Neutrality, prosecution for infringing laws of, I, 372; rights and duties of, 407; IX, 80, 84, 87, 110, 134, 223; desire for, and observance of, by the United States, VII, 224; IX, 56, 67, 92, 99, 113, 122, 138, 161; X, 403; XII, 154; XV, 411; XVII, 293, 296; interference of the Treasury Department with the enforcement of the laws of, IX, 87; division of the citizens in reference to, 88; observations by Vattel on, 134; proclamation of, 138, 161; duty of the United States, under the law of, to prohibit equipment of privateers, 189; Jefferson's policy of, 383; XVI, 363; supply of food no violation of, XI, 144; proclamation of, by Washington, XII, xxvii;

NEUTRALITY—continued
act for, between Spain and her colonies, XV, 132; France as affected by the laws of, XVII, 295
Neutrality, ARMED, necessity of an, for the United States, VIII, 61; of continental Europe, XII, 23
"Neutrality," case of the ship, XII, 209
Neutrals, rights and duties of, III, 387, 407; IX, 80, 135, 185; X, 280; XI, 104, 105, 185, 378; XII, 250, 434; XVI, 344; XVII, 349; interdiction by England of trade with, III, 447; decrees of the nations as to vessels of, 470; conduct of, IX, 79; enlistment in countries of, 135; XII, 33; injuries by France and England to, X, 57
Neuville, JEAN GUILLAUME, BARON HYDE DE, letters to: Dec. 13, 1818, XV, 177; Feb. 17, 1808, XIX, 165
Newburyport, MASS., reply to public address of the inhabitants of, XVI, 312
New England, exemption of, from customs, II, 251; paper money of, as part of the national debt, V, 345; observations on, X, 44, 46, 169, 247, 393; influence of, 44; XVIII, 208; claim of ascendency by, XIV, 406; citizenship in, XV, 72
"New England's Memorial," extract from, XIII, 195
"New English Canaan," editions of the, XIII, 201
Newfoundland, the fisheries of, III, 122–124
New Hampshire, navigation acts of, V, 215; no confiscation of property in, XVI, 211; reply to public address of the legislature of, 307; charge of disregard of treaties by, XVII, 41; Constitution of, 109; support of the new Constitution by, XIX, 46
New Haven, CONN., remonstrance of the merchants of, X, 269, 274
New Jersey, Queen Anne's commission to Lord Cornbury as governor of, II, 259; flying camp in, IV, 269; exclusion of foreign vessels from, VIII, 326; election in, X, 158; confiscation of property in, XVI, 208; payment of debts in, 226; bills of credit in, 226; reply to public address of the legislature, 294
Newland, JACOB, evidence of, in Logan case, II, 312
New London, CONN., blockade of, XIV, 451; reply to public address of Methodist Episcopal Church at, XVI, 331; reply to public address of the Republican Young Men of, 339; reply to address of Ancient Plymouth Society of, 359
New London, VA., military stores at, XIII, 154; enemy near, XVII, 13
New Orleans, LA., projected expedition against, I, 362; payment of seamen employed at, 469; canal at, 491; XII, 54, 55, 80; passage of, by ships, I, 492; estimate of distances of various places from, II, 10; free use of port of, gained by Jefferson

III, ii; withdrawal of right of deposit at, iii, 351; X, 343, 347, 352; cession of, by France to Spain, III, 174; case of British frigate at, 181; proposition for obtaining the sovereignty of, 352; expulsion of Spanish officers from, 400; attitude of, toward Burr, 435; XI, 276; arrival of General Wilkinson in, III, 435; title to grounds in, 468; case of the batture at, 469; XI, 407; XII, 58, 98, 363, 411, 423; XVIII, 1–132 (see also BATTURE); defence and fortifications of, III, 480, 487; XI, 130, 145, 149, 160; XII, 44, 135, 367; XIV, 244; idea of cession of, by Spain, VIII, 79; attitude of Spanish governor of, 141, 417; IX, 101, 152; result of possession of, by France, X, 312; plan for the purchase of Florida and, 315, 344; acquisition of, the only escape from war, 353; restoration of our right of deposit in, 386, 389; possible necessity of taking Florida and, by force, 386, 391; occupation of, 427, 441; plans for a branch of the Bank of the United States in, 437; appointment of Trist as Collector at, 443; improvement of, XI, 67; claims of the corporation of, 131; claim to the common of, 139; public buildings in, 139; helplessness of, 145; government of, 170; locks at, 328; claims of the United States to parcels of property in, XII, 1; height of levee at, 81; shipment of flour to, 109; petition of, 161; plots of foreign adventurers in, 183; condition of, 183; regulation of coasting trade with, 210; exportation of flour from, 211; sanitation of, 316; actions of Wilkinson in, 420; charitable institution proposed for, XIII, 175; battle of, XIV, 244, 249, 287, 292; support for, 244; incorporation of, XVIII, 3; the Cabildo, 3, 32; titles in the Suburb St. Mary, 4; protection of the harbor of, 96; duties of Board of Commissioners in, 111; interruption of our commerce at, XIX, 131; desire of the West to seize, 132; designs of Burr on, 157; rise of land values near, 167

See also ORLEANS, TERRITORY OF

New Orleans Canal Company, proposition of the, XII, 97

Newport News, VA., landing of the enemy at, IV, 123

News, pleasingness of small, V, 258; Jefferson's desire for, XIX, 12

New Spain, treatise of Alexander von Humboldt on, XII, 263; XIII, 34; observations on, 34; XIV, 21

Newspaper Jefferson's views on the proper conduct of a, XVIII, xxxiv

Newspaper controversy, Jefferson's objection to, XVI, 68

Newspapers, hostility to Washington of certain, I, 310; Jefferson's objection to writing for,

NEWSPAPERS—continued
435; IX, 425; X, 58, 172; XI, 83; XVIII, xxxix; cost of delivery of, V, 148; untrustworthiness and falsity of English, 437; VI, 5, 188, 207; VII, 84, 139; VIII, 259; forwarding of, V, 151; necessity for, VI, 57; charge against Jefferson of supporting a, VIII, 401; attitude of American, toward war between France and England, IX, 75; Jefferson's abstinence from reading, 285; observations on, 399; X, 255; XI, 83, 224; XIV, 431; XVIII, i, v, xxxiii; attacks on Jefferson by, X, 1; XI, 68; XVIII, xxxiv; observations by Jefferson on eulogies of, X, 253; assistance by Jefferson of Republican, 334; plan for reformation of, XI, 225; falsehoods of the, 398; XII, 267; libels in the, 159; Jefferson's collection of, 297; function of, XIII, 59; Jefferson's resolution not to appear in, 283; untrustworthiness of, XIV, 46; XVIII, xxxv; influence of, XIV, 314; abuses of, XV, 54; Jefferson's praise of, XVIII, i; as moulders of public opinion, ii

Newspaper squabbling, Jefferson's observations on, VIII, 411

New Testament, the, study of, VI, 260; authorship of, XIV, 72

Newton, SIR ISAAC, assay of old dollar by, I, 246; pendulum of, III, 31; VIII, 41; his theories on the rainbow, VII, 75; attack of De Bécourt on the philosophy of, XIV, 128

Newton, MAJOR, instructions to, XI, 364, 369; letters of, 379

Newton, THOMAS, letter to, Sept. 8, 1791, VIII, 247

New York (CITY), naval force asked by, I, 455; method of reaching, by inland waters, II, 20; defence of, III, 480, 487; IV, 278; XI, 260, 262, 266, 275, 280; XII, 47, 367; XIV, 449; XVII, 132; conspiracy at, IV, 257; engagement of American galleys at, 273; attack on, 274; size of enemy's army at, 278; distance to Niagara and Cuyahoga from, 448; seat of government at, V, 13; prospect of sitting of Congress at, VII, 9; riot caused by body-snatching in, 29; time required for journey from Richmond to, VIII, 7; search by Jefferson for a house in Broadway, 8; Jefferson's house in Maiden Lane, 8; treaty of, 426; equipment of privateers in, IX, 163; reasons for presence of French squadron in, 229; orders concerning British ships at, XI, 371, 372; security of, XII, 48; declaration by the bakers of, 82; consultation with lawyers of, 109; address to Jefferson, 316; possible burning of, XIII, 181; XIX, 203; morals of, XV, 469; evacuation of, XVI, 218; reply to public address of the Society of Tammany, or Columbian Order No. 1, of, 301; defence and evacuation of, by Washing-

ton, XVII, 132; scarcity of books in, XIX, 73

New York (STATE), convention of, approves of Independence, I, 27; delay by, in vote on Declaration of Independence, 178; conduct in Convention of members from, 419; disestablishment in, II, 224; ceding of impost by, V, 356; proposed reformation of Code of, 414; attitude toward the new Constitution, VII, 124; attitude toward re-eligibility of the President, 145; seizure of French privateer by the governor of, IX, 132; attitude of, 403; elections in, X, 158; schisms among the Republicans of, XI, 383; unprotected condition of frontier of, 431, 432; loyalty of, 434; defence of northern frontier, XII, 47, 48; opposition to the embargo on the frontier of, 131; treatment of insurrection in, 132; recruits of, 150; feudal aristocracy of, XIV, 8; adoption of the Declaration of Independence by, XV, 200; public education in, 289, 292; vindication of the Constitution by, XVI, 156; confiscation of property in, 209; loyalty of, 341; reply to public address of the legislature of, 361; approbation of Jefferson by legislature of, 361; sale of Indian lands to, XVI, 395

New York Bay, XI, 48

New York "Evening Post," character of the, XIX, 193

New York Historical Society, election of Jefferson as honorary member of the, XIV, 53

Nextill, CAPTAIN, artillery company of, XI, 365

Niagara, falls of, II, 27; hypothesis of future cleft of mountains at, 265; distance of Detroit from, IV, 448; need for a force at, 452

Niagara County, N. Y., reply to public address of the Republicans of, XVI, 343; loyalty of, 344

Nice, Jefferson's opinions on, VI, 110; description of country near, XVII, 183

Nicholas, ALBERT, letter to, March 17, 1808, XII, 12

Nicholas, GEORGE, pamphlets of, X, 104; inquiry into Jefferson's conduct moved by, XVII, 5; retraction of, 21

Nicholas, COL. JOHN, proposed memorial to the legislature by, XV, 225; his recollection of Jefferson, 226; command of militia by, 227; XVI, 174; controversies of, XIX, 179

Letters to: Jan. 10, 1781, IV, 331; Aug. 18, 1807, XI, 332; Nov. 10, 1819, XV, 225

Nicholas, PHILIP NORBORNE, letters to: April 7, 1800, X, 163; Dec. 11, 1821, XV, 350

Nicholas, ROBERT CARTER, moves proposition in Virginia Assembly for day of fasting and prayer, I, 10; "Considerations," etc., by, II, 246; membership in the legislature, XIV, 339

Nicholas, WILSON C., intended appointment of, as commis-

NICHOLAS, WILSON C.—continued
sioner, XI, 97, 98; invited by Jefferson to run for Congress, 162
Letters to: Nov. 22, 1794, IX, 291; Aug. 26, 1799, X, 129; Sept. 5, 1799, 130; Sept. 7, 1803, 417; March 24, 1806, XI, 97; April 13, 1806, 98; Feb. 28, 1807, 161; March 20, 1808, XII, 14; Dec. 22, 1808, 213; June 13, 1809, 287; Dec. 16, 1809, 340; April 2, 1816, XIV, 446; April 19, 1816, 471
Nicholson, ——, impeachment of, IX, 60
Nicholson, JOSEPH H., letters to: May 13, 1803, X, 387; Jan. 29, 1805, XI, 59; Feb. 20, 1807, 157
Niemcewicz, ALBERT, passport for, XI, 192; Jefferson's godspeed to, 196
Letter to, April 22, 1807, XI, 196
Nightingale, song of the, XVII, 235
Nile, RIVER, navigability of, XV, 425; artificial banks of, XVIII, 81, 82; irrigation on 82; floods, 83; punishment for encroachment on, 102
Niles, NATHANIEL, letter to, March 22, 1801, X, 232
"Niles's Weekly Register," XIV, 243
Nimeguen, antiquities of, XVII, 252; description of country near, 252
Nineteenth Century, probable conditions of the, XIV, 360
Nismes, Maison Quarrée of, V, 135; antiquities of, VI 106; VII, 153; description of country near, XVII, 169; price of provisions at, 170; fountain of, 170
Nitre, quantities of, II, 44
Nivernois, DUC DE, character of, VI, 140
Noailles, VISCOUNT, arrival of, IX, 78
Nobles, misery wrought by, V, 397; Jefferson's views on, IX, 285
Noblesse of France, the, attitude of, VII, 265, 334, 337, 343, 355, 356; attack on, 287; fury of, 388; temporary triumph of, 392; the Tiers Etat joined by forty-eight members of, 394; order of the King of France to, 398
Nolan, PHILIP, observations on horses to, X, 54
Letter to, June 24, 1798, X, 53
Noli, description of, XVII 201
Nomination, a function of the executive, XV, 37
Nonconformity, punishment of, XII, xiii
Non-importation Bill, the, failure of, IX, 288; Jefferson's views on, 288; suspension of, XI, 171, 184
Non-intercourse law, the, XII, 248, 258, 265; XVIII, 216, 259
Noodt, GERARD, on obstructions to rivers, XVIII, 90
Norfolk, VA., troops at, I, 471; population of, II, 147; future of, 148; defence of, III, 446; IX, 99; XI, 264, 289, 296, 297, 299; XII, 131; XIII, 235;

blockade of, by British, XI, 260, 262, 269; United States hospital at, XVI, 38; clinical lectures at, 38

Norfolk, FORT, work on, XI, 261

Norman Conquest, its effect on the English language, XVIII, 366

North, LORD, conciliatory propositions of, and Jefferson's answer thereto, I, 14, 17; XIII, xviii; XIV, 340

North America, improvements in, XV, 128

"North American Review," the, critique of the University of Virginia in, XV, 269; criticisms of Johnson's history by, 419; article in, XVI, 8; founding of, by William Tudor Jr., XVIII, 302

North Carolina, matter of payment of debts due to soldiers of, III, 21; quota of provisions supplied by, IV, 149; condition of, 171, 317, 373; X, 163; attitude toward the new Constitution, VII, 163; XVIII, ix; cession of, VIII, 99; right of preemption in, 100; federal lands in, 152; land claims in, 152; land grants in, 152; statue of Washington for, XIV, 408; confiscation of property in, XVI, 204; act of pardon of, 204; paper money in, 226; collection of British debts in, 249; reply to public address of the General Assembly of, 299; exports of, XVII 145; Jefferson's influence in, XVIII, x; boundary of, XIX, 82, 232

Northern farmer, status of the, I, 42

Northmore, ——, work of, XIII, 130

North Mountain, extent of, II, 26

North River, navigation of the, II, 10; XI, 347

Northwest, failures of attempts to explore the, XVIII, 144, 145

Northwestern Territory, the, *ultra vires* actions of the governor of, III, 88–90; XVII, 367; rights of Virginia to, IV, 190; slice of, desired by the British, VIII, 365; Jefferson's scheme for government of, XI, v; report on, XVII, 328

Norvell, JOHN, letter to, June 11, 1807, XI, 222; XVIII, xxxiv

Nosology, theories of, XI, 245

Notables, Assembly of (FRENCH), call of, I, 130; VI, 45; importance of the, 56; postponement of, 80; meeting of, 96; VII, 163; division of, into committees, VI, 97; objects of, 99; sensation caused by, 100; Jefferson's opinions on, 105; results of, 127, 276; reforms by, 234, 285; characterization of the American debt by, 248; separation of the, 285; loss of popularity by, VII, 160, 221; attitude of, 191; composition of, 226; betrayal of the people by, 235; action of, 254, 264; Adams's opinion of, XIII, 309

"Notes on Virginia," II, 1–261; translations of, 91, 92; V, 274, 279, 285; appendix to, II, 263–329; temporary suppression of, V, 14; printing of, 25; observa-

NOTES ON VIRGINIA—continued
tions on, 148; IX, 429; XII, 279, 307; XIII, 32; XIX, 6; publication of, V, 279, 394; map for, 285; correction of, 394; VI, 29; editions of, 172; XI, 55; style of, iii; observations of Volney on the, XII, 279; proposed new edition of, 414; XIV, 220; copy of, sent to Alexander von Humboldt, XIII, 35; importance of, XIX, iv

Notre Dame d'Aspots, formerly a seaport, XVII, 219

Nottoway Indians, II, 133

Nouns, declension of, XV, 413; gender of, XVIII, 377; declension of Anglo-Saxon, 396

"Nouveau Dictionnaire Historique," article on "Acts of the Saints" in the, XIV, 329

Novara, cultivation of rice near, XVII, 192

Nova Scotia, conveyance of, by Sir William Alexander, II, 249; American attitude toward, V, 217; possible removal of fishermen of Nantucket to, VI, 364; VII, 202; exclusion from France of whale-oil of, 233; proposed occupation of, XIII, 217

Novels, waste of time in reading, XV, 166

Novi, description of country near, XVII, 199

Nuisances, abatement of, XVIII, 103

Nullification, attempt at, II, xxix; vacillation of parties on, III, v; acts which justify, XVII, 386; rights of the States as to, 387

Number, observations on, XVIII, 379

Nunnez, COUNT DE, negotiations with, VIII, 150

"Nuova Minuta" of Tuscany, V, 219

O

Oath of office, taking of the, by President Jefferson, X, 215

Obloquy, an ingredient in glory, II, xix

O'Brien, RICHARD, opinion of, on price of peace with Algiers, III, 99, 101, 104, 106–108; VIII, 358; estimate of marine force of Algiers by, III, 109; ransom of, V, 201; cruel letter to Jefferson from, VII, 2; meritorious conduct of, VIII, 211; Jefferson's attitude toward, 363; IX, 51

Letter to, Nov 4, 1785, V, 200

Letters to Jefferson from: April 28, 1787, III, 106; June 13, 1789, 107, 108

Observatories, ASTRONOMICAL, advantages of, XIII, 110

Observatory, Jefferson's plan for a national, XIX, ix

Occupations, crowding of, X, 428

Ocean, the, abandonment of, in case of war with European powers, II, 241; V, 323; infringements of laws on, III, 367; American policy toward sharing the occupation of, V, 94; currents of, V, 470; rights of the United States on, IX,

124; English tyranny on, XII, 358; claim of England to dominion of, 440; XIII, 58; no property in, XVI, 302; attempted monopoly of, 302

Ochiltree, DUNCAN, bearer of despatches, IV, 100

Octogenarians, an imposing array of, II, xv

Oczakow, relief of, VII, 149; siege of, 260; capture of, 272, 274

Odit, ——, Jefferson's friendship for, IX, 311

Letter to, Oct. 14, 1795, IX, 311

Odometer, Clarke's, I, 80; use of, by Jefferson, XII, 181

Œileus, works of, XIV, 35, 76

O'Fallon, JAMES, land-occupation scheme of, VIII, 191

Offa, laws of, XIV, 73

Office, declination of, IV, 192, 195; Jefferson's views on holding, IX, 381; appointments to, X, 200, 238, 273, 274; XI, 409; XII, 3; XVI, 283; removals from, X, 242; XI, 287; restorations to, X, 243; monopoly of, 271; heredity of, in Massachusetts and Connecticut, XIII, 398; rejection of religious tests for holding, XV, 135; tenure of, 294

Officer, character of, an inducement to volunteer, XI, 321

Officers, CIVIL, removal of, X, 239, 253; appointment of, 269

Officers, FEDERAL, interference with operation of State government by, X, 195; pernicious activity of, XI, 49; personal responsibility of, XVIII, 129

Officers, MILITARY, Burgoyne's separation of, from their men, IV, 46; cruelties of British, 67; selection, appointment, and promotion of, 120, 264, 325; payment of foreign, V, 28, 248, 251, 264, 388; VI, 215, 248, 347, 453; VII, 136, 296, 358, 437; XVII, 76; claims of the French, VII, 10; recruiting zeal of, XI, 321; instructions before commissions to, 322; duty of, XII, 422; American lack of competent, XIII, 379; XIV, 79, 195; position of, in America, XVII, 80; number of, at Chesterfield Court House, XIX, 314

Offices, tendency to multiply, III, 333; reduction of, X, 303, 304

Office-seekers, importunities of, XII, 3

Ogden and **Smith,** prosecution of, I, 456; XI, 158

Ogier and **Turner,** refusal of permits to, XII, 165

Ogilvie, JAMES case of, IV, 225–227, 230; Jefferson's assistance to, 227, 230, 231; retirement of, to Kentucky, XIII, 68; lectures of, 68, 70

Letters to: Feb. 20, 1771, IV, 231; Aug. 4, 1811, XIII, 68; June 23, 1806, XVIII, 247

Oglethorpe, GENERAL, estate of, V, 231; XVII, 35; heirs of, 37; testamentary powers of, 40

Ogny, BARON D', letter on post-office regulation by, VI, 143

Ohio, attitude of, toward Burr's enterprise, XI, 147; militia of, 385, 386; merit of, 385;

OHIO—continued
crushing of Burr's insurrection by, 385
Ohio River, the, navigability and beauty of, II, 11; estimate of its length, 12; report on boundaries of lands between the lakes and, III, 220; preparations for expedition beyond, IV, 322; purchase of Indian lands near the, V, 122; Jefferson's desire for a canal uniting Lake Erie and, VI, 275; union with Lake Erie, VII, 347
Ohio River, TERRITORY OF THE UNITED STATES NORTHWEST OF THE. See TERRITORY NORTHWEST OF THE OHIO RIVER
Oil, privileges in France to American trade in, V, 229, 230; VI, 148; English duties on, V, 198; French duties on, 213, 229, 230, 236, 247, 354, 356; VI, 139, 148, 163, 344, 345, 405, 406; VII, 157, 204; VIII, 168, 214; IX, 20; XVII, 31, 143; XIX, 25, 28; market in France for, V, 236; *arrêt* for a readmission into France of American, VII, 194; use of, for protecting ships against worms, VIII, 51; unfavorable legislation in France on, 182
Oil, FISH, export to France of American, III, 286; French duties on, VI, 163, 406; XVII, 143; prohibition by Massachusetts of foreign, VII, 193
Oil, OLIVE, value of, VI, 201; importation into France of, 202; no market in America for, 202; future market in America for, 202; consumption of, in the United States, 431; usefulness of, VII, 51; production of, at Aix, XVII, 174
Oil, SPERMACETI, French duties on, V, 213; *arrêt* prohibiting importation of, into France, VI, 344; England the only market for American, VII, 213; high price of, in London, 213; properties of, 213; prohibition by England of American, VIII, 214
Oil, WHALE, contracts for supplying France with, V, 198; mission of Mr. Barrett to France in reference to, 230; price in France of American, 236; French duties on, 236, 247, 354, 356; VI, 344, 405; VII, 157, 204; IX, 20; XVII, 31, 143; XIX, 25, 28; trade with France in, V, 236, 318; VI, 27, 375; VII, 216; VIII, 380; XVII, 30; closing of markets for, VI, 27; exclusion of, from France, 344; VII, 156, 192, 193, 206, 229, 232, 233; French *entrepôt* for American, 21; properties, qualities, and uses of, 198, 212, 214, 215; limitation of price of, 198; deluging the French market with, by English, 205; English bounties on, 205, 210; annual consumption of, in France, 206; visible supply of, in France, 208; competition of England in French trade in, 208, 272; refinery at Rouen for, 212, 215; price in London of Greenland, 214; refining of Greenland, 215; manu-

facture of tallow from Brazilian, 215; importance to France of American, 217; admission into France of American, 233, 271; status in France of American, 273; prevention of English fraud in, 273; certificate of genuineness of American, 274
Oil trade, condition of the, VI, 30
Okisko, allegiance of, II, 149
Oldham, James, charges supposed to be by, XIX, 421
Olive oil See Oil, Olive
Olives, Jefferson's efforts to introduce the culture of, I, 258; VIII, 190, 191, 338, 413; XIX, vii; cultivation of, VI, 172, 200, 297, 431; VII, 51, 465; VIII, 191, 413, 414; XIII, 204; XVII, 168, 173, 180; XIX, 98; culture of, in South Carolina, VI, 172, 431; value of, 200; age of trees, 201; limits of culture of the, 201; XVII, 214; growth of, in France, 168
O'Meara, Barry Edward, book on Napoleon by, XV, 417
Oneglia, country near, XVII, 203
Onis, Chevalier Luis de, arrival of, XII, 326; rejection of, 328
Letters to: Nov. 4, 1809, XII, 326; April 28, 1814, XIV, 129
Onslow, Arthur, Speaker of the House of Commons. dictum on necessity of rules of procedure by, II, 335
Ontario, Lake, militia for, XII 149
Ontario County, N. Y., reply to public address of the electors of, XVI, 326
Ontassete, oration by, XIII, 160
Opera, in Paris, VII, 307, 308
Opelousas. See Apelousas
Opinion, observations on freedom, tolerance, and differences of, X, 85, 235, 254, 436; XI, 52; XIII, 50, 67, 283; XIV, 283; XVI, 348, 352; observations on political, XIII, 283; power of XIV, 396; newspapers as moulders of public, XVIII, ii
Opinions, value of seriatim, XV, 451
Oppenheim, description of country near, XVII, 268
Opposition, composition of the, X, 259; uncertainty of leaders of the, 260; attacks on Jefferson by the, XI, 38; to the government, comments on the, XVIII, 251
Opossum, the, XIV, 102
Oppressions, British, I, 193
Optics, observations on, XV, 393
Orange, culture of the, XII, 90; XVII, 181
Orange, arch of Marius at, VI, 103
Orange, Prince of, perfidy of, I, 108; reinstated, 115; attitude of European nations toward, VI, 127, 245
Orange, Princess of, I, 111; letter to King of Prussia from, VI, 246; insult to, 246; assistance of Prussia for, 251
Oratory, Jefferson's rank in, VI, v; art of, v; XV, 353; models of, XII, 343; XV, 353; finest examples of, XIV, 138; faults of modern, XVI, 30
Orchards, yield of, II, 54
Orders, Foreign, attitude of Congress toward, IV, 219

near, XVII, 173, 205
"Oriele," novel, XVIII, 327
Origen, theories of, XV, 275; XVI, 19
Orleans, Louis Philippe, Duke of, death of, V, 219
Orleans (France), description of country near, XVII, 236
Orleans, Louis Philippe Joseph ("Egalité"), Duke of, popularity of, VII, 306; election of, 315; joins the Tiers Etat, 394; character of, 442; plot to transfer crown of France to, 442, 447; strength of the faction of, 477
Orleans, Territory of, laws and government of, XI, 36, 135, 136; commissions for, 47; discontent in, 135; claims and titles to lands in, 135, 178; opposition to the governor of, 136; reply to public address of the legislature of, XVI, 305
See also New Orleans
Ornithology, Wilson's work on, XVIII, 336
Ornithorhyncus, observations on the, XIV, 101, 102
Ortega, ——, action of, XII, 112
chiefs of, 405, 405; schism a agent for, 408 409; promises ment to, 409; tions of, 419; ern cities, 420; 445; aggressio duct of, 448
Osborn *versus* Mif case of, XVI, 2
Osbornes, Va., the nation of the e
Osgood, Samuel, to the Board 160
Letters to: 160; Jan. 5, 17
Ossian, alleged tr James McPhers
Ostend, as *entrepô* merce, V, 202
Oswald, ——, co of, VII, 152
Oswego, N. Y., IV, 274
Otis, Bass, portr by, XVIII, 296
Otis, G. A., trans by, XVIII, 305

Otis, HARRISON GRAY, nomination of, as district attorney, X, 204

Otis, JAMES, works of, XVI, 92; observations on, XVIII, 302; life of, by William Tudor, 317

Ott, DAVID, assays of coins by, III, 217

Ottawa Indians, tribe of, II, 281; addresses to chiefs of, XVI, 428, 461, 466, 470

Otter, Peaks of. See PEAKS OF OTTER

Otto, L. W., French chargé d'affaires, V, 11; appointment of, at London, VII, 280; negotiations of, IX, 115

Letters to: May 7, 1786, V, 316; Jan. 14, 1787, VI, 50

Ottoman Empire. See TURKEY

Ounce, proposed standard, III, 47; VIII, 41; IX, 4

Over-population, results of, VI, 393

Oxen, use of, for artillery, IV, 377; price of, XIV, 266; method of yoking, on the Rhine, XVII, 271

Oxford University, XVIII, 329

Oznaburgs, use of, in America, VII, 218, 219; proposed tax on British, IX 328

P

Paccan nuts, invoice of, for Jefferson, V, 243; identity of, VI, 21

Pacific Ocean, Michaud's expedition to the, XVII, 337; fur trade of the coast, XVIII, 154

"Pacificus," change of signature by, IX, 179

Packets, irregularity of, V, 11, 110, 382; arrangement of regular sailings of, VI, 94; suppression of, VII, 15, 111; line from Havre to Boston, 112; discontinuance of French, 241; XIX, 62; re-establishment of French line of, VII, 294; scheme for a line to England, VIII, 198; case of Rhode Island, XII, 39

See also MAILS

Pagan, THOMAS, case of, VIII, 267, 270, 271, 306; IX, 61, 62, 64, 65; imprisonment of, 270; decision against, in Nova Scotia, IX, 65

Pagan Creek, navigability of, II, 4

Paganel, PIERRE, history of French Revolution by, XIII, 36

Letter to, April 15, 1811, XIII, 36

Page, JOHN, competition of, with Jefferson, IV, 43; gift of "Notes on Virginia" to, V. 303

Letters to: Dec. 25, 1762, IV, 1; Jan. 20, 1763, 6; July 15, 1763, 8; Oct. 7, 1763, 12; Jan. 19, 1764, 13; Jan. 23, 1764, 14; April 9, 1764, 16; Feb. 21, 1770, 17; Jan. 22, 1779, 43; Oct. 31, 1775, 248; Dec. 10, 1775, 252; July 20, 1776, 266; Aug. 5, 1776, 270; Aug. 20, 1776, 280; Aug. 20, 1785, V, 88; May 4, 1786, 303; March 22, 1801, X, 233; June 25, 1804, XI, 30; July 17, 1807, 285; Dec. 23, 1803, XIX, 138; April 18, 1781, 342

Panien, COUNT, letter to, July 13, 1810, XII, 394
Pain, observations of, XV, 10, 57, 63
Paine, THOMAS, in Paris, VI, 153; his invention of an iron bridge, VI, 153; VII, 242, 327; correspondence of Jefferson with, 241; his geometrical wheelbarrow, 405; answer to Burke by, VIII, 192; pamphlet by, 193, 212, 243; writings in defence of, 208; "The Rights of Man" by, 224; XIX, 77; expected arrival of, IX, 397; agrarian justice of, 399; principles of, X, 223; return of, from France, 224; improvement in gunboats by, XI, 362; Adams's opinion of, XIII, 315; Jefferson's opinion of, XV, 305; his style, 305
Letters to: Dec. 23, 1788, VII, 241, 245; March 17, 1789, 315; May 19, 1789, 361; July 11, 1789, 404; July 29, 1791, VIII, 223; March 18, 1801, X, 223; June 5, 1805, XI, 81; Sept. 6, 1807, 362; Oct. 9, 1807, 378; July 13, 1789, XIX, 63; July 17, 1808, 170
279
Paleske, CHARL
ter to, Aug. 1
Palladio, ——,
on, XI, 15
"Palladium," n
of the, X, 2
Pallas, works o
Pamphleteers, i
Pamunkey Indi
Pamunkey Riv
II, 6
Pampus, light
the, XVII, 2
Panama, quest
V, 471; VI,
Panama questi
XVI, 163
Panic, effects
XIII, 427
Pani language,
XII, 313
Panis River, e
XI, 22
Panther, the A
Papal See, disp
and the, VI
Papebrock, D.
question rai
111
Paper, price of,

Paper bubble, bursting of the, XV, 224

Paper money, plan for issue of, I, 290; that of New England as a part of national debt, V, 345; speculation in, 346; VIII, 230; redemption of, V, 459; VI, 6; XVII, 117; depreciation, VI, 456; VIII, 317, 351; IX, 39; XIII, 412, 427; XIV, 223, 382; XV, 180; XVII, 72; XIX, 249; merely the representative of money, VII, 38; fear of, VIII, 343; purchase in Amsterdam of American, IX, 58; banishment of gold and silver by, XIII, 274, 412; circulation of, 409; evils of, 416, 430; XV, 185; convenience of, XIII, 417; value of American, 426; of the old Congress, 426; probable losses by issue of, 428; probable crash caused by, 429; overissue of, 431; duty of reduction of, 431; deluge of, XIV, 61, 77; proposed prohibition of foreign, 78; amount of, 381; objections of Jefferson to that of the banks, 381, 382; XV, 229; danger of, XIV, 189; plan for retirement of that of the banks, 383; suppression of, during peace, XV, 31; abuse of, 113; plan for suspension of, 230; distress caused by, 238; payment in, for goods sold on execution, XVI, 231; necessity of, 232; issue of, 233; XVIII, 187; American, XVII, 54

Papers, publication of historical, VIII, 127; charge against Jefferson of withholding, XI, 447

Paradise, ——, case of, XIX, 31, 43, 44; reception of, in Virginia, 45

Paradise, MRS., grandsons of, XII, 78

Paradox, fondness of humanity for, XIV, 158

Parasites, superabundance of, XVI, 76

Pardo, convention concluded at the, III, 171

Pardon, power of, II, 180; act of, by North Carolina, XVI, 204

Paris, arrival of Jefferson in, I, 90; distress in, 132; excitement and riots in, 127, 134, 145; VII, 133, 336, 341, 415, 421, 425; VIII, 8; XIX, 63–65; insurrection in, I, 145; VII, 415, 426; X, 145; new administration in, I, 153; building restrictions in, III, 84; negotiations for peace at, IV, 209; expense of Jefferson's outfit in, V, 164; life of a lady of fashion in, VI, 81; new bridge in, 82; skill of workmen of, 83; lack of United States funds in, 126; attractions of, 145; walls of, 278; VII, 308; improvements in architecture of, VI, 278; settlement of United States claims against Denmark at, VII, 47; martial law in, 133; VIII, 8; excessive cold in, 235; condition of, 291; benevolence in, 308; desired connection between America and, 336; attack by mob at Versailles on the archbishop of, 394; temper

by the citizens of, 419; service in the churches of, 421; action of the citizens of, 425; decapitation of De Launai by the mob of, 426; troops ordered away from, by the king, 426; progress of the king from Versailles to, 427; restricted purchase of bread in, 430; disputes as to the municipal government of, 440; lack of bread in, 445; possibility of bankruptcy of bankers of, 469; taking of plate to the Mint in, 471; as a market for American salted beef, 479; fall of stocks in, 481; removal of the royal family to, VIII, 8; desire of Jefferson to return to, 12; programme for United States chargé d'affaires at, 68; letter of condolence of city of, on the death of Benjamin Franklin, 130; attitude of, toward the curates, 170; treaty of, IX, 357; price of statues in, X, 137; transactions in, 150; climate of, XI, 64; Jefferson's reminiscences of, 181; veterinary school of, XIII, 223; boxes

ple," X, i
Parker, DANIE
lumbus and
cius owned
Parker, J., lett
X, 136
Parliament, B
ity over Am
right of di
wrongful ac
ference with
154; conve
Virginia by,
reference to
course with
III, 311;
America, IV
tion of Cong
speech of th
precedent f
bread by, V
tion of, XII
of, XVI, 27
fare began
ment in, or
with Americ
of, over the
See also C
Parliament, FR
Parliamentary

quest by Jefferson for Wythe's notes on, IX, 370; observations on, XVIII, 221
Absence, II, 350
Address of President to Congress, II, 352
Adjourn, motion to, II, 389, 390
Adjournment, each House has separate power of, II, 437; no amendment to motion of, 438; during pleasure, 438; none without so pronounced by the Speaker, 438
Amendment, of an amendment of an amendment. prohibition of, II, 395; Hatsell's opinion on amendment of main question after previous question, 399; rules of, 401; functions of, 402; methods of, 402; only way of separating a complicated, 406; from another House, 410, 411; between the Houses, 425
Arrest, privilege from, II, 343
Assent, presentment for king's, II, 434
Ayes and noes, taking of, II, 415
Bills, orders against presentation of new, II, 370; rules of, 373; leave to bring in, 373; first reading of, 374; second reading of, 375, 385; commitment of, 375, 391; exceptions to, 376; committee has no power to change title of, 377; rules of committee considering, 378; order of paragraphs, 378; rules for consideration of, in Senate, 379; vote of committee on, alterable only by House, 380; recommitment of, 381; report of, taken up, 382; numbers of sections of, regulated by clerk, 406; third reading of, 412–414; amendment of title, 421; reconsideration of, in same session of parliament, 423; sent to the other House, 424; enrollment of, 434; history of, after passage by both Houses of Congress, 435
Business, arrangement of, II, 359
Call of the House, II, 350
Co-existing questions, II, 409
Committee of the whole, rules of the, II, 354; the Speaker in, 355; suppression of disorder in, 355; rising of, 356
Committees, standing, II, 353; rules of, 353; disorderly words in, 366; must act together, 377; reports of, 380
Conference, between the Houses, II, 428; adherence not given at a free, 429; no business by House during, 431
Congress, order in, II, 360
Debate, order in, II, 361; members must not be addressed by name in, 363; personalities not admitted in, 364; disturbance of a member in, 364
Division of the House, II, 415
Elections, II, 346
Equivalent questions, II, 410

PARLIAMENTARY PRACTICE—continued
House, the, member cannot be questioned elsewhere for speech in, II, 344; punishment of offence committed by a member of, 344; privilege a power of, 344; case of arrest of a member of, 345; composition of, 347; qualification for, 348; call of, 350; examination of witnesses by, 357; information to, 358; hearing of counsel by, 358; request of one, for member of the other as a witness, 358; order of business in, 360; reflections by members on prior determinations of, 363; punishment of disorder in, 365; affrays in, 365; disorderly words in, 365; no authority of one, over members of the other, 367; charges against members of, 368; vote on questions of private interest not allowed to members of, 368; orders of, 369; termination of orders of, 370; quasi-committee in, 384; second reading of bill in, 385; third reading of bill in, 386, 412; passing of bill in, 386, 412; reading of papers in, 387; laying on table in, 387; previous question in, 398; can there be two motions before, at the same time? 409; division of, 415; originating, agrees to an amendment with an amendment, 427; power of impeachment in, 444
Houses, the, amendments between, II, 425; conferences between, 428, 429; messages between, 432
Impeachment, statute of, before the Senate, II, 440; constitutional provisions for, 444; accusation of, 445; process of, 445; articles of, 446; appearance for, 446; answer to, 447; rejoinder to, 447; witnesses in cases of, 447; presence of Commons necessary to trials of, 448; judgment in cases of, must be according to law, 449; continuances of trial, 450
Journals, II, 435; only what House has agreed upon may be entered in its, 436; rules concerning, 436; a record, 437; rectification of, 437
Legislature, II, 338
Majority, power of the, II, 337
Messages between the Houses, II, 432
Motions, rules of, II, 372
Order, of business, II, 359; respecting papers, 360
Orders of the House, II, 369
Papers, custody of, II, 360
Parliament, privileges of members of, II, 338; order in, 360; prohibition of reconsideration of question in same session of, 422; methods of a session of, 439; modes of separation of, 439; functions of, 439; jurisdiction of impeachments in, 444; judgment in cases of impeachment, 449

Petition, definition of, II, 371; rules of, 371
Previous question, cannot be put in committee of the whole, II, 356; scope of, 390; occasion for, 399; object of, 400; use of, XII, 344
Privilege, II, 338; precedence of question of, 397
Privileged questions, II, 388
Privileges of members of Parliament, II, 339
Provisos, case of new, II, 407
Qualification, II, 347
Quasi-committee, rules of, II, 383
Question, breach of order for Speaker to refuse to put a, II, 344; the previous, II, 356, 390, 398, 399, 400; XII, 344; amendment of postponement of the main, II, 395; division of the, 403, 406; must be put both positively and negatively, 408, 412; proposed rule concerning the main, XII, 344; reconsideration of the, XVII, 52
Questions, privileged, II, 388; precedence of, 391, 393, 394; category of, 392
Quorum, II, 349
Reading papers, II, 387
Reconsideration of question, II, 422; XVII, 52
Representatives, apportionment of, II, 348
Resolutions, scope of, II, 373
Riders, addition of, II, 414
Rules of procedure, importance of, II, 333, 335
Senate, the, questions of order referred to the president of, II, 333; rules of procedure in, 335; composition of, 347; qualification for, 347; absence from, 350; bringing in of members of, by sergeant-at-arms, 350; the Vice-President of the United States the president of, 351; order of business of, 359; secret session of, 369; quasi-committee in, 383; practice in, 391; consideration of Alien Bill in, 408; the Vice-President of the United States decides in case of tie in, 421; bills sent to the other House from, 424; ratification of treaties by, 443; trial of impeachment by the, 444
Session, II, 439
Speaker, the, breach of order by, II, 344; rules governing, 351; recognition by, 362; rule of speeches by, 363; appeal from, 369; division of the House by, 415; points of order during division decided by, 420
Speech, member limited to one on each bill, II, 362
Strike out, motion to, II, 397
Sum, largest, first put to the question, II, 396
Table, laying on the, II, 391
Tellers, duties of, II, 418
Time, specific, may be struck out, II, 405
Title, II, 421
Treason, privilege in case of, II, 345

Parliamentary Note Book, Jefferson's, XVIII, 221
Parliamentary Register, the, evidence of, XVI, 194; extract from, 194
Parliament of Paris, the, attitude of, VII, 5; extraordinary session of, 15
Parma, PRINCE OF, letter from, IX, 388; natural history collection for, XIX, 115
Letter to, May 23, 1797, XIX, 115
Parmesan cheese, manufacture of, XVII, 196
Parole, opinion on laws of, IV, 343
Parr, SAMUEL, letter to, April 26, 1824, XVIII, 329
Parricide, punishment of, I, 222
Parsons, THEOPHILUS, nomination of, as attorney general, X, 203; his legal ability, XII, 430
Parties, history of, by William Johnson, XV, 419, 439
See also POLITICAL PARTIES
Partridge, CAPT. A., meteorological table of, XIV, 374
Letters to: Oct. 12, 1815, XIV, 352; Jan. 2, 1816, 374

transfers of
American, 24
ican, IX, 12
Passy, feeling
Franklin fro
Pasture, remar
Patent Board,
335; Jeffer
in, XIV, 64;
Patent rights,
rules for, X
Patents and p
VIII, 50; X
326, 328, 33
65–67
Pathkiller, lett
Patriot, duty o
Patriotism, par
418
Patriots, DUTC
TRIOTS
Patronage, rem
340; XI, 26
Patroons, influ
403
Patterson, ELI
of Jerome
424
Patterson, Ro
March 27, 17

95, 108; Dec. 27, 1812, 191; Nov. 23, 1814, XIV, 209
Patterson, R. M., letter to, Jan. 20, 1814, XIV, 70; Nov. 23, 1814, 210
Patterson, WILLIAM, position of, X, 425
Paul, ST., corruption of doctrines of Jesus by, XV, 245
Pauly, ——, search for, VI, 356
Paupers, proportion of, in England, XIV, 181; absence of, from the United States, 182
Pavia, rice-fields near, XVII, 198
Payne, ——, views of, on taxation, I, 44
Paynshill, park at, XVII, 238
"Pays de Vaud," case of the, IX, 284
Peace, provisional treaty of, I, 77; IV, 198; treaty of, signed, 82; debate on ratification of the treaty of, 82; the desire and policy of the United States, II, xxxvii; IX, 56, 144, 159, 386, 401; X, 287, 397, 405; XII, 242; XIII, 42, 60; XVI, 346, 366, 390; Jefferson's policy of, and hopes for, II, xxviii, 240; IV, 439; IX, 284; X, 57, 336, 401; XIII, 384; XVI, 324, 363; general and domestic, III, 327; probability of, IV, 209; negotiations for, and terms of, IV, 211, 214; XIII, 185, 226, 386; XIV, 42, 225; XIX, 204, 223; rumors of, IV, 433; assurance of, in Europe, V, 63; obligations of, IX, 136; breaches of, 162; proclamation and news of, 182; XIV, 243, 254; difficulty in maintaining, IX, 392; desire of France for, X, 124; preservation of, in United States harbors, XI, 294; reasons for desiring, in Europe, XII, 380; observations on that with England, XIV, 270; power of accepting, 445; with the Algerines, considerations on ransom and, XVII, 320
Peaks of Otter, IX, 347; XIV, 354, 377, 378, 478
Peale, CHARLES WILSON, retirement of, XIII, 79; drawings of, XV, 4; life of, XVIII, 276; pamphlet by, 277; his museum, 287; XIX, 116
Letters to: Jan. 12, 1807, XI, 33; Aug. 20, 1811, XIII, 78; April 17, 1813, XVIII, 276; June 13, 1815, 287
Pearlash, duty on, in France, VI, 291
Pearl manufacture, secrets of, VI, 205
Pearls, unfashionableness of, VI, 206
Pearl trade, decline of the, VI, 206
Pearson, REV. ELIPHALET, sermon by, XIV, 406
Peas, Jefferson's crop of, IX, 342; observations on, X, 12; receipt from England of, XVIII, 202
Pease, ——, postal mission, XIV, 115; appointed surveyor general, 115
Pechin, ——, "Notes on Virginia" published by, XII, 361
Pedigree, value of, in New England, XIV, 76
Pedometer, V, 280; VI, 460
Peltries. See FURS; FUR-TRADE

X, 87; compromise proposed by, XVIII, xxxi; life of, 186
Letters to: July, 1776, IV, 259; April 2, 1798, X, 19; Jan. 29, 1799, 86; Feb. 14, 1799, X, 104; XVIII, xxi; Feb. 19, 1799, X, 113; July 24, 1791, 186; Jan. 14, 1798, 203; April 19, 1800, 220
Pendulum, calculations of its vibration, experiments with, and observations on, III, 28–30, 52–54; VIII, 37–40; XIII, 106, 109; XIX, 74; as a basis of a common system of measures and weights, XII, 181; XIII, 86, 87, 98–100, 104; XV, 147, 148
Penitentiary, building of a, I, 69; introduction of the, XII, 301
Penn, COL. ABRAHAM, letter to, May 4, 1781, IV, 421
Penn, WILLIAM, grant of Pennsylvania to, II, 256; souvenirs of, XVIII 349
Pennevert and **Chervi,** return of commissions of, IX, 257
Penniman, ——, case of, XII, 29
Pennsylvania, alleged backwardness of, I, 23; signing of the Declaration of Independence
XI, 194, 19
attitude of,
dom in, XI
tion of prop
boundary of
Pennsylvania
TON, D. C., p
ferson, XIII
Pensacola, cor
commander
People, the, pc
205; the onl
of governme
sity of educa
xiv; XII, 2
of, on courts,
confidence ir
253; VIII,
iii, v, x; X
208; XV,
xliii; XIX,
the basis of
VI, 57; info
necessary fc
cherishing t
Jefferson's st
ernment by,
XIV, 488;
stincts of, X,
xi; delusion
XIV, 425; s

cessity of the confidence of, for the President, XII, 353; power of, XIV, 47, 364; XVI, 45; ability of the government to borrow money from, XIV, 228; will of, XV, 36; the depositary of the ultimate powers of society, 278; treatment of, in Europe, 440; cherished by the Republicans, 442; rights of, XVI, 45, 346; concurrence of the majority of, XVII, 50

Peoria Indians, purchase of lands of the, XVII, 375

Percival, ——, petition of, XII, 212

Percy, EARL, report of death of, IV, 26

Perdido, RIVER, boundary line of the, X, 414; XI, 35; XII, 41; XIX, 135

Perfectability, doctrine of, XIV, 153

Pernambuco, loss of, to Portugal, XV, 117; visit to Adams of ambassador from, 123

Pernier, ——, claim of, XII, 330

Perpetual motion delusion, denunciation of, by Jefferson, XIII, 192; Redhefer's sham machinery for, 192

Perry, JOHN, site for Central College bought from, XIX, 362, 379, 467

Perry, COMMODORE OLIVER HAZARD, victories of, XIV, 249; XIX, 203

Persia, history of, by Sir John Malcolm Jones, XV, 119

Persian wheel, observations on the, XIII, 328

Peru, rebellion in, VI, 121; condition of, 122

Pessimism, evils of, XIV, 467

Pestalozzi, JOHANN HEINRICH, educational method of, XII, 416

Peters, RICHARD, letter to, Feb. 26, 1787, VI, 100

Petersburg, VA., attack by the enemy on, IV, 177; junction of Cornwallis and Arnold at, 181; arms at, 357; rendezvous of militia at, 412

Peter's Mountain, observations on, XIV, 478

Petitions, matter of, VIII, 250; signing of, in York and Lancaster counties, X, 105; observations on those of the land companies, 226; to Congress, XII, 196

Peyronet, ——, death of, VI, 24

Peyrouse, CAPTAIN, expedition of, to the South Seas, V, 63, 167 380

Peyton, BERNARD, letter to, March 20, 1818, XVIII, 299

Peyton, SIR JOHN, purchase of arms by, IV, 411

Phaeton, beauty of the French, VI, 83; design for a, XIX, 71

Phalsbourg, description of country near, XVII, 278

Pheasant, prepared for Louis XVI's cabinet of natural history, V, 242

Philadelphia, PA., made ground beneath, II, 265; monotony of buildings in, III, 84; recovery of, IV, 42; effort to remove the seat of government to, VIII, 32, 33, 57; temporary removal of seat of government to, 66;

vantages of, 243; manufactures of, 398; address of Democratic Republicans of, XII, 65; proposed point of observation at, XIII, 107; address by the young men of, 291; terrorism in, 297; reply to public address of the Democratic Republicans of, XVI, 303; reply to public address of the citizens of, 328; Congress leaves, XVII, 70
Philadelphia, College of. See COLLEGE OF PHILADELPHIA
"Philadelphia," the frigate, feat of, III, 362; wreck of, 366; XIII, 263
Philippines, desire of Spain to trade with the, V, 470
Philips, JOSIAH, trial and execution of, XIV, 170, 271, 273–275, 277, 278
Phillips, GENERAL, opinions of, concerning prisoners on capitulation, IV, 68; succession of command to, 121; number of his reinforcements, 174; rudeness to Jefferson, 180, 181
Philo, philosophy of, XIII, 286
Philology, affinity of nations proved by, II, 140; theories of, XIII, 247; work of Adelung on,
by Joseph Buc
Phlogiston, treati
"Phoca," case of
Physicians, pious 245; observa XII, 356; exp 245, 246; tr ability of Ame don club of, X dote of Fran 166
Physics, study of son's knowled remarks on, 3
Piankatank Rive II, 6
Piankeshaw Indi lands of the,
Piano-forte, Jeff a, IV, 235; ne 22
Pichon, ——, ov by, X, 111; p ratification o Purchase, 42
Pickens, GEN. on the Creek tory of, IV, 1
Pickering, JOH pronunciatior 181, 185, 20

Pickering, COL. TIMOTHY, views of, on militia, I, 428; mission to Indians, VIII, 179, 184; letter to envoys, X, 52; report of, 89; cause for suspicions against, XIII, 144; Anglomania of, 163; policy of, 255; libel on Adams by, XV, 103, 109; observations by, on Declaration of Independence, 460, 463; philippic against Jefferson, Adams, and Gerry by, XVI, 52; attack on Jefferson by, 54

Letters to: March 28, 1792, VIII, 319; Feb. 27, 1821, XV, 322; Jan. 15, 1781, XIX, 296; March 4, 1781, 317

Pickeroons, arming of, XVII, 342

Pictet, PROFESSOR, letter to, Feb. 5, 1803, X, 355

Pierce, ALICE, trial of, II, 447

"Pierce Manning," case of the ship, XII, 163

Pierrelatte, olive orchards of, VI, 108

Pike, ZEBULON MONTGOMERY, case of, I, 485; explorations of, XI, 252; XIX, ix; restoration of papers of, XI, 252; mission of, 347; XII, 63; advance to, XI, 348; error of, XII, 63; defence of, by Jefferson, XIV, 24

Pike's Peak, discovery of, XIX, ix

Pilgrim Fathers, war on the Indians by the, XIV, ix

Pilnitz, Coalition of, XIII, 123

Pilot-boats, seizure of American, XIII, 173

Pilots, provided for French ships, IV, 370, 378

Pinckney, CHARLES, instructions to, XI, 90; information for, XII, 104; pamphlet by, in defence of Monroe, XVIII, 297

Letters to: April 1, 1792, VIII, 321; Jan. 20, 1807, XI, 142; March 30, 1808, XII, 22; July 18, 1808, 102; Nov. 8, 1808, 190; Sept. 30, 1820, XV, 279; Feb. 2, 1812, XVIII, 271; Sept. 3, 1816, 297

Pinckney, CHARLES COTESWORTH, the stalking-horse of the Hamilton party, X, 23

Letters to: Dec. 30, 1792, I, 330; Oct. 8, 1792, VIII, 412

Pinckney, THOMAS, offer to, of the Ministry to England, VIII, 252; commissioned Minister to England, 285; letter of credence for, 368; instructions to, 368; IX, 43, 126, 225; supervision of consuls by, VIII, 369; protection of American seamen by, 370; duties as Minister, 372; instructions to, to obtain workmen for the Mint, 376; purchase of copper by, IX, 8; candidacy for the Vice-Presidency, 349; return of, 388; praise for his conduct, 390; attitude toward British treaty, 395; mission of, XII, 5; his chances for the Presidency, XVIII, 226; credentials of, XIX, 96

Letters to: Nov. 6, 1791, VIII, 252; Jan. 17, 1792, 285; June 11, 1792, 368, 374; June 14, 1792, 375; Oct. 12, 1792, 414; Dec. 3, 1792, 443; Dec. 30, 1792, IX, 6; March 16, 1793, 41; April 20, 1793, 66; May 7, 1793, 78;

Pinckneys, the, public service of, IX, 355
Pintard, JOHN, letter to, Jan. 9, 1814, XIV, 53
Pinto, CHEVALIER LUIS, Portuguese Ambassador, negotiations with, I, 95; character of, V, 222; illness of, 237; treaty with Portugal arranged with, 307; attitude toward America, 393; appointed Prime Minister of Portugal, VII, 298
Letters to: Aug. 7, 1790, VIII, 73; Feb. 21, 1791, 132
Pioria Indians, the, lands of, X, 371; the last of, XII, 215
Pipe, BLACK, custom of smoking the, XVI, 378
Pipe, WHITE, custom of smoking the, XVI, 378
Pipe of peace, custom of smoking the, XVI, 372
Piper, D. A., land purchased from, XIX, 439
Pirates, capture of, XI, 356
Pistache, growth of the, XVII, 177
Pitcairn, MAJOR, death of, IV, 244
Pitch, French duties on our, XVII, 144
Pittsburg, PA.
Ninth Regi
ply to pub
Young Re
323
Pius VI, disag
of Naples w
bull of, V
toward Fra
Plagiat, crime
Plague, epider
nople, VII,
"Plain Facts,
Hamilton,
Plains, annual
America, V
"Plain Truth,
Hamilton's,
Plantagenets,
126
Planters, posit
XVII, 59;
tion of, 404
Plants, list o
native, 53;
203, 204; ob
28
Plaquemine, L
XI, 250
Plate, taken to
VII, 471

Plato, philosophy of, XIII, 286, 374, 376; XIV, 107; XV, 258; his "Republic," XIV, 147, 148, 157; eulogized by Cicero, 148; his reputation and canonization, 148, 149; mysticism of, 149; the republicanism of, 149; "Dialogues" of, 150; Adams's opinion of, 156, 157; observations on, XV, 219, 220

Platte River, exploration of the, XI, 442

Pleasants, ——, edition of laws of Virginia by, XI, 139

Pleasants, JOHN HAMPDEN, letter to, April 19, 1824, XVI, 26

Pleasants, T., letter to, May 8, 1786, V, 324

Pleasure, disquisition on, V, 440; observations on, XV, 10, 57, 67; XVI, 139; connection between pain and, 13; Adams's views on, 63

Plenary Court of France, the, VII, 14, 17

Plexi-chronometer, invention of the, V, 240

Plow, invention of a, by Jefferson, XI, i; XII, xxiv; XIX, vii; gift to Jefferson of a, by Agricultural Society of Paris, XI, 413; XII, 89, 252; presentation by Jefferson of his, to the Agricultural Society of the Seine, XII, 89

Plowing, new method of, XVIII, 278

Plows, observations on, IX, 121; machine for ascertaining resistance of, XI, 211; manufacture of, XII, 235

Plumer, Gov. WILLIAM, speech to the legislature by, XV, 46

Letters to: Jan. 31, 1815 XIV, 235; July 21, 1816, XV, 46

Plunder, compensation for, IV, 379

Plymouth, grant by New England to council of, II, 248

Plymouth Society OF NEW LONDON, reply to public address of, XVI, 359

Po, RIVER, width of the, XVII, 189; method of crossing, 189

Poetry, study of, V, 85; observations on, XVIII, 441

Poictou, mules in, XVII, 229

Point à Pitre, closing of the port of, VI, 240

Point au Fer, N. Y., militia for, XII, 66

Point Comfort, VA., works at, XI, 381

Poirey, claim of, XIX, 269

Poivre, —— DE, works of, VII, 359

Poland, attitude of, VI, 332; removability of king of, 390; appointment of Mazzei as correspondent of the king of, VII, 89; increase of army of, 189; political convulsions and agitations in, 222, 225, 240, 297, 341; XIX, 50; attitude of Russia toward, VII, 246, 251; XIX, 52; affairs of, VII, 274; lesson of the history of, XIII, 66; partition of, IV, 394; XVIII, 161

Police, abolition in Paris of the ancient, VII, 420

of, XI, 1, 223; De Tutt Tracy's works on, XIII, 214; XIV, 11, 459; XV, 24, 76, 99; XIX, 235, 239, 263, 270; American ignorance of, XIV, 256; general ignorance of the principles of, 358; science of, 392, 459; work of Adam Smith on, 460
Political panic of 1798, XI, 34
Political parties, observations on, X, 37, 45, 222, 236; XI, 52, 54, 265; XIII, 211, 279, 281, 304; XV, 116, 388, 492; XVI, 73, 96; XVIII, 207
"Political Progress of Britain," X, 331
Political services, right of State to, IV, 195
Politicians, quarrels of, IX, 411
Politics, early great divisions in, II, xxx; status of American, V, 121; X, 160, 252; XI, 444; XII, 201; necessity for tact in, VI, iii; letter of Jefferson to J. B. Smith on heresies in, VIII, 213; Jefferson's retirement from, IX, 280; XV, 279; observations on, IX, 389; XIII, 230; XVII, 292; hatreds en-
Polygraph, invent
tion of, XI, 6;
177; use of, by
li; XVIII, 176
Pomp, Jefferson's
34
Pompadour, MAD
of De la Tude
Poncins, MARQUI
Sept. 11, 1785,
Pontac, wine of,
Pontchartrain, L
to, I, 491
Pontchartrain, L
of, XII, 40; le
Pont du Gard, g
the, VI, 104
Pontière, —— D
17, 1789, XII,
Pontroyal, descri
near, XVII, 1
Pont St. Esprit
country near,
Poor, the, suppo
no taxes for,
tion of, in A
condition in I
Pope, ——, rem
Pope, ALEXAND
Homer by, X
XVII, 237

to, XIII, 75; residence of Jefferson at, XVIII, 314
Population, increase of, III, 330; VI, 186; X, 287; XI, 2; XIII, 365; XIV, 204; of the United States, VIII, 122, 229, 236; ancient check on, X, 430; Malthus's theory of, 448
"Porcupine," attacks on Jefferson by, X, 47, 51; XI, 43; influence of, X, 139; demise of, 139
Porrey, ——, case of, XV, 301
Portages, description of various, II, 20
Portail, M. DU, letter to, June 27, 1785, V, 28
Portalis, JEAN ETIENNE MARIE, on alluvions, XVIII, 52
Port charges, observations on, VIII, 278
Porte, OTTOMAN. See TURKEY
Porter, CAPTAIN, complaint by Erskine against, XI, 366; opinion of Jefferson concerning, 367; opinion of, on harbor fortifications, 381
"Portfolio," view of the, XVI, 94
Porto Rico, John Quincy Adams on, XIV, vii
Portsmouth, VA., English forces at, IV, 123, 126, 127, 164; XIX, 1; departure of English fleet from, IV, 134, 137; militia for operations against, XIX, 332
"Portsmouth," sailing of the frigate, XVIII, 219
Ports. See SEAPORTS
Portugal, negotiation of treaty with, I, 95; V, 173, 176, 222, 226, 227, 288, 295, 307, 310, 319, 326, 392, 409; VI, 79; X, 282; American commerce with, III, 266; VIII, 435, 436; IX, 27, 53; advantages to, of trade with America, V, 222; proposed league with, against Algiers, 228; relations of England with, 392; XI, 304; XII, 376; lack of army and navy of, VI, 118; appointment of Del Pinto as Prime Minister of, VII, 298; negotiations for the reception of an American *chargé d'affaires* in, VIII, 73; appointment of David Humphreys as Minister to, 139; illness of queen of, 338, 340; carriage of American flour to, 435; restriction of trade by, 435; attitude toward American corn trade, 435; American trade in wines of, 436; restriction of American commerce with colonies of, IX, 27; arrival at Rio de Janeiro of the prince regent of, XII, 49; government of, XV, 26, 286; loss of Pernambuco by, 117; depredations on commerce of, 286; diplomatic relations with, XVII, 317
Post, discontinuance of the daily, XI, 351
See also MAILS; POST-OFFICE; POST-ROADS; POSTS
Postage, great expense of French, V, 150
Posterity, judgment of, XIII, 284; no right to leave payment of our debt to, 358
Postilions, employment of, VIII, 156

in England and France, V, 149
Post-riders, matter of speed and punctuality of, I, 285; XI, 311; lack of, XVII, 7
Post-roads, observations concerning establishment of, IX, 324, 325
Posts, the, increase in rapidity of, VIII, 319; expenses of, 319
Posts, Military. See Military Posts
Potash, French duties on, VI, 164, 315; XVII, 144
Pot-asse. See Potash
Potato, introduction of, into the United States, XII, 279; its origin in Guiana, 279; crops of, XVIII, 197
Potemkin, Prince, advance of, to Ocrakoff, VII, 91; negotiations by, VIII, 171
Pothier, Robert Joseph, on the French law of alluvion, XVIII, 40
Potio-tragos, classification of the, XI, 403
Potomac Canal, the, VII, 6, 236
Potomac Company, Washington's interest in the, XIX, 9
Potomac River, the, navigation
Letter to
XIII, 61
Pottawatomie
TEWATAMIE
Potter, Sukey
Potts, ——, c
260
Pound, differer
343; observa
ard, IX, 3
Powder, lack o
Power, jealous
of, xxii; dis
VI, 321; X
opposition t
II, xxiii; t
dispersion o
tions of, xxx
gence in, xx
on the exer
desire for, 21
the people,
of Adams
attributes of
a check for, 4
of, XVI, 25
Powhatan, suc
Powhatan Indi
of, II, 127; c
Powtewatamie

Osages, 444; journey of, 446; attack on the Osages by, XIX, 151
Poyssonier, ——, still of, III, 5
Pradel, ——, lands sold to, XVIII, 2
Pradt, DOMINIQUE DE, writings of, XV, 145
Præmunire, observations on the law of, IX, 424
Prætorian Palace, defacement of the, VI, 103
Prairies, theory of the origin of, XIII, 249
Prayer, substitution in form of, IV, 272; belief of Jefferson in, XVII, iv
Preachers, early appearance of political, XII, xxix; function of religious, XIV, 281
Preamble OF A LAW, force of a, XVIII, 51
Preble, COMMODORE, ordered to New Orleans, I, 461; energy of, III, 364; gunboats built by, XI, 153
Precious stones, finding of, II, 37
Pre-emption, right of, III, 19
Presbyterianism, growth of, I, 57; XV, 403; Jefferson's opposition to, 246; tyranny of, 404
Presbyterians, number of, XV, 119
Presents, Jefferson's rule regarding, XI, 101; XII, 203
Presidency of the United States, the, Jefferson's views on, I, 118; IX, 374, 377, 381; XI, 57, 137; XII, 3; tenure of, and tradition against a third term, I, 119, 120; XI, 56, 220; XII, 3; XIII, xxxvi, 381; XVI, 293, 296, 298, 300; XIX, 58; office of, VI, 370; XVI, 294; question of re-election to, VI, 370, 389, 426, 454; VII, 37, 184, 323; provisions of the new Constitution regarding, VI, 380; hints of, to Madison, IX, 301; remarks of Jefferson on his ambition for, 302; votes on, 351, 357; support by Jefferson of Adams for, 351; votes for Jefferson for, 353; no desire of Jefferson for, 358; change in law of election to, 436; votes of the States on the, X, 184; attitude of the Republicans toward the election for, 184, 188; attitude of the Federalists toward the election for, 184, 188; doubt as to result of election for, 194; votes in the House on, 203, 207; fit candidates for, XI, 220; duties of, 222; succession of Madison to, XII, 266
President of the United States, the right of, to adjourn Congress, III, 62; right of, to convene Congress, 63; consideration of right of veto of, 152; power of, to borrow money, 251; election of, VI, 389; VII, 146; XIV, 488; XVI, 14; petitions to, VIII, 250; admission of foreign agents by, IX, 256; bill for election of the, X, 164; election of, by the House of Representatives, 198; protracted balloting for, 200, 201; event of non-election of, 229, 233; business of, 268, 289; XI, 227, 242; XII, 371; method of commu-

papers, 228; exemption of, from subpœnas, 240; no authority in, over religion, 429; powers of, 429; XVIII, 129; duty of, XII, 353; no mandamus against, XV, 214; the Cabinet of, 485; approaching election of, 491; illegality of banishment of aliens by, XVII, 384; illegality of assumption of judicial power by, 384; personal responsibility of, XVIII, 129; acts of, not at his own peril, 132

President and Vice-President, bill for electing the, XIX, 120

President's House, the, plans, appropriations, etc., for, III, 83; VIII, 155, 163, 308; XI, 14; burning of, by the British, XIV, 186

Presidents of the United States, charges against the, XV, 365

Press, the, abuse of freedom of, and attacks on government by, III, 380, 381; X, 357, 388; XVIII, xxviii, xxxv; suborned slanders of the English, V, 182; freedom of, VII, 97; VIII, vi, 300; IX, 165; X, 78, 357; XI, 33, 155; XIV, 384; XV, 489;

and, control
ment, XVII
amendment
providing fo
opposition o
freedom of,
fits of freed
tocsin of th
xxxiii

Press-gangs, o
can seamen
117, 120; re

Preston, COL. W
Aug. 18, 176

Price, observati

Price, CHANDLI
160
Letter to,
159

Price, DR. RICH
on slavery, V
opinion of w
424; friendli
ica, V, 297;
by, XIII, 3
sinking-fund
acquaintance
gan's "Life"
Letters to:
55; Jan. 8,
May 19, 1789

Priestley, DR. JOSEPH, persecutions of, X, 139; works of, 139, 445, 446; XI, 222; XIII, 320, 322, 325, 350, 352, 368; XIV, 106; Jefferson's relations with, X, 141, 228; illness of, 227; attack on, 228; comparative view of Socrates and Jesus by, 374; life and character, XI, 265, 351; XIII, 253, 319, 320; XIV, 38; observations on, XIII, 282; XIV, 35, 75; quotation from, XIII, 292; letter of, to Lindsay, 322, 324; Cooper's influence over, 323; observations of Adams on the comparison of the institution of Moses with those of the Hindoos and other ancient nations by, XIV, 106; animadversions of Adams on, 110

Letters to: Jan. 18, 1800, X, 138; Jan. 27, 1800, 146; March 21, 1801, 227; June 19, 1802, 324; April 9, 1803, 374; Jan. 29, 1804, 445

Primogeniture, abolition of the law of, I, 64; V, v; VII, xiv; XI, iv; XIII, xxix, 399; XIV, iv; XVII, 461; XVIII, xxxi; evils of, XII, xiii

Prince George County, VA., offer to militia of, IV, 415

Prince George Court House, VA., proposed storing of supplies at, XIX, 338

Princes, confederacy of, IX, 97

Princeton, N. J., meeting of Congress at, XVII, 70

"Prince William Henry," restoration of the, IX, 217

Principles of 1776, the United States unanimous for the, X, 252

Printers, interest of the, X, 254

Printing, growth and power of the art, XII, 294; XIII, 37, 350; XV, 465; XVII, i

Prior, CAPTAIN, friendly relations of, with Indians, XVI, 379, 382, 383, 385

Prison-breaking, I, 235

Prisoners, AMERICAN, at St. Pol de Léon, plea for, V, 287

Prisoners' Convention, supplies for the, XIX, 343

Prisoners of war, their treatment and rights, IV, 54, 68, 73, 74, 307; XVII, 105–107; care of American, IV, 67; matter of exchange of, 73; retaliation in treatment of, 73, 74; removal and separation of, 123, 124, 126–128, 131, 136, 326, 346, 358; fear of rescue of, 124; arrival of British flagship with supplies for, 172; cruelty of the English to their, 302; XVII, 101; classes of, 307; payment of debts of American, 352; article in treaty with Prussia concerning treatment of, XVII, 106; British impressment of, 135

Prison ships, treatment of captives on the, IV, 76; XVII, 100, 135

Prisot, CHIEF JUSTICE, opinion of, XIV, 73, 87; XVI, 49, 80, 81

Private Associations, observations on, XV, 357, 359

Privateer, opinion on fitting out a French, in an American port, and capture of British ship by,

ence to French, I, 359; equipment of, 378; IX, 105, 110, 112, 135–137, 162, 163, 202, 247; XVII, 342, 345; injury by, on coasts of the United States, III, 386; orders of Washington in reference to, IX, 111; expulsion of, 111, 114, 162, 174, 217; commissions of, 127; prohibition of equipment of, 135, 137, 162, 163, 202, 247; prowess and number of American, XIII, 169, 181, 183, 217; XIV, 228; no asylum for, IX, 175; losses occasioned by French, 175, 220; compensation to merchants for damage done by, 210; instructions to commanders of English, 220; rights of France regarding, 230; XVII, 293, 345; irregularities of Guadaloupean, X, 114; provision for a fleet of, XVI, 310; equipment of French, in United States ports, XVII, 293, 345

Privilege of clergy, abolition of, I, 237

Prize courts, right of France to establish, within our jurisdiction, XVII, 295

United Stat
129, 172, 21
and jurisdict
245; XVII,
cerning, IX
sation for, 1
rights of arm
duct, 197; 1
selling of, 1
of, 244; dep
245; instruc
Minister to
regarding, 2
taken by Am
214

Proclamations: I, 351; July

Proctor, a coll
a, XIV, 412;
480

Produce, visible
139; observa
American, 1
people to dis
annual value
United State

Profaneness, offi

Professions, sch
219

Projectiles, sc

Promissory note, assignment of a, III, 23
Pronunciation, XVIII, 372
Prony, GASPAR DE, description of chain pump by, XIII, 331
Property, recovery of, from enemy, IV, 331; fall in value of, VIII, 317; punishment for crimes against, 332; no redelivery of fugitives for crimes against, 333; rights of, and laws concerning, XIII, 333; XIV, 157, 490; XV, 470; XVI, ix; rights of, in France, ix; XIX, 17; representation of, XVI, 45; restoration of confiscated, 189, 192, 199; subdivision of, XIX, 17
Prophecies, interpretation of, by Dr. Priestley, XV, 458
Prophet of the Wabash, the, XI, 325, 342; XII, 37, 38; XIII, 142, 284
Prosody, observations on, XV, 184; letter of Jefferson to Chastellux concerning, XVIII, 415; necessity of study of, for foreigners, 416; Dr. Johnson on English, 417
Protection, Jefferson's opinion on, II, 276
Protection, TERRITORIAL, extent of, from coast, IX, 243
Protection of vessels, IX, 194
Protestantism in France, XIV, 346
Protestants, edict of the, VI, 418; condition of, in France, 418
Provence, necessity of the olive to, VI, 201
Providence, R. I., address of Jefferson to citizens of, X, 248; reply to public address of the inhabitants of, XVI, 312
Provisions, the enemy's supply of, IV, 51, 352; proposition for free admission into France of American salted, VII, 482; price of, XIV, 266
Provôt, incarceration of prisoners by British in the, IV, 303
Prussia, treaty with, V, 51, 114, 146, 189, 309, 348, 356, 393, 409; X, 282; XVII, 99, 104–107, 252; league formed by king of, V, 150; attitude toward Holland, VI, 307; invasion of Holland by, 316; double game of, 395; signing of a treaty of alliance with England by, VII, 62; attitude toward the war, 161; activity of, VIII, 171; question of a consular convention with, 391, 392; commerce with, 392; joy over the retreat of the army of, 444; poverty in, XVII, 252
Psalms, the poetry of, XIII, 392, 437; versions of, 393
Pseudo-Evangelists, study of the, VI, 261
Pseudograph, observations on the, XIV, 94, 96
Ptolemy, translation of, by Montignot, VII, 325
Public, duping of the, X, 62
Public addresses, replies to, XVI, 281–367
"Public Characters," sketch of, by Jefferson, XV, 190
Public domain, surveys of the, XIX, viii
Public improvements, XVI, 79

Public safety, paramountcy of, XII, 419
Public service, duty of citizens as to, IX, 354
Public works, mention of, XIX, 23
Puchilberg, ——, claims of, V, 52, 53, 101; VII, 141, 154, 170
Puffendorf, SAMUEL, on treaties, III, 237
Pugnacity, XV, 372
Pulpit, discussion of public affairs in the, XIV, 280
Pump, STEAM, observations on the, X, 118
Pumps, Belidor on, XIII, 331
Punishment, CAPITAL. See CAPITAL PUNISHMENT
Punishment, for crimes, table of, II, 202; for stealing fruit, in Europe, XVII, 80
Punqua Winchung, petition of, XII, 106
Purcell, ——, map by, XI, 305
Purdie, HUGH, case of the impressment of, VIII, 117–119
Purists, Jefferson's opposition to, XIII, 339
Purrolani, imitation of, XIV, 222
Putnam, GEN. RUFUS, survey of, VIII, 154; dealings with I-
269
Quadrupeds, A
66, 68, 77,
view of tho
America, 65,
of both Eur
65, 66, 80;
both Europe
77; compar
cated, sizes
American, 7
species of, in
Quadruple Alli
VII, 161
Quakers. See
OF; SHAKING
Quantity of syll
Quarantines, ob
385; XI, 367
"Quarterly Revi
on the, XIV,
Quartermaster,
330, 382; XI
Quartermaster's
changes in th
Quarteroon, def
269
Quebec, Americ
255; XVII,
cal observati

Queen Anne's County, VA., reply to public address of the Republicans of, XVI, 362
Queenston, ONT., American disgrace at, XIV, 248
Quesada, GOVERNOR, invitation to foreigners to settle in Florida by, VIII, 161
Letter to, March 10, 1791, VIII, 138
Quesnay DE BEAUREPAIRE, CHEVALIER, plan for theatre by, VI, 412
Letter to, Jan. 6, 1788, VI, 412
Quids, party of, XI, 96, 151; XIII, 153
Quilling, method of, V, 147
Quincy, A. H., fireplace of, XIX, 188
Quincy, JOSIAH, address of James Martin to, XIII, 381, 382
Quorum, rules of, II, 172, 286, 349; IV, 272

R

Rabbit, a French species, XIX, 19
Racconigi, description of country near, XVII, 188
Race, differences of, II, 192; improvement of the human, XIII, 395
Radoncas River, exploration of the, XI, 22
Raggi, GIACOMO, contract with, XIX, 422
Rainbows, theories of the nature of, VII, 74, 75; X, 192
Rain-water, cubic foot of, standard of weight, III, 46
Raleigh, SIR WALTER, grant to, I, 56; expeditions sent by, II, 149; grant to Thomas Smith by, 150; attainder of, 150; letters patent to, 247; potatoes introduced into Ireland by, XII, 279; settlement of, in Virginia, XIII, ix; influence of, in Virginia, ix
"Raleigh Register," alleged story of the Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence in, XV, 205
Raleigh Tavern, the Apollo room in, I, 6; meeting in, 182; XII, x; compact signed at, VII, iv
Ralph, ——, misrepresentations of his paper, XIV, 309
Ram, HYDRAULIC, Fulton's, XIX, 172
Ram, MOUNTAIN, observations on the, XII, 84
Rams. See MERINO; SHEEP
Ramsay, DR. DAVID, sale of his book in Paris, V, 455; works of, VI, 225, 283; VII, 66; XVIII, 183
Letters to: Oct. 27, 1786, V, 455; Aug. 4, 1787, VI, 225
Rand, CAPTAIN, permit for, XII, 193
Randall, ——, estimate of marine force of Algiers by, III, 109; appointed secretary of Algerine commission, V, 195; return of, 355
Randall, H. S., life of Jefferson by, XV, vii
Randolph, EDMUND JENNINGS, views of, on cession to Indians, I, 342; views of, on Washington's swearing-in, 344; mention

denunciations of popular societies by, 315; on the militia, 316; on the treaty, 316; conduct of, in case of Josiah Philips, XIV, 273

Letters to: Sept. 16, 1781, IV, 186; Sept. 20, 1785, V, 137; Feb. 7, 1787, VI, 84; Aug. 3, 1787, 218; Aug. 3, 1787, 220; Dec. 5, 1791, VIII, 266; Sept. 17, 1792, 411; May 8, 1793, IX, 81; June 2, 1793, 107; Dec. 18, 1793, 274; Feb. 3, 1794, 279; Sept. 7, 1794, 290; June 27, 1797, 411; Aug. 18, 1799, X, 125; Dec 28, 1808, XII, 221

Randolph, JANE (mother of Thomas Jefferson), married to Peter Jefferson, I, 2

See also JEFFERSON, JANE (RANDOLPH)

Randolph, JOHN, independence of, X, 435; disaffection of, XI, 106; leadership of, 107; example of, XIII, 51; his opposition to the government, 300

Letters to: Aug. 25, 1775, IV, 28; Nov. 29, 1775, 31; Dec. 1, 1803, X, 435

Correspond
8; XVIII,
dress of 17
biographical
XVIII, 135
472; educat
mission to
elected Spea
138; his co
General, 135

Letter to,
225

Randolph, TE
education o
son's advice
ferson's affa
of, XVIII, 3
son's papers

Letter to
XII, 196

Randolph, CO
SR., letter t
VI, 266

Randolph, TH
marries Jeff
I, 161; Jeff
VI, 165; st
burgh, 266;
tions for his
rope, 267; 1
162; irritab

Letters to: July 6, 1787, VI, 165; March 28, 1790, VIII, 7; May 30, 1790, 29; Aug. 14, 1790, 88; June 5, 1791, 204; Nov. 16, 1792, 439; Jan. 7, 1793, IX, 13; Feb. 2, 1800, X, 150; Feb. 19, 1801, 207; Feb. 7, 1809, XII, 248; Feb. 28, 1809, 256; Nov. 28, 1796, XVIII, 200; Jan. 17, 1799, 210; Feb. 4, 1800, 215; March 4, 1800, 216; April 4, 1800, 218; May 7, 1800, 222; Nov. 30, 1800, 224; Dec. 5, 1800, 226; Dec. 12, 1800, 227; Jan. 9, 1801, 228; Jan. 23, 1801, 231; Jan. 29, 1801, 236; March 12, 1801, 238; March 26, 1801, 239; May 14, 1801, 241; Feb. 21, 1802, 242; Dec. 19, 1803, 244; Nov. 3, 1806, 249; Nov. 22, 1808, 252; Dec. 13, 1808, 256; Jan. 2, 1809, 257; Jan. 31, 1809, 262; July 3, 1791, XIX, 76

Rape, punishment for, I, 226

Raphael, Adams's observations on paintings of, XV, 92

Rapin, history by, XVI, 128

Rappahannock River, navigability of, II, 6

Rawhead and Bloody Bones, Jefferson as a, XII, 362

Raynal, ABBÉ, attack on America by, II, 94; V, 4, 421; XVIII, 170

Rea, ——, murderer, reward for capture of, XI, 324

Read, ——, drawings and models by, VIII, 11

Reading, Jefferson's fondness for, XV, 169, 179, 187, 221, 372; XVI, 25; XIX, 194

Real estate, the true barometer of wealth, I, 44; growth of value of, XIII, 365

Reason, observations on, II, 221; VI, 10; XIV, 197, 424; XV, 123

Reasoning, models of the art of, XVI, 30

Rebellion, the Revolutionary war regarded by England as a, XVI, 189

Rebellions, VI, 65, 391

Receivers of stolen goods, punishment for, I, 235

"Recherches Historiques et Politiques sur les Etats Unis d'Amérique," by Mazzei, VI, 51

Reciprocity of duties, III, 276

Re-coinage, provisions for, I, 249

Recommendations, carelessness in giving, XVI, 33; of Congress, 193, 198

Recruits and recruiting, I, 490; IV, 106, 251, 257, 289, 314

Reddick, DAVID, certificate of, II, 315

Redemptioners, GERMAN, case of the, XI, 82; XVII, 65

Red River, exploration of the, III, 412; XI, 74, 251; XIII, vii; XVI, 407, 418

Redhefer, ——, alleged perpetual-motion machine of, XIII, 192

Re-enlistment of soldiers, IV, 314

Reeves, JOHN, works of, XIV, 59; XV, 321

Refiners, bonds required of, III, 285

Reform and reformers, X, 63; XIII, 254; XV, 236, 325

Reformation, history of the, XIV, 423

Reid, ——, appointment of, XI, 180
Reid, CAPTAIN, troop of horse of, IV, 148; XIX, 329
Reid, PRESIDENT, letter to, May 22, 1781, XIX, 349
Reindeer, differentiation of the moose from the, VII, 137
Religion, system of, II, 223; weakness of use of force in, 301; civil magistrates should have no control over, 301, 302; corruption of, by religious proscriptions, 302; Jefferson's opinions on, VI, 258; X, ix, 78, 175; XII, 236; XIII, 253, 290; XIV, 198, 233; XV, 60, 99, 203, 409; XVI, 332; XVII, vii; XVIII, iv; instruction in, and study of, VI, 261; XIV, 280; no meddling of government with, VIII, iv; XI, 428; XVII, 382; writers on, XII, 316; John Adams's views on, XIII, 319; XIV, 20; intolerance of Spain in matters of, 128; our lives a test of our, XV, 60; necessity for, 105; power reserved to the States over freedom of, XVII, 381; overthrow of tyranny of, in Virginia by Jefferson, XVIII, 320, 325, 33 XVIII, iii
Religious into cution, I, 58 XII, xii, xv
Religious opini dependent c
Religious toler ginia for, X
Remedies for i on, XI, 244
Removals from observations regarding, 276, 286, 36
Remsen, ——, papers, I, 26 son from, 38
Renne deer. S
Rennes, descri near, XVII,
Rent, check on crease of, I, propriation o
Renunciation, r
Reports. See jects
Representation, 50; ratificat 53; on bas table of, III

211; construction of the Constitution concerning, 206; virtual, of the disfranchised fractions, 209; defects of, VII, 460; observations on, X, 135; rights of, XV, 21; basis of, 32; inequality of, 33; right of the majority to, 43; ignorance of the ancient philosophers on government by, 65; government by, 465, 482, 489; power of, XVI, 45

Representation Bill, the, veto of, I, 308; opinion on, III, 201; proof that it does not give exact proportional representation, 203; arbitrariness of, 204; violation of the Constitution by, 205; complexity of, 211; passage of, VIII, 324

Representatives, apportionment of, by the nearest practicable ratio, III, 204; residuary, given to the greatest fraction, 210; observations on, XIV, 488; instruction of, XV, 18; independence of, and freedom from judicial interference, XVII, 259, 355, 363

Representatives, UNITED STATES HOUSE OF. the, dissolution of I, 204; rights of, 302, 304; duty to furnish money for treaties, 306; necessity for consulting, 307; too many committees in, 425; death of the Speaker of, IV, 31, 248; character, complexion, and attitude of, VIII, 125; IX, 394, 401, 435; X, 135, 319, 393; XI, 99, 107, 117, 162; transactions of, IX, 394; divisions in, 397; scandalous scene in, X, 121; votes for the Presidency in, 203; notification to, of President Jefferson's oath of office, 216; relations to Jefferson of members of, 435; the chamber of, XI, 14; XIII, 32; schism in, XI, 100; leadership of Randolph in, 107; prolixity of speeches in, XII, 343; proposed rules of debate in, 344; republicanism of, XV, 20; election of, 33

Letter to the Speaker, March 3, 1801, X, 216

See also PARLIAMENTARY PRACTICE

Reprisal, law of, III, 250; IX, 65

Reproduction, principle of, XV, 426

Republic, the word and its meanings, I, 352; XV, 19; plan of Dupont de Nemours for government of a, XIV, 489

Republic, AMERICAN. See AMERICAN REPUBLIC

"Republic," PLATO'S. See PLATO

"Republican," case of the sloop, IX, 132

**Republican governmen', importance of science to a, XIX, iii

Republicanism, advocates of, I, 266; Europe a good school for, VI, 252; danger of Hamilton's policy to, VII, xxii; opposition to, IX, 336; its strength and growth in the United States, IX, 378; X, 37, 83, 96, 122, 123, 164, 239, 286, 301, 320, 393, 440, 444, 445; XI, 40; XII, 285; XV, 388; XVIII, 322; effect of foreign war on, X, 16; losses of, in New York

X, 178; XIII, 210; gains of, X, 93, 339; chances of, for victory, 159; election won by, 177, 180; attitude of, XI, 25, 94; schisms in, 265, 353, 383; first administration of, XII, xxx; first victory of, XIV, v; objects of, XV, 441; XVII, 403; doctrine of, in reference to judiciary powers of the federal government, XVII, 414; defence of the Constitution by, 459

Republicans, the main body of citizens are, IX, 336; exclusion of, from office, X, 200, 286; appointment of, to office, 220, 241; attitude of Eastern, XII, 341; observations on the, XIII, 29; union of, 30

Republics, observations by Jefferson on, IX, 299; dictum of Montesquieu on, X, 232; dissensions in small, XI, 390; history of, by Aristotle, XIII, 304; England's fears of, XIV, 236; subdivision of, 420

Reserves of land, reasons for the, XVI, 422; for the Indians, 471

Reservoirs on houses, water pumped by steam to, X, 117

cerning th

Retaliation,
oners, IV,
of Massa
Hampshir
tions on,
of, XVI,

"Retaliation,
X, 99, 102

Retaliation
X, 99

Revelation
Divine, X

"Revenge,"
of, XI, 30

Revenue, ob
330, 376;
XIII, 38

Revenue cut
Gallatin cc

Review, call c
of, IV, 79

"Revivals,"
322

Revocation c
manded, I,

Revolution,
AMERICAN

Revolution,
FRENCH R

Revolutions, agency of Jefferson in, XI, v

Reyneval, GÉRARD DE, opinion of, on Mezières matter, V, 275; character of, VI, 71; instrumentality of, in arranging the consular convention with Jefferson, VII, 166; works of, XV, 322; views of, on tobacco trade, XVII, 33

Letters to: Sept. 16, 1788, VII, 142; Oct. 1, 1788, 154; March 20, 1801, X, 225

Reynolds, DR., visit to Jefferson of, X, 56

Rhine, RIVER, Jefferson's journey on, VI, 441, 446; victories on, IX, 399; its vineyards and wines, XVII, 256, 264, 268; fish in, 264; valley of, 276

Rhinegrave of Salm. See SALM, RHINEGRAVE OF

Rhode Island, court of inquiry, 1762, I, 7; part of French fleet at, IV, 357; tardy acceptance of the Constitution by, VII, 338; VIII, 34; trip of Washington and Jefferson to, 88; regeneration of, X, 259; Jefferson's reply to the General Assembly, 262; resolutions of, XIV, 335; restoration of confiscated property in, XVI, 210; debtors in, 225; paper money legal tender in, 226; character of citizen of, XVII, 116; attitude of, toward regulation of commerce by Congress, 116; observations on, 116

Letters to: delegates from, July 22, 1787, VI, 178; the General Assembly, May 26, 1801, X, 262

Rhode Island College, request to king of France for books for, VI, 178

Rhode Island packets, case of the, XII, 39

Rhone, RIVER, the plains of, XVII, 163; beauty of the country near, 164; ferry boats on, 167; frozen over at Arles, 172

Rhubarb, cultivation of, XVII, 274

Rhyme, observations on, XVIII, 447

Ricaras, punishment of the, XII, 148

Rice, Jefferson's interest in, and culture of, I, 258; VI, 112, 113, 196, 197; VII, 464; XI, iii; XII, xxiv, 204, 205; Jefferson's introduction of upland, into America, I, 258; XIII, 204; XIX, vii; European varieties of, V, 455; VI, 113, 147, 170, 193, 195–197; importation of, into France, prices, and varieties, V, 455, 456; VI, 171, 193, 194, 375; VII, 79, 80, 217, 230; XVII, 29, 144; quality, culture, and price of Piedmont, V, 455; VI, 147, 170, 171, 195, 196; prohibition of export of, from Turin, 113; Honfleur as *entrepôt* for, 147; French duty on, 163; XVII, 144; Vercelli, VI, 170, 191, 196; XVII, 191; demand for Carolina, in France, its sale and prices, VI, 171, 194; VII, 230; machines for husking, VI, 194, 195; difference of Carolina from that of Piedmont, 195;

RICE—continued
difference between Carolina and that of Lombardy, 195; Cochin-China, 195, 197, 413; Levant, 197; Lombardy, 197, 209; dry, 197; VII, 359; Egyptian, VI, 413; sorting of, in Paris, VII, 80; price of, in Paris, 80; American, as a basis of exchange with France, 217; wet, 359; Moluccan, VIII, 49; English duties on American, IX, 23; observations on upland, XII, 204; African, 205; culture of, in Georgia, 205; price of, in Italy, XVII, 191; cultivation of, not allowed near Italian cities, XVII, 198

Rice-beater, description of a, XVII, 195

Rice country, excursion into the, VI, 147

Rice trade, French proposals for the, VI, 210

Rich, the, taxation of, XIII, 39, 42; condition of, in the United States, XIV, 183

Richard, FATHER, letter from, XII, 334; school of, at Detroit, 334

Richelieu, MARÉCHAL DE, death of, VII, 119

Richmond, VA., plans for a prison at, I, 68; V, 139, 272; British attack on, IV, 145, 335, 339; XV, 50; losses at, IV, 145, 340, 341; plan for removing the seat of government to, 294; withdrawal of enemy from, 341; rendezvous of militia at, 412; plans for a capitol at, V, 110, 135, 136, 139, 272, 282, 346; fire of, VI, 193; capture and occupation of, VII, xvi; XII, xix; XV, 227; XVI, 174, 176; XVII, 3, 15; mails between Fredericksburg and, XIV, 46; evacuation of, XV, 228; proposed removal of College of William and Mary to, XVI, 36, 37; flight from, 174; proposed ransoming of, XVII, 15; description of the capitol in, 353; reception to Lafayette at, XIX, 279

Riedesel, GEN. FRIEDRICH ADOLPH DE, letters to: May 3, 1780, IV, 85; July 4, 1779, 300

Riflemen, orders for, to reinforce General Greene, IV, 162; tender of services of volunteer, of 105th Regiment, XII, 234; muster of, XIX, 312

Rigaud, ——, allegiance of, X, 95

Right and wrong, sense of, VI, 257

Rights, inalienable, I, 29; no surrender to government of all, VIII, 113; declarations of, 113; necessity for equal, XV, 36; maintenance of American, XVI, 295; safety of religious, 325

Rights, BILL OF, necessity for a, VI, 388, 425; IX, v; amendment including a, IX, vii

Rights of man, observations on the, XVI, 48; XVII, 397

"Rights of Man," by Thomas Paine, attack by "Publicola" on, VIII, 224; good effects of, 224

Rights of nations, restrictions of, in time of war, IX, 222

Rincon, ANTONIO DEL, paintings of, XIV, 179

Rio de Janeiro, population of, VI, 117; strength of port of, 119; arrival of Prince Regent of Portugal at, XII, 49

Rio Norte, exploration of the, XI, 252

Riparian rights, observations on, XVIII, 4, 20, 41, 76, 86–89, 92

Ritchie, THOMAS, support of Madison by, XIII, 56; his "Enquirer," XV, 468

Letters to: Jan. 21, 1816, XIV, 406; Dec. 25, 1820, XV, 295

Ritchie and Gooch, letters to: May 13, 1822, XV, 365; June 10, 1822, 374

Rittenhouse, DAVID, his genius, works, and scientific reputation, II, 95; V, 88; IX, 373; XIV, 79, 104, 105; report on assays of coins of France, England, Spain, and Portugal by, III, 215; hygrometer of, VI, 34; books for, 301; death of, IX, 349; revision of Jefferson's plan for weights and measures by, XIX, 74

Letters to: July 19, 1778, IV, 42; Jan. 25, 1786, V, 255; Sept. 18, 1787, VI, 301; June 14, 1790, VIII, 37; June 20, 1790, 38; June 30, 1790, 55; June 12, 1790, XIX, 73

Rivage, definition of the term, XVIII, 56

Rival, M. DU, letter to, Nov. 7, 1786, V, 460

Rivanna Company, negotiations with the, XIX, 179, 180

Rivanna River, navigability of, I, 256; II, 6

River bank, definition of the term, XVIII, 74, 77, 78; ownership of, 86; public use of, 87

Rivers, right of upper inhabitants to the innocent passage of, III, 178; surveys and explorations of, 394; XI, 78; XIV, 473, 476; XVI, 407; law of motion of, XI, 17, 19; velocity of, 17, 78; bars at mouths of those running into the Mediterranean, XVII, 218; rights to beds and increments of, XVIII, 45, 47, 48, 57, 84; XIX, 181; ownership of navigable, by the sovereign, 57, 85; overflowings of, 81, 82; ownership of English, by the king, 85; public ownership of, 87; interference with current of, 90, 94; encroachment upon, 93, 108; Roman law on protection of navigation of, 95; ordinances of France on navigation of, 96; Roman law on fortifying banks of, 98; obstruction of, 103; riparian rights on, see RIPARIAN RIGHTS

Rivers and harbors, defences of, III, 325; IV, 246

Rives, WILLIAM C., letter to, Nov. 28, 1819, XV, 229

Riviera, ITALIAN, attractiveness of the, XVII, 202

Road, route of western, XII, 117, 118; servitude of the, XVIII, 18; title to bed of a, 65; construction of a, across Virginia, 213

Roads, control, survey, and construction of, II, 210; XIV, 473; XVI, 148, 471; badness of the, VIII, 8, 35, 156; claims of fed-

ROADS—continued
eral government to right to open, XVII, 443; condition of, in Virginia, XIX, 124
Roane, JUDGE SPENCER, papers of, XV, 445
Letters to: Oct. 12, 1815, XIV, 349; Sept. 6, 1819, XV, 212; June 27, 1821, 326
Roanoke, VA., visit of Raleigh's expedition at, II, 149
Roanoke River, navigability of, II, 3
Robbery, punishment for, I, 231; rarity of, XVI, v
Robbins, JONATHAN, case of, X, 157; XIII, 298
Roberdeau, ——, case of, VIII, 309
Robertson, ——, views of, V, 5
Robertson, BOLLING, talents of, XI, 286
Robertson, GEN. JAMES, reply to public address of, XVI, 342
Robespierre, fate of, XIII, 237
Robin, ABBÉ, travels of, XVII, 149
Robinson, MOSES, letter to, March 23, 1801, X, 236
Robinson, WILLIAM, declaration of, II, 316; kidnapping of, by Indians, 317; evidence of, against Cresap, 317
Robinson and Fauntleroy, case of, XVII, 62
Rochambeau, COUNT DE, Jefferson's esteem for, IV, 201; question of gift to, V, 282; mémoire of, XIV, 253
Rocheblawe, LIEUT.-GOV. ——, breaking of parole by, IV, 110
Rochefort, description of country near, XVII, 227
Rochefoucault, CARDINAL DE LA, letter from the king of France to, VII, 398
Rochefoucault, DUC DE LA, part of, in French Revolution, VIII, 18; maxims of, XIV, 426
Rochefoucault, DUCHESSE DE, tribute by Jefferson to, VIII, 19
Rochelle, description of country near, XVII, 228
Rochon, ABBÉ, platina telescope of, V, 257, 270; works of, XIII, 193
Rockfish report, propositions of the, XVI, 86
Rocks, theories of formation of strata of, VI, 313
Rod, proposed substitution of the, for the pendulum, XIII, 99
Rod, IRON, expansion and contraction of the, III, 31
Rod, LINEAR, division of the, into lines, III, 36
Rod, SECOND, III, 30, 53; VIII, 39; IX, 2
Rod, VIBRATING, observations on the, VIII, 48, 55; XIX, 74
Rodgers, ANDREW, certificate of, in Logan matter, II, 319
Rodgers, CAPT. JOHN, enterprise of, III, 364
Rodgers, PATRICK K., works of, XVI, 1
Letter to, Jan. 29, 1824, XVI, 1
Rodman, JOHN, translation of Montgaillard by, XIII, 149
Letter to, April 25, 1812, XIII, 149

Rodney, ADMIRAL, arrival of, at New York, IV, 115

Rodney, CÆSAR A., connection of, with the Burr case, XI, 190; warrant of money for, 197; documents of, 374; advice of Jefferson to, XII, 359; Jefferson's invitation to, XIV, 284
Letters to: April 24, 1808, XII, 36; Feb. 10, 1810, 357; Sept. 25, 1810, 424; March 16, 1815, XIV, 284

"Roehampton," case of the, I, 401; IX, 246, 250

Rogers, ANDREW, statement by, in regard to the speech of Logan to Lord Dunmore, II, 319

Rogers, COMMODORE, instructions to, XI, 266, 370, 371

Rogers, JOHN, report on petition concerning lands of, III, 217

Rogers, MAJOR, arrest of, IV, 257

Rogers and **Slaughter,** DOCTORS, letter to, March 2, 1806, XI, 92

Rogues, observations on, IX, 306, 307

Rohan, CARDINAL DE, imprisonment of, V, 317; XIX, 11

Romain, ——, death of, by balloon accident, V, 25

Roman Catholics, establishment of, in Spain, XIV, 130

Roman law, observations on the, XVIII, 35, 94

Romans, the, election of king of, V, 107; writings of, X, 146; armies of, XIV, 184; government of, XV, 234; character of, 237; no mingling of, with Britons, XVIII, 365

Romanzoff, COUNT, books from, XI, 177

Rome, provinces of, I, 47; ambition of, II, xx; error of following example of, 177; condition of slaves in, 197; advantages for education in, V, 185; remains of grandeur of, VI, 103; government of, XV, 236; history of, XIX, 104

Ronaldson, JAMES, letter of introduction for, from Jefferson to Dupont de Nemours, XII, 296
Letters to: Dec. 3, 1810, XII, 435; Jan. 12, 1813, XIII, 204

Rood, proposal of, as unit of land measure, III, 50, 59; contents of the English, 54

Roofs, forms of, XI, 81

Rosamond, Tower of, XVII, 242

Roscoe, WILLIAM, letter to, Dec. 27, 1820, XV, 302

Rose, MR., expected arrival of, XI, 412; answer of, XII, 14; end of his mission, 21

Rosewell, evenings at, IV, 20

Ross, ——, ownership of Big Bone Lick by, XI, 159

Ross, JAMES, history of, I, 436
Letter to, May 8, 1786, V, 320

Ross and **Pleasants,** position of, in tobacco trade, VI, 124

Rotation in office, VI, 389; VII, 37, 330; XII, 224; XVI, 329

Rotation of crops, observation on, X, 14; XI, 411; XIII, 79; XVII, 406; XVIII, 193, 196

Rouen, refinery for whale oil at, VII, 212

Rouerie, MARQUIS DE LA, letter to, Jan. 12, 1786, V, 251; claims of, VII, 144; snubbed by Jefferson, 144

Rousseau, JEAN JACQUES, theories of, XIII, 307; XIV, 157; "Confessions" of, 469

Rowan, A. H., tribute by Jefferson to, X, 59

Letter to, Sept. 26, 1798, X, 59

Roy, M. LE, letter to, Nov. 13, 1786, V, 463

Royal Institute of Holland, election of Jefferson to the, XII, 382

Royalists, number of, leaving the United States, XVII, 112

Royal Society, standard of measurement of length by, III, 35; proposed co-operation with, on standard of weights and measures, XIII, 105, 107

Royle, ——, case of administrators of, XVIII, 203

Rozière, PILATRE DE, death of, by balloon accident, V, 21, 25

Rozzano, ice-houses of, XVII, 198

Rüdesheim, description of country near, XVII, 263; vineyards and wine of, 264, 265

Ruelle, ——, French Constitution sent to Jefferson by, XII, 256

Letter to, Feb. 25, 1809, XII, 256

Rum, distilleries of, in the United States, V, 403; duties on, VIII, 149

Rumsey, ——, invention of process of steam navigation by, VII, 244, 328

Rush, DR. BENJAMIN, views of, on representation in Congress, I, 50; fame of, XI, 247; works of, XIII, 2; death of, 246; print of, XIV, 134; system of, XV, 210

Letters to: Jan. 22, 1797 IX, 373; Sept. 23, 1800, X, 173; March 24, 1801, 241; Dec. 20, 1801, 303; April 21, 1803, 379; Oct. 4, 1803, 420; Jan. 3, 1808, XI, 412; Jan. 16, 1811, XIII, 1; Aug. 17, 1811, 74; Dec. 5, 1811, 114; March 6, 1813, 222; April 23, 1803, XIX, 132

Rush, RICHARD, appeal for aid in selection of professors to, XVI, 33; oration of, XVIII, 274; life of, 274

Letters to: Oct. 20, 1820, XV, 281; April 26, 1824, XVI, 31; Oct. 13, 1824, 78; Aug. 2, 1812, XVIII, 274

Russell, CHARLES, land claims of, III, 164, 198, 220; slander of Jefferson by, XI, 43; pardon of, XII, 60

Russia, naval victories of, III, 441; VII, 93, 108, 118, 128; treaty between France and, VI, 78; war with Turkey, 292, 293, 298, 317; proposed alliance of France with Austria and, 353; designs on Turkey, 395; refusal of mediation of, 410; offer of commission to Commodore Jones by, 451; credit of, 452; VIII, 173; naval operations of, VII, 19, 91, 120, 439; XIX, 47; naval battle between Turks and, VII, 83; embroilment and war with Sweden, 93, 104, 107, 150, 439; opening of the Black Sea to, 108; bright prospects of, 108, 386; victories of, 139, 149; attitude of, 246; XI, 104; en-

gagement with the Swedes on the Baltic by, VII, 439; decree of religious freedom by the Czar, VIII, iii; desire for peace and negotiations therefor, 172, 214; resources of, 173; treaty of commerce with, X, 98, 102, 107; work of Atkinson and Walker on, XI, 101; part taken by, in the pacification of Europe, 105; friendship with the United States, 292; XII, 434 153, 434; mission of William Short to, 153, 156; verses by Kipling on, XIV, viii; attitude of Jefferson toward, 43, 44; observations on the power of, 155; arrest of John Ledyard in, XIX, viii; interference of, with Poland, 52; relief of American crew by, 142; commercial relations of the United States with, 143; future of, 144

Rutgers *versus* Waddington, case of, XVI, 239, 240

Rutledge, EDWARD, arguments of, on Independence, I, 18; visit of, to Europe, VI, 250; VII, 50; visit of, to Jefferson, IX, 313; rejection of, by the Senate, 318; urging of, by Jefferson, for public service, 354; traveling notes for, XVII, 290

Letters to: July 14, 1787, VI, 169; Aug. 6, 1787, 250; July 18, 1788, VII, 79; Sept. 18, 1789, 463; July 4, 1790, VIII, 59; Aug. 25, 1791, 232; Nov. 30, 1795, IX, 313; Dec. 27, 1796, 352; June 24, 1797, 408; ——, 1796, XVIII, xxxiii

Rutledge, JOHN, JR., views of, I 424; character of, VIII, 61

Letters to: Jan. 19, 1788, VII, 50; Aug. 12, 1788, 127; Sept. 9, 1788, 137; Dec. 25, 1792, IX, 1

Rutledge, WILLIAM, letter to, Feb. 2, 1788, VI, 417

Ruyter, ADMIRAL, victories of, XIV, 190

Rymer, "Federa" of, VIII, 48

S

Saabye, HANS RODOLPH, recommendation of, as consul at Copenhagen, III, 306; XIX, 87

Sachems, functions of, II, 272

Sackett's Harbor, N. Y., recruits for, XII, 155

Sac Indians, the, settlement with, XII, 139; lands ceded by treaty with, 214; XVI, 445; observations on, XII, 337

Sackville, LORD, argument of, XVI, 198

Safety, COMMITTEE OF, IV, 246

Sailboats, absence of, from the Seine, VI, 21

Sailors, British outrages on, American, VIII, 117

See also SEAMEN

St. Andrew's Club, dinner of the, in New York, I, 432

St. Antonio, colonists sent by Spain to, XI, 89

St. Aubin, CHEVALIER DE, appointment of, IV, 267

St. Augustin, theories of, XV, 275

St. Bartholomew, commerce of, V, 353

St. Bernard, BAY OF, American claim to the, XI, 120
St. Cannat, description of country near, XVII, 173
St. Clair, failure of expedition of, I, 303; opinion on notifying Lord Dorchester of real object of expedition of, III, 81; instructions to, 82; charges against, XVII, 367–371
St. Croix River, matter of boundary line of the, IX, 273; XIX, 85
St. Dizier, description of country near, XVII, 281
St. Domingo, French colony in, I, 323; bills of, 361; deputies to the States General from, VII, 380; promise of an Assembly in, 381; appointment of consul at, VIII, 186; X, 111; proceedings of Assembly of, VIII, 259; insurrection in, 259, 264, 283; supplies of stores, provisions, and arms for, 260, 261, 264; relief of, 419, 441, 442; IX, 38, 207; status of American commerce with, 282; attitude of, 121; fugitives from, 164, 200, 207; prevention of military expedition to, 176; emigrants to, 259; plots of Frenchmen from 275; action of negroes in, 418; negotiations with, X, 89; situation of, 95; proposed colonization of negroes in, 297; XVI, 12, 120; conquest of, 315; mission of Dr. Stevens to, XI, 4; jealousy of France regarding, 82; probable destination of the "Brutus" for, 134; massacre in, XV, 411
St. Etienne, ——, letter to, June 3, 1789, VII, 370
Saintfoine, forwarding of seed of Spanish, VI, 414
St. Germains, trip to, V, 434
St. Gilles, formerly a seaport, XVII, 219
Saint James, M. DE, bankruptcy of, VI, 83
St. Jean, description of country near, XVII, 289
St. John's, siege and capture of, IV, 31, 248, 251, 282
St. Justin Martyr, doctrines of, XV, 267, 275
St. Lawrence River, the, proposed establishment of post on, XI, 432, 433; XII, 48; practical possession of, XIII, 189
St. Lazare, forcing of the prison of, I, 146; VII, 415
St. Louis, line of communication with, III, 467; character of city of, XI, 109
St. Luc de la Corne, ——, bad character of, IV, 248
St. Macari, doctrines of, XV, 266, 275
St. Marie, JOSEPH, case of, VIII, 141
St. Mary's, supplies for, XII, 81
"St. Michael," errand of the, XII, 108
St. Peter, church of, at Rome, XIV, 424
St. Petersburg, arrival of Admiral Paul Jones at, VII, 287, 292; mission to, XII, 156; Led-

yard's expedition through, XIX, viii; American consul at, 143
St. Priest, departure of, for the Hague from Paris, VII, 23
St. Regis Indians, address to the, XVI, 436
St. Remis, description of country near, XVII, 172; wages at, 172
"Saints, Lives of the," XIV, 16, 324
St. Thomas, theories of, XV, 428
St. Veronica, handkerchief of, XIV, 111
St. Victour and **Bettinger,** letter to, May 12, 1786, V, 334
St. Vincennes. See VINCENNES
Salimankis, ABBÉ, pessimism of, XII, 379
Letter to, March 14, 1810, XII, 379
Saline Springs. See SALT SPRINGS
Salisbury, EARL OF, letters patent of King James to, II, 151
"Sally," case of carpenter of the American ship, VI, 177
Salm, RHINEGRAVE OF, cowardice of, I, 114; recommendation of Dumas by the, V, 332; application by, for appointment of Dumas at the Hague, 339; abandonment of Utrecht by, VI, 332
Salm, HOTEL DE, admiration of Jefferson for the, VI, 102
Salmon, DANIEL, letter to, Feb. 15, 1808, XI, 440
Salt, exchange of corn for, IV, 345; importation of, from Portugal, V, 224; price of, at Honfleur, VII, 483; American vessels supplied at Honfleur with, 483; additional tax on, X, 32; sale of, XI, 387; applications for, XII, 187; price of, during war, XVI, 262; supply of, XIX, 301
Saltpetre, purchase of, I, 375; lack of, IV, 245
Salt River, navigability of, II, 16
Salt springs, II, 45; XI, 165, 194, 386
Salt water, distillation of, VIII, 151
Saludo, ——, reply to letter of, XI, 251
"Salus populi suprema lex," XII, 421
Salute to British armed vessel refused by French vessel, V, 61
Sancho, IGNATIUS, works of, II, 196
Sandal-wood, importation of, XII, 60
Sandy Point, VA., arrival of hostile ship at, IV, 362
Sangliers, drove of tamed, XVII, 274
"Sans Culottes," case of the, I, 359; IX, 202
Santee River, projected canal between the Cooper River and the, VII, 6
Saône River, plains of the, XVII, 159
Saorgio, chateau of, XVII, 185
Saponies, identity of the, II, 281
Sappington, JOHN, declaration of, in Logan matter, II, 327
Saratoga, N. Y., Convention of, IV, 46, 136; anachronism in

SARATOGA, N. Y.—continued
medal of victory of, V, 228; visit of Jefferson to, VIII, 204; prisoners of, XIII, 379; XIX, 329; surrender of Burgoyne at, XVIII, 163
Saratoga Rangers, tender of services of the, XI, 141
Sardinia, trade with, VI, 123; use of French vessels by merchants of, 125; allowance for outfit of ambassador of, VII, 33
Sargeant, EZRA, connection of, with the "Edinburgh Review," XIII, 131
Letter to, Feb. 3, 1812, XIII, 131
Sargent, WINTHROP, report by, on Northwestern Territory, III, 89; arbitrary conduct of, XVII, 372
Sarsfield, J., letter to, April 3, 1789, VII, 329
Saunders, CAPT. J., instructions to, XI, 263
Saunderson, JOHN, letter to, Aug. 31, 1820, I, 165
Saussure, —— DE, character of, VII, 138
Sauterne, wine of, XVII, 225
Sauvagère, —— DE LA, theories of, VI, 270; XVII, 233
"Savannah Republican," case of the, XIII, 83
Savannah River, source of the, XIX, 185
Saxe-Coburg, PRINCE OF, operation of, IX, 77; declaration of, 116
Saxon language, dialects of, XVIII, 388; resemblances between English and, 396
Saxons, the, example of, I, 186; settlement in England of, XIV, 90; laws of, XVI, 43; illiteracy in the era of, XVIII, 387
Say, JEAN BAPTISTE, works of, XI, I, 223; XIV, 82, 258, 460; intended removal of, to America, 223; information for, XIX, 248
Letters to: Feb. 1, 1804, XI, 1; March 2, 1815, XIV, 258; May 14, 1817, XIX, 248
Sayer, ——, recommendation of, V, 168
Scalps, rewards offered by Gen. Henry Hamilton for, IV, 66
Scanning, of Greek, XV, 184; of English, XVIII, 435
Scarena, description of country near, XVII, 184
Schabatz, attack by Austrians upon, VII, 19
Scheldt, navigation of the, III, 177; V, 150, 161
Schismatics, corruptions of, X, 384
Schisms, political danger of, XIII, 29
Schist, beds of, II, 39
Scholarships, plan for, II, 203
School-boys, ethics of, XIX, 469
School-houses, building and repair of, XVII, 420, 421, 425
School of Technical Philosophy, XIX, 218
Schools, plans for establishment of, I, 71, 259; II, xi, 203; X, 147; XI, iv; XII, 393; XIII, 399; XIV, 384, 413, 420, 452, 453; XV, 45, 156, 290, 390; XVI, 86, 105; XVII, 417,

418, 425; XIX, 213, 214, 216–218; curriculum of, II, 205; condition of, in Virginia, X, 148; importance of primary, XV, 315; management of, 316; XVII, 417; remarks on, XV, 487

School-tax, amount of the, XVII, 422

School visitors, duties of, XVII, 419, 425; appointment of, 424; control of teachers by, 425; control of, by Superior Court, 426

Schruchzer, ——, tables of, XIV, 375

Schuyler, GENERAL, superseded by Gates, XVIII, 162

Schuylkill River, bridge over the, V, 433

Schweighauser and **Dobrée,** claims of, V, 380; VI, 41; VII, 141, 154, 169; VIII, 221

Schwelbach, description of country near, XVII, 259

Schwetzingen, gardens of, XVII, 273

Science, Jefferson's fondness for, and knowledge of, X, 78; XI, i; XII, xxiii, 260; XIX, iii–x; proscription of, X, 228; attitude of the clergy toward, 237; practical application of, XIII, 176; progress of, XV, 164, 215; value of the classics to, 211; importance of, in a republican government, XIX, iii; the main objects of, iii; contributions of Agassiz and Jefferson to, viii

Sciences, the, study of, XVI, 170; plan for instruction in, XIX, 215; observations on, 215; table of distribution of, 219

"Scipio," reply to Monroe by, IX, 433

Scipio Africanus, youth of, XIII, xv

Scotland, position of, in reference to representation, I, 48; attitude toward American debt in, V, 328; paper issue of banks of, XIII, 417; complaints of traders against banks in, 418; project of John Law for bank in, 419; union of England and, XVIII, 167

Scots, Constitution of the, XII, 360

Scott, GUSTAVUS, sale of residence of, X, 322

Scott, GEN. WINFIELD, plan to join in South American war, XIV, 431; expedition to Indian country, XIX, 77

Scrap-books of Jefferson's grandchildren, XV, 417

Screw-propeller, invention of a, V, 37, 157, 158

Scrip, mania for speculation in, VIII, 233

Scripmen, newspapers under the influence of the, VIII, 233

Sculptures of the capitol, XIII, 179

Scuppernon[g], wine, XVIII, 318, 323

Sea, the, circular letter on jurisdiction over, I, 100; observations on the heat of, V, 466; rights of the United States on, IX, 124; lawlessness on, X, 12; territoriality of ships at, 279; future power of the

SEA—continued
United States on, 287; plan for equalizing the power of nations on, XI, 376; England's claim to dominion of the, XII, 273; XIII, 71, 78, 239; depredations of England on, XVI, 307
Sea air AND SEA BREEZES observations on, V 463, 464, 466, 468
Sea-coast, survey of the, XIV, 475
Sea fencibles, English, XI, 425
Seagrove, ——, instructions to, IX, 154
Sea-letters, observations on, VI, 293; X, 215; XI, 58
Seamen, nurseries for American, III, 141; provision for return of, 341; Jefferson's opinion concerning, V, 94; arrest of deserting, VII, 57; ability of American, 209; impressment of, VIII, 370, 371, 416; XI, 119; XVI, 351; evidence of citizenship of, VIII, 370, 371; protection of American, IX, 327; certificates of, 327; protection of, by American bottoms, 327; employment of foreign, XI, 193, 195; employment of, 425; payment of, 425; foreign enlistment of, XVII, 297; drafting of, XIX, 328
Séance royale, declaration of the sentiments of the King of France in a, VII, 390
Sea-papers of ships, rules concerning, VIII, 10
Seaports, endeavors to obtain free, from Spain, III, 193; report on tonnage payable by French vessels in those of the United States, 286; defence of American, 389, 449; XII, 21, 36, 43; Jefferson's inspection of French, VI, 16; abuse of hospitality of American, X, 412; list of, for defence, XI, 152; fortification of, XII, 47
Searches at sea, IX, 172; X, 281
Seat of government, plans for location of the, III, 59, 82, 83; VII, 146; VIII, 38, 44, 56–58, 140
Sea-water, process for accomplishing potability of, VI, 302
Secession, Hamilton's fear of, I, 274; Jefferson's views on right of, II, xxx; VI, 10; IX, ix; XIII, 20; XV, 250, 283; Civil War did not settle principle of right of, II, xxxii
See also UNION
Second-rod, the, III, 30, 36, 49
Seconds, of mean time, III, 28; division of the earth's motion into, XIII, 98
Secretary of legation, matter of appointment of a, V, 98; payment of a, XI, 8
Secretary of State, for Foreign Affairs, Jefferson's appointment and tenure of office as, I, 160; VIII, 1; XII, 25; Jefferson's reports and opinions while, III, 1–314; appointment of Jay as, IV, 457; only one assistant for the, VIII, 5; Jefferson's resignation of the office, IX, 173
Secretary of the Navy, bill establishing office of, X, 31;

offers of appointment to the office of, XIX, 126
Secretary of War, the, summoning of, XI, 285; retirement of, 417; Monroe as, XIV, 229
Sectarianism, Jefferson's views on, XV, 203; XVII, vii
Sectionalism, disappearance of, XIV, xii
Sects, rise of, I, 57; multiplicity of, XIV, 232; Adams's comments on religious, XV, 119
Sedition, punishment of, by Roman law, VI, 260; proposed bill regarding, X, 36 (see also ALIEN AND SEDITION LAWS); dismissal of prosecutions for, in Connecticut, XIV, 116; XVIII, xxiv
Ségond, CHEVALIER, complaint of nonpayment of interest of, VI, 63
Letter to, Jan. 27, 1787, VI, 62
Ségur, ——, affidavit of, in regard to the New Orleans batture, XVIII, 20
Seine River, the, navigability of, VI, 20; freezing of, VII, 308
Self-catechizing, value of, XII, 198
Self-government, Jefferson's life ruled by spirit of, II, viii; right of, III, 60; Jefferson's opinion on, VI, 156
Self-love, no part of morality, XIV, 140; Helvetius on, 142
Self-preservation, paramountcy of law of, XII, 418
Sellette, abolition of examination on the, VII, 16
Seminaries, revenues of the, XVI, 169
Senate, Adams's belief in a, I, 420
Senate, UNITED STATES, the, the colossus of the Constitution, I, 421; naming the president of, 452; control of appointments by, III, 15, 17; VI, 443; XV, 294; XVII, 314, 315; relations between the Executive Department and, III, 17; election of members, VII, 249; list of members, 282; composition of, 282; X, 135, 319; candidates for, VIII, 105; observations on powers of, IX, 288, 446; XIV, 6; action of, regarding the captives at Algiers, IX, 333, 335; duty of, to notify the Vice-President of his election, 365; transactions of, 393; warlike attitude of, 396; divisions in, 400; attitude of, 401; X, 155, 166; XI, 99; non-impeachability of members, IX, 445; Jefferson's address on retiring from the presidency of, X, 212; majority in, 276; votes of the Federalists in, XI, 99; call for advice of, 143–149; plan for chamber of, XIII, 32; endeavor of, to wrest power from the House, XIV, 442; Republicanism of, XV, 20; election of, 33
Letters to: Feb. 28, 1801, X, 212; March 2, 1801, 214; Dec. 8, 1801, 300
Seneca, philosophy of, X, 382; XV, 220

Seneca Indians, attitude of, IV, 279; address to chiefs of, XVI, 428
Senegal Company, case of the, VI, 401
Senf, COLONEL, surveys of, IV, 114; plan for fortifications by, XIX, 306; construction of works at Hood's by, 308; supplies for, 328
Senility, observations on, XIV, 152, 220; XV, 371
Sens, ARCHBISHOP OF, retirement of, from the ministry, VII, 140
Sensation, observations on, XV, 273
Sensitive plant, Jefferson's desire for seeds of the, V, 390
Sentence of death, execution of, I, 225
Sentiment in government of America, V, 444
Sequestration of aliens' lands and property, II, 216
Serampore, mission of, XI, 93
"Serapis," capture of, by John Paul Jones, VI, 451
Seringapatam, rumors of capture of, VIII, 340
Serna, catalogue of the, XIV, 325
Serra, CORREA DE, search for papers of Lewis and Clarke by, XV, 7
Letters to: Dec. 27, 1814, XIV, 221; June 28, 1815, 330; Nov. 25, 1817, XV, 153; Oct. 24, 1820, 285; April 19, 1814, XIX, 209; Jan. 1, 1816, 224
Serres, OLIVIER DE, works of, XI, 411
Servants, distress of, in **France,** VII, 440; rights and treatment of indented, XVII, 64–66
Service, the measure of greatness, VIII, ii; duty of public, IX, 117; remarks on the public, XVI, 283
Sesamum, oil of, XI, 414
Settimo, description of country near, XVII, 190
Settlers, value of, IV, 277; Jefferson's relation to the, XVI, iv
Sevier, GOV. JOHN letter to, Jan. 31, 1809, XII, 243
Sewall, ——, intimacy of, with the President, I, 424
Seward, W. W., letter to, Nov. 12, 1785, V, 201
Seymour, THOMAS, letter to, Feb. 11, 1807, XI, 154
Shadwell, VA., Jefferson's father settled at, I, 2
Shakespeare, Jefferson's opinion of characters of, IV, 238; the English of, XVI, 133
Shaking Quakers, act of New York against the, XV, 134
Shasta, philosophy of the, XIV, 39
Shaw, SAMUEL, instructions to, IX, 49; travels of, XIII, 329
Letter to, March 21, 1793, IX, 49
Shawanee Indians, murder of, II, 308; conference with, 309; lands of, XVI, 421; frauds by Blue Jacket against, 423; agriculture among, 423, 424; carpenters for, 424; education of, 424; addresses to, 391, 421, 461, 466, 470
Shawangunk, N. Y., bones found at, X, 196; XIX, v

Shawas, speech of, XVI, 382
Shays's rebellion, I, 280; XIII, 297
Shecut, Dr. John L. E. W., letter to, June 29, 1813, XIII, 295
Shee, Gen. John, appointment of, XI, 383; death of, XII, 123
Letter to, Jan. 14, 1807, XI, 140
Sheep, raising of, IX, 142; XI, 397; XII, 390; XIII, 79; classification of wild, XI, 403; stock of, XIII, 205; price of, XIV, 266
See also Merino Sheep
Shelburne, Lord, argument of, XVI, 195, 196; his plan of conduct toward the United States, XVII, 324
Shelby, Governor, Jefferson's letter introducing Michaud to, I, 363
Shells, theories of deposits of, II, 41–43; V, 256; theory of spontaneous production of, VI, 301; XVII, 233; article by Voltaire on, 232; collection of, by De la Sauvagière, 233; appearance of, fifteen thousand feet above the sea, 234
Shelton, ——, tachygraphy of, IV, 16
Shenandoah River, junction with the Potomac, II, 24
Sherburne, Major, capture of, IV, 261
Sherman, Roger, member of committee to prepare Declaration of Independence, I, 26; proposition of, XI, 24
Shilling, values of the English, VII, 330, 331
Shipbuilding, injury to, III, 143; no injury to American, by passports to foreign-built ships, 246; importance of American, 277
Shipman, Elias, letter to, July 12, 1801, X, 268
Ship-masters, American, duties of, XVII, 312
Ship-owners, opposition of, to manufactures, XII, 236
Ship papers, forgery of, XI, 448
Shippen, T. L., letters of introduction from Jefferson to, VII, 65; route for tour of, 153; traveling notes for, XVII, 290
Letters to: June 19, 1788, VII, 52; July 13, 1788, 64; Sept. 29, 1788, 151; March 11, 1789, 291
Shipping, enlargement of American, IX, 124; goods of friend in enemy's vessel, 170, 199; rule that free bottoms make free goods, 199; X, 277, 283, 284; XV, 410; XVII, 348, 352; injury by French laws to American, X, 7
Ships, punishment for theft of, I, 231; prohibition of arming of French, 371; question of sending out, for property, 482; passports to foreign-built, III, 244; IX, 79; retaliation in matters of nationality of, and carriage in, III, 280; arming of merchant, 367; annoyance to commerce on American coast by public armed, 386; inhibition of departure of American, from the United States, 455; arrival of French, IV, 161; disasters to

SHIPS—continued
British, 358; draft of American, VI, 161; rules concerning, in time of war, 318; IX, 199; X, 277, 283, 284; XV, 348, 410; XVII, 348, 352; privileges in France for the sale of American, VII, 21; sea papers for, VIII, 9; protection of, against worms, 51; British restrictions on trade in American, 181; IX, 23; registers for American-built, 79; stoppage of American, by belligerents, 79; rate of tonnage for American-built, 79; purchase by Americans of foreign, 145; privileges of American-built, 145; character of merchant, 196; stoppage of, by England, 221; reported purchase of, X, 70; observations on right of entering, 279; territoriality of, 279; registers for, XI, 58; foreign seamen in American, 193; status of interdicted, 340; rules for those laden with provisions, XII, 25; ownership of, by foreigners, 38; detention of coastwise, 51; detention of, 52, 81; evasion of the embargo by coastwise, 96; sending away by, of foreign ministers, 126; regulation of coasting, 146; cost of repairs of, XVI, 136; seizure by England of American, 263

See also ARMED VESSELS; LETTERS OF MARQUE; SHIPPING

Ships of war, materials for construction of, III, 390; rights of, IX, 231; building of, XV, 401

Shipwreck, disposition by consuls of goods saved from, VII, 178

Shoemaker, JOSEPH, character of, IV, 350

Shoes, lack of, IV, 366

Shore, right of use of the, III, 181; legal definition of the word, XVIII, 75; title of the king to the, 86

Shores, defence of American, XIII, 251

Short, WILLIAM, mission to Spain, III, 165; VIII, 289, 296, 313, 314, 316, 319; agency of, V, 40; secretarial appointments, 49, 66, 98, 167; instructions to, 50; VIII, 287, 315, 327; IX, 104; XII, 159; obtaining of the signing of the treaty by, V, 51; departure of, from Paris, 66; presentation to Paris of bust of Lafayette by, 429; action of, in reference to money negotiations in Holland, VI, 135; accounts of, and allowances to, VII, 12; VIII, 67; X, 19; XI, 10; appointment of, as secretary of legation, VII, 196; Jefferson's regard for, 196; VIII, 226; IX, 12; appointment as chargé d'affaires, VII, 480; VIII, 27; orders in matter of navigation of the Mississippi to, 144; letter from, concerning negotiation for American trade with French colonies, 225; appointment to the Hague, 285, 294, 296; departure from France, 294; opinions of, regarding the Revolution in France, IX, 9; sale of stocks by, X, 20; in-

vited to Washington by Jefferson, XI, 392; mission to Russia, XII, 153, 156; rejection of his appointment by the Senate, 264; advice of Jefferson to, XV, 222

Letter from, Jan. 24, 1791, 166

Letters to: July, 1785, V, 49; April 12, 1787, VI, 110; March 29, 1788, 445; Sept. 20, 1788, VII, 145; Nov. 2, 1788, 159; Dec. 8, 1788, 235; Feb. 9, 1789, 282; Feb. 28, 1789, 286; April 30, 1790, VIII, 27; June 6, 1790, 33; July 1, 1790, 56; July 26, 1790, 65; Aug. 10, 1790, 78; Aug. 26, 1790, 94; Jan. 23, 1791, 122; March 12, 1791, 143; March 15, 1791, 146; March 19, 1791, 149; April 25, 1791, 185; July 28, 1791, 216; Aug. 29, 1791, 236; Nov. 24, 1791, 257; Jan. 5, 1792, 283; Jan. 23, 1792, 286; Jan. 28, 1792, 296; March 18, 1792, 313–315; April 24, 1792, 326; Oct. 14, 1792, 416; Nov. 3, 1792, 425; Jan. 3, 1793, IX, 9; March 23, 1793, 55; May 31, 1793, 101; June 30, 1793, 148; Oct. 3, 1801, X, 284; Nov. 15, 1807, XI, 391; Sept. 6, 1808, XII, 159; March 8, 1809, 264; June 18, 1813, XIII, 257; Nov. 28, 1814, XIV, 211; Oct. 31, 1819, XV, 219; April 13, 1820, 243; Aug. 4, 1820, 257; Sept. 8, 1823, 467; Jan. 8, 1825, XVI, 92; Aug. 20, 1814, XVIII, 280; May 15, 1815, 286; June 22, 1819, 303

Shot, manufacture of, XIX, 221

Siberia, degree of cold in, II, 112

Sibley, Dr. John, relations with Indians, XI, 80

Letter to, May 27, 1805, XI, 79

Sidney, works of, XI, 222

Sierra Leone, colonization of negroes at, X, 327; XIII, 10, 11; XVI, 9, 121; XIX, 138

Sieyès, Abbé, verification of powers moved by, I, 136

Sillery, wine of, XVII, 288

Silouée, ——, heroism of, II, 84

Silver, proportional value of, I, 252; VI, 59; VII, 331; finding of small quantities of, II, 33; no mines in America of, V, 372; mines of, on the Platte, XI, 442

Silver coins, I, 244; XI, 180

Silvestre, ——, letter to, May 29, 1807, XI, 212

Siman Sea, case in the, XI, 153

Simcoe, Gov. John G., admission of, to treaty convention, I, 325; advance of, XVI, 180; devastations of, 180; desire of Indians for his presence at conference, XVII, 333

Simms, Col. Charles, militia for, XII, 239

Letter to, Jan. 22, 1809, XII, 239

Simon, Nathan, dispute about bills of exchange of, IV, 389

Simons, ——, travels of, in Switzerland, XV, 423

Simplicity, Jefferson's love of, XI, 34

Simpson, ——, negotiations of, VIII, 356

trustees of, III, 257; consideration of trustees' account of, 260; the income of the Land Office a, VIII, 111; Gallatin's report on the, X, 306; remarks on a, XIII, 367; insistence of the Senate on a, XIV, 217; establishment of a, XVII, 68; increase of the, by sale of lands, 118

Sioto River, navigability of, II, 16

Sioux Indians, policy of the government toward the, X, 443

Sismondi, JEAN C. DE, works of, XV, 110

Sisto River, method of crossing the, XVII, 193

Six Nations, the, ancestry of, II, 132; deed to William Trent by, 261; lands of, III, 219; notification by Congress to, IV, 271; condition of, 271; attitude of, VIII, 179; mission to, 179

Skanesborough, building of gunboats at, XII, 31

Skene, Gov. PHILIP, capture of, IV, 243

Skeletons in Indian mound, II, 137

Skelton, MARTHA, married to Thomas Jefferson, I, 5

Skipwith, FULV
of, as consul,
statement of,
Letter to,
187

Skipworth, Ro
Aug. 3, 1771,

Slander, Englis
marks on, X,
for, XI, 51;
tude concer
ii; XVIII, x

Slave labor dear

Slave law, pass
ginia, XVII,

Slavery, Jefferso
and observati
II, 124, 225–2
428; IX, 418
XII, v; XIV,
280, 283, 4
XVII, vi, 1
abolition of, I
XI, v; XII, v
in original dr
of Independen
views on, 42;
son on, 43; e
124, 225–227;
abolition of, I,
country, II, 1

XIX, 41; inconsistent with national liberty, II, 227; vote on extension of, XVII, 98

See also EMANCIPATION; NEGROES; SLAVES; SLAVE TRADE

Slaves, taxation of, I, 41; as part of the wealth of the nation, 42; importation of, discouraged and prohibited, 43, 56, 201, 257; II, 124; III, 421; V, viii; VI, 127, 173; XI, 135; XII, vii–ix; XVII, 461; bill concerning, I, 72; deportation and colonization of, 73, 239; II, 191; X, 327; XV, 103; passage of title to ownership of, II, 186; condition of, in Rome, 197, 198; evidence of, 198; reason for theft among, 199; moral ideas of, 199; question of enticing and recapture of, III, 212–215; question of emancipation of, V, 3; XV, 103, 173, 249; XVI, 11; retaking of fugitive, VIII, 138; XI, 308; insurrection of, X, 326; condition of, in the United States, XIV, 183; manumission by Jefferson of his, XV, vi; XVII, 469; question of representation of, XV, 71, 72; fund left by Kosciusko for education and emancipation of, 173; value of, XVI, 10; care of, in sickness, 37; carrying away of, by British, XVII, 43; incapacity of freed, XIX, 41; Jefferson's plan for treatment of, 42

See also EMANCIPATION; NEGROES; SLAVERY; SLAVE TRADE

Slave trade, the, prohibition of, I, 43, 56, 201, 257; II, 124; III, 421; V, viii; VI, 127, 173; XI, 135; XII, vii–ix; beginning of, I, 56; denouncement of, by Jefferson, XII, vii; vote in the convention on the suppression of, ix; extension of, to 1808, ix; attitude of Eastern States toward, x

See also SLAVERY; SLAVES

Slodtz, DIANA OF, admiration of Jefferson for the, VI, 102

Small, ——, witness against Burr, XI, 293

Small, ABRAHAM, letter to, May 20, 1814, XIV, 136

Small, DR. WILLIAM, Jefferson's teacher, I, 3; V, ii; Jefferson's obligation to, XIV, 231

Letter to, May 7, 1775, IV, 26

Smallpox, ravages of, IV, 256, 261; IX, 284; intentional spreading of, XVII, 140

Smallwood, GEN. WILLIAM, military services of, IV, 152

Letter to, June 16, 1785, V, 7

Smart *versus* **Dundee,** case of, XVIII, 64

Smissaert, ——, case of, XII, 150

Smith, ADAM, "Wealth of Nations" of, VIII, 31; views of, XI, 1; work of, 223; XIV, 460; history of public debt of England by, XIII, 367; on exportation of coin, 413; theories of, on circulating money, 413; on issue of paper money by banks, 417; ignorance of the principles of, XIV, 224

Smith, GEN. BENJAMIN, letter to, May 20, 1808, XII, 61

reply to public address of, XVI, 291
Letter to, Aug. 15, 1808, XII, 131
Smith, JAMES, letter to, Dec. 8, 1822, XV, 408
Smith, JOHN, letter to, May 7, 1807, XI, 203
Smith, CAPT. JOHN, history of Virginia by, II, 244; XIII, 194
Smith, COL. LARKIN, letter to, April 25, 1809, XII, 271
Smith, M. HARRISON, letter to, Aug. 6, 1816, XV, 59
Smith, ROBERT, question to, concerning building of gunboats, XI, 416; instructions to, XII, 94; retirement of, XIII, 47; unfavorable reception of address of, 63
Letters to: Feb. 6, 1807, XI, 152; Oct. 8, 1807, 377; Jan. 7, 1808, 416; Jan. 14, 1808, 425; Jan. 15, 1808, 426; Feb. 14, 1808, 439; April 1, 1808, XII, 26; May 3, 1808, 46; July 16, 1808, 94; Oct. 19, 1808, 173; June 10, 1809, 286; Sept. 22, 1810, 422; April 30, 1811, XIII, 46
Smith, SAMUEL, letters to: Aug.
to LISBON, 1, 41; 214
Smith, COL. WILL news from Pari of, XVIII, 180
Letters to: S VI, 323; Nov. Aug. 2, 1788, V 1786, XVIII, 18
Smugglers, impr France of Am 179, 204, 210
Smyrna, raisins of,
Smyth, ALEXANDE Apocalypse by,
Letter to, J XVI, 100
Snobbishness, edu rope the cause c
Snow, year of the 339
Snowberry bush, the, XIV, 28
Snowdon, estate o
Societies, forms of for a system XVII, 404
Society, condition V, 153; man's r rights of, in r tenure, VII, 4

duct in, XII, 199; XIV, 487, 490; condition and progress of, 337; XVI, 74, 75
Society of Artists, election of Jefferson to membership in the, XIII, 119
Society for Improvement of the Indians, XV, 358, 361
Society of Tammany. See TAMMANY SOCIETY
Sociology, Jefferson's studies in, VI, 109
Socrates, compared with Jesus by Dr. Priestley, XIII, 322; the dæmon of, 391; Plato's dialogues a libel on, XIV, 150; death of, XV, 68; observations on, 220; wisdom of, 258
Soderstrom, RICHARD, refusal of petition of, XII, 168
Letter to, Nov. 20, 1793, IX, 255
Soil, fertility of the original, IX, 141; exhaustion of the, X, 13; the possession of the living, XIII, 272
Soldier, status of the citizen as a, IV, 341
Soldiers, opinion on payment of debts due to those of Virginia and North Carolina, III, 21; encouragement to, IV, 289; law of raising in neutral territory, IX, 135; payment of, XVII, 76
Solitary confinement, origin of, I, 69
Solon, aphorism of, X, 256
Somes, ——, case of, XII, 136
Sorcery, punishment for, I, 236
Sorea, news of, XIX, 32
Sospello, description of country near, XVII, 184
Soul, theories of the, XV, 267
Soulés, ——, works of, VI, 51, 61, 283; XVII, 123
Letters to: Jan. 19, 1787, VI, 61; Feb. 2, 1787, 78; Sept. 13, 1786, XVII, 123
Souls, transmigration of, X, 299
South, the, military condition of, IV, 149, 150, 167, 171, 271, 272, 374, 406; fears for, 156; losses in, 157; condition of the British in, 187; attitude of, XIII, 203; collection of British debts in, XVI, 248
South America, remarks on, II, 96; revolutions in, V, 260; Jefferson's opinion on relation of the United States to, VI, 122; condition of, 373; XV, 127, 309; relations of Spain to, VII, 27; proposed colonization of negroes in, XIII, 11; probable future of, XIV, 432; XV, 116, 170; attitude of the United States toward, XIV, 432
Southampton, EARL OF, sale of his library, XV, 472
South Carolina, advance by John de Neufville to, III, 304; cession of forts and sites to the United States by, 409; commotion in, IV, 250; prohibition of importation of slaves by, VI, 127; claims against, 144; advantages of culture of capers in, 172; Republican vote of, X, 183; loyalty of, XII, 191; XIII, 185, 203; XVI, 311; confiscation of land in, 202; recovery of debts in, 224; sales under

ness of, 271; cultivation of olives in, XIX, 98
"South Carolina," frigate, claim of the, against Spain, VI, 92
South Carolina Society FOR PROMOTING AND IMPROVING AGRICULTURE, election of Jefferson to the, V, 311
Southern Colonies, poll taxes in the, I, 43
Southerners, Northern education of, XV, 315
Southern farmer, status of the, I, 42
Southern States, taxation of, I, 40
See also SOUTH, THE; and the names of the various States
Southey, ROBERT, reception of his "Wat Tyler," XV, 123
South Seas, object of French expedition to the, V, 63
South-western government, seal for the, VIII, 266
Sovereignty, aid of England not ground of, I, 187; Jefferson's opinion on national, VI, 275
Space, definition of, XIII, 370
Spafford, HORATIO G., "General Geography" by, XII, 278
Letters to: May 14, 1809, XII, 278; March 17, 1814,

expeditions of, I, 463; I
with, II, x
ferson's poli
244; dispu
the naviga
sippi, III, ii
309, 388, 3
71, 72, 79,
with, conce
Georgia, I
boundary
171, 188, 4
418; XI,
rights of n
III, 190;
mercial a
190–196, 2
IX, 26; e
the most f
III, 191; r
with, 192,
XIX, 272
reference t
III, 309;
quired fro
with, 397;
the Louisi
X, 423, 4
ratify the
special mis

men, IV, 313; hospitals for men of, 313; welcome to the press of, 313; permission to, to enter rivers, 313; desirability of peace with, V, 78; relation of Algiers to, 106; hostility to, at Natchez, 124; passports to Barbary asked of, 191; necessity for gaining American possessions of, 260; aid furnished to American captives in Algiers by, VI, 78, 79; naval preparations by, 440; VII, 3, 20, 23, 27; attitude of, VI, 441; VIII, 172; IX, 106; grant of land to Colonel Morgan by, VII, 284; restrictions on American commerce by, VIII, 22; IX, 26; capture of British ship at Nootka Sound by, VIII, 44; threatened rupture between England and, 53; XVII, 299; question of fugitives, VIII, 138, 327, 328; threatened hostilities between the United States and, 258; IX, 139, 144; XI, 327; XIV, 432; negotiations with, VIII, 316, 318; XV, 300; rumors of war between France and, VIII, 337; prevention of depredations by Indians on the settlements of, 339; suspicious proceedings of, 394; North American provinces of, 416; no right of keeping an agent of, in our Indian territory, 418; incitement of Indians to war by, 426; IX, 103, 152; treaties with the Indians by, 101; interference with the Indians by, 102; American attitude toward, 103, 149, 159, 160, 164, 166; X, 244; XII, 319; negotiations of Carmichael and Short with, IX, 104; bellicose attitude of, 106, 139, 148, 157, 164; American instructions to Indians regarding colonies of, 154; charges against the United States, 155, 158, 159, 166; readiness for war with, 160; newspaper attacks on, 166; altercations with Minister of, 436; importance of mission to, X, 244; Minister from, 245; cession of Louisiana and Florida to France by, 311; negotiations with, for Florida, 408; negotiations with, for the *status quo*, XI, 84; colonists sent to St. Antonio by, 89; dislodgement of, 90; spoliation claims against, 90; last effort for a friendly settlement with, 97; negotiations with, 125, 133, 269, 392; perfidy of, 185; demands of, 326; western intrigues of, 327; navigation rights of, XII, 41; relations between France and, 121; condition of affairs in, 123; reprisals against, 124; prohibition of aggression on territory of, 167; Napoleon's conquest of, 184, 241, 261, 274; XIV, 129; patriots of, XII, 186; condition of, XIII, 66; XV, 491; XVI, 314; loss of American colonies by, XIV, 30; religious intolerance in, 128, 130; new Constitution of, 128, 129, 491; sufferings of, 129; disfranchisement of the illiterate in, 130; future of, 130; XV, 466; inevitable loss of colonies

tion, XVI, 372; territory of, 374; posts on the Mississippi occupied by, 375; withdrawal of, 413; cession of Louisiana by, 417; XVII, 301, 305; XVIII, 242; no danger of Western citizens uniting with, XVII, 304; diplomatic relations with, 317
See also CHARLES III
Spallanzani, LAZZARO, works of, VII, 326
Span, ——, complicity of, with Burr, XI, 143
Spaniards, Jefferson's opinion concerning, XIII, 311
Spanish America, condition of, XIII, 40; XV, 464; revolt in, XIII, 43
Spanish colonies, restriction of American trade with, IX, 27
Spanish American colonies, relations of the United States with, IX, 55; rumors of assistance of France to, 55
Spanish language, advantages of knowing the, V, 87; VI, 167; VII, 44; Jefferson's observations on the study of, VI, 257
Spanish milled dollar, a model for
of, by pa
323; XIII,
409; the
430; intrir
amount of,
XIV, 208; s
Specie payme
banks to re
Species, Jeffe
origin of, I
of, XIV, 9
Speculation, n
Speech, abus
press and,
government
xv; amend
tion provi
of, x
Speed, JAMES,
II, 319
Spelling, rarit
347; propo
Spermaceti,
France, V
solid, 213;
215
Spices, Ameri
225
Spies, non-en
347

Spinning-machines, importation of, XII, 252; XIX, 70
Spire, description of country near, XVII, 274
Spirit, theories of, XV, 122, 241, 274
Spirit of 1776, I, 158; IX, 75; X, 123
Spirit of the people, duty of cherishing, VI, 58
Spirits, ALCOHOLIC. See ALCOHOLIC SPIRITS
Splinters, prevention of effect of, in naval action, XII, 224
Spoliation, message on Spanish, III, 396; compensation for, IX, 396; American claims for, XI, 122; claims against Spain for, 133
Sprigg, ——, debate on resolutions of, X, 23; resolution against expediency of war of, 27; resolutions of, 30
Spring-block, Hopkinson's, VI, 20
Springs, hot and medicinal, II, 45–49; XVI, 140; burning, II, 48; syphon, 49
Square, THE TEN MILE, for the federal government, and building the federal city, opinion relative to locating, III, 153
Squatters, XII, 225; XVIII, 108, 110, 111
Squaws, spinning and weaving by, XVI, 403
Squirrels, abundance of red, on Lake Champlain, VIII, 206
Stability of government, Hamilton's doubts of, I, 325
Staël, BARON DE, sending of copy of Prussian treaty to, V, 430
Letter to, —— —, 1786, V, 429
Staël, MME DE, works of, XI, 282; welcome to son of, 283; exile of, XIII, 245; her interest in the United States, XIV, 331; return of, to France, 333
Letters to: May 24, 1813, XIII, 237; July 3, 1815, XIV, 331
Stages, stoppage of, between Baltimore and Annapolis, IV, 453; mails sent by, V, 197; VIII, 20
See also MAILS; POSTS; ETC.
Stamp Act, the, resolutions against, I, 5, 168; XIII, xiv; XVIII, 137; postponement of, by Congress, IX, 429; disposition to repeal, X, 5; observations on, 6; XIV, 162; passage of, XVII, 125
Stamp tax, dissatisfaction in Virginia with the, XIII, 138
Stanchfield, JOHN B., article by, on "The Memory of Thomas Jefferson," XIV, 1
Standards of measures, weights, and coins, III, 52
Standing army, necessity for a, I, 428
Standish, CAPT. MILES, capture of Thomas Morton by, XIII, 200
Stanhope, CAPTAIN, assault on, V, 199; insult to, XVII, 101; reprimand of, XIX, 28
Stanitski, ——, negotiations with, VI, 419, 422
Stark, GENERAL, death of, XV, 371
Stars, catalogue of, V, 157

appropriated to foreign purposes of, VIII, 428; observations on, 428; statement of account of, with the United States, 429; estimate of foreign expenses by, 432; organization of, by Jefferson, XIII, xxxiv; Jefferson documents in the archives of the, XIX, xxiii

State governments, Jefferson's views on, X, 3

Staten Island, N. Y., size of enemy's forces at, IV, 268; Lord Dunmore at, 281

State papers, chronological catalogue of American, II, 246; communication of, XI, 231

State rights, Jefferson's advocacy of, and views on, I, viii; II, xxxi; III, xix; VI, viii, 227, 275; IX, viii; opposition of the Federalists to, XV, 443

See also STATES, AMERICAN

States, AMERICAN, formation and admission of new, V, 124, 359, 360; VI, 9; XVII, 60, 112; the United States must be backed by each of the, V, 385; possible secession of, VI, 10; XIII, 21; poorness of trade in the eastern, VI, 27; mobs in the eastern, 27;

no right p
with Indi
levied by,
rights, and
77, 263, 32
XIII, 20;
XVII, 113
XVIII, xv
152; attit
236; plan
the west
sippi, 410;
XIII, 16;
ments of,
issue of bill
posed cess
power of e
429; const
484; XVI
of, XV, 45
restore est
of, in refe
England,
49; concu
ity of, 50;
requisition
debts of,
on, 74; pc
93; apport
tween the
of, 110; a

to enforce obedience on recalcitrant, 122; votes of, on the Declaration of Independence, 151; their right of nullification, 387; federal laws demanding nullification by, 390; adoption of the common law by, 412; adoption by Congress of laws of, 414; debate on confederation of, XVIII, 167

States General OF FRANCE, the, opening of, I, 134; demand in France for, VI, 247, 276; probable call of, 399, 450; VII, 14, 106; call of, 118; date of convocation of, 121, 127; probable composition of, 131; meeting of, 152; XIX, 50; probable action of, VII, 162, 191, 239, 245, 250, 258, 265, 275, 362; meeting of the Notables to decide on convocation of, 163; distrust of, 190; attitude of the parliaments toward, 226, 256; composition of, 226, 245, 250, 292; aims of, 227; suffrage in, 257; distribution of votes in, 265, 320; size of, 291, 316; electioneering for, 307; funding of the public debts by, 313; speech of the king at the opening of, 337; speech of Necker at the opening of, 337, 342; difficulties of, 354; divisions in, 361, 365; chambers of, 361; method of voting in, 361, 364, 367, 399; plan for a single Chamber in, 362, 365, 368; spectacular effect of the meeting of, 367; threatened scission of, 367; probability of a deadlock in, 368; proposed adjournment of, for a year, 371; method of verification of powers of, 376; intrigues in, 377; proposed address to the king by, 377; deputies from St. Domingo for, 380; seating of the nobility and clergy with the Tiers Etat in, 398; votes in, XIX, 61; appearance of the king before, 64

Statesman, value of the classics to the, XV, 210

Statesmanship, art of, VI, i

Stationery, additional charges of foreign Ministers for, III, 68

Statistics, publication of tables of, with the census, XIV, 429; publication of tables of, in Spain, 429

Statues, cost of, X, 137; XIV, 410

Statute law, origin of the, XIV, 56

Statutes, reform of style of British, I, 65; barbarous style of, 216; revision of the English, XII, 299; commentaries on the old, XIII, 167; preservation of the, XIV, 57; verbosity of, XVII, 417

Staunton, VA., prisoners of war at, IV, 428

Steam, uses of, V, 155, 294, 295; VI, 11, 314; XIV, 366; horse-power equivalents of, VI, 14

Steamboats, invention and use of, V, 295; XV, 128, 163; XIX, 188
See also STEAM

Steam-engine, the, observations on, X, 117; article by Livingston on, 176; of George Fleming, XIV, 365

Steam mills, V, 294, 306; VI, 314; power of, VI, 14; consumption of coal of, 15

to, IV, 202; hostility to, 203
Letter to, Nov. 26, 1782, IV, 201
Sterne, LAURENCE, Jefferson's opinion of, IV, 238; value of his writings, VI, 258
Sternhold, THOMAS, versification of Psalms by, XIII, 392
Sterret, LIEUT. ——, feat of, III, 329
Steuben, BARON F. W. VON, monarchy favored by, I, 267; organization of forces by, IV, 138; great services and activity of, 147, 153, 177; XVII, 16; asked for advice, IV, 325; accuracy of information of, 378; wounding of, by rioters, VII, 30; militia under, XVI, 175; letter to Haldimand from, 219; first president of the Order of the Cincinnati, XVII, 402
Letters to: Dec. 31, 1780, IV, 323; Jan. 2, 1781, 325; Jan. 7, 1781, 328; Jan. 9, 1781, 330; Jan. 13, 1781, 332; Feb. 19, 1781, 358; Feb. 20, 1781, 361; Feb. 24, 1781, 366; March 7, 1781, 375; March 10, 1781, 378, 381; April 10, 1781, 404; April 22, 1781, 414; April 24, 1781, 1781, 346
Stevens, DR., mingo, XI case of, XI 394, 396; ment of, ar not a per payment of of, 395; re the Compt
Stevens, GEN. IV, 88; charge of t of, XIX, 3
Letters t 90; Sept. 3 1780, 101; Nov. 10, 1 1780, 137;
Stewart, DAV DAVID
Stewart, DUC Jefferson w of, 240; wo assistance from, 332
Letter t XVIII, 331
Sticcado, de XIX, 5
Stiles, DR. Ez

Letters to: July 17, 1785, V, 35; Dec. 24, 1786, VI, 25; June 255 1819, XV, 202

Stillwater, N. Y., visit of Jefferson to, VIII, 204

Stirpiculture, Theognis on, XIII, 394; Ocellus on, 394

Smith, Rev. William, history of Virginia by, II, 244; XIII, 194; XV, 472

Stock, reimbursement of the eight per cent, III, 484

Stockdale, John, "Notes on Virginia" published by, VI, 158, 169

Stockings, making of cotton, in Virginia, VII, 48

Stock-jobbers, observations on, VIII, 381

Stocks, decline of, I, 352; IX, 76; X, 19

Stoddart, Benjamin, support of Jefferson's administration by, X, 209

Letters to: Feb. 21, 1801, X, 209; Feb. 18, 1809, XII, 249

Stone, abundance of, in Virginia, II, 43; XI, 350; advantages of, as a building material, II, 213

Stone-cutter, importation of an Italian, XIX, 366

Stores. See Military Stores

Store ship, capture of a British, IV, 252

Story, Rev. Isaac, his theory of transmigration of souls, X, 298

Letter to, Dec. 5, 1801, X, 298

Story, Joseph, note on, XVIII, 295

Letter to, June 19, 1816, XVIII, 295

Stowe, park and garden at, XVII, 239

Stranger's fever, observations on, the, XI, 65

Strasburg, visit of Jefferson to, VI, 446; XVII, 244; bridge at, 277; straw wine of, 277

Strickland, ——, reports Jefferson's plow to the English Board of Agriculture, XIX, vii; visit to Monticello, vii

Strickland family, the turkey crest of the, X, 190

Strode, situation of, XIX, 191

Strong, Caleb, his leadership in Massachusetts, XIV, 289

Letter to, Jan. 4, 1792, XVII, 318

Strother, French, letter to, June 8, 1797, IX, 396

Stuart, Archibald, letters to: Jan. 25, 1786, V, 258; Dec. 23, 1791, VIII, 275; Sept. 9, 1792, 409; Feb. 13, 1799, X, 100; XVIII, xxi; April 8, 1801, X, 256; Aug. 8, 1811, XIII, 71; Oct. 22, 1808, XIX, 171

Stuart, Dr. David, letters to: Jan. 31, 1793, IX, 17; March 8, 1792, XIX, 88; April 20, 1792, 94

Stuart, Gilbert, portraits of Jefferson by, XIV, 134; XV, ii, 330; XIX, 271

Stuart, Col. John, election of, to American Philosophical Society, IX, 416

Letters to: Nov. 10, 1796, IX, 349; Aug. 15, 1797, 410

Stuart, DR. JOSEPHUS B., letter to, May 10, 1817, XV, 111
Stuarts, the, Hume's apology for, XII, 405; expulsion of, XVI, 43
Students. See COLLEGE STUDENTS
Stylograph, Jefferson's use of the, XVIII, 176
Stylographic writing, apparatus for, XII, 42
Sublime Porte. See TURKEY
Submarine boats, invention of, V, 37; XI, 337; XIII, 263; Jefferson's interest in, XI, 328; XIX, 193
Subpœna, observations on the process, XI, 240; XVIII, 121; ignoring of a, by the President, XI, 365
Subpœna duces tecum, the President not subject to writ of, XI, 240
Subsistence, cost of, in America, VIII, 188
Suffrage, extension of, a safeguard against corruption, II, 208; education as a qualification for, XIV, 491
Suffrein, BAILLI DE, appointment of, as generalissimo on the ocean, VI, 350; death of, VII, 266
Sugar, substitute for, II, 104; Brazilian, V, 225; importation of, 373; manufacture of, in France, XV, 433
Sugar, maple. See MAPLE SUGAR
Sugar-cane, culture of, in France, XII, 90
Suicide, observations on, I, 225; XIII, 311
Sullivan, JAMES, slanders against, XI, 72; congratulations of Jefferson to, 236; instruction to, XII, 95; traffic of, in permits, 195; legal reputation of, 430
Letters to: Feb. 9, 1797, IX, 376; May 21, 1805, XI, 72; Oct. 18, 1807, 381; March 3, 1808, XII, 2; July 16, 1808, 95; Aug. 12, 1808, 127
Sullivan, GEN. JOHN, retreat of, IV, 257; receipt by Jefferson of bones of American animals from, VI, 328
Letter to, Oct. 5, 1787, VI, 328
Sully, THOMAS, portrait of Jefferson by, XV, 314
Letter to, Jan. 8, 1812, XIII, 119
Sulphur springs. See SPRINGS
"Summary View OF THE RIGHTS OF BRITISH AMERICA," Jefferson the author of the, X, iv; observations on the, XII, 307; XIV, 238
Summers, GEORGE W., letter to, Feb. 27, 1822, XV, 352
Sun, eclipse of the, XIII, 94, 111
Sunda, STRAITS OF, notice to the, of the American crisis with England, XI, 355
Sunday travelling, prohibition of, in Vermont, VIII, 206
Sun dial, Jefferson's calculation of the hour lines of the, XIII, 80
Superficial measure, table of the decimal system and equivalents, III, 55
Superior, LAKE, survey of, X, 395
Supines and gerunds, observations on, XVIII, 381

"Supplementary Manuscripts," XIX, xxiii

Supplies, request for revisal of requisition for, IV, 148; resolution of Congress on quotas of, 373; question of, for Southern army, 374; question of furnishing, to British ships in American waters, XI, 281, 306; such supplies refused, 306, 364, 379; for Continental use, XIX, 337

Supreme Court of the United States, the, application of Pagan for writ of error received by, VIII, 306; construction of treaties and laws referred to, IX, 167; attitude of, XII, 425, 429; vacancy in, 425, 429; qualifications of Lincoln for, 429

Letter to the chief justice and judges of, July 18, 1793, IX, 167

Surface, unit of measure of, XIII, 101

Surgery, need of hospitals for, II, 185; science of, XIII, 118

Surplus, consideration of the, III, 422, 453, 484; X, 72; XI, 176; XIII, 42, 354

Survey, Jefferson's method of platting a, XIV, 125; mineralogical, 428, 486; Jefferson's recommendation of Isaac Briggs for a, 455; of rivers, 473; of roads, 473; of the seacoast, 475; of mountains, 479, 480; astronomical, 484, 485

Surveyors, appointments of, X, 395

Suttee, observations on the, XIV 40

Swan's Creek, treaties of, XVI, 467, 471

Swartwout, ——, removal of, I, 457; arrest of, XI, 149

Sweden, American commerce with, III, 271; arming of, VII, 19, 23, 102; naval activity of, 19, 102; subsidization of, by England, 63; relations with the Powers, 84; subsidization of, by Turkey, 84; hectoring of Russia by, 93; war against Russia, 104, 107, 117; victory of, on the Baltic, 117; manifesto of, 120; demands on Russia, 120; defeats of, 139; discontent in, 139, 150, 318; danger of, 150; arrest of nobles in, 317; unpopularity of the king, 318; caprice of the king, 354; purchase of copper from, IX, 7, 42; statement to consul of, regarding prizes, 255

Swedish sailors, complaints of, VIII, 126

Sweet springs. See BOTETOURT COUNTY; SPRINGS

Swimmer, ——, seizure of, by Spanish soldiers, VIII, 141

Swiss, settlement of, on the Ohio, XV, 140; condition of the, 423

Switzerland, government of, V, 185; Simon's travels in, XV, 423

Swords ordered by Congress, payment for, VI, 95

Syllables, quantity of, XVIII, 416; omission of accented, 424

"Syllabus OF AN ESTIMATE OF THE MERIT OF DOCTRINES, COMPARED WITH THOSE OF

Syntagma of Gassendi, XV, 221
Syntax, observations on, XV, 414
Syphon springs. See SPRINGS

T

"Tableau de Paris," criticism of the, VI, 213
Tables, folding, XVII, 245
Tachygraphical alphabet, Shelton's, IV, 16
Tacitus, political creed of, XIV, 425; style of, XV, 414; opinion of Jefferson concerning, XVIII, 255
Tact, sense of, VI, i
Tactfulness, necessity of, VI, ii
Tactician, definition of the word, VI, i; greatness of a, v
Tacticians, Americans of first rank as, VI, iii
Tactics, MILITARY, instruction in, at the University of Virginia, XIX, 450
Tagliaferro, JENNY, beauty of, IV, 223
Tagliaferro family, matters concerning the, V, 395; VI, 298
letter of, 11
ferson towa
to the Un
diplomacy c
to Americ
XVIII, 219
Tallon, ——,
trade with
Talmud, obs
XIII, 388,
Tambi, use o
verse, XVII
Tammany Soci
reply to pul
XVI, 366
Tammany Soci
ORDER NO.
the, speech
to address c
Tammany Soc
TON, the, re
dresses of,
Tar, PITCH,
French duti
XVII, 144
Tar Company,
of the, XII,
Target, ——,
of, VII, 188
Tariff, prepare

new French, VIII, 168; opposition of Jefferson to the question of the Bank's, XV, 280; question of the, XVI, 79

Tarleton, Col. Banastre, defeat of, IV, 158; seizure of Monticello by, VII, 67; attempt to capture Jefferson by, 67; XVII, 18; occupation of Charlottesville by, VII, 68; XVII, 11; raids of, VII, 68; XVI, 180; attack on Richmond by, XV, 50

Tarpaulin Cove, lighthouse at, XI, 407

Tasteyrie, ——, treatise on cotton plant by, XII, 92

Tatham, Col. William, reports of, XI, 259; information from, 289; services of, 300; survey by, XIII, 234

Letter to, July 28, 1807, XI, 299

Tavern-keepers, character of, XVII, 291

Taverns, licensing of, II, 211

Taxation, without consent, I, 32; views of Mr. Chase on, 40; according to population, 40; according to numbers, 41; ratification of article on, 53; only by our own power, 210; apportionment of, III, 204; consideration of, IV, 294; powers of, VI, 395; resources of, VII, 223; new French laws concerning, 239, 255; Jefferson's views on, VIII, 89; of land, IX, 419; X, 28, 38, 42; XIII, 39; XVI, 6; need for excessive, X, 64; direct, 73, 82; *plenum* of, 101; of stock, 151; democratic principles of, XII, xxxvii; observations by Dupont de Nemours on, XIII, 37; change in system of, 38; observations on, 39, 269, 355; XVIII, 212; XIX, 18; attitude of Virginia toward, XIII, 138; for prosecuting war against England, XIII, 359, 366; XIV, 203, 209; theories of, 460, 466; income as basis for, 465; in England, XV, 39

Tax Bill, the, X, 38

Taxes, apportionment of direct, II, 348; ability to dispense with internal, III, 331; matter of internal, 344; discontinuance of internal, 376; X, 302, 304, 310; laying of, VIII, 43, 53, 110; X, 379; voting of new, 32; necessity for new, 72; amount per capita, 100; amount of, 90; growth of, XIII, 365; table of increase of, 365; propositions of the Committee on Finances for new, XIV, 208; classification of, 464; of the States, XVII, 110

Taylor, Col. Francis, letter to, Jan. 4, 1781, IV, 326

Taylor, G. K., crimes act proposed by, I, 258; XII, 301

Taylor, Hugh P., letter to, Oct. 4, 1823, XV, 470

Taylor, John, "Enquiry into the Principles of Our Government" by, XV, 17; "Construction Construed" by, 295, 327; works of, 296, 307, 331; XVI, 14; improvements in agriculture by, XVIII, 193; work on the Constitution of the United States, 312

1798, 205; Nov. 20, 1799, 213; Feb. 14, 1821, 312
Taylor, Gen. Robert, letter to, May 16, 1820, XV, 252
Taylor of Ceracock, charges against, XI, 406
Tazewell, Henry, opposition of, to treaties of, X, 8
Letters to: Sept. 13, 1795, IX, 308; Jan. 16, 1797, 365
Tea, opposition to duty on and use of, I, 196; IV, 24; VII, vi; XVI, 351
Teachers, construction of houses for, XVII, 421; salaries of, 422; qualifications of, 423
Techas, richness of province of, XV, 251; title of the United States to, 252
Tedium vitæ, remarks on, XII, 355; XV, 474
Telescope, Thomas Skinman's improved, XV, 394
Telfair, Edward, letters from, I, 397
Letter to, July 3, 1792, VIII, 387
Temperature, changes of, II, 111
Tende, description of country near, XVII, 185
Tender, legal. See Legal Ten- the northea 217
Tenting, obser XII, 349
Tents, lack of,
Tenure of offic X, 271; X
Ternant, Jean tiations with of commerc tions for m 73; charac appointmen United Stat negotiations arms and st go, 260, 261 with, conce privateering for the king ship of, f moneys pro to, 72; atti son, 77; at ernment of ment of Jefl to purchase tation of co army, 96; 1
Letters t VIII, 246;

27, 1793, 70; May 3, 1793, 74; May 15, 1793, I, 352; IX, 93
Terrai, ABBÉ, connection of Necker with, VII, 383
Terrasson, description of country near, XVII, 172
Terrasson, ——, letter to, May 7, 1788, VII, 6
Terrell, DABNEY, letter to, Feb. 26, 1821, XV, 318
Terril, CHILES, letter to, Sept. 25, 1822, XV, 395
Territoriality of ships, observations on, X, 279
Territorial protection, line of, IX, 242
Territories, the, possibility of partition of, I, 20; disposition of, V, 359; government of, XVII, 371; appointment of commissioners in, XVIII, 3; power of laws of, 99; raising the salaries of governors and judges of, XIX, 150
Territory, guarantee of, not a cause of war, XVII, 350
Territory Northwest of the Ohio River, report on government of the, III, 85; charges against the governor, XVII, 367
Terrorism, Adams's views on, XIII, 297, 298
Tertullian, doctrines of, XV, 267, 275; XVI, 19
Tesse, MME DE, seeds for, XI, 280; XIX, 160; death of, XIV, 253
Letters to: March 20, 1787, VI, 102; Dec. 8, 1813, XIV, 25
Testaments, laws of, XV, 470
Texas, claim of France to, XIV, 433; observations on, XIX, 271
Text-books, purchase of, XVI, 34
Thacher, GEORGE, war against France favored by, I, 436
Thanksgiving days, attitude of Jefferson toward appointing, X, 305
Théâtre de Serres, observations on the, XII, 88
Theism, observations on, XIV, 468
Theists, theories of the, XIV, 469
Thelusson, ——, Necker a clerk of, VII, 382; Necker a partner of, 383
Theodolite, Jefferson's purchase of a, IV, 43
Theognis, writings and theories of, XIII, 375, 394; XIV, 4
Theologians, value of Greek to, XV, 209
Theology, questions in, XIV, 18, 109; no faculty of, in the University of Virginia, 200; sphere of, 282; Jefferson's views on, XV, 203
Theus, SIMON, reprimand of, I, 482; declaration of, XII, 104
Letter to, Sept. 10, 1808, XII, 162
Thierry, ——, memoir of, XVIII, 48; errors of, 49; doctrine of, concerning alluvion, 59
Thinkers, epochs in history made by, VIII, viii
Third term, Jefferson's objection to a, XII, 3
"Thomas," case of the brigantine, VIII, 268
Thomas, CAPT. ——, case of, VI, 401

Thomas, ELLICOT, reply to public address of, XVI, 288
Thomas, CAPT. JOHN, reply to public address of, XVI, 290
Thomas Jefferson Memorial Association, Officers of, I, v
Thompson, CHARLES, observations by, II, 263; XIII, 264; translations by, XII, 217; synopsis of the Evangelists by, XIV, 385; condition of, XV, 371
Letters to: May 21, 1784, IV, 454; June 21, 1785, V, 24; April 22, 1786, 294; Dec. 17, 1786, VI, 11; Sept. 20, 1787, 311; Dec. 25, 1808, XII, 217; Jan. 9, 1816, XIV, 385
Thompson, GENERAL, defeat of, IV, 262
Thompson, R. A., case of, XIX, 478
Thonin, boxes of seeds from, XVI, 166
Thornton, DR. WILLIAM, delay in signing Declaration of Independence by, I, 179; plan for the capitol by, IX, 17; XIII, 32; plans of, XI, 14; correspondence with, XIII, 11; pamphlet on patents by, XVIII, 311; manufacture of shot by, XIX, 221; lease of Natural Bridge to, 222
Letters to: July 27, 1816, XVIII, 296; Jan. 19, 1821, 310
Thought, materiality of, X, 404; theories concerning, XV, 240, 274; XIX, 280; cerebrum the organ of, XVI, 91
Thoulouse. See TOULOUSE
"Three Brothers," permit for the brig, XII, 163
Three Legs, CHIEF, pipe offered by, XVI, 378; speech of, 387
Three measures, observations on the, XVIII, 422
Threshing, method of, XVIII, 290
Threshing-machine, use and capacity of a Scotch, IX, 98; capacity of Jefferson's, 214; observations on the, XIV, 368; improvement in the, XVIII, 201
Thulemeyer, BARON DE, negotiation of treaty of commerce with I, 93; V, 30, 43
Letters to: July 28, 1785, V, 43; Oct. 16, 1785, 189
Thweat, ARCHIBALD, letter to, Jan. 19, 1821, XV, 306
Tichenor, ISAAC, negotiations with, XIX, 390
Ticino, description of country near, XVII, 193
Ticknor, GEORGE, visit of, to Jefferson, XIV, 239; recommendation of, by Jefferson, 254, 257; his knowledge of books, 301; return of, XV, 207; travels of, XIX, 248, 257; character of, 257
Letter to, July 16, 1823, XV, 454
Ticonderoga, the American army and works at, IV, 268; XVIII, 162; Jefferson's visit to, VIII, 205; surprise of, XVII, 125
Tides, lack of, in the Mediterranean, XVII, 176
Tide waters, survey of those of Virginia, XIV, 474; free use of, XIX, 182

Tiers Etat, the, position of, in States General, I, 130; VII, 344; attitude of the court toward, 166, 265; attitude of the government toward, 191; representation of, 226, 250, 257, 264; influence of the women for the, 320; firmness of, 355, 362, 369; decision to vote by persons of, 356; proposition of, to proceed alone, 377; beginning of business by, 378, 381; verification of the powers of, 378; declares itself the National Assembly, 387; its character, composition, and influence, 388, 389, 395; declaration by, of illegality of existing taxes, 390; protests against the king by, 393; triumph of, 399

Tiffany, Isaac H., letter to, Aug. 26, 1816, XV, 65

Tiffin, Edward, zeal of, III, 433
Letters to: Feb. 2, 1807, XI, 146; Jan. 30, 1808, 435

Tilghman, ——, counsel in Pagan's case, IX, 63

Timber, market for, in France, V, 216; American, as a basis of exchange with France, VII, 217

Timothy seed, request by Jefferson for, XIII, 71

Tippoo Saib, embassy to France from, VII, 20, 107, 119, 121; check of Floyd by, VIII, 189; rumors of capture of, 340

Tires, invention of single-piece, VI, 54

Titles, recording of, XVIII, 3

Tobacco, culture of, II, 231; supply of, IV, 99; burning of, by the enemy, 177; order for, 229; supply of, for prisoners, 404; XIX, 354; amount of, to pay off the Virginia line, in Charleston, IV, 405; exportation of, from Virginia and Maryland, V, 7; exportation of, 7, 8; VI, 181; question of monopoly in, V, 35, 72, 74, 75, 254, 301, 324, 356, 357; VI, 182, 185; consumption of, in France, V, 69, 73, 75; VI, 181; VIII, 183; French revenue charges and customs duties on, V, 69, 71–73; VIII, 214, 238–240; IX, 21, 30; XVII, 32, 46; condition in France of trade in, V, 69, 321, 345, 453; VI, 16, 183, 408; VII, 229; VIII, 168; XVII, 31; France as a market for, V, 70; advantages of "liberty of sale" of, 72; English customs of trade in, 72; Americans accused of smuggling, 179; export to England of Virginian, 184; sorting of, 216; consignments of, 217; contract by the Farm concerning French trade in, 301; abuses of the trade, 304; Jefferson's efforts in France to reform trade in, 320, 324, 329; VI, 175, 176, 374; resolutions of French committee on, V, 344; reduction in price of, 356, 357; losses of Virginia and Maryland by reduction of price of, 357; trade with Berny in, 377; reason for low price of, in France, 406; influence of Morris's contract on price in France of, VI, 16; price of, in France, 124; exportation of,

TOBACCO—continued
to Sardinia, 124; largest firm in America in, 124; cause of decline in the price of, 182; Jefferson's plea for direct importation into France of, 290; complaint by Jefferson of action of Farmers General concerning, 290; Mr. Morris's contract, 374; trade with England in, 375; status in France of American, 408; VII, 229; rise in price of, 160; IX, 338; as an article of exchange for the produce and manufactures of France, VII, 216; change of regulations in France regarding trade in, VIII, 168; unfavorable legislation in France concerning, 182; supply of, in France, 183; effect on, of decree of National Assembly, 237; hope for a repeal by National Assembly of duties on, 238, 240; uneasiness caused by French duties on American, 239; proposed retaliation for duties levied by France on American, 239; English duties on American, IX, 23; transportation of, 29, 30; reduction of duties on, in France, 30; cultivation of, in Virginia, 142; price of, 387, 395, 397, 431, 436; X, 152; XVIII, 210, 217; culture of, by Jefferson, X, 63; price of, in Bordeaux, 156; effect of England's policy on, XIII, 78; effect of war with England on price of, XIV, 216; changes in the trade, 319; abstinence of Jefferson from, XV, v; denunciation by Dr. Benjamin Waterhouse of wine and, 383; price during war, XVI, 262; trade in, with France, XVII, 31; farming of revenues of, in France, 46; debts of planters of, 59; price of, in New York, XVIII, 210

Toleration, religious. See RELIGIOUS TOLERATION

Tomahawks for General Gates, IV, 90

Tombigbee, ALA., complaints in memorial from, XI, 293

Tombigbee River, application of French agricultural and manufacturing society for grant on the, XV, 100; French settlement on the, 140

Tomkins, GOV. DANIEL D., observations on arms to, XI, 431; advice to, XII, 132; reply to public address of, XVI, 341

Letters to: Jan. 26, 1808, XI, 431; May 4, 1808, XII, 47; Aug. 15, 1808, 131

Tonnage duties, of French vessels payable in ports of United States, III, 286; nature of, and rules concerning, 291; XII, 57, 138, 178; complaint by France of American, VIII, 218; restriction of, XII, 178; difficulty of regulating coasting trade by, 210

Tontine system, objections to the, XIII, 358

Tools, lack of, IV, 329

"Topaz," case of the, XII, 35

Tories, measures taken with regard to their estates and possessions, II, 215; status and

influence of, II, 215; IX, 318, 384; X, 21, 119; American lenity toward, IX, 420; calumnies of, X, 34; continuance in office of, 387; policy of the, XV, 493; disloyalty of, XVII, 59
Torpedoes, invention and use of submarine, V, 38; XI, 328; XII, 124, 380, 381; XIX, 173, 193
Torrance, W. H., letter to, June 11, 1815, XIV, 302
Torricelli, theories of, XI, 78
Torture, abolition of, in France, VII, 16
Tory and Whig, opposition of, XV, 91
Touche, CHEVALIER DE, sending of ships to Virginia by, IV, 359
Toule, description of country near, XVII, 281
Toulon, culture of capers near, VI, 199; dialect of, 200; description of country near, XVII, 180; summer heat of, 181
Toulongeon, ——, works of, XIV, 342
Toulouse, description of country near, XVII, 217
Toulouse, ARCHBISHOP OF, as Chef du Conseil de Finance, VI, 140; intrigue against, 338; cause of his influence over the queen, 361; political actions of, 361; VII, 255
Toulouse, PARLIAMENT OF, exile of the, VII, 23
Tours, description of country near, XVII, 232
Toussaint l'Ouverture, rebellion of, X, 73, 89, 92, 75; bill relating to, 99
Towers, JOSEPH, works of, XII, 236
Towles, COL. OLIVER, letter to, April 14, 1781, IV, 409
Towns, flow of population to the, X, 431; influence of the, on public finance, XIV, 357
Townsend, ——, argument of, XVI, 195
Townships, power of the New England, XIV, 422; benefit of government by, 454; importance of, XV, 38
Tracy, ANTOINE L. C. DESTUTT, influence of, XI, 99; works of, XIII, 177, 229; XIV, 461; XV, 74, 81, 99; XIX, 249; political economy of, XIII, 214; XIV, 11, 462; XV, 24; XIX, 234, 235, 237, 263, 270; translation of works of, XIV, 12, 457–459; XV, 186; XIX, 235, 263, 270; commentary on Montesquieu by, XIV, 63; revision by Jefferson of works of, 456; blindness of, XV, 81; genius of, 240; remarks on language by, XVI, 21; ideology of, 21
Letter to, Jan. 26, 1811, XIII, 13
Trade, restrictions of, by British, I, 191; state of interior and exterior, II, 225; regulation of, VI, 128; IX, ii; effect of the war on foreign, XIII, 173; future of American foreign, XVI, 356; necessity to, for exchange of French commodities, XVII, 29
Trademarks, recommendations and report concerning, III. 156, 157

Traders, extortion by Indian, XI, 118; licensing of Indian, XII, 141; welcome of Indians to, XVI, 384; application of Indians for, 388; letters conveyed by, XVIII, 154
Trading-houses, continuance of, III, 489
Tragedy of 1800, X, 294
"Traité d'Economie Politique," XI, 3
Tramps, observation on, XVI, xii
Tranquillity, observations on, IX, 411; XV, 215
Translation, observation on, XIII, 14
Transmigration of souls, observations on the theory of, X, 299; XIV, 40; Adams's views on the doctrine of, 107
Transportation, slaves punished by, I, 239
Transportation, from the West, II, 19; cost of, IX, 240
Transportation of supplies, lack of economy in the, IV, 52; question of, 374
Travellers, notes for, XVII, 290
Travelling, observations of Jefferson on, VI, 131, 261, 262
Treason, definition of, I, 215; constructive, a dangerous weapon of kings, 215; punishment of, 220, IV, 419; VIII, 332; punishment of petty, I, 221; trials for, II, 180; no execution of Americans by Americans for, 216; Arnold's, IV, 119; by citizens of counties of James City and York, 419; no redelivery of fugitives for, VIII, 332; uprising of the people against, XI, 221
Treasury. See UNITED STATES TREASURY; UNITED STATES TREASURY DEPARTMENT
Treasury bills, issue of, XIII, 275; XV, 31; observations on, XIII, 361
Treasury notes, issue of, XIII, 404; XIV, 188, 203, 206, 208, 242, 265
Treaties, ratification necessary to validity of, I, 84; nine States necessary for ratification of, 84; power to make, 408; IX, 329; X, 419; caution required in making, I, 294; not annulled by change of government, III, 227; right of annulment of, and non-compliance with, 227, 229, 234–236, 238, 243; moral law as relating to, 228; law of nations concerning, 228; IX, 130; voidance compared with voidability of, III, 233; annulment of, by change of government, 236; lesion as cause for voidability of, 238; obligations and observation of, 239, 240; X, 127; implication of reservations of rights in, III, 291; character of stipulations by, 295; of commerce, IV, 450; V, 17, 20, 32, 40, 48, 66, 111, 112, 126; XIV, 292; XVI, 160; XVII, 21, 22; Jefferson's views on, and policy concerning, V, 16; X, 287; XI, 39; ceremonials of, V, 30; with European powers, 169; with the lesser powers, danger of pushing, 169; attitude of Europe regarding, 169, 174,

215; plans for, 214; of the United States, 411; X, 282; observations on new, VI, 376; equipment of privateers not permitted by, IX, 134; scope and construction of, 162, 167; observations on, 188, 199; XI, 58; power of the House concerning, IX, 315, 329; construction of the Constitution regarding, 330; opposition by Tazewell to, X, 8; control of, 41; of alliance, 78; power of the Senate to repeal laws by, XIV, 442; case of interference with law by stipulations of, 445; right of Congress to control, XVI, 235; superseding of conflicting laws by, 237; the supreme law of the land, XVI, 237–239; XVII, 40; laws of the States controlled by, XVI, 239, 272; countries with which the United States should have, XVII, 22; rights of parties to, 22; suggestions for, 22; duration of, 25, 26; extra advantages to be sought by, 26; commission for negotiating, 27; charges of disregard of, against the United States, 37

Trees, list of, II, 50, 51; for the botanical garden of the University of Virginia, XVI, 167; cultivation of, 167

Trenton, N. J., meeting of Congress at, I, 77

Tresilian, JUSTICE, impeachment and execution of, I, 203

Trespass, action of Edward Livingston against Jefferson for, XVIII, preface; English laws concerning, 106

Trial in England for crime committed in Boston, I, 198

Triangles, remarks on spherical, XIV, 121–124; solution of, 124

Tribute, demand of, by England, XIII, 257

Tries, riot of, XIII, 297

Trigonometry, measurement of heights by, XIV, 374

Trincomalee, delivery of, to the French, VII, 85

Trinidad, object of expedition of Admiral Cornish, VIII, 183

Trinitarianism, birth of, 409

Trinity, the, mysticism of, XIII, 350; Adams on, 369; observations on, 378

Tripoli, demands of, III, 96, 99, 104, 105; V, 307; expedition against, III, 328; reinforcement to watch, 342; capture of American ship by pirates of, 342; liberation of prisoners by, 390; treaty with, 390; blockade of, 413; conference in London with Minister of, V, 288, 295, 307; departure of frigates for, XI, 39; war with, 40, 70

Tripoline squadron, midshipmen for the, XI, 35

Trisi, ——, work on weights and measures by, VIII, 41

Trist, ——, appointment of, as collector at New Orleans, X, 443

Trist, MRS., news of, X, 162

Letter to, Aug. 18, 1785, V, 80

Triumph, abuse part of a, II, xix
"Triumph," case of the ship, XII, 220
Triumvirate, observations on the European, XV, 333
Trochees, observations on, XVIII, 421; use of in parisyllabic verse, 426
Troops, disposition of, I, 491; question of passage of British through United States territory, III, 78, 80; passage of, without leave, a cause of war, 81; orders to those on southern frontier, 388; observations on removal of the Convention, IV, 45; separation, removal, subsistence, and custody of Burgoyne's, 47–49, 53; shipment of, from England, 245; right of raising, a right of sovereignty, IX, 185; defeat of bill for raising regular, XI, 95; proposed discharge of, 289; provisions for, 370; call for, XIII, xix; power of Congress to make requisitions of, XVII, 99; raising of, XIX, 336
Trouchin, ——, letter to, Feb. 26, 1788, VI, 432
Troyes, exile of French Parliament to, I, 128; VI, 278
Troy weights, III, 42
Trumbull, JOHN, engraving in Paris of pictures by, V, 400; arrival of, in Paris, 401; paintings of, XVIII, 309; artistic talent of, XIX, 242; tribute by Jefferson to, 243
Trust, public institutions a public, XV, 46
Trusts, opposition to, XIV, xii
Truth, prevalency and power of, II, 302; VIII, v; XII, 361; necessity of, to the nation, XI, 34
Truxton, COMMODORE, aggression of, X, 156; medal for, XII, 71
Tuckahoe, VA., removal of Jefferson's family to, XV, 227
Tucker, GEORGE, biography of Jefferson by, XVIII, iv, xl; appointed professor, XIX, 461
Tucker, HENRY ST. GEORGE, on bills of attainder, XIV, 272; professorship of laws offered to, XIX, 465
Letter to, Aug. 28, 1797, IX, 417
Tude, —— DE LA, lampoon of Madame de Pompadour by, V, 447; imprisonment of, 447
Tudor, WILLIAM, the "North American Review" founded by, XVIII, 302; "Life" of James Otis by, 317
Letters to: Jan. 31, 1819, XVIII, 302; Feb. 14, 1823, 317
Tudors, Hume's history of the, XII, 405; XVI, 126
Tunis, terms demanded by, III, 96, 369; discontent of Bey of, 369; restoring of vessels and prizes to the Bey of, 413; threat of war by, 414; probable negotiations with, VIII, 360
Turberville, CAPTAIN, conduct of, IV, 391
Turgot, ANNE ROBERT JACQUES, works of, VIII, 32; XI, 276; XIX, 196; principles of, XIII, 230; tax theories of, XVI, xi

Turin, prohibition of export of rice from, VI, 113; description of country near, XVII, 187
Turkey, suggestion of treaty with, III, 106; delays of, V, 9; preparation for war by, 12, 22; condition of, 29; schemes against, 89; proposed request for assistance from, in matter of Barbary States, 302; opinion of Count de Vergennes on benefit of American treaty with, 341; relation of Barbary States to, 341; annoyance of, by Austria, Russia, and Venice, 384, 399; probability of war against, 401, 425; understanding between Russia and, VI, 24; bullying of, by Russia, 130; war of Russia with, 292; VII, 187; possible division of, VI, 299, 303; declaration of war against Russia by, 307; march of Russian army toward, 319; war of Austria and Russia against, VII, 4, 25; lack of military skill of, 25; lack of safety for travellers in, 64; observations on the war with, 83, 304; naval defeat of, 91, 102; retirement of the army across the Danube, 221; probable peace with, 251; treaty with, X, 98, 102, 107
Turkey, the, a native of America, X, 189; anecdote about, 190
Turks, the, disposition of, V, 38; question of expulsion of, from Europe, 39; VI, 308, 323; VII, 26
Turner, SIR GREGORY PAGE, letter to Sir John Temple from, I, 354
Turner, WILLIAM, misstatements of, XVII, 20
Turnips, cultivation of, XVIII, 195
Turpentine, TAR, AND PITCH, observations on French duties on, VI, 164; XVII, 144
Turreau, GENERAL, offensive letter of, XI, 85; agreement of, 89; answer to, 192; tone of letters of, XII, 70; application for vessels by, 79; obscureness of writings of, 166; conversation with, 218
Turtle, Bushnel's, XIII, 263
Tuscany, ability of, to lend money, IV, 36; wealth of Grand Duke of, 37; the "Nuova Minuta" of, V, 219
Tuscarora Indians, tribe of, II, 133; part of the Mingo confederacy, 280
Tusks, observations on spiral, XII, 87
Twickenham, garden at, XVII, 237
Tyber Creek, water of, XVI, 136
Tyler, ——, seizure of his flotilla, XI, 128; arrest of, 149
Tyler, Gov. JOHN, acknowledgment of Jefferson to, XII, 249
Letters to: June 28, 1804, XI, 32; March 29, 1805, 69; Jan. 20, 1809, XII, 234; Feb. 16, 1809, 249; May 26, 1810, 391; June 17, 1812, XIII, 165
Type-foundries, difficulty of procuring antimony for, XII, 295
Tyranny, opposition to, I, x; spirit of, 190; Jefferson's opposition to, X, 173; XII, iii; XVII, vii; XVIII, xlvii

U

Ulloa, DON, chasm in South America described by, II, 32; views of, V, 5

Unanimity, perfect, impossibility of, I, 23

Unanologia, observations on the, XV, 88

Unclaimed lands, report on, III, 297

Understanding, HUMAN, a revelation from God, XIII, 369

Unger, LIEUT. JOHN LOUIS DE, exchange of, IV, 139; Jefferson's friendship for, 139
Letter to, Nov. 30, 1780, IV, 138

Uniformity, of opinion, not an advantage to religion, II, 223; of religious opinion, unattainability of, 223

Uniforms, lack of, IV, 105

Union, the, Washington's opinion on separation of, I, 310; efforts to disrupt, III, 431, 456, 457; IX, 384; fears of dismemberment of, IV, 287; VI, 426; VIII, 346; IX, 295, 406; X, 46; XV, 247; XVIII, 208; dangerous results of schism in, VI, 426; consolidation of, 430; safety in, VIII, 197; X, 263; necessity to, of continuance of Washington in office, VIII, 347; Jefferson's love for, IX, 385; X, 234; solidarity of, 45; hope for, 46; security of, XIV, 252; preservation of, XV, 91; XVI, 341; future of, XV, 330; support of, XVI, 327, 364; admission of new States to, XVII, 60; loyalty of Virginia to, 445; republicanism of, XVIII, 207; proposed division of, 258

Uniontown, road through, XI, 194

Unitarianism, remarks on, XIII, 350; XV, 266, 408; Jefferson's, iv; opposition to, 374; growth of, 385, 404, 405; condition of, 391; future of, 392, 409

Unitarians, condition of, in England, XIII, 303; differences among, XV, 324

United Netherlands, application to France for aid by, I, 108; betrayed by Prince of Orange, 108; assistance of French king promised to, 109; attitude of States General of, 111; American commerce with, III, 270, 273; negotiations of the Emperor of Austria with, V, 9; attitude of patriotic party in the, 338; efforts of, to secure appointment of Dumas, 340; probability of civil war in, 401; rupture in, 427; support of the Stadtholder by the new king of Prussia, VI, 26; support by France of patriotic party in, 26; allies of the Stadtholder, 130; condition of, 157; situation of the Stadtholder, 322; friendship of the United States for, 327; IX, 101; reinstatement of the Stadtholder by Prussia, 329; threats of emperor of Morocco against, VII, 3; instructions to the American Minister to, VIII, 287; restrictions on American commerce by, IX, 21; embargo of, 100

See also AUSTRIAN NETHERLANDS; DUTCH; HOLLAND

United States, the, independence of, II, 282; XVI, 413; financial affairs and credit of, III, 77; V, 160, 178; VI, 38, 126, 236, 347, 383, 403, 421, 433, 438, 444, 452, 458; VII, 25, 31, 296, 352, 438; VIII, 124, 247, 351; X, 64, 71, 90, 100, 307, 349; XIII, 409, 414, 416, 424; XVI, 254; XVII, 73, 75; XIX, 248; relations with and attitude toward England, III, 93; VII, 449; VIII, 231; X, 330; XI, 272; XIV, 219; XVII, 313; fisheries of, III, 125; whale fisheries of, 137; VII, 209; carrying trade of, III, 141; boundaries of, 167; no right in government of, to alienate territory of any State, 190; trade and commerce of, 261, 263, 264; V, 371, 374, 375; VI, 180, 181, 185; VII, 216, 218, 224, 229; VIII, 280, 325; IX, 31; X, 101; XI, 402; XIII, 38, 354; table of tonnage of our vessels entering ports of, III, 265; future of, 317; XI, 113; XIV, 214, 371; XVI, 321; advantages of, III, 320; peace of, 327; judiciary system of, 337; XVII, 414; revenue system and customs duties, III, 360, 374; union of sentiment in, 382; planning of an expedition against power friendly to, 427; internal development and prosperity of, V, 320, 349; VIII, 197; XIII, 41, 401; XV, 51, 130; probable allies of, in war with Barbary States, V, 367; instructions to Carleton to harass, 383; list of vessels of, arriving in French ports, VI, 138; exports of tobacco, 181; effect of French monopoly on tobacco trade of, 185; extravagance of, 188; account of, with Mr. Grand, 235; connection with Madrid and Lisbon, 250; government of, 273, 274, 276, 373; VII, 163, 286, 433; VIII, 74; XIII, 19; XV, 38, 482, 483, 489; XVI, 347, 374; XVIII, 379; neutrality of, in case of war between England and France, VI, 333; necessity of, for being prepared for war, 355; attitude of, toward England and France, 379; IX, 405; X, 58; XI, 177; diplomatic representatives and consuls of, their appointment and expenses, VII, 39, 41, 61; VIII, 74, 75, 252; delay by Denmark in settlement of claims of, VII, 46; lack of mines of precious metals in, 216; reasons for exception by France of duties on oil of, 220; industry and economy in, 236; detention in France of stores of, 357; services of Marquis de la Luzerne to, VIII, 26; relations with and attitude toward Spain, 72; IX, 149, 160; XVII, 300; no ambassador of, in London, VIII, 77; population of, 122, 229, 236; XII, 185; XIV, 22, 312; XVII, 96, 97; attitude toward and relations with Morocco, VIII, 200, 203; XIX,

UNITED STATES—continued
136; method of recapture of fugitives allowed to, VIII, 329; complaint by, against West Florida, 388; expenses of, for foreign purposes, 430; republicanism of, 11; X, 119; efforts of, for liberation of Lafayette, IX, 40; attitude of, in Pagan's case, 61; neutrality of, 68, 91, 113, 186, 189; XII, 154; XVII, 351; foreign relations of, IX, 69; X, 2; XI, 111; XII, 190, 357; XIV, 308; XV, 436; interference of, in the matter of seizure of British ship "Grange" by French frigate, IX, 74; rule regarding the issue of passports by, 78; treaties of, 80; condemnation of British ship by French consul an act of disrespect to, 90; demand of, for the restitution of British ship "Grange," 95; attitude of, toward prizes, 113; rights of, on the seas, 124; confidence of, 160; effect on, of the war in France, 180; duty of, to prohibit equipment of privateers, 186, 189; right of, to protect vessels within their limits, 193, 194; reflections of Genet on, 205; course of, toward French vice-consul at Boston, 240; request by, for specifications of non-compliance of treaty with England by, 273; danger of foreign influence in, 385; influence of the pro-British party in, 420; eventful and critical periods in, X, 22, 45, 63; XI, 269, 279; XVI, 302, 343; income and expenses of, X, 71, 90, 100; laws of, 128, 132; XVII, 107, 413; political crises and party divisions in, X, 213, 222, 360; XI, 15; safety of the government of, X, 214; recovery of, from delusion, 229; vindication of the government of, 231; changes in, 284; result to, of French possession of Louisiana, 312; possible entanglement with Europe, 314; climate of, XI, 64; birth of, XII, xii; claims of, to parcels of property in New Orleans, 1; defences and forces of, 43, 45; friendship of, with Russia, 154; injuries inflicted by England and France on, 195, 228; XVI, 312, 326, 336; edicts by England and France against, XII, 259, 261; hatred of France and England for, 331; proposed African negro colonization by, XIII, 12; policy of, toward the belligerents, 41; capital and circulating medium of, 409, 414–416, 424, 425; reasons for safety of, XIV, 120; comparison of England with, 180; security of government of, 252; influence of, on kings of Europe, 395; Maury's plan for mineralogical survey of, 428; democracy of, 487; importance of agriculture in, XV, 28; an asylum for the oppressed, 141; acts against England by, XVI, 187; treaty of peace between England and, 201; losses of 215; status of British creditors in, 253; administration of jus-

tice in, 255; policy of, 302, 349; policy of non-entanglement with Europe, 318; peaceful policy of, 335, 338, 339, 354; defence of, 342; extent of territory of, 415; XVII, 96; summary view of productions of, 29; charge of bankruptcy against, 75, 117; treaty between Prussia and, 99; disbanding of the army of, 118; lack of a navy, 119; necessity of foreign aid to, in the Revolution, 130; French duty on goods of, 141; statements of Mayer concerning, 149; preparing Articles of Confederation of, 150; rights of, under treaty with France, 294; prohibition of hostilities on coast of, 297; policy of, in event of war between England and Spain, 300; position of, in reference to arming French vessels, 343; rules of, for conduct toward belligerents, 344; consular convention with France, 377; title of, to the New Orleans batture, XVIII, 21; title of, over national demesnes, not subject to any tribunal, 21, 109; no jurisdiction by City Council of New Orleans over, 22; cannot be sued, 109; petitions to Congress concerning lands of, 109; best policy for, 209; beginnings of palæontology in, XIX, v; acquisition of the Jefferson papers by, xxiv; debts of the citizens of, 30; political condition of, 123; ratification of confederation of, 322

"United States," arrival of the frigate, XVIII, 218

United States Army, size of, in the Mississippi and Orleans territories, I, 459; requisite number of regulars, 476; question of raising a regular, III, 450; X, 35, 69, 93, 97, 101, 109, 110; increase of the, III, 467; VI, 31; raising of another, in the South, IV, 98; chaotic state of, 133; levies of regulars, IV, 339; reinforcements of regulars for General Greene, 422; passage of bill for, VIII, 324; commanders of, 324; bill for a provisional, IX, 407; X, 38, 93; cost of, 100; XVIII, 212; expenses of, X, 72; bill for exercising the volunteers, 101, 109; reform of, 261; reduction of, 309; on the Chesapeake shores, XI, 284; plan for regulars, 312; commissions for, 348; raising of regulars, XII, 44; right of, to cross United States boundaries, XIII, 155; information concerning an officer in, 219; failures of, XIV, 194; observations on, 207; proposition for regulars, 224; need of men for, 227; Monroe's plan for, 242; disbanding of, XVII, 118; bravery of, XIX, 202; supplies for the southern, 301; equipment of, 302

United States Bank. See BANK OF THE UNITED STATES

United States Congress. See CONGRESS OF THE UNITED STATES

United States Constitution, amendment lost, proposing taxation

UNITED STATES CONSTITUTION—continued
on basis of white inhabitants, I, 45; amendments of, proposed or adopted, and methods of amending, I, 118, 314; II, 170; III, 424; IV, 443; V, 141; VI, 372, 387, 392, 430; VII, 36, 53, 184, 248, 283, 433; VIII, 35, 122, 409; IX, 436; X, 201, 325, 416; XI, v; XII, 231; XIV, 83, 334; XV, 488; XVI, 15, 162, 163; XIX, 57; discussions of the Convention on, I, 312; Hamilton's distrust of, 318; VIII, 400; provisions about treaty-making power in, 408; II, 442; provisions of, 174; necessity of a convention to fix, 178; no violation by Jefferson of the, III, vi; foundation of, 146; perfecting of, VI, xii; as a model for France, 101; attacks of newspapers on, 380; defects of, 380, 454; VII, 28, 323; X, 199; XII, 319; reception of, by the people, VI, 381; attitude of the States toward, 381; Jefferson's opinions on, 387, 390, 394, 418, 425, 430; VII, xvii, xxi, 13, 29, 36, 300, 322; VIII, 35, 276, 400; IX, iv, vi, vii, ix; necessity for Bill of Rights in, VI, 430; XVIII, viii; acceptance by the States of the, VII, 7, 64, 138, 223, 248, 339; VIII, 13; XIX, 51, 57, 72; desire of Jefferson for certain amendments, VII, 36, 184; VIII, 35; X, 64; XV, 38, 39; votes of the States on, VII, 37; necessity for adopting, 53; attitude of members of the Convention, 147; scope of, 310; vote of the States on amendments to, VIII, 122; division of the powers of government by, 126; satisfactory working of, 246; retention of office under, 302; fear of removal of limitations of, 344; enemies of, 380; X, 151; safety of the, VIII, 443; interpretation of, by Jefferson, IX, vii; X, 248; XV, 214; construction of, IX, 329, 330; XIV, 83, 305; XV, 214, 297, 449, 487; XVI, 113; XVII, 385; commentary on, by Gallatin, IX, 330; features of, 377; attitude of citizens toward, 377; adherence to, 378; charges of opposition of Jefferson to, 414; violations of, X, 62, 105, 325; Jefferson's loyalty to, and support of, 77, 235, 292; need for a declaration of its principles, 163; efforts to change, 167; rally of the States to its support, 169; misinterpretation of, 177; XVII, 385; proposed convention to amend, X, 201; amendments suggested by Jefferson, 325; absence of Jefferson during the planning of, 325; no provision in, for incorporating foreign nations into the Union, 411; amendment of, in matter of Louisiana Purchase, 416; limits of, 419; provision of, regarding ministers and consuls, XI, 7; adoption of, XIII, xxxiii; observations on, 136, 403; XV, 328, divisions at the adoption of,

XIII, 280; qualifications of membership in Congress prescribed by, XIV, 82; Tenth Amendment, 83; construction of, by the judiciary, XV, 213, 297; policy of the Federalists toward, 350; attack on, by the judiciary, 352; efforts of the Republicans to save, 442; protest of Virginia against violation of, XVI, 141; XVII, 442; preservation of, XVI, 147; Everett's speech on amendment of, 162; character of, 346; support of, 356; formation of, XVII, 53; danger of encroachments upon, 388; limits of Federal government defined by, 389; opposition of Jefferson to violations of, 459; defence of, by Republicans, 459; opposition to ratification of, XVIII, ix; overthrow of, by the alien and sedition laws, xvi; encroachments on, xxii; work of John Taylor on, 312; support of, by New Hampshire, XIX, 46

"United States Gazette," lies in the, XII, 159

United States Military Academy, discussion on founding a, I, 409; enlargement of the, III, 471; complaint of the cadets of, XII, 116; charge of unfair promotions at, 116; portrait of Jefferson for, XV, 313; importance of, 313; founding of the, XIX, ix

United States Mint, report on, III, 283

United States Navy, credit for, I, 475; smallness of, desirable, II, 242; necessity for, 242; III, 335; V, 95, 386; cost of, II, 243; sites for purposes of, III, 335; equipment of division of, for our own seas, 386; peace establishment of, 391; vessels for, IV, 244; bill establishing office of Secretary of, X, 31; increase of, 69, 70, 89, 92, 98; XIX, 114; cost of the additional, X, 100; reduction of, 261; XVIII, 242; maintenance of, X, 337, 379; successes of, XIII, 225, 230, 233, 249, 312, 378; XIV, 33, 195, 213, 250; XIX, 199; employment of, XIII, 259, 262; Adams's opinion of, 290; prestige of, XIV, x; school of instruction for, XV, 334; attitude of Washington and his Cabinet toward, 397, 401; Jefferson the father of, 398; Jefferson's attitude toward, 400; origin and progress of, 402; observations on, 402; XVI, 135; lack of, by the United States, XVII, 119; cost of, XVIII, 212; heroes of, 286

See also FRIGATES

United States Post Office. See MAILS; POST OFFICE

United States Senate. See SENATE, UNITED STATES

United States Treasury, the, money to be furnished to, I, 39; early troubles of, 123; balance in, III, 344, 356; receipts of, 394, 421, 452, 483; authority of the commissioners, V, 178; members of, 197; control of American money matters in

UNITED STATES TREASURY—continued
Europe by the Commissioners of, 251; VI, 63; emptiness of, V, 400; backwardness of the States in filling, VI, 128; disapproval of Jefferson for policy of, the Secretary of, VIII, 397; position of, XIV, 357
Letters to the Commissioners of: Jan. 26, 1786, V, 261; Aug. 12, 1786, 387; Aug. 5, 1787, VI, 235; Sept. 18, 1787, 303; Dec. 30, 1787, 400; Feb. 7, 1788, 421; March 29, 1788, 443; May 16, 1788, VII, 9; Sept. 6, 1788, 134
Letters to the Secretary of: May 1, 1793, IX, 72; May 8, 1793, 85

United States Treasury Department, the, scope of, I, 289; IX, 82; faults of, I, 290; corruption of Congress by, 318; report of, III, 257; accounts of, X, 307; programme for, 307; reorganization of, 308

United States War Office, appointment of Colonel Davies as Commissioner of the, IV, 398

Unit of capacity, III, 50

Unit of money, coincidence with other known coins of the, I, 242; advantages of the new dollar as, 254; weight of, III, 47

Unit of weight, XIII, 101

Units, production of, by Nature, XIV, 97

Units of measurement, observations on, III, 58; XII, 180, 181; XIII, 101; XV, 147

Universe, the, eternity of, XIII, 373, 374; theories of its creation, XV, 427; observations on, 427

Universities, necessity for teaching republican liberty and true principles of legislation in, II, xxxv, xxxviii; necessity of, XIV, 151; petition to Congress by the, for repeal of duty on books, XV, 339; discipline in, 406; remarks on American, 487

University, Jefferson's plan for a, X, 140, 355; XII, 387; XIII, 399; XIV, 59, 173, 452, 453; proposed curriculum for a, X, 141; XIV, 173, 441; plan for structures of a, XII, 387; XIV, 453

University Act, provisos of the, XVI, 5

University of Edinburgh, discipline in the, XV, 456

University of Virginia, the, spared by the war, II, iii; laying of cornerstone, iii, v; its founder, its establishment and development, II, iii, vi, xvii; IV, ii; VI, xv; VII, xvi; XI, iv; XII, xxxv; XIII, xlii; XV, 216, 222, 245, 252, 253, 268, 269, 302, 310, 314, 363, 414; XVI, 31; XVII, 434, 462; XVIII, vii; XIX, 211, 219, 371; destroyed by fire, II, iv; rebuilding of, iv; plans for, xiii, xv, xvi, xxvii; X, 140; XV, 155, 269, 317, 326, 364; XIX, 219, 395; opening of, and its delays, II, xvii; XVI, 90, 97, 115; XVIII,

337; XIX, 281, 385, 458, 459; political principles in, II, xxviii; XVI, 156; XIX, 460; should be favored by the State, II, xxxviii; honor system in, IV, iii; the college clock, 403; XVIII, 350; status of, VI, xx; professors and professorships, X, 141, 142; XV, 207, 222, 393, 408; XVI, 6, 7, 31, 32, 39, 51, 89, 103, 130, 150, 171; XVII, 437; XVIII, 303, 304, 333, 337, 338; XIX, 220, 265, 284, 375, 377, 378, 384, 390, 394, 430, 431, 433, 435, 436, 455, 457, 475, 481; characteristics of, XII, xxxv; opposition to, and intrigues against, XV, 246; XVI, 85; accounts, financing and endowment of, and subscriptions to, XV, 268, 310; XVI, 5, 31, 97, 155; XIX, 380, 387, 392, 393, 397–399, 401, 404, 413, 417, 419, 420, 425, 426, 429, 430, 454; course of instruction in, XV, 270; XVI, 104, 164, 168–170, XVII, 436, 434, 443, 455; proposition for the action of the Literary Board, XV, 289; buildings for, 289, 311, 406, 456, 457, 468; XVII, 435; XVIII, 315; XIX, 265, 372, 380, 384, 385, 393, 394, 397, 401, 406, 408, 410–412, 425, 449; prospects of, XV, 311; legislation for, 312; XIX, 264; need for, and value of, XV, 315; XVI, 3; XVII, 462; location of, XV, 364; XIX, 265; grade of, XV, 365; no professorship of divinity in, 405; XIX, 414; plan for theological seminaries near, XV, 405; XIX, 415, 449; eclectic studies in, XV, 455; government and discipline of, 455, XVI, 31; XVIII, 341, 345, 347, 356; XIX, 442, 444–448, 463, 468, 469, 477, 484, 498; rotunda of, XV, 468; XVI, 98; board of visitors, 5; XVII, 434, 437–439; XIX, 267, 359, 382, 428; books and apparatus for, XVI, 6, 155; XVIII, 335, 336; XIX, 438, 497; proposed consolidation of College of William and Mary with, XVI, 40; visit of Lafayette to, 77; Jefferson's struggles for, and interest in, 98, 117; XVIII, 321; study of government in, XVI, 104; students of, 150; XVIII, 337, 356; XIX, 483; prosperity of, XVI. 151; XVIII, 341; book-room for, XVI, 155; study of botany in, 164; plan of botanical garden for, 165, 166; teaching of science in, 170; scholarships and free scholars in, XVII, 441; progress of, XVIII, 313; XIX, 286, 453, 486; letter to Parr in reference to, XVIII, 329; mission of Gilmer in behalf of, 332; library of, 336; XIX, 278, 397, 408, 438, 458, 463; bell for, XVIII, 338, 355; XIX, 497; breaches of discipline and riots at, XVIII, 343–346, 473, 480, 483, 484; water supply for, 355; XIX, 372; opening of the Lane school at, XVIII, 357; study of Anglo-

UNIVERSITY OF VIRGINIA—continued
Saxon in, 385; minister of, XIX, 359; peculiarities of, 360; merger of Central College in, 371; Jefferson rector of, 374, 388, 429; Garrett appointed bursar of, 374; design for seal of, 375; committee of control of, 376; fees, rents of dormitories, cost of board, etc., at, 376, 436, 443, 459, 483; committee of superintendence of, 379; stone, marble, capitals, statues, etc., for, 381, 397, 405, 406, 422, 423, 468; report to the Literary Fund, 382, 383, 400, 410, 418, 424, 453, 481; future influence of, 386, 407; reports of, 391, 400, 410, 418, 424, 453, 482; engraving of, 399; expenses of, 402, 452; non-sectarianism of, 414; suits for, and collection of arrears of subscriptions to, 423, 427; schedule of exercises at, 440; meetings of the faculty, 441; prohibition of liquor at, 443, 447; examinations at, 444; diplomas of, 444; tobacco forbidden at the, 448; gymnastic exercises at, 450; military instruction at, 450; manual training and work-shops at, 451; hotels of, 452, 496; departments of, 456; taking of oath not required at, 460; anatomical theatre for, 462; school of medicine in, 470; power of the faculty, 472; lots for use of the professors, 476; punishment by civil authorities of breaches of order in, 480, 483; lands of, 484; dispensary at, 489; duties of the president of, 491; presidency of, offered to William Wirt, 492; dissent by rector to establishing office of president of, 492; Madison elected rector of, 499

Upsilon, pronunciation of, in modern Greek, XV, 217

Upton, ——, case of lands of, V, 121

Usufruct, the earth belongs to the living in, VII, 454

Usurper, retrospect of a, XIII, xli

Usurpers, observation on, XIII, 19

Utility, as the standard of virtue, XIV, 143

Utley, DR. VINE, letter to, March 21, 1819, XV, 186

Utrecht, attacked by the Prince of Orange, I, 112; taken by the Duke of Brunswick, 114; evacuation of, VI, 316; visit of Jefferson at, 446; description of country near, XVII, 251

V

Vacancies, supplying of, VIII, 164

Vaccination, Jefferson's views on, X, 303; XIX, 152; introduction of, into Philadelphia, X, 303; instruction of Indians concerning, XVIII, 153; discovery of, XIX, 152

Vagabonds, treatment of, II, 184

"Vainqueur de la Bastille," equipment of the privateer, IX, 202
Valée, —— DE LA, advice to, V, 132
Letter to, Sept. 11, 1785, V, 131
Validity of laws, observations of, XIV, 304
Vallet, ——, dictum on payment of debts by, XVI, 232
Value, standard of, I, 78; XV, 180
Van Berckel, E. P., breach of privilege against, VIII, 385; process served on servant of, 386; punishment of officer for serving process on servant of, 386
Letters to: July 2, 1792, VIII, 305; April 23, 1793, IX, 68; May 29, 1793, 100
Van Buren, MARTIN, letter to, June 29, 1824, XVI, 52; XVIII, xxxvii
Vandalism, the present an age of, XII, 396
Vandeberg, JUDGE, case of, XII, 71
Vanderhorst, ARNOLDUS, letter to, Dec. 23, 1793, IX, 275
Van der Kemp, FRANCIS ADRIAN, prospectus of history of civilization by, XIII, 135; career of, XV, 61, 62
Letters to: March 22, 1812, XIII, 135; April 25, 1816, XV, 1
Van Ghent, ——, victory of, XIV, 190
Vanguger, DUC DE LA, capture of, XIX, 65
Van Hogendorp, COUNT GYSBERT CHARLES, letter to, Oct. 13, 1785, V, 180
Vanmeter, COLONEL, letter to, April 27, 1781, IV, 417
Vannet, ——, carrying to New York of the Ast papers by, VII, 135
Van Staphorst, N. & J.
Letters to: July 30, 1785, V, 44; Oct. 12, 1785, 177; Oct. 25, 1785, 192
Varenius, works of, XIII, iii
Varnish for biscuit barrels, VI, 302
Varnum, JOSEPH B., letters to: Dec. 26, 1807, XI, 408; Feb. 27, 1808, 446; Nov. 18, 1808, XII, 196
Varus, encampment of, XVII, 253
Vasari, GIORGIO, "Lives of the Painters," by, XIV, 178
Vassal, ——, views of, on pain and pleasure, XV, 67
Vater, JOHN SEVERIN, researches of, XIII, 61
Letter to, May 11, 1811, XIII, 60
Vattel, EMMERIC DE, observations on treaties by, III, 237; XVI, 185, 186; observations of, on neutrality, IX, 134; opinion of, on raising soldiers on neutral territory, 135
Vaucluse, description of country near, XVII, 205
Vaughan, BENJAMIN, letters to: Dec. 29, 1786, VI, 32; July 2, 1787, 152; May 17, 1789, VII, 359; June 27, 1790, VIII, 49
Vaughn, JOHN, letters to: Feb. 5, 1815, XIV, 239; Sept. 16, 1825, XVI, 121

Vauguyon, DUC DE LA, assistance rendered to Carmichael by, VI, 92

Vavasseur, LE, proposition of, XII, 19

Vegetables, the raising of, II, 211; Jefferson's interest in, XIX, vi

Vegetation, theories of Dr. Ingenhouse on, VII, 74

Vella, ABBÉ, Arabic translation of Livy in possession of, VII, 78

Venice, navigation laws of, X, 278; dry docks of, XVI, 135

Ventimiglia, description of country near, XVII, 203

Verac, MARQUIS DE, extracts from a despatch of the Count de Vergennes to, I, 109, 110

Vera Cruz, Burr's intended expedition against, I, 463; English expedition for, XI, 130

Verbs, observations on moods of, XVIII, 380

Vercelli, sample of rice of, VI, 170; rice fields near, XVII, 191

Vergalant, description of country near, XVII, 290

Vergennes, CHARLES GRAVIER, COUNT DE, conferences and conversations with, I, 93; V, 59, 341; XVII, 28, 36; character of, I, 96; VI, 57, 70; extracts from a despatch to the Marquis de Verac from, I, 109, 110; statement by, about treaty with Barbary States, III, 106; interference of, requested in case of Americans held as smugglers, V, 204; opinion of, on Mezières matter, 275; consultation with, in reference to Turkish treaty, 341; opinion of, on disputes between England and America, 342; illness of, VI, 57, 70, 76, 80, 85; probable results in case of death of, 76; death of, 89; "Mémoire sur la Louisiane" by, XV, 149; consular convention agreed to by Franklin and, 377

Letters to: Aug. 15, 1785, V, 68; Oct. 11, 1785, 170; Nov. 14, 1785, 203; Nov. 20, 1785, 220; Feb. 28, 1786, 286; May 3, 1786, 301; May 31, 1786, 344

Vergil. See VIRGIL

"Veritas," author of attacks on Washington, I, 358, 376

Vermi, COUNT DEL, thanks of Jefferson to, VI, 283

Letter to, Aug. 15, 1787, VI, 282

Vermont, nominations of, report on, III, 296; independence of, V, 123; admission of, VII, 146, 434; VIII, 109; XVII, 111; Sunday travelling prohibited in, VIII, 206; jurisdiction of, 389; address to Jefferson from, X, 292; reply to public address of the legislature of, XVI, 293

Verres, ——, ravages of, XIV, 9

Versailles, collection of paintings at, V, 401; cost of, VII, 86; buildings in, guarded by soldiers, 395; acclamation of the king and queen at, 399; alarm at, 418; flight of courtiers

from, 419; *amende honorable* of the king at, 420; flight of the Ministry from, 427

Verse, law of English, XVIII, 418; accent in, 418, 421, 433, 435, 437; trochaic, 421; imparisyllabic, 421, 424; accented syllables determine length of, 424; parisyllabic, 425; trisyllabic, 427; use of an iambus in anapestic, 428; reading of, 438, 439; length of, 440; character of, 441; number of feet in English, 442–444; blank, 446; examples of English, 448–450; combination of measures in, 451

Vesoul, horrors at, VII, 430

Vespucius, AMERICUS, portraits of, XIV, 179

Vessels. See SHIPPING; SHIPS

Vest, GEORGE GRAHAM, article by, on "Jefferson's Passports to Immortality," XII, 1

Vetch, want of the winter, IX, 342; observations on the, X, 13, XVIII, 195

Veterinary institution, observations on the advantages of a, XII, 216

Veterinary schools of London and Paris, remarks on the, XIII, 222

Veto, British king has power of, I, 200; of representation bill, 308; President's right of, III, 152, 211

Vharron, works of, XVI, 17

Vialen, wine of, XVII, 258

Viar, José IGNACIO, announcement to, of special mission to Spain of William Short, VIII, 295; negotiations with, 423; charges in letter of, IX, 155

Letters from: Oct. 29, 1792, I, 319; June 18, 1793, 360

Letters to: Oct. 27, 1790, VIII, 104; March 23, 1792, 318; May 17, 1792, 338; July 9, 1792, 388; Nov. 1, 1792, 422; July 14, 1793, IX, 165

Vice-consuls, functions and jurisdiction of, VII, 168, 169; VIII, 93

Vice-Presidency, candidates for the, VII, 160, 249, 287; XIX, 58; votes for the, VIII, 446; Jefferson's views on the, IX, 358, 371, 374, 376

Vice-President, consulted in Cabinet question, I, 278; election of a, VIII, 444; duties of the, IX, 368; qualifications of the, 376

Vienna, defacement of Prætorian Palace at, VI, 103; secret proceedings at, XV, 48

Vigneron, wines of the, VI, 220

Ville Brun, CHEVALIER DE, apartments for Jefferson on ship of, IV, 206; interview of Jefferson with, 207; ship of, near Baltimore, 430; opinion of, against anchoring at Hampton or York, 436; opinion of, in favor of delay, 437

Villedeuil, ——, becomes Comptroller-General, I, 106; conference with, VI, 139

Letter to, Feb. 10, 1789, VII, 284

Vincennes, report on carrying into effect resolution of Congress respecting, III, 85; claims and titles to lands in, 85, 86, 343; rules concerning strangers at, 90; success of Col. Clarke at, IV, 59, 61; resolution of French inhabitants of, XI, 435; address of Harrison to French inhabitants, 435; loyalty of French inhabitants, 436; Jefferson's opinion of, 436; differences between Harrison and inhabitants of, 437; French settlement at, XVI, 374, 397

Vin du pays, desirability of the, XVII, 291

Vines, collection of French by Jefferson, XIX, 20

Vineyards, visit of Jefferson to French, VI, 338

Viniculture, objections to, VI, 198, 297; Mazzie's experiments in, IX, 14; possibility of, in Virginia, XIV, 263; method in northern States, XVII, 188

Virgil, fraudulent laurel at tomb of, VII, 148; observations on, XIII, 438

Virginia, Jefferson elected to the legislature of, I, 4; description of the King's Council, 4; settlement of, 56; XIII, ix; laws of, their making, revision, publication, etc., I, 62, 66; II, 179, 190, 296; V, 395; VII, xii; IX, 319, 323; X, 127; XI, 138, XII, xviii, 297, 299; XIII, xxx; XVII, 108; boundaries of, I, 202; II, 1, 2; IV, 400; XIII, 137; XIV, 481–483; XIX, 350, 356; no coppers in, I, 255; "Notes on," II, 1–261; area of, 2; charters, grants, and patents of, 2, 148, 151, 255; rivers of, 3; XIV, 476; seaports of, II, 22; descriptions and surveys of mountains of, 23; IX, 346; XIV, 374, 473, 477–479; cascades and caverns, II, 27; botany of, 33; mineralogy of, 33; XIV, 486; abundance of marl in, II, 44; climatology and meteorology of, 104, 105; V, 467; IX, 362; XIX, 260; fish of, II, 103; population of, 116, 122, VIII, 122; tithes in, II, 117; militia of, and quotas of troops, 126; IV, 78, 256, 279, 334, 407; XI, 264, 273; XVII, 74, XIX, 293; marine of, II, 127; Indian tribes in, 127, 130; counties, districts, cities, townships, parishes, and villages of, 146, 147; Constitution of, its formation, defects, and amendments, 148, 160, 162, 163, 167, 281, 283, 298; VIII, 275; IX, 421; XVI, 26, 28, 29, 45, 46, 116; XVII, 61, 256, 361; establishment of two councils in the Colony, II, 153; quarrel of King James with the Colony, 153, 154; English infractions of rights of the Colony, 155, 158; government of, and its powers, 159, 239, 282, 283, 288, 289; Senate of, its election, members, etc., 160, 284, 299; administration of justice and judiciary powers in, 179, 292;

courts of, and their jurisdiction, 181, 292–295; IX, 423; education and educational institutions in, II, 208, XV, 290; XVI, 87, 88, 106; XVII, 418; XIX, 258; different religions in, II, 217, 225; oustoms and manners in, 225; commerce, manufactures, and trade, 226, 231; VII, 48; weights and measures of, II, 235; productions of, 235; hard-money currency of, 235, 236; taxation in, 237; XIII, 138; income and expenses of, II, 237, 238; contribution to Federal expenses by, 240; histories, pamphlets, and memorials concerning, 244; XII, 298; XV, 472; XVI, 178; petition of, to the King, II, 245; resolutions of the Burgesses of, 245; remonstrance by, to the House of Commons, 245; instructions to the Commission for reducing, 252; memorials of, to the House of Lords, 245; articles for submission of, to the Commonwealth of England, 252; commission to Lord Howard of Effingham to be governor-general of, 257; Appendix to "Notes on," 263–329; temporary government of, 282; definition of legislature of, 283; suffrage in, 285; powers and salary of the governor, 288–290; Court of Appeals of, 292; Court of Impeachments of, 293; right of habeas corpus in, 297; X, 61; military power in, II, 298; free press in, 298; election to High Court of Chancery in, 300; religious freedom in, 300; V, 414; VI, 10; VII, xiii; ease with which monarchy was thrown off by, IV, 34; ability of, to subsist Burgoyne's troops, 50; arguments against removing captive troops of Burgoyne's army from, 58; calls on, for troops, 79; XI, 262; hospitality to captive officers in, 85; matter of supplies in, 91, 96, 112, 321; maps of, 118; XIV, 472; XV, 345; probable scene of war in, IV, 140; quota of provisions supplied by, 149; resolution of, in reference to the Confederation, 151; inquiries of De Marbois as to the state of, 165; situation of, 171; military condition of, 173, 386, 402, 406, 410; force of the enemy in, 182; danger of, 183; title to, and proceedings concerning, the northwestern territory of, 190, 191; new battalion of riflemen in, 256; invasion of, 339, 340; V, vi; XII, xix; XVI, 173, 176, XVII, 1, 13, 14; XIX, 306; trade with Bermuda, IV, 345; invitation of the French to, 350; need of aid, 354, 407; prospect of French aid in, 406; lack of arms in, 407; advantages of action against enemy in, 468; vote of, on English commerce, V, 277; purchase of arms by, in France, 334, 376; VI, 221; shipment of arms for, V, 376; observations on sea breeze of,

VIRGINIA—continued
464; account in France of governor of, VI, 221; account of Mr. Grand with, 236; bar of, VII, iii; call by, for a Congress of Deputies for the Colonies, viii; election of Jefferson as governor of, xvi; war record of, xvi; weavers in, 48; hospitality in, 49; depredations of the British army in, 70; XVII, 3; desire of, for Bill of Rights in federal Constitution, VII, 145; attitude of, toward re-eligibility of the President, 145; ratification of the new Constitution by, 145; debt of, VIII, 64, 366; XVII, 325; false idea in, of a Constitution, VIII, 113; collection by Jefferson of his letters concerning, 194; efforts of Jefferson to restore the records of, 194; request by Jefferson for statement of lands of, 228; rules of waste in, 384; cutting down forests in, 384; records of, IX, 35; XV, 472; agriculture in, IX, 140, 141; XIV, 263; wheat product, IX, 141; cattle product, 141; apology for slavery in, 228; extreme cold in, 353; drought in, 352; influence of, 369; opening of a new road through, 427; XVIII, 214; political condition of, X, 169, 195; attitude of, toward the land companies, 226; insurrection of slaves in, 326; destruction of the records of, by the British, XI, 4; XIV, 172; XV, 471; XVII, 4; XIX, 348; lack of artillery, XI, 273; early condition of, XII, iii, xiv; question of, and law prohibiting the importation of slaves into, XII, vi, viii; Resolutions of, xi; XVIII, xvii; religious persecution in, XII, xiv, xv; report of the volunteers of, 235; activity of, for the Union, 301; society in, XIII, x; position of, in the Revolution, xvi; membership of Jefferson in the State convention, xvii; Jefferson's governorship of, xxxi; observations on the draft in, 154; relations between Massachusetts and, 164, 299; paper money of, 274, 275; condition of, XIV, i; old families in, 9; price of land in, 265; wages in, 266; farm buildings in, 266; labor in, 266; general survey of, 474; astronomical survey of, 484; republicanism of the Executive, XV, 20; representation in, 72; XVI, 28; Committee of Correspondence in, XV, 192; first overt act of war by, 194; financial distress in, 238; disfavor of, 342; relations between Kentucky and, 350; ladies of, 416; Bill of Rights, XVI, 116; action of, in war of 1812, 176; confiscation of property in, 205; citizenship in, 205; suspension of assignment of debts by, 222; suspension of execution of judgments in, 222; reparation for carrying away negroes demanded by, 223; supplies of

foreign goods in, 223; recovery of British debts in, 223, 247, 248; British creditors in, 224; XVII, 44, 58; committee of legislature as court, 62; no fixed Constitution, 63; slave law in, 102; Convention of, 109; the Capitol of, 353; petition to the legislature of, 363; declaration and protest on the principles of the United States of America, and their violations, 442, 446; consent of, to federal control of canals and roads, 446, 447; future of, 463; sporadic fever in, XVIII, 316; Americanism of, 322; condition of roads in, XIX, 124; fertility of, 266; facts concerning, 266; observations on, 266; letters of Jefferson as governor of, 291; lack of supplies in, 298; French fleet on coast of, 316; appointment of quartermaster of, 318; war expenses of, 345; request for copies of letters of the governor of, 349

Letters to the governors of: July 16, 1776, IV, 263; Aug. 22, 1785, V, 92; Jan. 24, 1786, 252; July 22, 1786, 376; Aug. 3, 1787, VI, 220; May 21, 1793, IX, 98

Council of State of, functions of, II, 290; members of, 291; president of, 292

Delegates of, in Congress, instruction of the Convention to, to declare Independence, I, 17; instructions given to, 181, 211; names of, 212, 297

Letters to: Jan. 18, 1781, IV, 151; May 10, 1781, 179; Mar. 15, 1781, 389; Feb. 7, 1781, XIX, 304; May 10, 1781, 348

General Assembly, the, dissolution of, I, 6; election of, 182; II, 299; establishment, 153; splitting of, 158; ordinance for, 248; delegates for, 284; meetings of, 285; IV, 138, 342; privilege of members of, II, 286; persons ineligible to membership in, 286; salaries of members, 286; vacation of seats of members, 287; powers of, 287, 288; XVII, 63; filling of vacancies in, II, 287; exclusion of members of Congress from, IV, 444; action of, VII, 148; anti-federal character of, 286; resolutions and address to Jefferson of, XII, 249; reply to public address of, XVI, 333; vote of thanks to Jefferson by, XVII, 10; special laws of, 63; appeals to, 63; answer of, to conciliatory proposition, 137; answer of, to Lord Dunmore, 138; protest to, against interference of judiciary between Representative and constituent, 355; farewell address to Jefferson by, 398; Republican majority in, XVIII, 201

House of Delegates of, II, 159, 284

Letters to the Speaker of the, March 9, 1781, XIX, 320; March 17, 1781, 322

Virginia Blues, connection of Peyton Randolph with the, XVIII, 136

Virginia Company, proceedings of the, XV, 471
Virtue, observations on, X, vii; XIV, 143; XV, 77
"Visions of Columbus," author of, VI, 424
Vitruvius, description of water-buckets of, XIII, 329
Vitry, description of country near, XVII, 281
Vives, observations on, XIV, 14; quotation from, 15
"Vocabulaires Comparés de Pallas," XI, 177
Vocabularies. See INDIAN VOCABULARIES
Voight, HENRY, chief coiner, III, 284
Volcano, conjectured existence of a, II, 26
Volney, CONSTANTIN FRANÇOIS, visit to Monticello, IX, 338; departure of, X, 35, 42, 47; attitude of, 43; works of, XI, 63; XVI, 102; attack on his works, XI, 67; errors of, in criticism of Jefferson's "Notes on Virginia," XII, 280; attacks on, XVIII, xviii
Letters to: Jan. 8, 1797, IX, 360; Feb. 8, 1805, XI, 62
Voltaire, geological theories of, II, 42; character of, XIV, 441; genius of, 441; cowardice of, XV, 9; article on shells in "Questions Encyclopédiques" by, XVII, 232
Volunteer corps, exclusion of eight-months men from, IV, 133
Volunteers, call for, and organization and service of, I, 473, 481; IV, 100, 289, 360; X, 110; XI, 136, 140, 142, 145, 166, 167, 312, 317, 343; XII, 246; XIX, 159; sent to General Gates, IV, 130; grant of lands to, XI, 145; arms for, 300; question of acceptance of, 321, 323; matter of commissions to officers of, 322; preferences in selection of, 323; offers of, 329; engagement of, 333; tender of services of, XVI, 345
Voolif, G., letter to, May 2, 1810, XII, 381
Voulenay, vineyards of, XVII, 156
Vowels, use of, by Anglo-Saxons, XVIII, 370; promiscuous use of, in English, 371; coalescing of, 429, 430; elision of, 431

W

Wabash Indians, the, protection asked for, XVI, 379; message from, 380
Wabash River, the, navigability of, II, 14; lands ceded to the French on, XVI, 397; Prophet of the, see PROPHET OF THE WABASH
Wadsworth, JEREMIAH, letter to, May 11, 1791, VIII, 195
Wafford's Settlement, matter of, X, 359
Wages, of mechanics, IX, 338; in Virginia, XIV, 266
Wagner, ——, malignity of, XII, 437

Wagonage, lack of economy in, IV, 51
Wagons, supply of, IV, 96, 113; loss of, 100; lack of, 102; impressment of, 119
Waistcoat, hydrostatic, invention of, VI, 270
Wakeley, ——, "Mariner's Compass Rectified" of, XIII, 114
Waldo, JOHN, "Rudiments of English Grammar" by, XIII, 338
Letter to, Aug. 16, 1813, XIII, 338
Wales, Jefferson's ancestry from, I, 1; Britons driven into, XVIII, 366
Walker, JACK, engagement of, to Betsey Moore, IV, 16
Walker, MAJOR, appointment of, to Council, XIX, 299
Walking, benefits of, V, 85
Wall, MAJOR, letter to, Dec. 21, 1780, IV, 319
Wallace, SIR WILLIAM, superiority of, XIV, 3
Wallis, ——, "English Grammar" by, XVIII, 382
Walpole, SIR ROBERT, influence of, XII, 435
Walsh, ROBERT, letter to, Dec. 4, 1818, XV, 175
Walsingham, LORD, argument of, XVI, 197
Walter, "Flora Caroliniana" by, VII, 270
Waltersdorff, BARON DE, mission of, to West Indies, V, 335
Walton, JUDGE, decision by, XVI, 250; opinion of, 251
Wane, ——, declination of mission to France by, IX, 408
War, preparation for, I, 454; XI, 275, 301, 332, 433; XII, 237, 366, 420; revenue in time of, III, 377; reasons for, V, 278; XIV, 415; readiness for, VI, 334, 355; VII, 224; XII, 317; XIII, 67; credit a necessity of, VI, 362, 454, 455; money the sinews of, 454; power, in the United States, of declaring, VII, 461; laws of, IX, 105; no right in a citizen to declare, 189; right of Congress to declare, 189; Jefferson's views on, 284, 385; X, 11, 37, 79, 116; debates in Congress on the expediency of declaring, 20; attitude of the parties in the United States regarding, 26; demoralization of, 386; usages of, XI, 307; alternative between the embargo and, XII, 190; adyocates of, 195; desirability of avoidance of, 267; idea of a triangular, XIII, 153; our reverses in, 215, 225; redress by, XIV, 415; power of declaration of, 445; rights of enemies in, XVI, 188; question of interest during, 266, 273; right of a nation to make, 373; evils of, 390; between nations bound by treaty, XVII, 23, 24; observations on abolition of, XVIII, 298
Ward, GENERAL, nomination of, as commander in chief, XIII, xix
Ward, NANCY, case of, IV, 163
Ward divisions, advantage of, XV, 43

Warden, D. B., character of, XVIII, 268; XIX, 177; appointment of, XVIII, 269; situation of, XIX, 178
Wardens, election of school, XVII, 424
Ward meetings, XIII, 400; XVII, 420
Wards, government by, XIII, 400; XV, 37, 71; XVI, 44–46; subdivision of counties into, XIV, 84, 420, 454; XV, 37, 44, 70; XVI, 46; XVII, 419
Ward schools, plan for establishing, XIV, 420; plan for support of, XV, 291; management of, 293; superintendents of, 293
War establishment, plan of General Dearborn for a, XI, 312
Waring, BENJAMIN, letter to, March 23, 1801, X, 235
War in the Western country, history of, by R. B. McSiffer, XV, 121
Warman, LIEUTENANT, case of, XIX, 302
War measures, opposition to, X, 9, 21
Warnings to British, I, 35
War of American Independence, probable end of the, XVI, 375; history of, by Botta, XVIII, 305
War of 1812, causes of, II, xxix; XIV, 32, 212; declaration of, XIII, 168; purpose of, XIV, x
War Office, destruction of the, by fire, III, 458
War party, strength of the, X, 31; talk of the, 33
Warrasqueak Bay, hostile fleet in, IV, 325
Warren, JAMES, recommendation of, for a consulship, V, 237
Warren, GEN. JAMES, letter to, March 21, 1801, X, 231
Warren, GEN. JOSEPH, death of, XIII, xix
Wars, cost of, II, 240; effect of European, on American commerce, XII, 380
Warsaw, return of Littlepage to, VII, 318; condition of affairs at, XIX, 52
Warville, BRISSOT DE, work on commerce of France and the United States by, V, 402; character of, VI, 455
Letters to: Aug. 15, 1786, V, 402; Feb. 12, 1788, VI, 428
Warwick, VA., retirement of the enemy to, IV, 178
Washington, D. C., opinion upon the question whether the President should veto bill declaring that the seat of government be transferred to the Potomac in the year 1790, III, 59; plans for the Capitol, VIII, 163, 308; IX, 17; XI, 14; XIX, 90, 102; laying out of the city, VIII, 257; proposed national monument in, 322; distribution of plans of, IX, 8, 39; slowness in building, 425; lack of houses in, 426; observations on suspension of removal of government to, 426; public buildings of, 427; X, 18; opening a road to, IX, 428; opposition to federal

buildings in, X, 22; population of, 321; destiny of, 376; condition of, 376; construction of the Capitol, XI, 14, 15; appropriation for streets in, 164; sickly season in, 298; advantages of residence in, 392; length of journey from Philadelphia to, XII, 15; Western road from, 32; sale of residuary building lots in, 206; decree of chancellor of Maryland concerning sale of lots in, 206; repurchase of lots in, 207, 208; average fall of snow in, 339; assistance of Jefferson in planning, XIII, xl; misunderstandings at, 59; supper to the workmen of the Capitol, 178; sculpture of the Capitol, 179; occupation and devastation of, by the British, XIV, 186, 190, 226, 249; XV, 79; XVI, 177; burning of the Capitol, XIV, 186; XV, 79; proposed inscription for the, Capitol, 78; dry dock at, XVI, 137; notice to the governors of, 173; invitation to Jefferson by the citizens of, 181; Jefferson's love for, and pleasant recollections of, 182, 349; reply to public address of the Tammany Society of, 297; reply to public address of the citizens of, 347; Jefferson's departure from, 360; agricultural society at, XVII, 409; political animosities in, XVIII, 234; illness at, 242; society in, 251; XIX, 126; repairs of the Capitol, 229

Letter to the Commissioners of, April 9, 1792, VIII, 322

Washington, GEORGE, in the Virginia legislature, I, 87; letters to Jefferson from, 259, 261; IV, 209; appointment of Jefferson as Secretary of State by, I, 259, 261; VIII, 1; offering of crown to, I, 267; fidelity to republicanism, and opposition to monarchy, of, 278, 386; VIII, 146; XVI, 66; XVII, 400; alienation of, from Jefferson, I, 283; conferences and conversations of Jefferson with, 285, 315, 327, 330, 384; VII, 230; his lack of desire for public office, and wish for retirement, I, 287, 309; letter to Louis XVI from, 300; VIII, 310; XIX, 92; opinions of, on French Revolution, I, 301; intrigues against, and attacks, slanders, and libels on, 310, 376, 377, 382; IX, 120; XVI, 67; XVIII, xi; attitude toward ceremonies of office, I, 315; XVI, 59, 61; general desire for his continuance in office, I, 316; confidence of the whole country in, 317; coalition of Jefferson and Hamilton desired by, 332; levees of, 333; discussion of method of swearing in of, 344; copy of a minute given to, 370; opinion of power of Executive to establish permanent guards by, 374; cabals in New York against, 377; anger of, at personal attacks, 382; reproduction of Gilbert Stuart's portrait of, 384; objec-

WASHINGTON, GEORGE—cont'd
tions by, to Jefferson's resigning, 384; busts, portraits, and statues of, 384; V, 33, 93, 252, 280, 351, 400; VI, 275; VIII, 323; IX, 253; X, 137; XIV, 408, 411; XVII, 354; XIX, 6, 8, 23, 27, 230; friendship of, for France, I, 390; Cabinet discussion of proclamation of, 403; opposition of, to life Presidency, 413; address of clergy to, 433; example of genius in war, II, 94; his practice of taking written opinions of secretaries, III, xviii; report on letters of Gouverneur Morris concerning England to, 90; call for personal presence of, IV, 183; Jefferson's congratulation to, on battle of Yorktown, 188; tribute by Jefferson to, 205, 218; VII, 324, 349; X, 401; ambition of, for approbation, IV, 209; generalissimo, 243; XIII, xix; size of his army, 260, 269; arms sent to Virginia by, 427; visit of French Minister to, 449; sculptures of, by Houdon, V, 33, 252, 351, 400; XVII, 354; XIX, 8, 23, 27; president of the Federal Convention at Philadelphia, VI, 284; attitude of, toward the new Constitution, 381; dissensions in his Cabinet, VII, xviii; XIII, 17; probable acceptance of the Presidency by, 29, 249; re-eligibility of, as President, VII, 125; elected President, 335, 339; congratulations of Jefferson on his election to the Presidency, 348; title given by Congress to, 433; willingness of Jefferson to submit to the wishes of, VIII, 2; illness of, 35, 61; IX, 120; XVIII, 185, 186; approval of actions of Gouverneur Morris by, VIII, 116; tour of, to the southern States, 148; letter to the Emperor of Morocco, 202; correspondence of the governors with, 251; letter of deputies of St. Domingo to, 262; busts and statues of, by Caracchi, VIII, 323; IX, 253; XIV, 410; XIX, 230; reasons against his retirement, VIII, 341, 347–349; statement by Jefferson to, on internal dissensions in the government, 395; directions by, regarding payment of foreign debt, IX, 59; orders of, in matter of detention of French privateer in New York, 133; journey to Mount Vernon, 139; reference by, of construction of treaties and laws, to the Supreme Court of the United States, 167; proclamation of peace, 178; reflections on, by Genet, IX, 204; difficulty in filling offices of the, 314; reelection of, 253; impartiality of, between England and France, 263; thanks of Jefferson to, 279; attitude of, 396; celebration of his birthday, 441; X, 5; statue of, in Richmond, 137; administration of, 179; business methods of his administration, 268, 289; life

of, by John Marshall, 321; XVII, 400; sensitiveness of, XI, 73; receipt from England of medals of, 396; opposition to, XII, xxvii; our debt to, xxxviii; Cabinet of, 371; XIII, 301; political opinions of, 212; farewell address of, 212; XV, 443; XVII, 82; impressment of nephews of, XIII, 242; influence of Hamilton over, 301; Adams on, 301; objection of, to foreign political alliance, XIV, ix; sketch by Jefferson of character of, 48; fearlessness of, 48; mind of, 48; prudence of, 48; characteristics of, 49; horsemanship of, 49; education of, 49; personality, 49; colloquial talents, XIV, 49; temper of, 49; greatness of, 50; achievements of, 50; support of the Constitution by, 51; views on the durability of the United States government, 51; treaty with the Creeks, 442; result of his death, XV, 68; attitude of his Cabinet toward the navy, 397, 401; attitude of, toward the navy, 397, 398; history of his Cabinet, 442; opposition of, to the Cincinnati, XVI, 63; XVII, 83, 401; last meeting of Jefferson with, XVI, 65; friendship between Jefferson and, 65; his second Cabinet, 67; views of, 67; love of the people for, 67; libel of, by Pickering, 67; answer of, to the Indians, 389; address of Congress to, XVII, iii; disbanding of the army by, 82; defence of New York by, 132; note to, relative to Genet, 340; speeches of, XVIII, v; popularity of, 207; scheme of the United States Military Academy, XIX, ix; schools proposed by, 24; election of, as President, 58, 72; shares in Potomac and James river companies presented to, 108

Letters to: June 23, 1779, IV, 59; July 17, 1779, 67; Oct. 1, 1779, 70; Oct. 2, 1779, 72; Oct. 8, 1779, 73; Nov. 28, 1779, 78; Dec. 10, 1779, 81; Feb. 10, 1780, 83; June 11, 1780, 86; July 2, 1780, 89; Sept. 3, 1780, 97; Sept. 23, 1780, 106; Sept. 26, 1780, 108; Oct. 22, 1780, 120; Oct. 25, 1780, 122; Oct. 26, 1780, 123; Nov. 3, 1780, 126; Nov. 10, 1780, 129; Nov. 26, 1780, 135; Dec. 15, 1780, 140; Jan. 10, 1781, 143; Feb. 8, 1781, 156; Feb. 12, 1781, 157; Feb. 17, 1781, 158; Feb. 26, 1781, 164; March 8, 1781, 165; April 23, 1781, 175; May 9, 1781, 176; May 28, 1781, 181; Oct. 28, 1781, 188; Jan. 22, 1783, 205; April 16, 1784, 215; April 10, 1780, 314; April 6, 1784, 448; Nov. 14, 1786, VI, 1; Aug. 14, 1787, 274; May 2, 1788, 447; Dec. 4, 1788, VII, 223; May 10, 1789, 347; Feb. 14, 1790, VIII, 4; Oct. 27, 1790, 104; March 27, 1791, 153; April 2, 1791, 157; April 10, 1791, 163; April 17, 1791,

WASHINGTON, GEORGE—cont'd
178; April 24, 1791, 182; May 1, 1791, 189; May 8, 1791, 192; July 30, 1791, 225; Nov. 6, 1791, 251; Nov. 7, 1791, 253; Dec. 23, 1791, 278; Jan. 4, 1792, 282; Feb. 4, 1792, 300; Feb. 7, 1792, 304; April 13, 1792, 325; May 16, 1792, 337; May 18, 1792, 340; May 23, 1792, 341; Sept. 9, 1792, 394; Sept. 18, 1792, 412; Nov. 2, 1792, 423; Nov. 3, 1792, 427; June 6, 1793, IX, 114; June 28, 1793, 139; July 31, 1793, 173; Aug. 11, 1793, 176; Dec. 2, 1793, 261; Dec. 11, 1793, 267; Dec. 31, 1793, 278; April 25, 1794, 283; May 14, 1794, 286; June 19, 1796, 339; July 10, 1785, XIX, 8; Jan. 4, 1786, 23; Jan. 10, 1792, 86; Feb. 23, 1795, 108; May 10, 1781, 348

Washington, MARTHA, death of, XIX, 130

Washington, PA., deviation of the Western road to, XII, 118

Washington, COL. WILLIAM A., information for, XII, 37
Letter to, April 24, 1808, XII, 37

Washington County, reply to public address of the Democratic Republican delegates from, XVI, 355

Washita River, Dunbar's survey of, III, 411

"Wasp," armed brig, sailing of the, XI, 183; question of unmanning of, XII, 26

Waste, observations on, VIII, 383; law of, in England, 383

Watch, price of a, in Paris, V, 280; price of Madison's, VI, 336

Water, distillation from salt, of fresh, III, 1, 2; VIII, 151; fresh, supplied by exhalation from the sea, III, 2; theories on the nature of, VII, 76; velocities of, in rivers, XI, 18

Waterhouse, DR. BENJAMIN, introduction of vaccination into the United States by, XI, 408; appointment of, 408, 412; denunciation of tobacco and wine by, XV, 383
Letters to: Dec. 1, 1808, XII, 204; March 3, 1818, XV, 162; June 26, 1822, 383; July 19, 1822, 390

Water mills, varieties of, in the United States, V, 403

Watkins, ABNER, reply to public address of, XVI, 298

Watson, HENRY, claim of, VII, 134

Watson, JOHN F., letter to, May 17, 1814, XIV, 134

Watts, JAMES, visit to France of, VI, 46

Wayles, JOHN, Jefferson's father-in-law, I, 5

Wayne, GEN. ANTHONY, letter from, I, 308; need for forces of, IV, 179; campaign of, IX, 237; victory of Indians over, 254; losses of, XIX, 107

Weakness of nations, a provocation to insult, V, 95

Wealth, observations on, XIII, 306; rate of increase of, 365; opposition to the people by,

XV, 35; rare instances of, XIX, 229
"Wealth of Nations," Adam Smith's, XI, 223; XIV, 460
Weaving in Virginia, VII, 48
Webster, DANIEL, caricature of, I, xii; vacillation of, on free trade, III, iv; reply of, to Hayne, VI, xiii
Webster, NOAH, "Grammatical Institutes" of, VIII, 111; essays of, 111
Letter to, Dec. 4, 1790, VIII, 111
Wedderburne, ——, correspondence with, XIII, 11
Wedgwood, JOSIAH, earthenware of, VI, 46
Weeauk Indians, the, address to, XVI, 390
Weedon, GEN. GEORGE, militia of, XIX, 299
Letter to, March 21, 1781, IV, 394
Weevil, ravages of the, II, 232; V, 223; VII, 351, 360; IX, 125
Weight, unit of, IX, 5; XIII, 101; XV, 148
Weightman, ROGER C., letter to, June 24, 1826, XVI, 181
Weights, plan for uniformity of, III, 26; avoirdupois and troy, 42; IX, 4; observations on, III, 43; IX, 3; table of proposed, for the United States, III, 47, 51; table of decimal system and equivalents, 56; XI, 427; standard of, IX, 2
See also WEIGHTS AND MEASURES; WEIGHTS, MEASURES, AND COINS
Weights and measures, advantages of decimal system of, III, 33; XI, 427; standards of, III, 34; XV, 145; correspondence between, III, 44; recommendations for stability of, 48; proposition of Bishop of Autun concerning, VIII, 37; report by Jefferson on, 37, 70; IX, 4; XII, 180; speech of Sir John Riggs Miller on, VIII, 38; work by Trisi on, 41; observations on, IX, 1; reformation of, 5; international exchange of tables of, XIII, 104; works on, XV, 148
See also MEASURES; WEIGHTS; WEIGHTS, MEASURES, AND COINS
Weights, measures, and coins, details relating to exchange with Europe, II, 235; plan for establishing uniformity in, III, 26; those of the decimal system estimated in those of England, now used in the United States, 54; plan for, XIX, 73
See also COINS; MEASURES; WEIGHTS; WEIGHTS AND MEASURES
Welfare, right of Congress to provide for the general, XV, 133
Welles, CHARLES F., letter to, Dec. 3, 1809, XII, 333
Wellesley, MARQUIS OF, dictum of, XIV, 316
Wellington, DUKE OF, future predicted for, XIV, 348
Wells, SAMUEL ADAMS, letter from, I, 8

WELLS, SAMUEL ADAMS—cont'd
Letters to: May 12, 1819, I, 170; XV, 191
Wendover, P. H., letter to, March 13, 1815, XIV, 279
Weregild, observations on the, XIV, 94
Wert, ——, artistic talent of, XIX, 242
West, the, weakness of, IV, 110; the American army in, 182; fear of separation of, 191; VI, 66, 133; XI, 199; defence of, IV, 310, 311; origin of monuments of antiquity in, VI, 312; attitude of, toward the government, X, 353; XI, 146; XVI, 151; Jefferson's policy toward, X, 447; condition of, XIII, 207; XVI, 72; pamphlet by L. E. Beck on climate of, 71; coalition with, 142; scheme of exploration of the, by John Ledyard, XIX, viii
West, JOHN S., commission for, XI, 313
Western boundary, matter of, V, 255; exploration by Michaud of the, XVII, 335
Western military posts. See MILITARY POSTS
Western Road, letter to Commissioners of the, Aug. 6, 1808, XII, 117
West Indies, the, privileges granted to the United States in, I, 334; necessity of access to, V, 19; American commerce with, 373; VIII, 219, 369; relations of France and England to their, VI, 75; sea-letters for, 293; probable expulsion of whites from, IX, 165; atrocities in, X, 108; proposed colonization of negroes in, 296; dream of confederation of, XIII, 35
See also WEST INDIES, FRENCH
West Indies, FRENCH, American commerce with, V, 58; VI, 310, 228; VIII, 378; IX, 21; XVII, 48; opening of, to the United States VII, 228; plan to barter, 443; matter of open ports of, 481; consuls in, VIII, 69; exemption of the United States from the *droit d'aubaine* in, 195; stoppage of American vessels bound for, IX, 261; price of American admission into, XVII, 47; dependence of, on the United States, XIX, 103
Westover, VA., British troops and fleet at, IV, 144, 145, 147, 331, 416; XVII, 2, 14; library of, XIX, 232
West Point, N. Y. See UNITED STATES MILITARY ACADEMY
Westward Mill Library Society, establishment of, XII, 282
Weth, CAPTAIN, independent company of, XIX, 310
Whale and cod fisheries, report of the Secretary of State on the, III, 120
Whale fisheries, United States, III, 120, 131, 134, 136, 137; VII, 198–201, 203, 208, 212, 216; Massachusetts, III, 120; VII, 200, 201, 203; VIII, 89; review of, III, 129; Basque,

130; Dutch, 130, 136; VII, 200; French, III, 130, 135; VII, 207, 211; English, III, 130, 132, 137; VII, 467, 468; southern, III, 131, 133; northern, 131, 132; VII, 467, 468; status of Americans in, III, 132; bounties for, 132, 133, 136, 137; VII, 199; temptations by England to American fishermen in the southern, III, 133; assistance of France to our, 134; tonnage of American vessels in, 136; required relief of, 139; spermaceti, VII, 123, 212; as a political institution, 198; poorness of the trade of, 199; Nantucket, 200, 201, 203; condition of United States, 208; effect, on those of the United States, of sudden changes in French duties, 212; Greenland, 214; English losses in the northern, 468; American produce of, a basis of commercial interchange between France and the United States, 216; observations by Jefferson on, 231, 232

See also WHALEMEN; WHALE OIL; WHALES

Whalemen, efforts by England and France to decoy American, VII, 201, 203; encouragement for American, 234

See also WHALE FISHERIES

Whale oil, French duties on American, III, 135; VII, 212; XVII, 143; markets for American, III, 139; French market for American, 140; English market for American spermaceti, 140; French monopoly of American, 293

See also WHALE FISHERIES; WHALES

Whales, black or Brazil, III, 131; VII, 214; Greenland, III, 131; VII, 214; spermaceti, III, 131, 140; VII, 123, 212, 214

Whately, PHYLLIS, II, 196

Whately, ——, book on gardening by, XVII, 236

Wheat, cultivation of, II, 232; drying of, 233; hogsheading of, 233; threshing of, 233; bad condition of the crops of, IV, 312; price of, V, 398; VIII, 59, 445; IX, 349, 431; XIII, 78, 425; XIV, 216, 223, 263; XVII, 194; XVIII, 200, 211, 217; premium in France on American, VII, 221, 236; English libel on American, 360; prohibition in England of American, 360; VIII, 214; profit in culture of, 58; prospect of good prices for American, 63; laws on importation of, into England, 180; supplies of flour and, for Marseilles, 433; rise of, IX, 338; Jefferson's crops of, 342; culture of, in Louisiana, XI, 420; effect of the blockade on trade in, XIII, 232; effect of war with England on price of, XIV, 216, 223; crops of, in Virginia, 263; ravages of the Hessian fly in, XIX, vi

Wheatley, PHILLIS, II, 196

Wheaton, DR., address of, on the advance of medicine, XIII, 133

WHEATON, DR.—continued
Letter to, Feb. 14, 1812, XIII, 133
Wheel, American invention of the single-piece circumference of a, VI, 54
Wheelbarrow, DUTCH, description of the, XVII, 248
Whig and Tory, opposition of, XV, 91; difference between, in England, XVI, 44
Whiggism, principles of, X, 246; condition of English, 400; opposition of Hume to, XV, 87
Whigs, the, attitude of, I, 120; presses of, X, 21; efforts to suppress newspapers of, 32; policy of, XV, 493; unionism of, XVII, 59
Whiskey, evils of, XIV, 380; XV, 178, 431; XVI, 462; increase of tax on, XV, 431; prohibition of sale of, to Indians, XVI, 462
Whistelo, ——, case of, XVIII, 260
White, ALEXANDER, letter to, Sept. 10, 1797, IX, 424
White, HUGH, letter to, May 2, 1801, X, 258
White Eyes, story of, II, 321
Whitefield, REV. GEORGE, anecdote of, XIV, 19
White Hairs, CHIEF, address to, XVI, 405
White House, reproduction of engraving of, I, 452
Whitehurst, ——, theories of, regarding steam, VI, 11; work of, on cosmology, 12
White inhabitants as basis of taxation, I, 40
Whittemore, ——, case of, X, 340
Whittemore, REV. THOMAS, catechism by, XV, 373
Letter to, June 5, 1822, XV, 373
Wickham, ——, capture and parole of, IV, 319
Wilberforce, WILLIAM, argument of, XVI, 195
Wilkinson, GEN. JAMES, suspicions of, I, 460; overtures of Aaron Burr to, III, 430; instructions to, 430; XI, 130, 148, 197; XII, 155; opinions of, concerning combined operations of army and navy, III, 440; court of inquiry concerning, 456; charges and slanders against, 459, 460; XI, 250; attack on Indians by, VIII, 264; Jefferson's opinion of, XI, 112; XIII, 121; death of son of, XI, 127; plan of, against Burr, 148; difficult situation of, 150; arrival in Richmond, 248; ordeal of, at New Orleans, 249; papers of, 253; letters of, 254, 363; XII, 78; statement of Burr's affair by, XI, 374; actions of, in New Orleans, XII, 420; memoirs of, XIII, 23; efforts of, to prevent restoration of right of deposit at New Orleans, 120; arrival at New Orleans, XVIII, 244; case of, 270; delivery of Louisiana to, XIX, 137; arrival at Norfolk, 161; operations of, 201
Letters to: Jan. 3, 1807, XI, 127; Feb. 3, 1807, 147; Sept.

20, 1807, 375; June 24, 1808, XII, 78; Aug. 30, 1808, 154; March 10, 1811, XIII, 23

Willard, DR. JOSEPH, advised by Jefferson to cultivate the natural sciences, XIX, x

Letters to: March 24, 1789, VII, 325; April 1, 1790, VIII, 11

Willard, SIMON, clock for University of Virginia made by, XVIII, 354

"William," case of the ship, IX, 193, 233

"William and Catherine," case of the schooner, V, 205–209, 211

William and Mary College, Jefferson a student at, I, 3; II, vii; V, ii; XVI, iii; position of, I, 71; Jefferson elected Visitor of, 74; changes in, 74; plan for scholarships in, II, 204; its buildings, public establishments, roads, etc., 208; X, 140; XVI, 3; changes in professorship of, II, 209; disturbances at, IV, 12; XIV, 413; advantages of, for education, V, 186; decline of, XIV, 60; XVI, 41; removal of, 35, 39, 84; proposed consolidation with the University of Virginia, 40; informed by Jefferson of European progress in science, XIX, ix, x

Williams, ——, lectures on Montesquieu by, XII, 413; works of, 432

Williams, DAVID, letter to, Nov. 14, 1803, X, 428

Williams, GEN. JONATHAN, estimate of height of mountains by, IX, 346; XIV, 353; preparations for defence of New York by, XI, 267

Letters to: July 3, 1796; IX, 346; Jan. 12, 1807, XI, 133

Williams, Gov. ROBERT, instructions to, XI, 197; letters of, 389

Letter to, Nov. 1, 1807, XI, 389

Williams, SAMUEL, history of Vermont by, XII, 340

Williamsbath, description of, XVII, 261

Williamsburg, VA., seat of government, I, 12, 59; II, 147; meteorological observations made at, 107; public buildings in, 212; expedition of enemy to, IV, 176; advantages of, for education, VII, 71; plan for a museum of natural history at, XI, 206; health of, XVI, 38; rendezvous of militia at, XIX, 338

Williamson, DR. HUGH, book of, X, 190

Letters to: Jan. 10, 1801, X, 188; April 30, 1803, 385

"William Tell," case of the brig, IX, 232, 235

Willincks and Van Staphorsts, negotiations with, VI, 403, 419

Willing, CAPTAIN, case of, IV, 77

Williss Mountain, view from, XIII, xlvi

Willoughby's Point, hostile fleet at, IV, 323

Wills and testaments, laws of, XV, 470

representation, 51; judicial charge of, IX, 190
Wilson, JOHN, work of, on orthography and orthoepy, XIII, 347
Letter to, Aug. 17, 1813, XIII, 347
Wilson, DR. PETER, letter to, Jan. 20, 1816, XIV, 401
Wilt, Delmestre, & Co., letter to, Dec. 11, 1786, VI, 7
Wimpfen, GEN. FELIX, mission of, to England, IX, 169
Winchester, VA., prisoners of war at, IV, 428; proposed sending of Convention prisoners to, XIX, 345
Winder, GEN. WILLIAM HENRY, indecision of, XIV, 226, 250
Wind-gap, theories of formation of, II, 264
Windmills of Amsterdam, XVII, 246
Winds, table of, II, 108; observations on, 109; V, 465, 470; IX, 364
Wine, advantage to Portugal of American market for, V, 223; cheapness of, in Europe, VI, 198; XV, 178; price of, in France, VI, 220; American 319; pass
grapes use
268; obse
of, XVIII
293; adul
ing of, 31
varieties,
Wine-cellars,
XVII, 289
Wine of the
of the, X
Wingate, —
Winged gr
patent fo
Winter pass
VII, 349;
Winthrop, J
as govern
250
Wirt, WILL
neous sta
responder
urged to
423; eul
livered b
researche
tory of
praise by
213; life
of Univer
to, XIX

XI, 423; May 3, 1811, XIII, 52, 56; Aug. 14, 1814, XIV, 162; Aug. 5, 1815, 335; Jan. 5, 1818, XV, 160

Wisdom, observations on, XIV, 405

Wiss, Lewis M., letter to, Nov. 27, 1825, XVI, 135

Wistar, Dr. Caspar, correspondence with, concerning discovery of bones, X, 197; XIX, v; invitation of, to Washington, XI, 404; elected president of the Philosophical Society, XIV, 239; lectures of, XVIII, 252; examination of fossils by, XIX, vi

Letters to: March 20, 1791, VIII, 151; Feb. 3, 1801, X, 196; Feb. 25, 1807, XI, 158; Dec. 19, 1807, 401; March 20, 1808, XII, 15

Witchcraft, punishment of, I, 236; XIV, 95; dictum of Sir Matthew Hale on, 95

Witches, hanging of, by Sir Matthew Hale, XIV, 88

Witherspoon, Dr., views of, on taxation, I, 44; views of, on voting in Congress, 47

Witnesses of crimes committed in Boston, haled to England, I, 198

Wococon, visit of Raleigh's expedition to, II, 149

Woerden, capitulation of, VI, 316

Wolf, ——, observation on treaties by, III, 237, XVI, 185, 186; opinion of, on raising soldiers on neutral territory, IX, 135

Wolf, Chief, address to, XVI, 412

Wolf, Johann Christian von, mention of elevators by, XIII, 330; mathematical works of, XIV, 121

Wolf, John, opinion of, on price of peace with Algiers, III, 98

Wollaston, ——, arrival of, in Massachusetts, XIII, 194; migration of, to Virginia, 195; his theories of morality, XIV, 139

Wolves, necessity of extinction of, XI, 395

Women, influence of, in the government of France, VII, 228; opinions of Jefferson on the political influence of, 228; plan of education of, XV, 166; accomplishments of, 167

Wood, disadvantages of, as a building-material, II, 215

Wood, Col. James, Jefferson's approval of, IV, 106

Wood, John, recommendation of, by Jefferson, for a survey, XIV, 456; map of Virginia by, XV, 345

Woodford, ——, application of, XI, 304

Woodison, ——, works of, XV, 320

Wood's halfpence, XIV, 9

Woodward, Augustus B., position of, XII, 70; pamphlet on the Constitution of the United States by, 283; works of, XVI, 17

Letters to: May 27, 1809, XII, 283; March 24, 1824, XVI, 17; April 3, 1825, 116

Wool, manufacture of, II, 228; opinion on granting bounty on manufacture of, III, 9; opinion on establishing in Virginia a manufactory of, 9; supply of, V, 132; United States as a market for manufactures of cotton and, V, 224

Woollens, use of, in America, VII, 218

Woolsey, ——, praise for, XII, 66

Wooster, GEN. DAVID, case of, IV, 255

Wooton, garden of, XVII, 239

Letters to: Jan. 29, 1816, XIV, 414; Nov. 26, 1817, XVIII, 298

Worcester, REV. NOAH, note on, XVIII, 298

Words, plans of government by, XIV, 70; necessity for new 463; growth of, XV, 272; authority for use of, 273; adoption of, 273; examples of uses of, XVIII, 362

World, thoughts of Adams concerning the, XIII, 274; goodness of the, XIV, 440

Worms, protection of ships against, VIII, 51

Worthington, W. D. G., pamphlet of, XII, 361; speech by, in defence of the government, 362

Letter to, Feb. 24, 1810, XII, 361

Wray, JACOB, letter to, Jan. 15, 1781, IV, 335

Wright, FRANCES, works of, XV, 493; return of, XVI, 77; plans of, 120

Letter to, Aug. 7, 1825, XVI 119

Wright, Gov. ROBERT, reply to public address of, XVI, 360; approbation of Jefferson by, 360

Letter to, Aug. 8, 1812, XIII, 184

Writing, models of, XV, 353; Jefferson's distaste for, XVI, 20; XVIII, 284

Wyandot Indians, addresses to, XVI, 428, 461, 466, 470; journey of the, 464

Wyche, JOHN, letter to, May 19, 1809, XII, 282

Wycombe, LORD, character of, VI, 154

Wyoming, PA., destruction of, VI, 61, 78

Wythe, GEORGE, Jefferson's study of law with, I, 4; argument of, on Independence, 21; character of, 61; John Saunderson on, 165; biography of, 166; admission of, to the bar, 167; elected to House of Burgesses, 167; remonstrance against Stamp Act draughted by, 168; Declaration of Independence signed by, 168; chosen speaker of House of Delegates, 169; appointed chancellor, 169; Jefferson's relations with, and eulogy of, 169; VI, 300; VII, 71; XIV, 231; school of, IV, 319; first chancellor of Virginia, V, iii; copper plate for, 395; books for, VI, 298; ability of, VII, ii; notes on parliamentary procedure by, IX, 370

Letters to: Nov. 1, 1778,

I, 216; Feb. 28, 1800, II, 335; March 1, 1779, IV, 44; July, 1776, 258; Aug. 13, 1786, V, 394; Sept. 16, 1787, VI, 296; Jan. 16, 1796, IX, 319; Jan. 22, 1797, 370

Wythe College, establishment of, XVII, 430

X

Xenophon, observation of, XIII, 306; on democracy, XIV, 157; "Memorabilia" of, XV, 220

"X. Y. Z." session of Congress, I, 430; abatement of the fever, X, 61, 72, 91; spread of the delusion, 64; story of, 103; influence of, 105; results of the plot, 174

Y

Y, effort to drop the, XIII, 348

Yale College, degree conferred on Jefferson by, VI, 25; informed by Jefferson of European progress in science, XIX, ix, x

Yancey, Col. Charles, letters to: Jan. 6, 1816, XIV, 379; XVIII, xxvii

Yard, standard of the English, III, 35

Yard, ——, testimony in case of Dr. Stevens of, XVII, 395

Yates, ——, votes of, I, 313; muster-roll of, IV, 267

Yazoo, objection of the United States to the land grants of, VIII, 227

Yazoo Company, matter of the, VIII, 226; IX, 157

Yazoo lands, removal of intruders from the, I, 479; speculation in, VIII, 108; forfeiture of contract for, 185

Year-Books, observations on the, XIV, 89

Yeas and nays, modern introduction of the, XIV, 164

Yeaton, Captain, visit to Paris of, V, 129

Yellow Creek, murder of relatives of Logan at, II, 307

Yellow fever, IX, 228; X, 173; XI, 65; XII, 386; XIX, 154; reappearance in Philadelphia of, X, 68; continuance at Philadelphia of, 338; observations on, 368; XI, 65; not infectious, XIX, 155

Yeomanry, observations on the, XIV, 252

Yohogany River, navigation of, II, 18

York, Va., repair of works at, IV, 376; abandonment of fortifications of, XVII, 9

York, Duke of, character of the, VII, 263

York County, letter to county lieutenant of, XIX, 353

York River, navigability of, II, 6; freezing of, at Yorktown, 111

Yorktown, Va., strata of shells near, II, 265; battle of, IV, 188; asylum for French vessels at, 356; siege of, XII, 418

Young, ——, matter of house of, XIX, 95

X, 244

PEACE
AND
FRIENDSHIP

A CONTRIBUTION

TO A

BIBLIOGRAPHY

OF

THOMAS JEFFERSON

COMPILED BY

RICHARD HOLLAND JOHNSTON

PREFACE.

The accompanying work is an attempt, in the main, to indicate the books and articles in periodicals in the Library of Congress relating to Thomas Jefferson. Entries of similar matter from other sources are made in several instances, these being indicated by an asterisk. The compilation is liable to all the criticisms that can be urged against the best work of its kind, as to scope, arrangement and form of entry, but may have, in addition, faults of its own which may be partly explained by a degree of haste in its preparation which was rendered necessary by circumstances.

The subject has been followed along the highways of literature, though the compiler is conscious that in the byways, especially in the pamphlet literature of Jefferson's day, important material can be found. The following sources, however, have been examined with some care: Sabin, "Bibliotheca Americana"; Winsor's "Narrative and Critical History of America", and his "Reader's Handbook of the American Revolution"; Larned's "Literature of American History"; Channing and Hart's "Guide to the Study of American History"; the works of John Fiske; Foster's "References to the History of Presidential Administrations"; Sparks' "Topical Reference Lists"; Richardson's "Writings on American History", 1902; Oettinger's "Bibliographie Biographique Universelle"; Tompkins's "Bibliotheca Jeffersoniana"; Griffin's "Bibliography of American Historical Societies"; the catalogues of the British Museum, John Carter Brown, Peabody Institute, and Astor libraries; the catalogues of the Biblioteca della Camera dei Deputati, Italy; as well as those of the American Antiquarian, New York, Pennsylvania, and Massachusetts historical societies; Ford's "Bibliography of the Continental Congress"; Greely's "Public Documents of the First Fourteen Congresses"; and Poole's, the Cumulative, and Jones' indexes to periodical literature.

While letters to and from Jefferson, his messages of transmission, materials to be found in histories of the period, biographies and writings of contemporaries, in biographical dictionaries, and writings

BIBLIOGRAPHY

PART I.—JEFFERSON'S WRITINGS

Collected Works

1829

Memoirs, Correspondence, and Miscellanies from the Papers of Thomas Jefferson. Edited by Thomas Jefferson Randolph. Charlottesville: F. Carr & Co., 1829. 4 vols. 8vo.

Memoirs, Correspondence, and Private Papers of Thomas Jefferson, Late President of the United States. Now First Published from the Original Manuscripts. Edited by Thomas Jefferson Randolph. London: Henry Colburn & Richard Bentley, 1829. 4 vols. 8vo.

Memoirs, Correspondence, and Miscellanies from the Papers of Thomas Jefferson. Edited by Thomas Jefferson Randolph. 2d edition. Boston: Gray & Bowen, 1830. 4 vols. 8vo.

Reviewed in Colburn's New Monthly Magazine, XXIX: 269–275 (1830); Eclectic Review, LI. 64–72 (1830), LII: 139–153 (1830); Edinburgh Review, LI: 496–526 (1830),—in part reprinted in Selections from the Edinburgh Review, II: 366–376 (1835); Monthly Review, CXXI: 277–286 (1830),—reprinted in Littell's Museum of Foreign Literature, XVI: 558–562 (1830); North American Review, XXX: 511–551 (1830), by Andrew Ritchie,—also published separately; Southern Review, V: 100–138 (1830); Westminster Review, XIII: 312–335 (1830). Reviewed also by Cobb in his "Leisure Labors" (New York, 1858, pp. 5–130), and by L. P. Conseil in "Mélanges Politiques" (see below).

Mélanges Politiques et Philosophiques. Extraits des Mémoires et de la Correspondance de Thomas Jefferson, Précédés d'un Essai sur les Principes de l'École Américaine, et d'une Traduction de la Constitution des États-Unis, avec un Commentaire tiré, pour la plus grande partie, de l'Ouvrage Publié, sur cette Constitution, par William Rawle, LL.D. Par L. P. Conseil. Paris: Paulin, 1833. 2 vols. 8vo.

An abridged French translation of the Randolph edition.

Die Selbstbiographie von Thomas Jefferson, mit einem Bezüglichen Anhange. Mit Bildniss von Jefferson. Nach dem Englischen bearbeitet von Wilhelm Rapp. Philadelphia: John Weik, 1853. Chicago: Charles Wieck. 104 pages 8vo.

Part of a proposed German translation of the Randolph edition. Contains the Memoir; Summary View; Letter to Wells, May 12, 1819; Bill Abolishing Capital Punishment in Certain Cases; Jefferson's Summary of His Services to Humanity; and letters of Washington to Jefferson, October 13, 1789, and November 30, 1789—translated from the first 146 pages of the Randolph edition. The Appendices to the Memoir are not always printed in editions of his works.

1854

The Writings of Thomas Jefferson: Being His Autobiography, Correspondence, Reports, Messages, Addresses, and Other Writings, Official and Private. Published by the Order of the Joint Committee of Congress on the Library, from the Original Manuscripts Deposited in the Department of State. With Explanatory Notes, etc., by the Editor, H. A. Washington. Washington, D. C.: Taylor & Maury, 1853–54. 9 vols. 8vo.

Sabin (35,882) gives "Book 1: Autobiography, with Appendix." Washington, 1853, 178 pages 8vo.

Reviewed in Democratic Review XXXVI: 17–28 (1855).

1899

The Writings of Thomas Jefferson. Collected and Edited by Paul Leicester Ford. New York and London: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1892–99. 10 vols. 8vo.

Chronologically arranged. Reviewed in The Dial, XIV: 110–112 (1893), by William Henry Smith; The Nation, LX: 115, 116 (1900), etc. Edition limited to 750 copies.

1904

The Writings of Thomas Jefferson. Containing his Autobiography, Notes on Virginia, Parliamentary Manual, Official Papers, Messages, and Addresses, and Other Writings, Official and Private, Now Collected and Published in Their Entirety for the First Time, Including All of the Original Manuscripts Deposited in the Department of State and Published by Order of the Joint Committee of Congress. With Numerous Illustrations and a Comprehensive Analytical Index. By Andrew A. Lipscomb, Editor-in-Chief, and Albert Ellery Bergh, Managing Editor. Washington, D. C.: Issued Under the Auspices of the Thomas Jefferson Memorial Association, 1903–1905. 20 vols. 8vo.

Selections from Jefferson's Writings

1809

The Inaugural Speeches and Messages of Thomas Jefferson, Esq., Late President of the United States. Together with the Inaugural Speech of James Madison, Esq., His Successor in Office. Boston: S. G. Snelling, 1809. 126 pages 8vo.

NOTE.—*Jefferson's Messages will also be found, more or less complete, in the following Collections:*

United States Presidents. The Speeches, Addresses, and Messages of the Several Presidents of the United States at the Openings of Congress and at Their Respective Inaugurations. Also the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution of the United States, and Washington's Farewell Address to His Fellow Citizens. Philadelphia: Robert Desilver, 1825. 536 pages 8vo.

The Addresses and Messages of the Presidents of the United States to Congress. Comprising all the Inaugural, Annual, Special, and Farewell Addresses and Messages of Washington, Adams, Jefferson, Madison, Monroe, John Q. Adams, Jackson, and Van Buren. Complete in one volume. New York: Charles Lohman, 1837. 486 pages 8vo.

The Addresses and Messages of the Presidents of the United States, from 1789 to 1839. Together with the Declaration of Independence and Constitution of the United States. New York. McLean & Taylor, 1839. 632 pages 8vo.

The Addresses and Messages of the Presidents of the United States, from Washington to Harrison. To Which Is Prefixed the Declaration of Independence and Constitution of the United States, together with a Portrait and Memoir of W. H. Harrison. New York: E. Walker, 1841. 716 pages 8vo.

The Same. The Statesman's Manual, Containing Histories of the Administrations from Washington to Polk. Edited by E. Williams. New York. E. Walker, 1846. 4 vols. 8vo.

The Same. Washington to Tyler. Edited by E. Williams. New York: E. Walker. 1849. 4 vols. 8vo.

The Same. Washington to Fillmore. Edited by E. Williams and B. J. Lossing. New York: E. Walker, 1854. 3 vols. 8vo.

A Compilation of the Messages and Papers of the Presidents, 1789–1897. Published, by Authority of Congress, by James D. Richardson. Washington: Government Printing Office, 1896–99. 10 vols. 8vo.

Political History of the United States, by the Presidents. With Historical Reviews of Each Administration by Leading Statesmen of the Time. New York: The Federal Book Concern, 1899. 640 pages 8vo.

Contains Jefferson's Inaugural and Annual Addresses, pp. 85–106.

1841

Extractos da Correspondencia de Thomaz Jefferson. *In* Instituto Historico Geographico Brazileiro. Revista Trimensal de Historia e Geographia, III: 208–216 (1841).

Contains Jefferson's letters to John Jay, Colonel Humphrey, and William Short, concerning Brazilian affairs, with comments.

1847

[Selections.] *In* Griswold, Rufus Wilmot. Prose Writers of America. Philadelphia: Carey & Hart, 1847. 552 pages 8vo (pp. 73–77). Various editions.

Contains The Head and the Heart (letter to Mrs. Cosway); Society in France and America (letter to Belling); Passage of the Potomac through the Blue Ridge (from Notes on Virginia); Party Spirit and Good Government (from first inaugural address).

1865

Correspondence between President Jefferson and Abraham Bishop, Collector of the Port of New Haven. New Haven Colony Historical Society Papers, I: 143–146 (1865).

1879

[Letters to Charles Thomson.] *In* New York Historical Society Collections, Publication Fund Series, XI: 186–268 (The Thomson Papers), New York, 1879.

1880

[Letters to John Langdon.] *In* Letters by Washington, Adams, Jefferson, and Others, Written During and After the Revolution, to John Langdon, New Hampshire. Philadelphia: Henry B. Ashmead, 1880. 8vo.

1881

[Selections.] *In* Chaplin, Jeremiah (Compiler). Chips from the White House; or, Selections from the Speeches, Conversations, Diaries, Letters, and Other Writings of All the Presidents of the United States. Boston: D. Lothrop & Co., 1881 488 pages 12mo (pp. 88–110).

1887

Some Letters of Jefferson [to William Short]. *In* The Southern Bivouac, V: 425–436, 632–638, 753–759.

1888

[Selections.] *In* A Library of American Literature from the Earliest Settlement to the Present Time. Compiled and edited by Edmund Clarence Stedman and Ellen Mackay Hutchinson. III: 265–285. New York: Charles L. Webster & Co., 1888.

Contains various selections from Jefferson's writings.

Letters [to Benjamin Rush.] *In* Biddle, Alexander (Editor). Old Family Letters. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1892. 8vo (pp. 465–479)

1897

[Selections.] *In* Warner's Library of the World's Best Literature, XIV: 8229–8256. New York: R. S. Peale and J. A. Hill, 1897.

Contains Declaration of Independence; extracts from Notes on Virginia and from letters to Robert Skipworth, Mr. Hopkinson, Dr. Styles, and James Madison; with a biographical essay on Jefferson by Paul Leicester Ford.

1898

Thomas Jefferson. The Declaration of Independence, and Letters, Addresses, Excerpts, and Aphorisms, Selected from His Writings by Richard S. Poppen. St. Louis, 1898. 165 pages 12mo.

1900

The Jefferson Cyclopædia; a Comprehensive Collection of the Views of Thomas Jefferson, Classified and Arranged in Alphabetical Order. Edited by John P. Foley. New York: Funk & Wagnalls Co., 1900. 1,009 pages 4to.

The Jefferson Papers. In Massachusetts Historical Society Collections, Series VII: I. Boston, 1900. 389 pages 8vo.

1904

Ford, Paul Leicester. Thomas Jefferson. Cambridge, Mass.: A. W. Elson & Co., 1904. 37 pages 8vo.

Contains (pp. 21–37) inaugural address; first draft of Declaration; and bill for religious freedom.

Some Family Letters of Thomas Jefferson, Now in Possession of His Great-Great-Grandson, Francis Eppes. *In* Scribner's Magazine, XXXVI: 573–586 (1904).

Contains letters to John W. Eppes and Wilson Jefferson Cary, edited by Wilson Miles Cary.

Separate Writings

1769

[Resolutions of the Virginia House of Burgesses in Response to Governor Botetourt's Speech], May 8, 1769.

In Virginia. House of Burgesses. Journal of the House of Burgesses, General Assembly, Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday, the Eighth Day of May, in the Ninth Year of the Reign of Our Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, etc., Annoque Domini 1769. [Williamsburg: Printed by William Rind, 1769]. 42 pages 4to (p. 4).

The first public paper drawn by Jefferson. See letter to Wirt, August 15, 1815. Resolutions as adopted were modified by Nicholas.

1773

Virginia. House of Burgesses. Committee of the Whole House. Mr. Bland reported from the Committee of the Whole House upon the State of the Colony that they had directed him to make the following Report to the House: *Caption title*. *In* Virginia. House of Burgesses. Journals of the House of Burgesses. Williamsburg: Printed by William Rind, Printer to the Colony, 1773. 31 pages folio (p. 23).

The Report consisted of the resolutions appointing a Committee of Correspondence and Inquiry for Virginia. For the circumstances of their writing, see "Writings of Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), 1: 7, 8. The resolutions are reprinted in Wirt's "Life of Patrick Henry" (Philadelphia 1818), pp. 87, 88.

1774

A Summary View of the Rights of British America Set Forth in Some Resolutions Intended for the Inspection of the Present Delegates of the People of Virginia Now in Convention. By a Native and Member of the House of Burgesses. Williamsburg, Va.: Printed by Clementina Rind, 1774. 23 pages 12mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy with his name on the title-page, and manuscript notes in the body of the pamphlet. Concerning this copy see letter to Meriwether Lewis, October 19, 1804.

The Same. Williamsburg: Printed: Philadelphia: Reprinted by John Dunlap, 1774. 23 pages 12mo.

The Same. Williamsburg: Printed by Clementina Rind. London: Reprinted for G. Kearsly, 1774. xvi, 5–44 pages 8vo.

The Same. Second edition. Williamsburg: Printed by Clementina Rind. London: Reprinted for G. Kearsly, 1774. xvi, 5–44 pages 8vo.

In the Virginia State Library. These two editions have Preface by Arthur Lee, "To the King," signed "Tribunus." Compare Summary View with Resolutions of Albemarle County, July 26, 1774, found in Force's Archives, 4th Series, 1: 638. The Summary View is reprinted in Randolph's edition, Rapp's translation, and in subsequent editions, and in American Historical Leaflets, No. 11. See "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), 1: 11–13.

A Dialogue Between a Southern Delegate and His Spouse on His Return

Home from the Grand Continental Congress. A Fragment Inscribed to the Married Ladies of America by Their Most Sincere and Affectionate Friend and Servant, Mary V. V. Printed in the year 1774. 14 pages 8vo.

"This tract, which is in verse, is supposed to have been written by Jefferson." Manuscript note in J. B. Chandler's copy. See M. Rev. LII: 263. Sabin, 19,933.

1775

Virginia. House of Burgesses. To his Excellency the Right Honourable John, Earl of Dunmore, His Majesty's Lieutenant, Governor-General, and Commander-in-Chief of the Colony and Dominion of Virginia, and Vice-Admiral of the Same: The Address of the House of Burgesses. *In* Virginia. House of Burgesses. The Proceedings of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, Convened in General Assembly, on Thursday the First Day of June, 1775, Will Fully Appear in Their Journals, Printed at Large; but as It Was Judged Necessary that the Most Material Transactions Should Be Seen in One Connected and Distinct Point of View, the House Ordered that These Should Be Published in a Pamphlet, and They Are Contained in the Following Sheets. Williamsburg: Printed by Alexander Purdie, 1775. 48 pages 8vo (pp. 5–8).

Jefferson claims the authorship. See "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I: 14. Printed also in Force's Archives, 4th Series, II: 1,204.

* U. S. Continental Congress. The Several Assemblies of New Jersey, Pennsylvania, and Virginia, Having Referred to the Congress a Resolution of the House of Commons of Great Britain, Which Resolution Is in These Words: . . . [Philadelphia: W. & T. Bradford, 1775.] 8 pages 8vo.

Observations on Lord North's motion. See "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I: 17. The draft of this paper, in his own handwriting, is in the Jefferson manuscripts in the Library of Congress.—Ford, Bibliography of the Continental Congress.

* United States. Continental Congress. A Declaration by the Representatives of the United Colonies of North America, Now Met in General Congress at Philadelphia, Seting [!] Forth the Causes and Necessity of Their Taking Up Arms. Philadelphia: Printed by William and Thomas Bradford, 1775. 15 pages 8vo.

Ford, Bibliography of the Continental Congress.

For Jefferson's statement regarding the drafting of this paper, see "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I: 15. The paper differs from Jefferson's draft, as Jefferson's work was recast by Dickinson.

The Same. [Reprinted for Richard W. Roche by J. Munsell. Albany, 1865.] 4to.

The Library of Congress has copies: Philadelphia: Printed; Watertown: Reprinted and Sold by Benjamin Edes, 1775 15 pages 8vo.—Philadelphia: Printed by Wm. & Tho. Bradford; Bristol: Reprinted by W. Pine, 1775. 18 pages 16mo.—London: Printed in the Year 1775. 32 pages 8vo.

1776

Virginia. Constitutional Convention, 1776. The Constitution, or Form of Government, Agreed to and Resolved Upon by the Delegates and Representatives of the Several Counties and Corporations of Virginia. *In* Virginia. Constitutional Convention 1776. Ordinances Passed at a General Convention of Delegates and Representatives, from the Several Counties and Corporations of Virginia, Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday, the 6th of May, Anno Dom., 1776. Williamsburg: Printed by Alexander Purdie, Printer to the Commonwealth, [1776]. 44 pages square 8vo (pp. 5–15).

The preamble (pp. 5–7) is by Jefferson. See letter to Augustus B. Woodward, April 3, 1825; and article by W. C. Ford, in The Nation, LI: 107.

Declaration of Independence. In Congress, July 4, 1776. A Declaration by the Representatives of the United States of America, in Congress Assembled. Philadelphia: Printed by John Dunlap. Broadside.

Three copies are in the Library of Congress. One was attached to the Manuscript Journals. The copy in the Wash-

ington Papers was enclosed in a letter from John Hancock, dated July 6. Thus the paper must have been printed on the 5th or 6th, and is, in all probability, the original issue.—From Ford's bibliographical notes to Ford's Bibliography of the Continental Congress.

For Jefferson's statement of his part in the writing of the Declaration, see "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I: 27 et seq., where a facsimile of Jefferson's rough draft from the original document in the Department of State is given. Facsimiles of the Declaration as adopted are to be found in Force's Archives, 5th Series, Vol. I, and in "The Declaration of Independence of the United States of America; and Washington's Farewell Address to the People of the United States, 1796." Boston: Printed by Order of the City Council, 1876. 57 pages 4to. The facsimile is from the original draft, with the corrections as made by John Adams and Benjamin Franklin, from the Patent Office, Washington, D. C.

A manuscript copy made by Jefferson for R. H. Lee (see letter to Lee, Philadelphia, July 8, 1776) is in possession of the American Philosophical Society.

The Declaration was immediately published in all the Colonies. It was also published in the Gentleman's Magazine, (London), XLVI: 361, 362, and in the London Annual Register for 1776, p. 261. A draft by Jefferson, from the papers of George Wythe, with the adopted document in parallel columns, was printed in Niles's Register (1843), IV: 281–284. No attempt can be made here to follow the work bibliographically.

For facts relating to the adoption, see Winsor's Narrative and Critical History of America, VI: 202–209; Proceedings of the Massachusetts Historical Society, 2d Series (1885), I: 273; Scribner's Monthly (1870), XII: 289–301; Potter's American Monthly (1876), VI: 341–344.

An Act Declaring Tenants of Lands or Slaves in Taille to Hold the Same in Fee Simple. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Assembly, Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday the Seventh Day of October, in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-Six, and in the First Year of the Commonwealth. Williamsburg: Printed by Alexander Purdie, Printer to the Commonwealth [1776]. 56 pages folio (p. 37).

Printed also in Collections of the Public Acts of Virginia, Richmond, 1785. 235 pages folio (p. 45); and in Hening's Statutes at Large from 1619. 13 vols. printed in various places, 1819–1823. IX. 226. For Jefferson's draft as amended, see "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I: 53–55.

An Act for Raising Six Additional Battalions of Infantry on the Continental Establishment. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Assembly, Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg [Monday, October 7, 1776] . . . Williamsburg: Alexander Purdie [1776]. 56 pages folio (pp. 14–16).

Reported by Jefferson, October 28, and passed November 2. As printed, some clauses dropped from Jefferson's draft. See also Hening's Statutes at Large, IX: 179.

The Committee Appointed to Digest and Methodize the Resolutions Entered into by the Committee of the Whole, Having Performed That Service, Brought in Their Report: [On Canadian Affairs]. *In* United States. Continental Congress. Journals of Congress. Containing their Proceedings from January 1, 1776, to January 1, 1777. Published by Order of Congress. York-Town [Pa.]: Printed by John Dunlap, 1777. 520 pages 8vo (II: 216–220).

The Committee of which Jefferson was chairman, was appointed June 15, 1776. See "Journals," II: 215. The report as printed varies somewhat from Jefferson's draft.

Resolution [to Encourage Desertions of Hessian Officers.] *In* United States. Continental Congress Journals . . . York-Town [Pa.]: Printed by John Dunlap, 1777. 520 pages 8vo (II: 329, 330).

Jefferson, as chairman, reported this resolution August 27, 1776.

An Act for Providing Against Invasions and Insurrections. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Assembly, Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday the Fifth Day of May, in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-Seven, and in the First Year of the Commonwealth. Williamsburg: Printed by Alexander Purdie, Printer to the Commonwealth [1777]. 34 pages folio (pp. 13–16).

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Jefferson was appointed chairman of the Committee to bring in such a bill, May 9, 1777. See Virginia Journals, 1777, p. 6. Reprinted in the Report of the Committee of Revisers, p. 6 (see *post*, p. 10); Collection of the Public Acts of Virginia, 1785, pp. 52, 53; Hening's Statutes at Large, x: 294. Mr. Jefferson presented to the House (May 10), according to order, a bill, etc. See Virginia Journals, 1777, p. 8.

An Act Limiting the Time for Continuing the Delegates to General Congress in Office, and Making Provision for Their Support and for Other Purposes. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Assembly Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg [Monday, May 5, 1777] . . . Williamsburg: Alexander Purdie, [1777]. 34 pages folio (p. 17).

Jefferson was appointed sole member of a committee to bring in this bill, May 12, 1777. See Virginia Journals, 1777, p. 9. Amended October 20, 1777, and the bill, with some further changes, is reprinted in the Report of the Revisers, pp. 9, 10.

1778

Mr. Jefferson Reported from the Committee Appointed to Draw up What Is Proper to Be Offered at the Conference Proposed with the Senate, on the Subject Matter of Their Amendments to the Resolution of This House for Paying Thomas Johnson the Sum of £15 5*s*. 6*d*. [December 4, 1777]. *In* Virginia. House of Delegates. Journal of the House of Delegates of Virginia. Anno Domini, 1778. Williamsburg: Printed by Alexander Purdie, Printer to the Commonwealth [1778]. 193 pages 8vo (pp. 56, 57).

Reasons to Be Offered at the Conference to Be Desired of the Senate in Answer to Their Reasons Delivered at the Last Conference. *In* Virginia. House of Delegates. Journal (1778). . . . Williamsburg [1778]. 193 pages 8vo (pp. 114–117).

An Act Appointing the Place for Holding the High Court of Chancery and General Court, and Empowering the Said High Court of Chancery to Appoint Their Own Serjeant at Arms. [January 20, 1778]. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Assembly, Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday the Twentieth Day of October, in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-Seven, and in the Second Year of the Commonwealth. Williamsburg: Alexander Purdie, Printer to the Commonwealth [1778]. 40 pages folio (p. 27).

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy of the Acts.

"Mr. Jefferson presented to the House according to order" this bill on January 20, 1778. See Virginia, House of Delegates. Journal, 1778, p. 129.

An Act for Giving Certain Powers to the Governor and Council [Passed January 22, 1778]. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Assembly, Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg [October 10, 1777] . . . Williamsburg: Alexander Purdie [1778]. 40 pages folio (pp. 35, 36).

See also Report of Revisers, chap. 7, p. 8.

An Act Giving Speedy Remedy to the United States against Defaulters [May 19, 1778]. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Meeting Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday the Fourth Day of May, in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-Seven. Williamsburg: Alexander Purdie, Printer to the Commonwealth [1778]. 15 pages folio (p. 11). See Virginia. House of Delegates Journal, 1778, p. 14.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

An Act to Attaint Josiah Philips and Others unless They render Themselves to Justice within a Certain Time. [May 28, 1778.] *In* Virginia. General Assembly. At a General Meeting Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg [May 4, 1778] . . . Williamsburg [1778]. 15 pages folio (p. 12).

Jefferson, Smith, and Tyler were the committee appointed May 4, 1778, to bring in this bill. See Journals, p. 33.

On this bill see letters to Wirt, Monticello, August 14, 1814, May 12, 1815; to

Girardin, March 12, 1815; Elliot's Debates, III: 66.

1779

An Act Concerning Escheats and Forfeitures from British Subjects, [May 27, 1779]. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. Acts Passed at a General Assembly Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg, on Monday, the Third Day of May, in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy-Nine. Williamsburg: Printed by John Dixon and Thomas Nicolson [1779]. 57 pages 4to (pp. 28–31).

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Jefferson was appointed to prepare the bill, May 27, 1779, and reported the same day. See "Journal," 1779, pp. 30, 32. Some amendments were made by the committee. The bill in the "Report of the Revisers" on this subject, p. 22, is not this bill.

Answer to Notification of Appointment as Governor. *In* Virginia. House of Burgesses. Journal of the House of Burgesses of Virginia, Anno Domini, 1779. Williamsburg: Printed by John Clarkson and Augustine Davis, Printers to the Commonwealth [1779]. 78 pages 8vo (p. 37).

An Act for the Removal of the Seat of Government. *In* Virginia. General Assembly. Acts Passed at a General Assembly Begun and Held at the Capitol, in the City of Williamsburg [May 3, 1779]. Williamsburg: John Dixon and Thomas Nicolson [1779]. 57 pages 8vo (pp. 38, 39).

See also "A Collection of the Public Acts of Virginia." Richmond: Thomas Nicholson and William Prentis, 1785. 235 pages folio.

This bill was proposed by Jefferson in 1776 (see "Journals," p. 51), and passed in 1779 with some amendments. See "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.) I: 60.

1781

* By His Excellency Thomas Jefferson, Esq., Governor of the Commonwealth of Virginia: A Proclamation [on Paroles]. Richmond, 1781.

The original document is in the Virginia State Archives at Richmond and is "accompanied by a copy of the same, dated at Richmond, but printed at Charlottesville, the government printing-press and other valuable property having been removed to that place for safety." Calendar of State Papers of Virginia, I: 445. Jefferson's original draft, on the back of a letter from Archibald Cary, Esq., is also in the Virginia collection

1782

Notes on the State of Virginia; Written in the Year 1781, Somewhat Corrected and Enlarged in the Winter of 1782, for the Use of a Foreigner of Distinction, in Answer to Certain Queries Proposed by Him Respecting: 1, Its Boundaries; 2, Rivers; 3, Seaports; 4, Mountains; 5, Cascades and Caverns; 6, Productions, Mineral, Vegetable, and Animal; 7 Climate; 8, Population; 9, Military Force; 10, Marine Force; 11, Aborigines; 12, Counties and Towns; 13, Constitution; 14, Laws; 15, Colleges, Buildings, and Roads; 16, Proceedings as to Tories; 17, Religion; 18, Manners; 19, Manufactures; 20, Subjects of Commerce; 21, Weights, Measures, and Money; 22, Public Revenue and Expenses; 23, Histories, Memorials, and State Papers. [Anonymous.] Paris, 1782. 423 pages 8vo. With map.

First edition, privately printed.

Notes on the State of Virginia. . Illustrated with a Map, Including the States of Virginia, Maryland, Delaware, and Pennsylvania. London: J. Stockdale, 1787. 382 pages 8vo.

This is the first English edition.

Notes on the State of Virginia Philadelphia: Prichard & Hall, 1788 244 pages 8vo.

First American edition.

Notes on the State of Virginia. Second American edition. Philadelphia: M. Carey, 1794. 336 pages 8vo.

Jefferson's Notes on the State of Virginia; with the Appendixes, Complete. To Which is Subjoined a Sublime and Argumentative Dissertation on Mr. Jefferson's Religious Principles. Baltimore: W. Pechin, 1800. 194, 53, and 21 pages 8vo.

For the first publication of the Appendix see *post*, p. 15.

Notes on the State of Virginia. With an Appendix. Third American edition. New York: M. L. & W. A. Davis, 1801. 392 pages 8vo.

Notes on the State of Virginia. With an Appendix. By Thomas Jefferson. Third American edition. Newark: Pennington & Gould, 1801. 392 pages 8vo.

Notes on the State of Virginia. First hot-pressed edition. Philadelphia: R. T. Rawle, June, 1801. 436 and 56 pages 8vo.

Contains the Appendix relative to the murder of Logan's family, a map, a portrait of Jefferson, and a view of the Natural Bridge.

Notes on the State of Virginia. With an Appendix. Eighth American edition. Boston: For Thomas & Andrews, 1801. 364 pages 8vo.

Notes on the State of Virginia. With an Appendix. Ninth American edition. Boston: H Sprague, 1802. 368 pages 16mo.

Notes on the State of Virginia. With an Appendix Relative to the Murder of Logan's Family. Trenton: Wilson & Blackwell; Philadelphia: M. Carey, 1803. 365 pages 12mo.

The title of the Appendix comes out on the title-page for the first time in this edition.

* Notes on . . . Virginia. New York, 1804. 392 pages 8vo.

See Historical Magazine, 1: 52, where O'Callaghan states that this is the best edition. Not seen by Sabin, 35,906, and not in the Library of Congress.

* Notes on the State of Virginia. With an Appendix. Philadelphia, 1812. 12mo.

Sabin, 35,907.

* Notes on the State of Virginia Trenton, 1812. 12mo.

Sabin, 35,907.

* Notes on the State of Virginia. Philadelphia: Hogan & Thompson, 1815. 12mo.

Sabin, 35,907.

Notes on the State of Virginia Philadelphia: H. C. Carey and I. Lea; New York: E. Bliss, 1825. 344 pages 12mo.

* Notes on the State of Virginia. Boston: Wells & Lilly, 1829. 280 pages 12mo.

Sabin, 35,907. Brinley, 3,772.

Notes on the State of Virginia. By Thomas Jefferson. Boston: Lilly & Wait, 1832. 280 pages 12mo.

Notes on the State of Virginia. By Thomas Jefferson. Illustrated with a Map Including the States of Virginia, Maryland, Delaware, and Pennsylvania. A new edition, prepared by the author, containing notes and plates never before published. Richmond, Va.: J. W. Randolph, 1853. 275 pages 8vo.

"Printed from President Jefferson's own copy of Stockdale's edition (1787), containing many additions and corrections."—SABIN.

* Notes on the State of Virginia. Edited by Paul Leicester Ford. Brooklyn, 1894.

In the New Hampshire State Library.

In Translation

Observations sur la Virginie, par M. J———. Traduites de l'Anglois. Paris: Barrois, 1786. 390 pages 12mo.

Translated by Morellet.

* Beschreibung von Virginien. Leipzig, 1789.

Sabin, 35,909.

A review of Jefferson's Notes, with a criticism of his comparison on the Hudson and Potomac rivers as outlets for the Western commerce, will be found (pp. 14–37) in "A Letter to the Inhabitants of the City and State of New York on the Subject of the Commerce of the Western Waters. By Agricola. (pseud.)." New York: Printed by S. Gould, 1807. 40 pages 12mo.

See also Moore, Clement Clark. Observations upon Certain Passages in Mr. Jefferson's Notes on Virginia, Which Appear to Have a Tendency to Subvert Religion, and Establish a False Philosophy. New York, 1804. 8vo, 32 pages.

Concerning the Notes, see letter to Chastellux, Paris, June 7, 1785. On the French translation see letter to Dumas, Paris, February 2, 1786, and to Ed. Bancroft, Paris, February 26, 1786. Concerning the first English edition see letters to Stockdale, Paris, February 1 and 27, 1787.

1784

Virginia. General Assembly. Committee of Revisors. Report of the Committee of Revisors Appointed by the General Assembly of Virginia in MDCCLXXVI. Published by Order of the General Assembly, and Printed by Dixon & Holt, in the City of Richmond, November, 1784. 90 pages folio.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's annotated copy.

The Report was presented June 18, 1779, by Thomas Jefferson and George Wythe. Five hundred copies were ordered to be printed June 1, 1784. On the verso of title-page is the following statement:

"N. B. George Mason, Esq., one of the Committee of Revisors, declined to act; Thomas Ludwell Lee, Esq., another of the same committee, died without having taken part in the business; and the three remaining gentlemen, to wit: Thomas Jefferson, Edmund Pendleton, and George Wythe, esquires, performed the present work."

See "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I: 62–67, and his letters to Madison, February 20 and April 25, 1784.

Jefferson's work in the revision included the following bills:

Chap. 30. A Bill for Withholding British Property to Indemnify Citizens Who May Suffer by Confiscation and to Prevent Succour to the Enemy thereby. (Pp. 29, 30.)

Jefferson himself suffered considerable loss by the operation of this law.

Chap. 51. A Bill Concerning Slaves. (P. 40.)

Chap. 64. A Bill for Proportioning Crimes and Punishments in Cases Heretofore Capital. (Pp. 46, 47.)

The bill as printed differs considerably from the manuscript copy. It was printed in the Randolph edition and in translation in Rapp's "Selbstbiographie." See Jefferson's letter to George Wythe, November 1, 1778.

Chap. 79. A Bill for the More General Diffusion of Knowledge. (Pp. 53–55.)

Chap. 80. A Bill for Amending the Constitution of the College of William and Mary. (Pp. 55–58.)

Chap. 81. A Bill for Establishing a Public Library. (P. 58.)

Chap. 82. A Bill for Establishing Religious Freedom. (Pp. 58, 59.) See *post*, p. 11.

On the Report of a Committee Consisting of Mr. Jefferson, Mr. Lee, and Mr. Williams, to Whom was Referred a Petition of Zebulon Butler and Others [January 23, 1784]. *In* United States. Continental Congress. Journal of the United States in Congress Assembled: . . . Containing the Proceedings from the Third Day of November, 1783, to the Third Day of June, 1784. Vol. IX. Published by Order of Congress. Philadelphia: John Dunlap, 1784. 317 pages 8vo (pp. 41, 42).

[Report on Committee of the States] [April 26, 1784]. *In* United States. Continental Congress. Journal, IX. Philadelphia: John Dunlap, 1784. 317 pages 8vo (pp. 159, 160].

The committee consisted of Jefferson, Osgood, and Sherman. See Journal, IX: 159. The paper as adopted differs slightly from Jefferson's manuscript. A similar bill was introduced by Jefferson May 29, 1778, but did not pass.

United States Congress. The Committee Appointed to Prepare a Plan for the Temporary Government of the Western Territory Have Agreed to the Following Resolutions. Folio, 1 leaf.

Reported by Jefferson, Chase, and Howell. The draft is in Jefferson's handwriting. On March 17 recommitted. Adopted March 22. The broadside in the Library of Congress has many additions in Jefferson's handwriting. The Ordinance of 1784 as adopted will be found in the Journals of the United States in Congress Assembled; Containing the Proceedings from the Third Day of November, 1783, to the Third Day of June, 1784. Vol. IX. Published by Order of Congress. Philadelphia: Printed by John Dunlap, 1784. pp. 153–155. See also Old South Leaflets, No. 127. Peter Force's History of the Ordinance of 1787 and its history. Jefferson's draft is printed in the St. Clair Papers (Cincinnati, 1882, II: 603–606), and copied from this in Manasseh Cutler's Life and Correspondence (Cincinnati, 1882, II: 407–410. Also in Proceedings of the American Antiquarian Society, N. S., Vol. V, 1888, pp. 308–310.

* United States, Congress. The

Grand Committee . . . Appointed to Prepare and Report to Congress the Arrears of Interest on the National Debt, Together With the Interest and Expenses for the Year 1784, from the First to the Last Day Thereof Inclusive, and a Requisition of Money on the States for Discharging the Same, Have Agreed to the Following Report. Folio, broadside.

(Title from colophon.)
The committee consisted of Jefferson, Blanchard, Gerry, etc. The draft is in Jefferson's handwriting. The report as adopted was published as "The United States in Congress Assembled, April 27, 1784." Folio, broadside, and "The United States in Congress Assembled, April 27, 1784." Congress resumed the consideration of the report of the Grand Committee, etc." Boston: Printed by Adams & Nourse, 1784. 12 pages 8vo.

* United States Congress. The Grand Committee to Whom Was Referred a Letter of the Governor of Massachusetts, of the 28th of October, 1783, Relative to the Continental Bills of Credit of the Old Emissions Submit the Following. 4to, broadside.

Laid before Congress May 17, 1784. Draft in Jefferson's handwriting.

* United States Congress. Report on Southern Indians. The Committee, Consisting of Mr. Beresford, Mr. Jefferson, Mr. Chase, Mr. Spaight, and Mr. Read, Appointed to Take into Consideration the State of Indian Affairs in the Southern Department, Beg Leave to Report: 3 pages folio.

Drafted by Jefferson.

Notes on the Establisment [!] of a Money Unit, and of a Coinage for the United States. [Anonymous.] 14 pages 8vo.

At end: Annapolis, May 9, 1784. See Autobiography, Writings of Thomas Jefferson (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. edition), I: 78, 79. Bound in with his Notes on Virginia. Paris, 1782. Printed also in Propositions Respecting the Coinage of Gold, Silver and Copper. [1785.] Folio, 12 pages. (FORD.)

1786

Draught of a Fundamental Constitution for the Commonwealth of Virginia. [Anonymous.] Paris, 1786 14 pages 8vo.

Bound in with his Notes on Virginia. Paris, 1782.
See letter to Madison, May 7, 1783, and June 17, 1783.

An Act for Establishing Religious Freedom, Passed in the Assembly of Virginia in the Beginning of the Year 1786. [Anonymous.] Paris, 1786. 4 pages 8vo.

See Report of Revisors, 1784.

* Acte de la République de Virginie, qui Établit la Liberté de Religion. [Paris: Ph. D. Pierres, 1786.] 4 pages 8vo.

Acte pour Établir la Liberté Religieuse, Passé dans l'Assemblée de la Virginie au Commencement de l'Année 1786. *In* Clavière, Etienne et Brissot. De la France et des États Unis; ou, l'Importance de la Révolution de l'Amérique pour le Bonheur de la France. Londres, 1787. 8vo (pp. 336–339). An English edition of this work, London, 1788. 8vo (pp. 316–319).

Printed also in Jefferson's Republican Notes on Religion, 1803, see below.
This act was adversely criticised by John Swanwick in his Considerations on an Act of the Legislature of Virginia, 1786. See *post*, Part II, p. 26.

1788

* Observations on the Whale Fisheries (1788). 18 pages 8vo.

See postscript to letter to Washington, Paris, December 4, 1788: "The observations enclosed, tho' printed, have been put into confidential hands only."

1790

The Secretary of State, to Whom Was Referred, by the House of Representatives, the Letter of John H. Mitchell Reciting Certain Proposals for Supplying the United States with Copper Coinage, Has Had the Same under Consideration According to Instructions, and Begs Leave to Report thereon as follows: [April 14, 1790]. 2 pages folio, n. t. p. (Caption title).

Report of the Secretary of State on the Subject of Establishing a Uniformity in the Weights, Measures, and Coins of the United States. New

York: Printed by Francis Childs and John Swaine, 1790. 21 pages folio.

The Same. New York: Printed by Francis Childs and John Swaine, 1790. 49 pages 8vo.

A Report to the United States House of Representatives on Measures, Weights, and Coins, by Thomas Jefferson, Secretary of State, July 4, 1790. *In* International Institute for Preserving and Perfecting Weights and Measures, Ohio Auxiliary Society (Cleveland), Proceedings (1880), Part I, December, 1879, to July, 1880, pp. 141–166.

Jefferson rendered a supplementary report, January 10, 1791, rectifying an error, which was printed as p. 22 of the House document.

1791

Report of the Secretary of State on the Subject of the Cod and Whale Fisheries, Made Conformably to an Order of the House of Representatives, Referring to Him the Representation of the General Court of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts on Those Subjects, February 1, 1791. Printed by Order of the Senate of the United States. Philadelphia: Printed by John Fenno . . , 1791. 34 pages folio.

The Same. (House Document). Philadelphia: Printed by Francis Childs and John Swaine, 1791. 28 pages folio.

The Same. (House Document). Philadelphia: Printed by Francis Childs and John Swaine, 1792. 45 pages 8vo.

Report made to House, communicated by message to Senate. Senate ordered 200 copies printed.

Report of the Secretary of State, to the President of the United States, on the Quantity and Situation of the Lands Not Claimed by the Indians, Nor Granted to, Nor Claimed by Any Citizens, within the Territory of the United States. Read in the House of Representatives, November 10, 1791. N. p., n. d. 8 pages folio.

* Report of the Secretary of State, to Whom Was Referred, by the House of Representatives of the United States, the Petition of Joseph Isaacks, of Newport, in Rhode Island. [Signed Thomas Jefferson, and dated Philadelphia, November 21, 1791.] 1 leaf.

A review of the process of distilling fresh water from salt, showing that Isaacks' method possessed no special advantage and that he was not entitled to any reward.

Smith, William. Eulogium on Benjamin Franklin . . . Delivered March 1, 1791, . . before the American Philosophical Society. Philadelphia: Benjamin Bache, 1792. 40 pages 8vo.

In the preface, acknowledgment is given to Jefferson for pages 32–34. These pages consist of his letter to Smith, Philadelphia, February 19, 1791, the arrangement of the paragraphs being changed and one new one introduced. Another edition, London: T. Cadell, 1792. 29 pages.

1793

Report of the Secretary of State on the Privileges and Restrictions on the Commerce of the United States in Foreign Countries. Published by Order of the House of Representatives, Philadelphia: Printed by Childs & Swaine, 1793. 20 pages 8vo. [December 16, 1793.]

* Report to Congress on the Nature of the Privileges of the Commercial Intercourse of the United States with Foreign Nations. London, 1794.

In the library of the Boston Athenæum.

Report to the Congress of the United States of America on the Nature and Extent of the Privileges and Restrictions of the Commercial Intercourse of the United States with Foreign Nations, and the Measures Proper to Be Adopted for the Improvement of the Commerce and Navigation of the Same. *In* United States. Treasury Department. American Budget, 1794. London: J. Debrett, 1794. 42 pages 8vo (pp. 29–42).

A State of the Commercial Intercourse between the United States of America and Foreign Nations. Written in the Month of June, 1792. By Thomas Jefferson, Esq., Secretary of State to the Said United States. *In*

Brissot de Warville, Jean Pierre. The Commerce of America with Europe; Particularly with France and Great Britain. London: J. S. Jordan, 1794. 348 pages 8vo (pp. 316–341).

In another edition, New York: T. & J. Swords, 1795, 12mo (pp. 209–228).

Report of the American Secretary of State, to Congress, Concerning the Privileges and Restrictions of the Commercial Intercourse of the United States with Foreign Nations. *In* Cobbett's Annual Register, 1802, 1: cols. 801–811.

Report of the Secretary of State on the Privileges and Restrictions on the Commerce of the United States in Foreign Countries, December 16, 1793. Published by Order of the House of Representatives. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1806. 21 pages 8vo.

Report by the Secretary of State, on the 16th December, 1793, Relative to the Privileges and Restrictions of the Commerce of the United States. Printed by Order of the Senate of the United States, January 26th, 1803. N. p. [1803]. 24 pages 8vo

200 copies printed, January 26, 1803.

United States. President. Washington. A Message of the President of the United States to Congress Relative to France and Great Britain, Delivered December 5, 1793. With the Papers therein Referred to. To Which Are Added the French Originals. Published by Order of the House of Representatives. Philadelphia: Printed by Childs & Swaine, 1793. 103, 116, 32 pages.

The New York Public Library has an edition, Philadelphia: M. Carey, 1795.

The papers consist for the most part of letters of Jefferson to and from Genet, Ternant, Morris, Hammond, Van Berckel, and Hamilton. The papers relative to Great Britain (116 pages) were separately printed in England as.

Authentic Copies of the Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson, Esq., Secretary of State to the United States of America, and George Hammond, Esq., Minister Plenipotentiary of Great Britain, on the Non-Execution of Existing Treaties, the Delivering the Frontier Posts, and on the Propriety of a Commercial Intercourse between Great Britain and the United States. Philadelphia: Printed; London: Reprinted for J. Debrett, 1794, 2 Parts, 8vo. 88 & 59 pages.

The Carter Brown and British Museum libraries and the Library of Congress have the two Parts. The title-page of Part I would seem to indicate that the work was complete in 88 pages. The two Parts in one continuous paging are indicated by Sabin, 35,911, as "Papers Relative to Great Britain." 159 pages 8vo.

Part II contains the correspondence between Citizen Genet and the officers of the Federal government, which is also published separately as:

Genet, Edmond C. The Correspondence between Citizen Genet, Minister of the French Republic, to the United States of America and the Officers of the Federal Government; to Which Are Prefixed the Instructions from the Constituted Authorities of France to the Said Minister. Philadelphia: Printed by Benjamin Franklin Bache, 1793. (3), 9 pages 4to. Charleston, S. C., 1794. 19 pages 8vo.

The copy in the Library of Congress is incomplete, lacking title-page, and containing the instructions only.

1794

A Report of the Secretary of State of Such Laws, Decrees, and Ordinances Respecting Commerce in the Countries with Which the United States Have Commercial Intercourse [December 30, 1793]. *In* United States. President. Washington. A Message of the President of the United States Transmitting a Report of the Secretary of State . . . Published by Order of the House of Representatives. Philadelphia: Printed by Childs & Swaine, 1794. 12 pages 8vo (pp. 5–12).

Supplementary to Jefferson's report of December 16, 1793.

1797

A Memoir on the Discovery of Certain Bones of a Quadruped of the Clawed Kind in the Western Parts of Virginia. [Read March 10, 1797.] *In* American Philosophical Society Trans-

actions, 1709, IV: 246–260. Reprinted in Nicholson's Journal, IV: 42, 43, 66–73 (1801).

Nachricht von Fossilen Colossalen Knochen eines Raubthieres in Virginien Gefunden. *In* Hoff's Magazin für der Gesammte Mineralogie, I: 441–448 (1801).

This is a *résumé* from Nicholson's Journal.

A description of these bones, deposited by Jefferson in the Museum of the American Philosophical Society, by Caspar Wistar, will be found in its Transactions, 1799, IV: 526–531. Wistar also furnishes a description of two heads found by Jefferson in the Big Bone Lick morass and presented to the Society, in its Transactions, N. S. I: 375–380 (1818).

The Buffalo Historical Society has in manuscript by Van der Kemp, in about 300 closely written pages, "Researches on Buffon's and Jefferson's Theories in Natural History."

See also an account of the bones deposited with the American Philosophical Society by Joseph Leidy, in his "Memoir of the Extinct Sloth Tribe of North America," Megalonyx Jefferson, in Smithsonian Contributions to Knowledge, VII: 3–45 (1855).

* Letter to Governor Henry, of Maryland. Philadelphia, 1797. 4 pages 8vo.

From Henkel's Catalogue, No. 931.

Letter of December 31, 1797, on the authenticity of the Logan speech to Lord Dunmore.

1798

Description of a Mould-Board of the Least Resistance and of the Easiest and Most Certain Construction, Taken from a Letter to Sir John Sinclair, President of the Board of Agriculture at London, March 23, 1798. [Read May 4, 1798.] *In* American Philosophical Society Transactions, 1799, IV: 313–322.

Reprinted in Philosophical Magazine (Tilloch) XXII: 79–85 (1805). Embodied in article "Plough," Domestic Encyclopædia (Mease), Philadelphia, 1803, pp. 288–292; reprinted from this in American Farmer, II: 185, 186 (1820).

* Description d'une Oreille de Charrue, Offrant le Moins de Résistance Possible, et dont l'Exécution est aussi Facile que Certaine, par M. Jefferson, President des Etats Unis. *In* Muséum d'Histoire Naturelle de Paris, Annales, I: 322 (1802).

At end of article (A. T.), André Thoüin? In the Peabody Library.

Description of a Mould-Board. Description d'une Oreille de Charrue, par le Président des Etats-Unis. Lettre Addressée à Sir John Sinclair. *In* Bibliothèque Universelle Britannique. Agriculture Anglaise, (Genève) XI: 345–360 (1806).

* Kentucky. Legislature. In the House of Representatives, November 10th, 1798. The House According to the Standing Order of the Day, Resolved Itself into a Committee of the Whole on the State of the Commonwealth, Mr. Caldwell in the Chair, and after Some Time Spent therein the Speaker Resumed the Chair, and Mr. Caldwell Reported, that the Committee Had According to Order Had under Consideration the Governor's Address, and Had Come to the Following Resolutions thereupon, Which He Delivered in at the Clerk's Table, where They Were Twice Read and Agreed to by the House. [Frankfort: Hunter & Beaumont, Printers to the Commonwealth, 1798.] 4 pages folio, double columns. (Caption.)

The Kentucky Resolutions were first published in the *Kentucky "Journal H. R. 1798," pp. 12–16, being adopted November 10. They were printed in the *Frankfurt Palladium, November 13, and the Kentucky Gazette, November 14, adopted by the Senate, November 13, and approved by Governor Garrard November 16. On November 24, 1798, it was resolved "that Hunter & Beaumont be directed, without loss of time, to print one thousand copies of the resolutions passed at the present session of Assembly respecting certain unconstitutional acts of Congress; fifty copies of which they shall deliver to the Governor, and the remainder to be equally divided among the members of the General Assembly for the use of their constituents." See Kentucky Acts passed at the first session of the seventh General Assembly, 1798. Frankfort: Printed by Hunter & Beaumont, Printers to the Commonwealth, 1799. 182 pages 8vo (p. 170). The entry is from one of these copies in the possession of Col. R. T. Durrett: for a history of the copy and a facsimile see his article in Southern Bivouac, N. S. I: 557–588, 658–664, 760–770

(1886), facsimile at pp. 585-588. The Resolutions as printed by Shaler, in his "Kentucky" (Boston, 1885, pp. 408–416), are from one of these copies sent by the Governor to the State of Massachusetts, though with some errors in transcription.

The Resolutions were first credited to Jefferson in John Taylor's "Inquiries into the Principles and Policy of the Government of the United States." Fredericksburg: Green & Cady, 1814. 636 pages (p. 174). In response to an inquiry from John Cabell Breckenridge, Jefferson gave a history of the writing of the Resolutions, under date Monticello, December 11, 1821. The first seven Resolutions as adopted are identical, save for slight verbal changes, with those contained in the Jefferson draft. The eighth and ninth, in which the nullification sentences occur in Jefferson's draft, are radically different. On the question of the authorship see Ethelbert Dudley Warfield's "The Kentucky Resolutions of 1798." New York, 1887, Chap. VI, and Collins's "Kentucky," I: 401, 415.

In addition to the above, the Resolutions were also printed as follows:

* The Resolutions of Virginia and Kentucky, Penned by Madison and Jefferson, in Relation to the Alien and Sedition Laws. Richmond, 1826. 71 pages 8vo.

Sabin, 43,720.

The Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions of 1798 and '99: with Jefferson's Original Draught thereof. Also Madison's Report, Calhoun's Address. Resolutions of the Several States in Relation to State Rights. With Other Documents in Support of the Jeffersonian Doctrines of '98. Washington: Published by Jonathan Elliot, 1832. 82 pages 8vo. (From copy in possession of Mr. Lawrence Washington.

In this copy, and in the Resolutions as printed in Elliot's Debates, Vol. I. the words "its co-states forming as to itself the other party" are omitted from the wording of the first Resolution.

Resolutions of the Legislature of Kentucky Relating to the Alien and Sedition Laws. *In* New York. State. Senate Doc. 41, 56th Session. Albany: E. Croswell, 1833 (pp. 7–13).

Resolutions of Virginia and Kentucky, Penned by Madison and Jefferson, in Relation to the Alien and Sedition Laws; and the Debates and Proceedings in the House of Delegates of Virginia, in December, 1798 Richmond: Robert I. Smith, 1835. 228 pages 8vo.

Kentucky Resolutions of 1798 and 1799. (The Original Draught Prepared by Jefferson.) *In* Niles's Register, XLIII: Supplement, pp. 5–7, 22–24 (1836).

* The Virginia and Kentucky Resolutions of 1798–'99 on the Acts of Congress Called the Alien and Sedition Laws; with "Madison's Report" in Explanation and Defence of the Virginia Resolutions. Montgomery, Ala., 1856. 8vo.

Also *in* Horace Greeley's "Political Text-Book for 1860." New York, 1860; Orville J. Victor's "History of American Conspiracies," New York [1863] (pp. 547–550); Howard W. Preston's Documents Illustrative of American History, New York, 1886 (pp. 287–294). Edward Payson Powell's "Nullification and Secession in the United States," New York, 1897; and William Macdonald's "Select Documents Illustrative of the History of the United States, 1776–1861," New York, 1898 (pp. 149–155).

On the Resolutions see, in addition to Warfield, Johnston's article in Lalor's Cyclopædia, II: 672–677, and Von Holst's "United States," I: chap. 4.

1800

An Appendix to the Notes on Virginia Relative to the Murder of Logan's Family. . . . Philadelphia: S. H. Smith, 1800. 51 pages 8vo.

The Same. Philadelphia: S. H. Smith, 1800. 58 pages 8vo.

Contains matter received after the publication of the first edition. For later editions see "Notes on Virginia," *ante*, pp. 8, 9.

* A Manual of Parliamentary Practice, for the Use of the Senate of the United States. Washington City, 1800. 12mo.

Sabin, 35,887.

A Manual of Parliamentary Practice. For the Use of the Senate of the the United States. Washington City: S. H. Smith, 1801. 100, 1. 16mo.

The Same. Second edition, with the Last Additions of the Author Washington: W. Cooper, 1812. Two Parts in one volume, 24mo.

* The Same. Third edition. Lancaster, Pennsylvania: William Dickson, 1813. 12mo.

A Manual of Parliamentary Practice, for the Use of the Senate of the United States . . . to Which Is Added the Rules and Orders of the Senate and House of Representatives of the United States, and Joint Rules of the Two Houses. Washington City: Davis & Force, 1820. 220 pages 16mo.

* The Same. Washington: Gales & Seaton, 1822. 224 pages 12mo.

* The Same. Concord: G. Hough & J. B. Moore, 1823. 188 pages 16mo.

The Manual was also published, Washington, 1828, 16mo; Philadelphia: Hogan & Thompson, 1834 *1837, *1840, *1850; Columbus, O.: J. Phillips, *1842, 1848; New York, 1856, *1858. As the procedure of the House of Representatives is still conducted under the principles of the Manual which do not conflict with the rules adopted by the House under the authority of the Constitution, Jefferson's Manual is being constantly reprinted.

The following translations have been made.

* Manuel du Droit Parlementaire, ou Précis des Règles Suivies dans le Parlement d'Angleterre et dans le Congrès des États-Unis pour l'Introduction, la Discussion, et la Décision des Affaires, Compilé à l'Usage du Sénat des États Unis . . . Traduis de l'Anglais par L. A. Pichon. Paris: Nicolle, 1814. 8vo.

Bibliographie de France

* Handbuch des Parlamentarrechs, oder Darstellung der Berhandlungsweise und des Geschäftsganges beim Englischen Parliament und beim Congress der Vereinigten Staaten von Nordamerika. Aus de Englische übers. mit Unmerkk. von L. von Henning. Berlin, 1819. 8vo.

* Manual del Derecho Parlamentario, ó Resúmen de las Reglas que se Observan en el Parlamento de Inglaterra y en el Congresso de los Estados-Unidos para la Proposición, Discusion, y Decision de los Negocios; Recopilado; . . . con Notas por L. A. Pichon, Traducido de la Ultima Edicion por Don Joaquin Ortéga, Professor de Jurisprudencia. Paris: Imp. de David [October, 1826], 12mo.

Bibliographie de la France, 1826.
Another edition: Paris, 1827; Madrid: Lib. de Burgos. 12mo. [Bibliog. Española.]

Test of the Religious Principles of Thomas Jefferson. Extracted from His Writings. Easton (Pa.): T. P. Smith, 1800. 6 pages 8vo.

The Same. Philadelphia: R. T. Rawle, 1800. 8vo.

Contains Jefferson's draft of an "Act for Establishing Religious Freedom."

1801

Speech of Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States, Delivered at His Instalation, March 4, 1801, at the City of Washington. To Which Is Prefixed His Farewell Address to the Senate, and a Brief Account of the Proceedings at the Instalment. Philadelphia: Mathew Carey, 1801. 24 pages 16mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

The Address of Thomas Jefferson to the Senate, the Members of the House of Representatives, the Public Officers, and a Large Concourse of Citizens, Delivered in the Senate Chamber on the 4th of March, 1801, on His Taking the Oath of Office as President of the United States of America. Baltimore: Printed and sold by W. Pechin, 1801. 8 pages 8vo.

Speech of Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States, Delivered in the Senate Chamber of the Capitol, the 4th of March, at 12 o'clock. New York: Printed by William Durell, 1801. 16 pages 8vo.

* Inaugural Address of Thomas Jefferson, Third President of the United States, Delivered March 4, 1801. Philadelphia: B. Franklin Jackson, 1801. 8 pages 8vo.

Sabin, 35,885.

* Speech of Thomas Jefferson, the Newly Elected President, to the Sen-

ate of the United States. With a Few Remarks by an Englishman. London 1801. 8vo.

Sabin, 35,917.

*[Inaugural.] *In* A Concise Account of the Life of Thomas Jefferson. To Which Is Annexed the Speech He Delivered at His Inaugural on the 4th of March, 1801. Philadelphia: G. H. Hembold, Jr., 1801. 40 pages 12mo.

Sabin, 35,925.

Speech of Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States, Delivered at His Instalment, March 4, 1801, at the City of Washington. *In* Coleman, William. An Examination of the President's Reply to the New Haven Remonstrance. New York: G. F. Hopkins, 1801. 69 pages 8vo (pp. 55–59).

*[Inaugural.] *In* Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson, with His Address in the Senate Chamber, 1801, on Taking the Oath of Office as President. Baltimore, 1801. 8vo.

Sabin, 35,884.

[Inaugural.] *In* Bishop, Abraham. Oration Delivered in Wallingford, on the 11th of March, 1801 . . . [on] the Election of Thomas Jefferson. New Haven: W. W. Morse, 1801. 111 pages 8vo.

Inaugural in Appendix.

Inaugural Speeches of Washington, Adams, and Jefferson. [N. p.] Printed by H. Sprague, 1802. 40 pages 12mo.

* Address to the People with [His] Public Life. Second edition. Worcester, 1802. 8vo.

In the library of the Boston Athenæum.

Jefferson's First Inaugural is printed in "The American's Own Book," New York, 1855 (pp. 166–171); Johnston's "Representative American Orations," New York, 1881. I: 108–116; McKee's "Presidential Inaugurations," Washington, 1893 (pp. 18–20); Hart's "American History Told by Contemporaries," III: 344–347 (1898); "Old South Leaflets," No. 104, Boston, 1900, as well as in all the collections of his messages. It is in the following translations:

Speech of Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States, Delivered at His Instalment, March 4, 1801, at the City of Washington.

Discours de T. Jefferson, Président des États-Unis. Prononcé à Son Installation, 4 Mars, 1801, dans la Ville de Washington.

Discours di Tommaso Jefferson, Presidente degli Stati Uniti, Recitato nella Occasione del Suo Istallamento, il 4 Marzo, 1801, nella Citta di Washington.

Rede des Praesidenten der Vereinigten Staaten Thomas Jefferson, Gehalten bey seiner Amtsantretung den 4ten Marz, 1801, in der Stadt Washington.

[N. t. p.] 16 pages 8vo. Each section 4 pages each, caption titles.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Discorso del Signor Tommaso Jefferson, Pronunziato il 4 Marzo, 1801, nella Camera del Senato, in Presenza del Medesimo, dei Membri della Camera dei Rappresentanti, dei Principali Impiegati, e di un Numeroso Concorso di Concittadini, Prima di Assumere la Carica di Presidente degli Stati Uniti Americana. [N. p., n. d.] 8 pages 16mo.

Discorso del Signor Tommaso Jefferson. [N. p., n. d.] 12 pages 16mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy, on title-page of which is added in Jefferson's handwriting: "Translated by Philip Mazzei."

The President's Reply [to the New Haven Remonstrance], Washington, July 12, 1801, to Elias Shipman et alia. *In* Coleman, William. An Examination of the President's Reply to the New Haven Remonstrance. New York: G. F. Hopkins, 1801. 69 pages 8vo (pp. 63–66).

Message and Communication from the President of the United States to the Senate and House of Representatives; Delivered on the Commencement of the Session of the Seventh Congress, the Eighth of December, 1801. With the Accompanying Documents. Same Day Read, and Committed to the Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union.

Published by Order of the House of Representatives. Washington: Printed by Samuel Harrison Smith. 15 pages 8vo.

Accompanying this message is the letter to the Speaker, December 8, 1801, explaining Jefferson's method of delivering his messages in writing. In translation as follows:

Discours de Thomas Jefferson, Président des États-Unis, pour l'Ouverture de la Dernière Session du Congrès. (Traduction Littérale.) Paris: Imprimerie Librairie du Cercle-Social, An. X. [1802.] 36 pages 8vo.

With the English on left-hand side of page.

See Alexander Hamilton's "The Examination of the President's Message, at the Opening of Congress, December 7, 1801." New York, 1802. 127 pages 8vo. Text of message is given on pp. 120–127.

To the Illustrious and Honored Bey of Tripoli of Barbary, Whom God Preserve. Washington, 21 May, 1801. *In* Documents Respecting Barbary, Accompanying the President's Communication to Congress of the 8th December, 1801. Washington: Printed by William Duane, 1801. 48 pages 8vo (pp. 5, 6).

1802

Message from the President of the United States to Both Houses of Congress, 15th December, 1802. Read and Ordered to be Committed to the Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union. Washington City: Printed at the Appollo Press, by William Duane & Son, 1802. 10 pages 8vo.

Messaggio del Presidente al Senato, ed alla Camera dei Rappresentanti degli Stati Uniti di America [15 December, 1802]. *In* Discorsi del Signore Tommaso Jefferson, Presidente delli Stati Uniti di America. Fatti Tradurre e Pubblicare dall' Illustrissimo Signore Giacomo Leandro Cathcart. Livorno: Presso Pietro Meucci, 1804. 34 pages 16mo (pp. 3–17).

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

1803

Republican Notes on Religion; and an Act Establishing Religious Freedom, Passed in the Assembly of Virginia in the Year 1786. By Thomas Jefferson, Esquire, President of the United States. Danbury: Printed by Thomas Rowe, 1803. 11 pages 16mo.

Message from the President of the United States, to Both Houses of Congress, at the Commencement of the Session, 17th October, 1803. Referred to the Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union. [N. p., 1803.] 10 pages 8vo.

The Same. Printed by Order of the Senate. [N. p., 1803.] 10 pages 8vo.

Message from the President of the United States of America to Both Houses of Congress, at the Commencement of an Extraordinary Session held at the City of Washington on the 17th October, 1803. *In* Cobbett's Annual Register, IV: columns 887–891 (1803).

Discorsi del Signore Tommaso Jefferson, Presidente delli Stati Uniti di America. Washington, 17 Ottobre, 1803. *In* Discorsi del Signore Tommaso Jefferson, Presidente delli Stati Uniti di America, Fatti Tradurre e Pubblicare dall' Illustrissimo Signore Giacomo Leandro Cathcart. Livorno: Presso Pietro Meucci, 1804. 34 pages 16mo (pp. 18–34).

1804

Message from the President of the United States, Accompanying Sundry Documents Relative to a Delivery of Possession, on the 20th ultimo, by the Commissary of the French Republic, to the Commissioners of the United States of America, of the Territory of Louisiana. 16th January, 1804. Read and Ordered to Lie on the Table. [N. p., 1804.] 12 pages 8vo.

Message from the President of the United States to Both Houses of Congress, 8th November, 1804. Read and Ordered to Be Referred to the Committee of the Whole House on

the State of the Union. Washington City: Printed by William Duane & Son, 1804. 8 pages 8vo.

1805

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Information in Part on the Subject of a Post Road from the City of Washington to New Orleans. In Pursuance of a Resolution of the House of the 31st December Last. 1st February, 1805, Referred to the Committee of the Whole House . . . Washington: Printed by William Duane & Son, 1805. 10 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 2, 3).

President's Speech [on his second inauguration]. Washington, 1805. 8 pages 8vo.

Reprinted in Thomas H. McKee's "Presidential Inaugurations." Washington, 1893. 166 pages 8vo (pp. 21–24).

Message from the President of the United States, Containing His Communication to Both Houses of Congress, at the Commencement of the First Session of the Ninth Congress. 3d December, 1805. Referred to a Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union. Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1805. 11 pages 8vo.

1806

Message from the President of the United States Respecting the Application of Hamet Caramalli, ex-Bashaw of Tripoli. January 13, 1806. Referred to Mr. Joseph Clay . . . City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1806. 56 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 3–6).

Message from the President of the United States, Respecting the Violation of Neutral Rights, the Depredations on the Colonial Trade, and Impressments of American Seamen. January 17th, 1806 . . . City of Washington, 1806. 118 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 3, 4).

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Discoveries Made in Exploring the Missouri, Red River, and Washita, by Captains Lewis and Clark, Doctor Sibley, and Mr. Dunbar; with a Statistical Account of the Countries Adjacent. February 19, 1806. Read, and Ordered to Lie on the Table. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1806. 171, 7 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 3, 4).

* The Same. Read in Congress, February 19, 1806. New York: Printed by Hopkins & Seymour, and sold by G. F. Hopkins, 1806. 128 pages 8vo.

Travels in the Interior Parts of America; Communicating Discoveries Made in Exploring the Missouri, Red River, and Washita, by Captains Lewis and Clark, Dr. Sibley, and Mr. Dunbar; with a Statistical Account of the Countries Adjacent. As Laid before the Senate, by the President of the United States, in February, 1806, and Never Before Published in Great Britain. London: R. Phillips, 1807. 24, 17–116 pages 8vo.

The Same. *In* Phillips, Sir Richard. A Collection of Modern and Contemporary Voyages and Travels. London, 1807. 8vo (Vol. VI, No. 4).

Lewis and Clarke's Expedition. *In* American State Papers. Indian Affairs. Washington, 1832. Folio (pp. 705–743).

Jefferson's Message occurs also in: Discoveries Made in Exploring the Missouri, etc. Natchez Andrew Marschalk, 1806. 177 pages 8vo (pp. 3, 4); Monthly Anthology and Boston Review, 1806, III p. 39 of Appendix: American State Papers, Boston: Munroe, Francis, & Parker, 1808 (pp. 29–40).

The message also occurs in the counterfeit publications of the travels of Lewis and Clark, of the following dates: Philadelphia: H. Lester, 1809; London: Longman, Hurst, Rees, and Orme, 1809, 309 pages 8vo; Baltimore: A. Mittenberger, 1812, 326 pages 12mo (Fisher); Philadelphia: J. Sharan, J. Maxwell, 1812, 300 pages 12mo (Fisher); Baltimore, P. Mauro, 1813, 262 pages 12mo (Fisher); Te Dordrecht: A. Blussé & Zoon, etc., 1806–1818, 3 vols. 8vo (III: 327) (Van Kampen); Dayton, O: B. F. Ells, 1840, 240 pages 16mo (p. 2) (extracts only). The message will also be found in the collections cited above, p. 2 (except Ford) and in True American, by Joseph Coe, Concord, 1841.

Message from the President of the United States, Stating a Requisition Made by the Bey of Tunis on the Government of the United States. April 14, 1806. Read, and Referred to the Committee of Ways and Means. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, 1806. 4 pages 8vo.

Message from the President of the United States, Containing His Communication to Both Houses of Congress, at the Commencement of the Second Session of the Ninth Congress. 2d December, 1806. Printed by Order of the Senate. Washington City: Printed by William Duane, 1806. 12 pages 8vo.

The Same. Referred to a Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1806. 11 pages 8vo (Accompanying Docs., pp. 12–28).

Message from the President of the United States, Recommending the Suspension of the Act Passed at the Last Session of Congress, Intituled, "An Act to Prohibit the Importation of Certain Goods, Wares, and Merchandize." December 3, 1806. . . . City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1806. 3 pages 8vo.

Secret Message Communicated to Congress on the Sixth of December, 1806. *In* An Inquiry into the Present State of the Foreign Relations of the Union, as Affected by the Late Measures of Administration. [Anonymous.] Philadelphia: Samuel F. Bradford, etc, 1806. 183 pages 8vo (pp. 181–183).

Dedication signed "Independent American."

1807

Message from the President of the United States, Transmitting Information Touching an Illegal Combination of Private Individuals Against the Peace and Safety of the Union, and a Military Expedition Planned by Them Against the Territories of a Power in Amity with the United States; with the Measures Pursued for Suppressing the Same; in Pursuance of a Resolution of the House of the Sixteenth Instant. Jan. 22, 1807. Referred to Mr. John Randolph, Mr. Boyle [et alia]. . . . [Washington, 1807.] 16 pages 8vo.

Message on the Burr conspiracy. The Senate also printed 800 copies. A supplemental message was read in the Senate, January 26, 1807, and printed by A. & G. Way, 1807, 8 pages 8vo; and a second read January 28, also printed by Way, 1807, 4 pages 8vo. A third supplementary message was read February 10, 1807, and on November 23, 1807, a message transmitting a copy of the proceedings in the arraignment of Burr was delivered and printed by A. & G. Way, 1807, 554 pages 8vo.

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Information of the Effect of Gunboats in the Protection and Defence of Harbours; of the Number Thought Necessary, and of the Proposed Distribution of Them among the Ports and Harbours of the United States, in Compliance with a Resolution of the House of the 5th Instant. February 10, 1807. Ordered to Lie on the Table. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1807. 11 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 1–6).

Message from the President of the United States, to Both Houses of Congress, at the Opening of the First Session of the Tenth Congress, on the Twenty-Seventh Day of October, One Thousand and Seven. Printed for the Senate. Washington City. Printed by R. C. Weightman, 1807. 10 pages 8vo.

The Same. October 27, 1807. Referred to a Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1807. 15 pages 8vo.

[Message, October 27, 1807.] *In* Cheetham, James. Peace or War? New York, 1807. 44 pages 8vo (pp. 34–40).

Message from the President of the United States, Transmitting a Copy of his Proclamation Interdicting the Harbours and Waters of the United States to British Armed Vessels, and Forbidding Intercourse with the Same: in Pursuance of a Resolution of the House of the 18th Instant. November

19, 1807. Read, and Ordered to Lie on the Table. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1807. 8 pages 8vo (Proclamation of July 2, 1807, pp. 5–8).

1808

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Documents and Information Touching the Official Conduct of Brigadier-General James Wilkinson, in Pursuance of a Resolution of the House of Representatives of the Thirteenth Instant. January 20 1808 . . . City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1808. 30 pages 8vo.

The message, without the accompanying documents, is printed in Colvin's Weekly Register, 1808, 1: 37–39.

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Information of the Situation of Sundry Parcels of Ground in and Adjacent to the City of New Orleans. March 7, 1808. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1808. 4 pages 8vo.

The tract of land called the Batture.

Message from the President of the United States, Transmitting a Letter from the Secretary of State to Mr. Monroe on the Subject of the Attack on the Chesapeake; the Correspondence of Mr. Monroe with the British Government; and also Mr. Madison's Correspondence with Mr. Rose on the Same Subject. Printed by Order of the House of Representatives. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1808. 88 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 3–5).

Message from the President of the United States, Respecting the Execution of the Act for Fortifying the Ports and Harbours of the United States. March 25, 1808 . . . City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1808. 4 pages 8vo.

Message from the President of the United States to Both Houses of Congress, at the Opening of the Second Session of the Tenth Congress, on the Eighth Day of November, 1808. Printed by Order of the Senate. Washington: Printed by R. C. Weightman, 1808. 12 pages 8vo [1,000 copies printed].

Message from the President of the United States to Both Houses of Congress, at the Commencement of the Second Session of the Tenth Congress. November 8, 1808. Received and in Part Read. City of Washington, D. C.: A. & G. Way, 1808. 11 pages 8vo [5,000 copies printed].

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating a Copy of His Proclamation Issued in Consequence of the Opposition in the Neighborhood of Lake Champlain to the Laws Laying an Embargo. November 30, 1808. Read, and Ordered to Lie on the Table. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1808. 7 pages 8vo.

Proclamation of April 19, 1808.

Correspondence between His Excellency Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States, and James Monroe, Esq., late American Ambassador to the Court of St. James. Boston: Printed and Sold by B. Parks, 1808. 8 pages 8vo.

1809

Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Certain Letters Which Passed between the British Sec. of State, Mr. Canning, and Mr. Pinkney. January 17, 1809. Printed by Order of the Senate. Washington City: Printed by R. C. Weightman, 1809. 32 pages 8vo (Message, pp. 3, 4).

The Same. Message from the President of the United States, Communicating Further Information in Relation to the Affairs of the United States with Great Britain. January 17, 1809. Ordered to Lie on the Table, and that 5,000 copies of the Message and Accompanying Documents be Printed for the Use of the Members. City of Washington: A. & G. Way, Printers, 1809. 28 pages 8vo (Message, p. 3).

Some supplementary correspondence was transmitted with a message of January 30.

1812

The Proceedings of the Government of the United States in Maintaining the Public Right to the Beach of the Mississipi [!], Adjacent to New Orleans, Against the Intrusion of Edward Livingston. Prepared for the Use of Counsel by Thomas Jefferson. New York: Published by Ezra Sargeant, 1812. 80 pages 12mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy, with manuscript notes in margins.

1814

Life of Captain Lewis. *In* Lewis, Meriwether, and Clark, William. History of the Expedition under the Command of Captains Lewis and Clark, to the Sources of the Missouri, thence across the Rocky Mountains and down the River Columbia to the Pacific Ocean. Performed during the Years 1804-5-6. By Order of the Government of the United States. Prepared for the Press by Paul Allen, Esquire. Philadelphia and New York, Bradford & Inskeep, etc., 1814. 2 vols. 8vo (1: vii-xxiii).

The life of Lewis was communicated to Paul Allen in a letter dated Monticello, August 18, 1813, and occurs first in this first authentic account of the expedition, written by Nicholas Biddle, and in the following reprints of the history: Dublin: J. Christie, 1817. 2 vols. 8vo (1: vii-xxvii); New York: P. P. Harper, 1893. 4 vols. 8vo (1: xv-xlii) (Elliott Coues); Chicago: A. C. McClurg & Co., 1902. 2 vols. 8vo. (1: xli-lvi) (Hosmer); New York: New Amsterdam Book Co., 1902. 3 vols. 12mo; New York: A. S. Barnes & Co., 1904. 3 vols. 12mo (1: xxvii-xlv). (McMaster); and reprinted separately by the Directors of the Old South Work, as Old South Leaflet No. 44, 1893. 16 pages 12mo.

1815

United States. Library of Congress. Catalogue of the Library of the United States. To Which Is Annexed a Copious Index Alphabetically Arranged. Washington: J. Elliot, 1815. 170, xxxii pages 4to.

This is the catalogue of the collection of about 7 000 volumes purchased from Jefferson, who compiled the catalogue, for $23 950, in 1815, after the destruction of the old library in 1814.

Sabin notes No. 15,565: "Catalogue of the library purchased by Congress from Thomas Jefferson, late President of the United States." No record of such a copy has been found in the Library of Congress.

1816

* Syllabus of an Estimate of the Merit of the Doctrines of Jesus, Compared with Those of Others. *In* Monthly Repository of Theology and General Literature, October, 1816.

See letter to Rush, April 21, 1803. The manuscript had been placed by Jefferson in the hands of Van der Kemp, who sent it to the Repository. Jefferson's fear that the authorship should become known was expressed in his letters to Van der Kemp of March 36 and May 1, 1817.

1817

Destutt de Tracy, Antoine Louis Claude, Comte de. A Treatise on Political Economy; to Which Is Prefixed a Supplement to a Preceding Work on the Understanding, or Elements of Ideology; with an Analytical Table, and an Introduction on the Faculty of the Will . . . Translated from the Unpublished French Original. Georgetown, D. C.: J. Milligan, 1817. 254 pages 12mo.

This work of Destutt de Tracy, whom Jefferson greatly admired, was revised and corrected by Jefferson and transmitted to Milligan for publication with a letter which is printed in the work.

The Soundness of the Policy of Protecting Domestic Manufactures; Fully Established by Alexander Hamilton, in His Report to Congress on the Subject, and by Thomas Jefferson in His Letter to Benjamin Austin. . . . Philadelphia: Printed by J. R. A. Skerrett for the Philadelphia Society for the Promotion of American Manufactures, 1817. 24 pages 8vo.

Jefferson's letter, Monticello, January 9, 1816, appears on pp. 22-24 and also in Frederick List's "Outlines of American Political Economy." Philadelphia: Samuel Parker, 1827. 40 pages 8vo (37-39).

1818

Wirt, William. Sketches of the Life and Character of Patrick Henry. Philadelphia: James Webster, 1818. 427 pages 8vo.

"Mr. Jefferson, too, has exercised his well-known kindness and candour on this occasion; having not only favoured the author with a very full communication in the first instance; but assisted him, subsequently and repeatedly, with his able council in reconciling apparent contradictions and clearing away difficulties of fact." Preface, pp. ix, x. See Jefferson's letters to Wirt, especially those of September 4 and 29, October 8, and November 12, 1816.

1820

Maine. Constitutional Convention, 1819. Article VIII Literature *In* The Debates, Resolutions, and Other Proceedings of the Convention of Delegates Assembled at Portland on the 11th, and Continued until the 29th Day of October, 1819, for the Purpose of Forming a Constitution for the State of Maine To Which Is Prefixed the Constitution Taken in Convention. By Jeremiah Perley. Portland: A. Shirley, Printer, 1820. 301 pages 12mo (Article VIII, p 21).

Jefferson was the author of this article, See Maine Historical Society Collections VII: 239–242 (1876). See also statement of Senator Frye then a member of the House of Representatives. in Congressional Record, 45th Cong., 2d Sess. April 13, 1878.

1822

Sanderson, John. George Wythe. *In his* Biography of the Signers, II: 155–180 (1822).

Jefferson's contribution to this biography is acknowledged on page 179. Compare "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), I 61, and letter to Sanderson, August 31, 1820, I 165–170.

1829

Reports of Cases Determined in the General Court of Virginia from 1730 to 1740, and from 1768 to 1772. By Thomas Jefferson. Charlottesville: F. Carr & Co., 1829. 145 pages 8vo.

A volume of legal reports, edited by him, but issued after his death. In addition to his work of editing, the following are his writings "Howell *v.* Netherland, pp. 90–96; "Godwin et al. *v.* Lunan, pp. 96–108; "Whether Christianity Is a Part of the Common Law," pp. 137–142.

President Jefferson's Library. A Catalogue of the Extensive and Valuable Library of the Late President Jefferson (Copied from the Original Ms., in His Handwriting, as Arranged by Himself), to Be Sold at Auction, at the Long Room, Pennsylvania Avenue, Washington City by Nathaniel P. Poor, on the [27th] February, 1829. 14 pages 8vo.

931 titles. The sale continued several days.

1832

Mr. Jefferson's Opinion, April 4, 1792 [Respecting the Representation Bill, Negatived by the President, April, 1792]. *In* United States House of Representatives. Representative Bill, 1792. Opinions of the Secretaries of State, Treasury, and War, and Attorney-General. [Washington, 1832] 13 pages 8vo (pp. 1–6). Caption title. 22d Cong., 1st Sess., H. of R. Ex. Doc. 234.)

Opinion of Thomas Jefferson, Secretary of State, on the Bank of the United States. *In* Clarke, M. St. Clair, & Hall, D A. [compilers] Legislative and Documentary History of the Bank of the United States; Including the Original Bank of North America Washington Gales & Seaton, 1832. 808 pages 8vo (pp. 41–44).

Printed also in William Macdonald's "Select Documents Illustrative of the History of the United States, 1776–1861." New York Macmillan, 1898. 465 pages 8vo (pp. 76–81).

1838

*An Exposition of the Course and Principles of the National Administration in Relation to the Custody of the Public Moneys. . . , Philadelphia, 1838

242, Anderson Sale, November 17 & 18, 1903.

1843

* Story, Joseph. Commentaire sur la Constitution Fédérale des États-Unis. . . . Traduit du Commentaire Abrégé de Joseph Story, et Augmenté des Observations de MM. Jefferson, Rawle, De Tocqueville, etc., et des Notes sur la Jurisprudence et l'Organisation Judiciaire, par P. Odent. Paris, 1843. 2 vols. 8vo.

In the British Museum Catalogue.

* Statistical Tables and Remarks . . . on the Economy and Management of Farms in the United States. *In* Washington, George Letters on Agriculture, etc., 1847. 8vo

In the library of the British Museum.

1851

An Essay towards Facilitating Instruction in the Anglo-Saxon and Modern Dialects of the English Language. For the Use of the University of Virginia. Printed by Order of the Board of Trustees for the University of Virginia. New York. John F. Trow, 1851. 43 pages 4to.

Construction of the Powers of the Senate, with Respect to their Agency in Appointing Ambassadors, etc., and Fixing the Grades. April 24, 1790. *In* Adams, John. Works. Boston, 1851, III: 575, 576.

1856

Early History of the University of Virginia, as Contained in the Letters of Thomas Jefferson and Joseph C. Cabell. Hitherto Unpublished; with an Appendix, Consisting of Mr Jefferson's Bill for a Complete System of Education, and Other Illustrative Documents; and an Introduction, Comprising a Brief Historical Sketch of Joseph Cabell. Richmond: John William Randolph, 1856. xxxvi, 528 pages 8vo (Bill for Establishing a System of Public Education [1817], pp. 413–427).

1875

Gov Jefferson to the Governor of Detroit. July 22, 1779. *In* Virginia. Calendar of Virginia State Papers and Other Manuscripts, 1652–1781, Preserved in the Capitol at Richmond. Arranged and Edited by William P. Palmer. . . . Richmond: R. F. Walker, 1875. Vol. I. 613 pages 4to (pp. 321–324).

1886

Canons of Etiquette to Be Observed by the Executive. *In* Madison, Dorothy Payne Memoirs and Letters of Dolly Madison. Boston Houghton, Mifflin, & Co., 1886. 210 pages 12mo (pp. 30–32).

1890

Opinion of the Secretary of State. August 28, 1790 [in Reply to Washington's note of August 27, 1790, referring to conduct of the United States in the event of war between Great Britain and Spain].

Heads of Consideration on the Navigation of the Mississippi for Mr. Carmichael, 22 August, 1790.

Heads of Consideration on the Conduct We Are to Observe in the War between Spain and Great Britain, and particularly Should the Latter Attempt the Conquest of Louisiana and the Floridas. [12 July, 1790.]

In The United States and Spain in 1790. An Episode in Diplomacy Described from Hitherto Unpublished Sources. With an Introduction by Worthington Chauncey Ford. Brooklyn Historical Printing Club, 1890. 109 pages 8vo (pp. 56–67).

1902

The Jefferson Bible; the Life and Morals of Jesus of Nazareth Extracted Textually from the Gospels, together with a Comparison of His Doctrines with Those of Others By Thomas Jefferson. . . . St Louis, etc.: N. D Thomson Publishing Co [1902]. 168 pages 12mo.

This edition contains only the English text.

The Life and Morals of Jesus of Nazareth, Extracted Textually from the Gospels in Greek, Latin, French, and English, by Thomas Jefferson. With an Introduction [by Cyrus Adler]. Washington Government Printing Office, 1904

Facsimile. 9,000 copies printed as 58th Cong., 2d Sess., H. of R. Doc. No. 755.

The Thomas Jefferson Bible, Being, as Entitled by Him, "The Life and Morals of Jesus of Nazareth, Extracted Textually from the Gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John." With a Valuable Appendix of Biblical Facts. Chicago. George W. Ogilvie & Co. [1904].

The original contains Greek, Latin, French, and English. This contains only English text.

1903

The Complete Anas of Thomas Jefferson; Edited by Franklin B. Sawvel, Ph. D., New York: The Round Table Press, 1903. 283 pages 8vo.

1904

Documents Relating to the Purchase and Exploration of Louisiana. I. The Limits and Bounds of Louisiana. By Thomas Jefferson. II. The Exploration of the Red, the Black, and the Washita Rivers. By William Dunbar. Printed from the Original Manuscripts in the Library of the American Philosophical Society and by Direction of the Society's Committee on Historic Documents. Boston: Houghton, Mifflin, & Co., 1904. Var. pag. 8vo.

Reviewed in The Dial, XXXVII: 205–207 (1904); in The Reader, IV: 472 (1904).

PART II.—BOOKS AND ARTICLES IN MAGAZINES RELATING TO THOMAS JEFFERSON

1786

Swanwick, John. Considerations on an Act of the Legislature of Virginia Entitled An Act for the Establishment of Religious Freedom. [Anonymous] Philadelphia: Robert Aitkin, 1786. 26 pages 12mo.

Gives text of Jefferson's Act and condemns it as subversive of all religion.

1787

Calonne, Charles Alexander de. Lettre Addressée à M. Jefferson, Ministre Plénipotentiaire des États-Unis de l'Amérique. Fontainebleau, October 22, 1786. *In* Clavière, Étienne & Brissot. De la France et des États Unis, ou l'Importance de la Révolution de l'Amérique pour le Bonheur de la France. Londres: 1787. 8vo (pp. 330–336).

In translation. London. Longmans, 1788 (pp. 310–315).

1792

*Hamilton, Alexander The Politics and Views of a Certain Party Displayed. Printed in the Year 1792. 36 pages 8vo.

The "Certain Party" is Jefferson. Ford, (Bibliographia Hamiltoniana p. 39) attributes the authorship to W. L. Smith.

Massachusettensis [pseudonym]. Strictures and Observations upon the Three Executive Departments of the Government of the United States: Calculated to Shew the Necessity of Some Change Therein, that the Public May Derive That Able and Impartial Execution of the Powers Delegated, upon Which Alone Their Happiness at Home, and Their Respectability Abroad, Must Materially Depend. Printed in the United States of America, 1792. 32 pages 8vo.

Anti-Jefferson.

1796

The Federalist, Containing Some Strictures upon a Pamphlet Entitled "The Pretensions of Thomas Jefferson to the Presidency Examined, and the Charges against John Adams Refuted," Which Pamphlet Was First Published in the Gazette of the United States, in a Series of Essays under the Signature of "Phocion." Part I. Philadelphia, 1796. 48 pages 12mo.

The Same. Part II. Republished from the Gazette of the United States and the New York World, by Mathew Carey. Philadelphia, 1796. 27 pages 12mo.

See the following entry.

Smith, William Loughton. The Pretensions of Thomas Jefferson to the Presidency Examined; and the Charges against John Adams Refuted. Addressed to the Citizens of America in General; and Particularly to the Electors of the President. [Part I, Anonymous.] United States, 1796. 64 pages 8vo.

The Same. Part II. United States, November, 1796. 42 pages 8vo.

A reply to an article signed "Hampden," in a Richmond paper, proposing Jefferson for the Presidency.

"Ascanius" [pseudonym]. The Pseudo Patriot. *In* The Antigallican; or, the Lover of His Own Country. Philadelphia: William Cobbett, 1797. 82 pages 8vo (pp. 45–55).

Jefferson from a Federal point of view. The Antigallican is attributed to both Lowell and William Cobbett.

1800

An Address of the Democratic Republican Corresponding Committee of New Castle County, Delaware, to the People of That County. N. p., 1800. 24 pages 8vo. Signed "George Read *et al.*"

A pro-Jefferson election tract.

"Americanus" [pseudonym]. Address to the People of the United States, with an Epitome and Vindication of the Public Life and Character of Thomas Jefferson. Philadelphia: James Carey, 1800. 32 pages 8vo.

Signed "Americanus" and attributed, with some ground, to John Beckley, clerk to the Virginia Assembly, clerk to Congress in Philadelphia for eight years, friend of Jefferson, and appointed by him first Librarian of Congress in 1801. Beckley had the only copy in America of Paine's "Rights of Man," which he loaned to Jefferson, requesting him to send it to J. B. Smith, whose brother, S. H. Smith printed Jefferson's letter of transmission with his edition of Part I. See Jefferson to Washington, Philadelphia, May 8, 1791, and Conway's "Life of Paine," 1892, 1: 291.

Bishop, Abraham. Connecticut Republicanism. An Oration on the Extent and Power of Political Delusion, Delivered in New Haven on the Evening Preceding the Public Commencement, September, 1800. New Haven, 1800. 64 pages app.

General defence of Jefferson, including a vindication against the charge of atheism. The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

Black, John. Address to the Federal Republicans of Burlington County, Recommending to Them to Support the Present Members in the Legislature from That County, at the Ensuing Election, as Friendly to the Re-Election of President Adams and Governor Howell. [Anonymous.] Trenton: Sherman, Mershon, & Thomas, 1800.

Turns opinions of Adams expressed by Jefferson against Jefferson's election.

Callender, James Thompson. The Prospect Before Us. Richmond: M. Jones, 1800. 2 volumes in 3 parts, 8vo.

A severe attack on the Federalists. Young and Minns charged that Jefferson paid Callender $50 for writing the work. See Jefferson's letters to Callender, September 6 and October 6, 1799.
"The Prospect Before Us" was one of the works specifically mentioned in the Debates in Congress as a reason for not purchasing Jefferson's library.

Clinton, De Witt. A Vindication of Thomas Jefferson against the Charges Contained in a Pamphlet Entitled, "Serious Considerations, etc." By "Grotius" [pseudonym]. New York: David Denniston, 1800. 47 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy, in which the author's name is inserted in Jefferson s hand.
For reply to the pamphlet by Linn, see below.

Coxe Tench. Strictures upon the Letter Imputed to Mr. Jefferson, Addressed to Mr. Mazzei. N. p. Printed June, 1800. 12 pages 12mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy, in which the author's name is supplied in Jefferson's hand.

Coxe, Tench. To the Republican Citizens of the State of Pennsylvania. Lancaster, 1800. 16 pages 12mo N. t. p.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.
A pro-Jefferson election tract.

De Saussure, Henry W. Address to the Citizens of South Carolina, on the Approaching Election of President and Vice-President of the United States, by "A Federal Republican." Charleston, 1800. 34 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy, in which the author's name is inserted in Jefferson's hand.

De Saussure, Henry W. Answer to a Dialogue Between a Federalist and a Republican: First Inserted in the Newspapers in Charleston, and Now Republished at the Desire of a Number of Citizens. Charleston: W. P. Young, 1800. 36 pages 8vo.

To demonstrate "the impropriety of electing Mr. Jefferson to the office of President."

Dickins, Asbury. The Claims of Thomas Jefferson to the Presidency Examined at the Bar of Christianity. By a Layman. Philadelphia: A. Dickins, 1800. 54 pages 8vo.

Attributed also to William Brown, Sabin, 8,573.

Hamilton, Alexander. Letter from Alexander Hamilton Concerning the

Public Conduct and Character of John Adams, Esq., President of the United States. New York: J. Lang, 1800. 54 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

Hamilton explains the method adopted to accomplish the primary object of the Federalists, the defeat of Jefferson, in attempting to give Pinckney an equal chance with Adams for the Presidency. Comments on the narrow margin by which the Republicans lost the Presidency. Pinckney replied in "A Few Remarks on Mr. Hamilton's Late Letter." Baltimore, 1800.

Linn, William. Serious Considerations on the Election of a President: Addressed to the Citizens of the United States. New York: John Furman. 36 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy, in which the author's name is supplied in Jefferson's handwriting.

"Marcus Brutus" [pseudonym]. Serious Facts Opposed to "Serious Considerations"; or, The Voice of Warning to Religious Republicans. New York [?]: October, 1800. 16 pages 8vo.

Mason, John Mitchell. The Voice of Warning to Christians on the Ensuing Election of a President of the United States. New York: G. F. Hopkins, 1800. 40 pages 8vo.

On the Election of the President of the United States. XII. To the Citizens of the United States, and Particularly to Those Who Were Not Born Therein. [Anonymous.] Signed "Republican." N. p., 1800. 8 pages 8vo.

The alien laws as an argument for Jefferson's election.

A Test of the Religious Principles of Mr. Jefferson; Extracted (Verbatim) from His Writings. Easton: Reprinted by Perrin Smith, 1800. 6 pages 8vo. Originally, Philadelphia. Robert T. Rawle, 1800. 10 pages 8vo.

To the Citizens of the United States, and Particularly to the Citizens of New York, New Jersey, Delaware and Pennsylvania, Maryland and North Carolina, on the Propriety of Choosing Republican Members to Their State Legislatures, at the Ensuing Elections, in Order to Secure the Election of Electors of a President at the Approaching Election for That Important Office. State of New York: March 8, 1800. 4 pages 8vo.

Signed, "Republican Farmer."

To the Republican Citizens of the State of Pennsylvania. Lancaster, 1800. 16 pages 12mo. No title-page.

Signed, "Tench Coxe et al."

* Vindication of the Public Life and Character of Thomas Jefferson. Richmond, Va., 1800.

In the library of the American Antiquarian Society.

A Vindication of the Religion of Mr. Jefferson, and a Statement of His Services in the Cause of Religious Liberty. By a Friend to Real Religion. Baltimore: W. Pechin, 1800. 21 pages 8vo. *In* Jefferson, Thomas. Notes on the State of Virginia. Baltimore, 1800.

* Wortman, Tunis. A Solemn Address to the Christians and Patriots upon the Approaching Election of a President of the United States, in Answer to a Pamphlet Entitled "Serious Considerations, etc." New York: Printed by David Denniston, 1800 [?]. 36 pages 8vo.

In the libraries of the New York Historical Society and of the Boston Athenæum.

1801

Address to the Well-Disposed, Reflecting and Unprejudiced Freeholders of West-Chester County, Recommending the Support of Stephen Van Rensselaer as Governor, and of James Watson as Lieutenant-Governor, at the Ensuing Election. [Anonymous.] New York: New York Gazette, 1801. 32 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

While written for the local cause, for the most part an attack on Jefferson and his policy.

Bishop, Abraham. Oration Delivered in Wallingford, on the 11th of

March, 1801, before the Republicans of the State of Connecticut, at Their General Thanksgiving for the Election of Thomas Jefferson to the Presidency, and of Aaron Burr to the Vice-Presidency, of the United States of America. New Haven: William W. Morse, 1801. 111 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

An Appendix contains Jefferson's inaugural.

Bushnell, D. General Principles and Construction of a Sub-Marine Vessel, Communicated by D. Bushnell, of Connecticut, the Inventor, in a Letter of October, 1787, to Thomas Jefferson, then Minister Plenipotentiary of the United States at Paris. *In* Nicholson's Journal, IV: 229–235 (1801).

Cobbett, William. Porcupine's Works Containing Various Writings and Selections Exhibiting a Faithful Picture of the United States of America; of Their Government, Laws, Politics, and Resources; of the Characters of Their Presidents, etc. London: Cobbett & Morgan, 1801. 12 vols. 8vo.

Volume XII particularly contains extracts from the American papers concerning Jefferson's election. An article on Jefferson's character consists of extracts from William L. Smith's "Pretensions of Thomas Jefferson to the Presidency."

Coleman, William. An Examination of the President's Reply to the New Haven Remonstrance. With an Appendix Containing the President's Inaugural Speech, the Remonstrance and Reply; Together with a List of Removals from Office, and New Appointments Made Since the Fourth of March, 1801. New York: George F. Hopkins, 1801. 68 pages 8vo.

Examination signed "Lucius Junius Brutus" [William Cranch ?].

* A Concise Account of the Life of Thomas Jefferson. To Which is Annexed the Speech He Delivered at His Inauguration, 4th March, 1801. Philadelphia. G. Helmbold, Jr., 1801. 40 pages 12mo.

In the libraries of the American Antiquarian Society and of the British Museum.

* Cursory Reflections on the Consequences Which May Ensue, Should Mr. Jefferson and Mr. Burr Have Equal Votes both from the Electors and States. New York: Furman & Loudon, 1801. 25 pages 12mo.

In the library of Harvard University.

*"Democraticus"[pseudonym]. The Jeffersoniad; or, An Echo to the Groans of an Expiring Faction. [N. p.], March 4, 1801. 12mo.

In the library of the New York Historical Society.

Dwight, Theodore. An Oration, Delivered at New Haven on the 7th of July, A. D. 1801, before the Society of the Cincinnati, for the State of Connecticut, Assembled to Celebrate the Anniversary of American Independence. Hartford: Hudson & Goodwin, 1801. 43 pages 8vo.

A criticism of Jefferson's inaugural address, the pro-French tendencies, and reply to Republican slanders on the State of Connecticut.

"Epaminondas"; originally published in numbers in the New York Gazette. New York: John Lang, 1801. 17 pages 8vo.

An address to the Federal members of the House, severe in criticism of Jefferson, and urging the election of Burr.

Griswold, Stanley. Overcoming Evil with Good. A Sermon Delivered at Wallingford, Connecticut, March 11, 1801, before a Numerous Collection of the Friends of the Constitution, of Thomas Jefferson, President, and of Aaron Burr, Vice-President of the United States. Hartford: Elisha Babcock, 1801. 36 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Leland, John. A Storke [read "stroke"] at the Branch. Containing Remarks on Times and Things. Hartford: Elisha Babcock, 1801. 24 pages 12mo.

Expressing satisfaction at the election of Jefferson, comment on Adams's absence from the inauguration, and an epitome of the advantages expected through Jefferson's administration. Leland was prominently associated with the presentation of the Great Cheese to Jefferson.

"Leonidas" [pseudonym]. A Reply to Lucius Junius Brutus's Examination of the President's Answer to the New Haven Remonstrance, with an Appendix Containing the Number of Collectors, Naval Officers, Surveyors, Supervisors, District Attorneys and Marshals in the United States, Showing How Many Incumbents Are Republicans and How Many Are Federalists. New York: Denniston & Cheetham, 1801. 65 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

* Mr. Jefferson, Vice-President of the United States of America. *In* Public Characters of 1800–1801. London: Richard Phillips, 1801 (pp. 200–225).

Pagination from Library of Congress copy. London, 1807.

Cheetham refers to this article for facts relating to Jefferson in his "Narrative." The article is published, with Jefferson's first inaugural address, in "Public Characters; or, Contemporary Biography." Baltimore Bonsal & Niles, 1803. 496 pages 8vo (pp. 195–224). The Baltimore edition consists of a selection from the first four volumes of the English "Public Characters."

* Nichols [William of Massachusetts ?]. Jefferson and Liberty; or, Celebration of the Fourth of March. A Patriotic Tragedy: A Picture of Perfidy of Corrupt Administration. In Five Acts. Boston: 1801 28 pages 8vo.

Sabin, 55,187.

Political Intolerance; or, The Violence of Party Spirit: Exemplified in a Recent Removal from Office: With a Comment upon Executive Conduct, and an Ample Refutation of Calumny; in a Sketch of the Services and Sacrifices of a Dismissed Officer. By One of the American People. Boston: B. Russell, 1801. 36 pages 12mo.

"A Dismissed Officer": Winthrop Sargent, Governor of Mississippi.

"Tullius Americanus" [pseudonym]. Strictures on a Pamphlet Entitled "An Examination of the President's Answer to the New Haven Remonstrance, Signed 'Lucius Junius Brutus,' with Appendix, Containing Number of Collectors, Naval Officers, Surveyors, Supervisors, District Attorneys, Marshals in the United States, Showing How Many Incumbents Are Republicans and How Many Are Federalists. By 'Leonidas'." Albany, 1801. 58 pages 8vo.

Attributed to Abraham Bishop.

* Wortman, Tunis. An Address to the Republican Citizens of New York on the Inauguration of Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States. Delivered on the 4th of March, 1801. New York, 1801.

Brinley.

1802

"Ajax" [pseudonym] Address of Ajax to James A. Bayard, Esq., dated March 25, 1802. N. p. 1802. 7 pages 8vo.

From the American Literary Advertiser. Defending Jefferson against Bayard's speech in the House of Representatives, February, 1802.

Bailey, Theodorus. Authentic Information Relative to the Conduct of the Present and Last Administrations of the United States; Earnestly Recommended to the Attentive Perusal of Every Thinking Man in the Community. Wilmington. Bonsal & Niles, 1802. 32 pages 12mo.

Signed "A Friend to Liberty." A pro-Jefferson tract.

Callender, James Thompson. Letters to Alexander Hamilton, King of the Feds., Ci-devant Secretary of the Treasury of the United States of America, Inspector-General of the Standing Armies Thereof, Councillor at Law, etc. Being Intended as a Reply to a Scandalous Pamphlet Lately Published under the Sanction, It Is Presumed, of Mr Hamilton, and Signed with the Signature of "Junius Philænus" New York: Richard Reynolds, 1802. 64 pages 8vo.

See Ford's Bibliographia Hamiltoniana, p. 67.

Cheetham, James. An Antidote to John Wood's Poison. By "Warren" [pseudonym]. New York: Den-

niston & Cheetham, 1802 63 pages 8vo.

Reply to "Wood's Narrative." A strong defence of Jefferson.

Cheetham, James. A Narrative of the Suppression by Colonel Burr, of the History of the Administration of John Adams, Late President of the United States, Written by John Wood. . . . To Which Is Added a Biography of Thomas Jefferson . . . and of General Hamilton: With Strictures on the Conduct of John Adams, and on the Character of General C. C. Pinckney. Extracted Verbatim from the Suppressed History By a Citizen of New York. New York: Denniston & Cheetham, 1802. 72 pages 12mo.

Biography of Jefferson, pp. 46–52.

Cheetham, James. A View of the Political Conduct of Aaron Burr, Esq., Vice-President of the United States. By the Author of the "Narrative." New York: Denniston & Cheetham, 1802. 120 pages 8vo.

Pertains to Jefferson's election, and exhibits Burr's letter to Gen. S. Smith, of Maryland, December 16, 1800, in which Burr affects to decline a competition with Jefferson.

Colvin, John B. Republican Economy; or, Evidences of the Superiority of the Present Administration Over That of John Adams. Together with a Correct View of the Late Sale of Bank Stock Fredericktown, Md., 1802. 12 pages 12mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Colvin, John B. Republican Policy; or, the Superiority of the Principles of the Present Administration Over Those of Its Enemies, Who Call Themselves Federalists; Exemplified in the Late Cession of Louisiana. Fredericktown, Md., 1802. 23 pages 8vo.

Evans, Thomas. A Series of Letters, Addressed to Thomas Jefferson, Esq., President of the United States, Concerning His Official Conduct and Principles. With an Appendix of Important Documents, and Illustrations. By "Tacitus." Philadelphia: E. Bronson, 1802. 127, 45 pages 12mo.

A Federalist tract.

Foster, John. An Oration, Delivered in the White Meeting-House, Stonington Borough, on the Fifth Day of July, 1802 (the Fourth Being Sunday.) Stonington: S Trumbull, 1802. 16 pages 12mo.

Lauds Jefferson as "that son of liberty."

Hamilton, Alexander. An Examination of the President's Message at the Opening of Congress, December 7, 1801. Revised and Corrected by the Author. New York: New York Evening Post, 1802. 127 pages 8vo.

Appeared in the "Evening Post," signed "Lucius Crassus." Reprinted with the message.

Henderson, George. A Short View of the Administrations in the Government of America under the Former Presidents, the Late General Washington and John Adams; and of the Present Administration under Thomas Jefferson: With Cursory Observations on the Present State of the Revenue, Agriculture, Commerce, Manufactures, and Population of the United States. London: J. Hatchard, 1802. 72 pages 8vo.

Johnson, ———. A Letter to Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States. By "Junius Philænus" [pseudonym]. New York: P R Johnson, 1802. 64 pages 8vo.

Lincoln, Levi. A Farmer's Letters to the People. Philadelphia: Robert Johnson, 1802. 95 pages 8vo.

A general defence of Jefferson, by the Attorney-General, against the pamphleteers.

Smith, William. Character of Mr. Jefferson, Extracted from the Letters of "Phocion," Written by William Smith, Esq., of South Carolina, Long a Member of Congress, and Lately American Minister to the Court of Portugal. *In* Cobbett's Annual Register, 1: 961–972 (1802).

Webster, Noah. An Address to the President of the United States on the Subject of His Address. *In his*

Miscellaneous Papers on Political and Commercial Subjects. New York: E. Belden & Co., 1802. 227, 48 pages 8vo (pp. 1–76).

Wood, John. A Correct Statement of the Various Sources from Which the History of the Administration of John Adams Was Compiled, and the Motives for Its Suppression by Colonel Burr: With Some Observations on a Narrative, by a Citizen of New York. New York: For the Author, G. F. Hopkins, 1802. 49 pages 8vo.

A reply to Cheetham.

Wood, John. The History of the Administration of John Adams, Esq., Late President of the United States. By John Wood, Author of the "History of Switzerland, and Swiss Revolution." New York: Printed 1802. 500 pages 8vo.

A virulent party attack for use in the Presidential campaign of 1800. Suppressed until 1802. Most copies destroyed. Reprinted as "The Suppressed History," etc., with notes by John Henry Sherburne, Philadelphia, 1846. For particulars see New York Evening Post, June 2, 1802.

1803

Austin, Benjamin, Jr. Constitutional Republicanism in Opposition to Fallacious Federalism, as Published Occasionally in the Independent Chronicle under the Signature of "Old-South;" To Which Is Added a Prefatory Address to the Citizens of the United States, Never Before Published. Boston: Adams & Rhoades, Editors of the Independent Chronicle, 1803. 327 pages 8vo.

Brown, Charles Brockden. Monroe's Embassy; or, The Conduct of the Government in Relation to Our Claims to the Navigation of the Mississippi, Considered. Philadelphia and Washington: John Conrad & Co., 1803. 57 pages 8vo.

Signed "Poplicola."

Burk, John Daly. An Oration Delivered on the Fourth of March, 1803, at the Court House in Petersburg, to Celebrate the Election of Thomas Jefferson and the Triumph of Republicanism. Printed at the Request of the Committee. 18 pages 12mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Cheetham, James. Nine Letters on the Subject of Aaron Burr's Political Defection, with an Appendix. New York: Denniston & Cheetham, 1803. 139 pages 8vo.

An examination of Burr's conduct in the matter of the election of Jefferson in Congress.

Granger, Gideon. A Vindication of the Measures of the Present Administration. By Algernon Sidney [pseudonym]. Taken from the National Intelligencer. Washington: Samuel H. Smith, 1803. 20 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy. (Other editions, 1803, Hartford and Trenton.)

Grymes, Philip. [Letter] to Gabriel Jones [July 20, 1803] on His Attempt to Impeach the Honesty of Jefferson. [N. p., 1803?] One leaf, folio.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

Signed "Veritas." Jones published a "Refutation." Winchester, [1803?] In the Boston Athenæum Library.

Thacher, Stephen. An Oration, Pronounced at Kennebunk, District of Maine, on the Anniversary of American Independence, July 4, 1803. Boston: David Carlisle, 1803. 24 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own copy.

Lauds Jefferson as author of the Declaration, commends the wisdom of his measures, and defends him from censure for placing a foreigner (Gallatin) at the head of the Treasury.

Van Ness William P. An Examination of the Various Charges Exhibited against Aaron Burr, Esq., Vice-President of the United States; and a Development of the Character and Views of His Political Opponents. By "Aristides" [pseudonym]. New York: Ward & Gould, 1803. 118 pages 8vo.

Defends the transfer of the Van Ness vote to Burr in the election of 1801.

1804

An Address to the People of Massachusetts on the Choice of Electors for President and Vice-President. [Anonymous.] [N. p.] 1804. 16 pages 8vo.

Favoring the re-election of Jefferson.

An Appendix to Aristides' Vindication of the Vice-President of the United States, by a Gentleman of North Carolina, Proving that General Hamilton at the Last Presidential Election Exerted All His Influence to Support Mr. Jefferson in Opposition to Mr. Burr. Virginia: Printed and for Sale by the Booksellers in This State, 1804. 20 pages 8vo.

Bache, Benjamin Franklin. To the Democratic Republican Electors of the State of Pennsylvania. [N. p.] 1804. Folded sheet.

In favor of the re-election of Jefferson.

Bishop, Abraham. Oration in Honour of the Election of President Jefferson and the Peaceable Acquisition of Louisiana, Delivered at the National Festival in Hartford on the 11th of May, 1804. Hartford: General Committee of Republicans, 1804. 24 pages 8vo.

Cheetham, James. Letters on Our Affairs with Spain. New York: The Author, 1804. 59 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has the author's presentation copy to Jefferson.
On Jefferson's attempts, through Pinckney, to vindicate the rights of American citizens to property condemned by Spain, the interdiction of the right of deposit at New Orleans, and the conduct of Yrujo.

Cheetham, James. A Reply to Aristides. New York: The Author, 1804. 134 pages 8vo.

That is a reply to Van Ness's Examination of the Charges against Aaron Burr," and a defence of Jefferson in the matter of the election of 1801.

Colvin, John B. A Candid View of Facts, in a Letter from John B. Colvin to a Federal Friend. Frederick-Town (Md.): Republican Advocate, 1804. 48 pages 16mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.
Comparison of administration of Adams with that of Jefferson, defence of Jefferson on score of removals, remission of Callender's fine, Paine warship episode, sale of bank stock, etc.

"Curtius" [pseudonym]. A Defence of the Measures of the Administration of Thomas Jefferson. By "Curtius." Taken from the National Intelligencer. Washington: Samuel H. Smith, 1804. 136 pages 8vo.

Sabine, 18,070, credits this to John Taylor.

Dennie's Portfolio, IV, 1804.

This volume, particularly, contains a bitter Federal view of Jefferson in "Memorabilia Democratica" running through the volume, and a mock "Fragment of a Journal" of Jefferson (p. 262).

Fairplay, Oliver [pseudonym]. Proposals by Oliver Fairplay [pseudonym] for Publishing the Private and Public Life of the First Consul. Philadelphia, 1804. 1 leaf, folded 8vo.

This pamphlet is entered by Jefferson in a collection of his pamphlets as "Bache s Proposals for Publishing the Life of the First Consul (Lieb)." Sabin, 35,913, enters it among the Jefferson titles.

* Jefferson and Burr against the Clinton and Livingston Combination (Handbill by "The Voice of Truth," March [?], 1804, Asserting by Means of a Letter of David Thomas, that President Jefferson Regarded Burr and Lewis, the Candidates for Governor, as Equal in Republicanism and Integrity). Albany [?], 1804. 1 folded leaf.

In the New York Public Library. New York Election Broadsides, 22.

Moore, Clement Clarke. Observations upon Certain Passages in Mr. Jefferson's "Notes on Virginia," Which Appear to Have a Tendency to Subvert Religion and Establish a False Philosophy. New York, 1804. 32 pages 8vo.

The reference is to the 3d American edition of the "Notes." See also Dennie's Portfolio, IV: 244, 245, 250–252, 268, 269 (1804).

République, Uriac Faber [pseudonym]. The Federal Catechism Meta-

morphosed; or, The Natural Spirit of Federalism Exposed, from the Works of Their Federal Holiness. Calculated for the Meridian of Grafton; but Will Serve for the Whole of New Hampshire, and Any Other of the Federal States, without Any Material Alteration. For the Use of Schools. [N. p.] Printed for the Purchaser, 1804. 24 pages 12mo.

The Speeches at Full Length of Mr. Van Ness, Mr. Caines, the Attorney-General, Mr. Harrison, and General Hamilton, in the Great Cause of the People against Harry Croswell, on an Indictment for a Libel on Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States. New York: G. & R. Waite, 1804. 78 pages 8vo.

Williams, John. The Hamiltoniad; or, An Extinguisher for the Royal Faction of New England. With Copious Notes, Illustrative, Biographical, Philosophical, Critical, Admonitory, and Political; Being Intended as a High-Heeled Shoe for All Limping Republicans. By Anthony Pasquin, Esq. [pseudonym]. Boston, 1804. 104 pages 8vo.

Wolcott, Oliver. British Influence on the Affairs of the United States Proved and Explained. Boston: Young & Minns, 1804. 23 pages 8vo.

Signed "Marcus."
The catalogue of the Boston Athenæum Library credits this to Wolcott.
A criticism of Jefferson's letter to Hammond.

1805

* Dodge, Nehemiah. A Discourse at Lebanon, 4th March, 1805, in Honour of the Election of Thomas Jefferson. Norwich, Conn., 1805. 8vo.

Elwyn, Thomas. A Letter to a Federalist, in Reply to Some of the Popular Objections to the Motives and Tendency of the Measures of the Present Administration. February, 1805. [Portsmouth, N. H.], 1805. 31 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has the author's presentation copy to Jefferson. The author's name and the place of publication supplied in Jefferson's hand.

Fessenden, Thomas Green. The Jeffersoniad. *In his* Democracy Unveiled; or, Tyranny Stripped of the Garb of Patriotism. By Christopher Caustic [pseudonym]. Boston: David Carlisle, 1805. 220 pages 12mo.

* The Library of Congress has the third edition. New York: I. Riley & Co., 1806. 12mo, 2 vols. in one. The reference in this edition is to Vol. II, 1–82.

Young, Alexander, and Minns, Thomas. Defence of Young & Minns, Printers to the State, before the Committee of the House of Representatives. With an Appendix, Containing the Debate, etc. Boston: Gilbert & Dean, 1805. 68 pages 4to.

Young & Minns attacked Jefferson in their "New England Palladium."

1806

An Inquiry into the Present State of the Foreign Relations of the Union, as Affected by the Late Measures of Administration. [Anonymous.] Philadelphia: Samuel F. Bradford, 1806. 183 pages 8vo.

Dedication to the American people, signed "Independent American.

Barton, Benjamin Smith. Remarks on the Speech Attributed by Mr. Jefferson to an Indian Chief of the Name of Logan. Philadelphia, 1806. 24 pages 12mo.

Doubts the Logan speech, and defends Cresap from Jefferson's charge.

1807

Allston, Joseph. A Short Review of the Late Proceedings at New Orleans; and Some Remarks upon the Bill Suspending the Privilege of the Writ of Habeas Corpus Which Passed the Senate of the United States during the Last Session of Congress. In Two Letters to the Printer. By Agrestis [pseudonym]. South Carolina, 1807. 42 pages 8vo.

' By Jos. Alston, son-in-law of Burr. It is a savage attack on Jefferson and Wilkinson, and a defence of Burr, and is one of the scarcest of the pamphlets relating to Burr's conspiracy."—P. L. FORD, in Sabin, 80,684.

"Americanus" [pseudonym]. Notice sur la Vie et la Caractère de M. de

Jefferson, Président des États-Unis de l'Amérique du Nord. Traduit de l'Anglais par M. Croze Magnan. *In* Bibliothèque Américaine. Paris: H. Caritat et Barrois Pils, 1807. 6 parts in 3 vols. 8vo. Pt. I, 1–21.

* Brazer, Samuel, Jr. Address Pronounced at Hatfield on the 4th of March, 1807, in Commemoration of the Inauguration of Thomas Jefferson as President of the United States. Published at the Unanimous Request of the Company Engaged in the Celebration. Northampton: Horace Graves, 1807. 15 pages 8vo.

Cheetham, James. Peace or War? or, Thoughts on Our Affairs with England. New York: Matthias Ward, 1807. 44 pages 8vo.

Review of Jefferson's message, October 27, 1807. Message, pp. 34–40.

Daviess, J. H. View of the President's Conduct Concerning the Conspiracy of 1806. Frankfort, Ky., 1807. 64 pages 8vo.

Severely Federal.

Duane, William. Politics for American Farmers; Being a Series of Tracts Exhibiting the Blessings of Free Government as It Is Administered in the United States, Compared with the Stupendous Fabric of British Monarchy. Originally Written for, and Published in the Aurora of Philadelphia, in the Beginning of . . . 1807. Washington: W. Duane, 1807. 96 pages 8vo.

A friendly review of Jefferson's administration.

Lowell, John. Peace without Dishonor—War without Hope. Being a Calm and Dispassionate Enquiry into the Question of the Chesapeake, and the Necessity and Expediency of War. By a Yankee Farmer. Boston: Greenough & Stebbins, 1807. 43 pages 8vo.

Censuring Jefferson.

Wilson, Jasper, Jr. The Lie Direct !!! A Refutation of the Charges in the Proclamation of President Jefferson. London: Jordan & Maxwell, 1807. 31 pages 8vo.

1808

An Address to the Citizens of Massachusetts on the Causes and Remedy of Our National Distresses. By a Fellow Sufferer. Boston: Repertory Office, 1808. 13 pages 8vo.

Represents Jefferson as the cause.

Bryant, William Cullen. The Embargo; or, Sketches of the Times. A Satire. Boston, 1808. 30 pages 12mo.

Prevalent New England anti-Jeffersonian Federalism.

Danvers, John Thierry. A Picture of a Republican Magistrate of the New School; Being a Full-Length Likeness of His Excellency Thomas Jefferson, President of the United States. To Which Is Added a Short Criticism on the Characters and Pretensions of Mr. Madison, Mr. Clinton, and Mr. Pinckney. New York: E. Sargeant, 1808. 96 pages 8vo.

Essex Resolutions. Newburyport: E. W. Allen. 15 pages 8vo.

Calling on Jefferson for removal of the embargo.

Granger, Gideon. An Address to the People of New England by Algernon Sidney [pseudonym], December 15, 1808. Washington: Dinmore & Cooper, 1808. 38 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress copy was presented to Jefferson, and on page 18 has a note, in Jefferson's hand, on the increase of the national debt under Washington. The pamphlet is a comparison of the administrations of Washington, Adams, and Jefferson by Jefferson's Postmaster-General.

"Hampden" [pseudonym]. A Letter to the President of the United States Touching the Prosecutions [for Sedition] under His Patronage before the Circuit Court in the District of Connecticut, Containing a Faithful Narrative of the Extraordinary Measures Pursued, and of the Incidents, Both Serious and Laughable, That Occurred during the Pendency of These Abortive Prosecutions. New Haven: Oliver Steele & Co., 1808. 28 pages 8vo.

Concerns chiefly the trial of Rev. Azel Backus for "heavy and calumnious charges against the private and public character of the President."

Jenks, William. Memoirs of the Northern Kingdom, Written A. D. 1872, by the Late Rev. Williamson Jahnsenykes, LL.D. [pseudonym] . . . in Six Letters to His Son . . . Quebec, A. D. 1901. Boston, 1808. 48 pages 8vo.

"Written during the party heats which attended the close of Mr. Jefferson's Presidency, and was designed to portray the danger of a dissolution of the Union."—Massachusetts Historical Society Collections, IX: 372 (1806–07).

Livingston, Edward. Address to the People of the United States on the Measures Pursued by the Executive with Respect to the Batture at New Orleans: To Which Are Annexed a Full Report of the Cause Tried in the Superior Court of the Territory of Orleans; the Memoire of Mr. Derbigny; an Examination of the Title of the United States; the Opinion of Counsel thereon; and a Number of Other Documents. New Orleans: Bradford & Anderson, 1808. Irr. pag. 12mo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy, which contains several notes, contradictory to the text, in Jefferson's handwriting.

Lowell, John. Thoughts upon the Conduct of Our Administration in Relation both to Great Britain and France, More Especially in Reference to the Late Negotiation Concerning the Attack on the Chesapeake. By a Friend of Peace. Boston: Repertory Office, 1808. 28 pages 8vo.

Martin, Luther. The Honest Politician. Part I, Containing the First Eight Numbers: With a Publication, under the Signature of "Vindex," Relative to the Same Subject. Addressed to the President, and Published in the District of Columbia about the Middle of February Last. Baltimore: The Author, 1808. 69 pages 8vo.

A severe arraignment of the President for conduct in the "Chesapeake" affair.

Pickering, Timothy. A Letter from the Hon. Timothy Pickering, a Senator of the United States from the State of Massachusetts, Exhibiting to His Constituents a View of the Imminent Danger of an Unnecessary and Ruinous War. Addressed to His Excellency James Sullivan, Governor of the Said State. Boston: Greenough & Stebbins, 1808. 16 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress copy contains a manuscript letter to Jefferson, attacking him personally, signed "A Citizen Among Ten Thousand."

A Federal view of Jefferson's conduct in the embargo and "Chesapeake" matters.

A Review of Political Affairs during the Last Half Year. By a Republican of Massachusetts. Boston: Adams & Rhoades, 1808. 12 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

A reply to Pickering's attack on Jefferson in a letter to Sullivan.

Russell, Jonathan. The Whole Truth. To the Freemen of New England. [Signed "Hancock."] [Boston?] November 1, 1808. 35 pages 16mo.

Reprinted with title "The Whole Truth; or, the Essex Junto Exposed. Addressed to the Freemen of New England. By Hancock." New York, 1809. 19 pages 8vo.

A favorable review of Jefferson's administration, attack on Federalism in general, and a plea for Madison's election.

Some Remarks and Extracts, in Reply to Mr. Pickering's Letter, on the Subject of the Embargo. New Haven, 1808. 23 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

A reply to Sullivan letter in defence of Jefferson.

The State of the Nation. *In* Colvin's Weekly Register. (Washington), I: 33–37 (1808).

A eulogistic account of Jefferson's first term and the confidence prevailing at the commencement of the second.

A Political Sketch of America. Edinburgh: S. Cheyne & J. Anderson, 1808. 87 pages 8vo.

A general survey of Jefferson's administration, with a severe arraignment of his conduct in the "Chesapeake" affair and in the Burr conspiracy.

Webster, Daniel. Considerations on the Embargo Laws. [Boston, 1808.] 16 pages 8vo.

Charges that the real motive with Jefferson, in laying the embargo, was a wish to favor France and take her side in the war against England.

1809

Carpenter, Stephen Cullen. Memoirs of the Hon. Thomas Jefferson, Secretary of State, Vice-President, and President of the United States of America, Containing a Concise History of Those States from the Acknowledgment of Their Independence. With a View of the Rise and Progress of French Influence and French Principles in That Country. [Anonymous.] New York: Printed for the Purchasers, 1809. 2 vols. 8vo.

Clark, Daniel. Proofs of the Corruption of Gen. James Wilkinson, and of His Connection with Aaron Burr, with a Full Refutation of His Slanderous Allegations in Relation to the Character of the Principal Witness against Him. Philadelphia: W. Hall, Jr. & G. W. Pierie, 1809. Irr. pag. 8vo.

Clark was Jefferson's appointee as consul at New Orleans. This work is valuable for the documents contained in the Appendix, which throw light on Jefferson's administration of the West, and by which Clark endeavors to vindicate himself in view of the executive clemency shown Wilkinson, and as against Jefferson's message of January 20, 1808. It has especial interest since the discovery, in the Spanish archives, of Wilkinson's oath of allegiance to Spain.

Constitutionality of the Embargo Established by Precedent. [Anonymous.] Philadelphia: John Binns, 1809. 7 pages small 4to.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's own presented copy.

"An appeal to the administrations of Washington and Adams, to vindicate the administration of Jefferson."

Hammond, Jabez D. An Oration, Delivered on the Glorious Tenth of June, 1809, in the Court House in the Village of Otsego (N. Y.); at a Celebration of the British Orders in Council, and Offers of Ample Reparation for British Aggressions and Insults; and, in Consequence thereof, the Repeal of the Non-Intercourse Law, as it Respected Great Britain. Otsego: E. Phinney, 1809. 24 pages 16mo.

The Library of Congress copy bears the inscription: "His Ex. Th. Jefferson, Late President United States, from an Humble Admirer of his Greatness. The Author."

Closes with a panegyric on Jefferson.

Irving, Washington. A History of New York. from the Beginning of the World to the End of the Dutch Dynasty. Containing, among Many Surprising and Curious Matters, the Unutterable Ponderings of Walter the Doubter, the Disastrous Projects of William the Testy, the Chivalric Achievements of Peter the Headstrong, the Three Dutch Governors of New Amsterdam: Being the Only Authentic History of the Times That Ever Hath Been, or Ever Will be Published. By Diedrich Knickerbocker. . . New York: Inskeep & Bradford; Philadelphia: Bradford & Inskeep, 1809. 2 vols. 8vo.

Book IV, The Chronicles of the Reign of William the Testy (pp. 191–268), is a satire on the administration of Jefferson from the point of view of the Burr wing of the Democratic Republican party.

Lee, Henry. Cursory Sketch of the Motives and Proceedings of the Party Which Sways the Affairs of the Union, together with Some Remarks upon the Nature of the Present Crisis. Philadelphia, 1809. 38 pages 8vo.

An arraignment of Jefferson.

Niles, Hezekiah. Things as They Are; or, Federalism Turned Inside Out: Being a Collection of Extracts from Federal Papers, etc., and Remarks upon Them, Originally Written for and Published in the Evening Post, by the Editor. Baltimore: Evening Post, 1809. 75 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has Jefferson's copy.

United States. Congress. Laws Relative to the Embargo. [N. p. 1809?] 19 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress copy has "An Act to Enforce and Make More Effectual an Act Entitled 'An Act Laying an Em-

bargo, etc.,' Approved January 9, 1809," with notes in the margin in Jefferson's handwriting. 2 folded sheets.

1810

A Letter Containing Some Candid Observations on Mankind, and the Republican Administration of Jefferson & Madison. By a Farmer. Morris-town: H. P. Russell, 1810. 57 pages 12mo.

Lowell, John. The New England Patriot: Being a Candid Comparison of the Principles and Conduct of the Washington and Jefferson Administrations. The Whole Founded upon Indisputable Facts and Public Documents, to Which Reference is Made in the Text and Notes. [Anonymous.] Boston: Russell & Cutler, 1810. 148 pages 8vo.

Osgood, David. A Discourse Delivered at Cambridge in the Hearing of the University, April 8, 1810. Cambridge: William Hilliard, 1810. 40 pages 8vo.

An unfavorable view of Jefferson and his administration.

1811

* The Three Patriots [Jefferson, Madison, Monroe]; or, The Cause and Cure of Present Evils. Addressed to the Voters of Maryland. Baltimore: The Author, 1811. 55 pages 8vo.

1812

Jefferson against Madison's War, Being an Exhibition of the Late President Jefferson's Opinions of the Impolicy and Folly of *All Wars*, Especially for the United States; Together with Some Remarks on the *Present War*, and the Propriety of Choosing Electors Who Will Vote for a *Peace President*. By a True Republican. [N. p. 1812?] 20 pages 8vo.

MacCormack, Samuel. View of the State of Parties in the United States of America; Being an Attempt to Account for the Present Ascendency of the French, or Democratic Party, in That Country, in Two Letters to a Friend. By a Gentleman Who Has Recently Visited the United States. Edinburgh: John Ballantyne & Co., 1812. 110 pages 8vo.

Jefferson's residence in France, and his antipathy to the Federal, or English, party are urged in explanation.

Pickering, Timothy. Political Essays. A Series of Letters Addressed to the People of the United States. Canandaigua, N. Y.: J. D. Bemis, 1812. 215 pages 16mo.

The embargo and the pro-French policy of Jefferson.

1813

Livingston, Edward. An Answer to Mr. Jefferson's Justification of His Conduct in the Case of the New Orleans Batture. Philadelphia: W. Fry, 1813. 187 pages 8vo.

1814

Carey, Mathew. The Olive Branch: or, Faults on Both Sides, Federal and Democratic. A Serious Appeal on the Necessity of Mutual Forgiveness and Harmony, to Save our Common Country from Ruin. Philadelphia: M. Carey, 1814. 252 pages 12mo.

"Defends the alien and sedition laws and abuses Jefferson for his mistakes."—WINSOR.

U. S. Congress. Joint Committee on the Library. Report of the Joint Committee on the Library of Congress. October 7, 1814. Printed by Order of the Senate of the United States. Washington: R. C. Weightman, 1814. 2 pages 8vo.

Submitted by R. H. Goldsborough, asking that the Committee be empowered to contract for the purchase of the library of Thomas Jefferson.

1815

U. S. Congress. Joint Committee on the Library. Report of the Library Committee on the Expediency of Providing a Library Room, and for Transporting the Library Lately Purchased of Thomas Jefferson, Esq., to the City of Washington. Feb. 20, 1815. Printed by Order of the Senate of the United States. Washington: R. C. Weightman, 1815. 3 pages 8vo.

1817

* Strahan. John (Archbishop of York). Letter to Thomas Jefferson [Relating to the Burning of the Capitol and Library, and the Proposed Sale of Mr. Jefferson's Library to Congress]. York, [Toronto, Ont.], January 30, 1815. *In* Loyal and Patriotic Society of Upper Canada, Report, 1817, Appendix, pp. 398–413.

In Toronto Public Library. Reprinted in Kingsford's History of Canada, VIII: 585–587.

Strahan was bitter in all his controversies, but this letter is particularly severe on Jefferson.

1818

Peters, Richard. Hill-Side Plough. American Ploughs. *In* Philadelphia Society for Promoting Agriculture. Philadelphia. IV: 13–18 (1818).

Gives an account of Jefferson's success with gypsum, and quotes Jefferson's letter, Monticello, March 6, 1816, which describes Randolph's plough.

1823

* Falsehood and Forgery Detected and Exposed, or, the Conduct of Thomas Jefferson, James Madison, James Monroe, Albert Gallatin, Levi Lincoln, John Galliard, William H. Crawford, Samuel McClay, General S. Smith, Andrew Gregg, and Other Distinguished Democrats, in Relation to the Right of Suffrage in Mississippi, Vindicated against the Slanders and Misrepresentations of John Binns, Stephen Simpson, and John Norvel. Philadelphia: People's Advocate office, 1823. 16 pages 8vo.

Sabin.

1824

Pickering, Timothy. A Review of the Correspondence between the Hon. John Adams, Late President of the United States, and the Late William Cunningham, Esq., Beginning in 1803, and Ending in 1812. Salem: Cushing & Appleton, 1824. 197 pages 8vo.

'Mr. Pickering's elaborate philippic against Mr. Adams, Gerry, Smith, and Myself.'—Jefferson to Martin Van Buren, Monticello, June 29, 1824.

1826

Barry, William T. Speech of William T. Barry, Esq., on the Death of Adams, Jefferson, and Shelby. Delivered in Lexington on Tuesday, August 15, 1826. Lexington, Ky.: John Bradford, 1826. 24 pages 8vo.

Brackenridge, Henry M. Eulogy on the Lives and Characters of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. By the Hon. H. M. Brackenridge. Delivered at the Court House in Pensacola, on Tuesday, 15th August, 1826, in Compliance with a Request from the Citizens in Town-Meeting Assembled. Pensacola, Florida: W. Hasell Hunt, 1826. 18 pages 8vo.

Bryan, John H. Orations on the Death of Thomas Jefferson and John Adams, Delivered at the Request of the Citizens of Newbern, on the 17th and 24th of July, 1826. By the Hon. John H. Bryan and the Hon. John Stanley. Newbern [N. C.]: Watson & Machen, 1826. 31 pages 8vo.

The Bryan oration, On Jefferson, July 17, pp. 3–10.

Cambreling, Churchill C. Eulogy Pronounced in the City of New York, July 17, 1826. *In* "A Selection of Eulogies," Pronounced in the Several States, in Honor of Those Illustrious Patriots and Statesmen, John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Hartford: D. F. Robinson & Co., 1826. 426 pages 8vo (pp. 59–70).

* Columbus, Ohio. Proceedings of the United States Court, Gentlemen of the Bar, and Citizens of Columbus, in Testimony of Respect for the Late Thomas Jefferson and John Adams; also the Discourse Delivered on the Occasion by the Rev. James Hoge. Published by Order of the Bar. Columbus: George Hashee & Co., 1826. 20 pages 12mo.

In the library of the Boston Athenæum.

Cushing, Caleb. Eulogy on John Adams and Thomas Jefferson . . . in Newburyport, July 15, 1826. Cambridge: Hilliard & Metcalf, 1826. 60 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *post*, p. 41.

* Davies, Charles Stewart. An Address Delivered at Portland on the Decease of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, August 9, 1826. Portland, 1826. 55 pages 8vo.

Sabin, 18,680.

* De Witt, William R. Sermon on the Death of the Patriots and Statesmen, Thomas Jefferson and John Adams, Delivered by the Rev. W. R. De Witt, Pastor of the Presbyterian Congregation, Harrisburg, in the German Reformed Church, on Friday, the 22d July, 1826, in Compliance with a Request of the Citizens of Harrisburg. Harrisburg: Cameron & Krause, 1826. 16 pages 8vo.

Duer, William Alexander. An Eulogy on John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Pronounced by Request of the Common Council of Albany, at the Public Commemoration of Their Deaths, Held in That City on Monday the 31st of July, 1826. Albany: National Observer, 1826. 20 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies, etc., listed *post*, p. 41.

Everett, Edward. An Address Delivered at Charlestown, August 1, 1826, in Commemoration of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Boston: William L. Lewis, 1826. 36 pages 8vo.

* The First Jubilee of American Independence, and Tribute to John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Newark, N. J., 1826.

* Forsyth, John. Eulogium on Adams and Jefferson, Delivered at the Request of the Citizens of Augusta. Augusta: Brantly & Clarke, 1826. 8vo.

In the library of the Boston Athenæum.

Grundy, Felix. Eulogy Pronounced at Nashville, Tenn., August 3, 1826. *In* A Selection of Eulogies, Pronounced in the Several States, in Honor of Those Illustrious Patriots and Statesmen, John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Hartford: D. F. Robinson & Co., 1826. 426 pages 8vo (pp. 287–297).

* James, John W. Eulogy on Thomas Jefferson, Delivered at the Columbian College, D. C., on the Fourth of October, 1826. By John W. James, a Member of the Senior Class. Washington, 1826. 6 pages 8vo.

In the library of the Philadelphia Historical Society.

* Johnson, Alfred, Jr. Eulogy Delivered at Belfast, Me., August 10, 1826, on John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, at the Request of the Citizens of Belfast. Belfast: E. Fellows, 1826. 28 pages 8vo.

Johnson, Walter Rogers. An Oration Delivered at Germantown, Pennsylvania, on the 20th July, 1826, in the Presence of the Citizens of Germantown, Roxborough, Bristol, and Penn Townships, Assembled to Commemorate the Virtues and Services of Thomas Jefferson and John Adams. Philadelphia: Robert H. Small, 1826. 25 pages 8vo.

Johnson, William. Eulogy on Thomas Jefferson, Delivered August 3, 1826, in the First Presbyterian Church of Charleston. Charleston: C. C. Stebbing, 1826. 38 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies, etc. listed *post*, p. 41.

Knapp, Samuel Lorenzo. An Address Delivered in Chauncy Place Church before the Young Men of Boston, August 2, 1826, in Commemoration of the Deaths of Adams and Jefferson. Boston, 1826. 31 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies, etc. listed *post*, p. 41.

Little, Robert. A Funeral Sermon on the Death of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Ex-Presidents of the United States, Preached on Sunday Evening, July 16, 1826, in the First Unitarian Church, Washington City. Washington: Bartow & Brannan, 1826. 22 pages 8vo.

* Lyman, T. P. H. The Life of Thomas Jefferson, LL.D., Late Ex-President of the United States. Arranged and Compiled from Original Documents. Philadelphia: D. & S. Nealle 1826. 111 pages 8vo.

Sabin, 42,805.

Mitchell, Samuel Latham. A Discourse on the Character and Services of Thomas Jefferson, More Especially as a Promoter of Natural and Physical Science. Pronounced, by Request, before the New York Lyceum of Natural History, on the 11th October, 1826. New York: G. & C. Carvill, 1826. 67 pages 8vo.

Rowan, Stephen N. An Address, Delivered July 12, 1826, in the Middle Dutch Church, at the Request of the Common Council, on Occasion of the Funeral Obsequies of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. New York: William Davis, Jr., 1826. 36 pages 8vo.

A Selection of Eulogies Pronounced in the Several States, in Honor of Those Illustrious Patriots and Statesmen, John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Hartford: D. F. Robinson & Co., 1826. 426 pages 8vo.

Reviewed in Christian Examiner, III: 315–330 (1826); American Quarterly Review, I: 54–77 (1827), and by Herman Humphrey *in his* Miscellaneous Discourses and Reviews. Amherst: J. S. & C. Adams, 1834. 415 pages 8vo (pp. 361–392).

Sergeant, John. An Oration Delivered in Independence Square, in the City of Philadelphia, on the 24th of July, 1826, in Commemoration of Thomas Jefferson and John Adams. Philadelphia: Carey & Lea, 1826. 44 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *supra*.

Shaw, John Angier. Eulogy on John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Delivered August 2, 1826, by Request of the Inhabitants of Bridgewater. Taunton: Samuel W. Mortimore, 1826. 20 pages 8vo.

Also "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *supra*.

Sprague, Joseph E. Eulogy on John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Pronounced August 10, 1826, at Salem. Salem: W. Palfray, 1826. 48 pages 8vo.

Sprague, Peleg. Eulogy on John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Pronounced in Hallowell, July, 1826, at the Request of the Committees of the Towns of Hallowell, Augusta, and Gardiner. Hallowell: Glazier & Co. 22 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *supra*.

Stanford, John. A Discourse on the Death of the Honorable Thomas Jefferson and John Adams. Delivered in the Chapel at Bellevue, New York. New York: E. Conrad, 1826. 20 pages 8vo.

Staughton, William. Sermon Delivered in the Capitol of the United States, on Lord's Day, July 16, 1826; at the Request of the Citizens of Washington, on the Death of Mr. Jefferson and Mr. Adams. Washington: Columbian Office, 1826. 32 pages 8vo.

Thornton, William F. Eulogy, Pronounced at Alexandria, District of Columbia, August 10, 1826. *In* A Selection of Eulogies Pronounced in the Several States, in Honor of Those Illustrious Patriots and Statesmen John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Hartford: D. F. Robinson & Co., 1826. 426 pages 8vo (pp. 329–346).

Tillinghast, Joseph Leonard. Eulogy Pronounced in Providence, July 17, 1826, upon the Characters of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Late Presidents of the United States. By Request of the Municipal Authorities. Providence: Miller & Gratten, 1826. 28 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *supra*.

Turner, Edward. Eulogy, Pronounced at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, August 10th, 1826. 12 pages. *In* A Selection of Eulogies, Pronounced in the Several States, in Honor of Those Illustrious Patriots and Statesmen, John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. Hartford: D. F. Robinson & Co., 1826. 426 pages 8vo (pp. 273–285).

Tyler, John. Eulogy, Pronounced at Richmond, Virginia, July 11, 1826. 12 pages. *In* A Selection of Eulogies Pronounced in the Several States, in Honor of Those Illustrious Patriots and Statesmen, John Adams and

Thomas Jefferson. Hartford: D. F. Robinson & Co., 1826. 426 pages (pp. 5–17).

Webster, Daniel. A Discourse in Commemoration of the Lives and Services of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, Delivered in Faneuil Hall, Boston, August 2, 1826. Boston: Cummings, Hilliard, & Co., 1826. 62 pages 8vo.

Reprinted in Williston, E. B., "Eloquence of the United States." Middletown, Conn.: E. & H. Clark, 1827. 5 vols 8vo (v: 374–414).
Also in "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *ante*, p. 41.

Wilkins, William. Eulogium, Pronounced at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, August 24, 1826. Pittsburg: Johnston & Stockton, 1826. 36 pages 8vo.

Also in "A Selection of Eulogies," etc., listed *ante*, p. 41.

Wirt, William. A Discourse on the Lives and Characters of Thomas Jefferson and John Adams, Who Both Died on the Fourth of July, 1826. Delivered at the Request of the Citizens of Washington, in the Hall of Representatives of the United States, on the Nineteenth of October, 1826. Washington: Gales & Seaton, 1826. 69 pages 8vo.

Reprinted in Williston, E. B., "Eloquence of the United States." Middletown, Conn.: E. & H. Clark, 1827. 5 vols. 8vo (v: 454–503).
Also reprinted in "Writings of Thomas Jefferson" (Jeff. Mem. Assoc. ed.), XIII: ix–lvii.

1827

Biddle, Nicholas. An Eulogium on Thomas Jefferson, Delivered before the American Philosophical Society, April 11, 1827. Philadelphia, 1827. 55 pages 8vo.

Gilpin, Henry Dilwood. Jefferson. *In* Sanderson, John. Biography of the Signers to the Declaration of Independence, VII: 9–148. Philadelphia: R. W. Pomeroy, 1827. 8vo.

Cf. his article in "National Portrait Gallery." Herring & Longacre. New York: 1834–39. 4 vols. 8vo (I: 117–134)
See Madison's letter to Gilpin, "Writings," III: 593–595.

Lemesle, Charles. Éloge de Thomas Jefferson, Ancien Président des États-Unis de l'Amérique du Nord, Membre Honoraire de la Société Linnéenne de Paris. *In* Société Linnéenne de Paris. Mémoires, V: 609–617 (1827).

Also separately published as *Lemesle, Charles. Éloge de T. Jefferson, Ancien Président des États-Unis de l'Amérique du Nord. Paris: Imp. de Decourchant, 1827. 8vo.
100 copies printed separately.

Smith, Samuel Harrison. Memoirs of the Life, Character, and Writings of Thomas Jefferson; Delivered in the Capitol, before the Columbian Institute, on the Sixth of January, 1827, and Published at Their Request. Washington: S. A. Elliot, 1827. 38 pages 8vo.

1829

Adams, John Quincy. Correspondence between John Quincy Adams, Esquire, President of the United States, and Several Citizens of Massachusetts, Concerning the Charge of a Design to Dissolve the Union Alleged to Have Existed in That State. Boston: Daily Advertiser, 1829. 80 pages 8vo.

This correspondence concerned information afforded Mr. Jefferson by Adams concerning sentiment on the embargo in Massachusetts in 1807, and was occasioned by the publication in 1828, in the "National Intelligencer," of a letter from Jefferson to Mr. Giles, of December 25, 1825. See Adams, Documents Relating to New England Federalism, Boston, 1877. (pp. 331–381).

Goodrich, Charles A. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Lives of the Signers to the Declaration of Independence. New York: William Reed & Co., 1829. 240 pages 12mo (pp. 380–405).

1830

Dwight, Nathaniel. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Sketches of the Lives of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence. Intended Principally for the Use of Schools. New York: J. & J. Harper, 1830. 373 pages 12mo (pp. 287–297).

1831

Bayard, Richard H. Documents Relating to the Presidential Election in the Year 1801, Containing a Refu-

tation of Two Passages in the Writings of Thomas Jefferson, Aspersing the Character of the Late James A. Bayard, of Delaware. Philadelphia: Mifflin & Parry, 1831. 14 pages 8vo.

Imaginary Conversation between President Jackson and the Ghost of Jefferson. Columbia, S. C.: Telescope Office, 1831. 22 pages 12mo.

1832

Lee, Henry. Observations on the Writings of Thomas Jefferson, with Particular Reference to the Attack They Contain on the Memory of the Late Gen. Henry Lee. In a Series of Letters. New York: Charles de Behr, 1832. 238 pages 8vo.

* Rayner, B. L. Sketches of the Life, Writings, and Opinions of Thomas Jefferson, with Selections of the Most Valuable Portions of His Voluminous and Unrivalled Private Correspondence. New York: A. Francis & W. Boardman, 1832. 556 pages 8vo.

In the libraries of the Massachusetts and the Long Island Historical societies.

U. S. President. Washington. Message from the President of the United States, Transmitting a Letter from the King of France (September 11, 1790), Communicated to the Senate January 17, 1791. *In* American State Papers. Foreign Relations, 1: 109. Washington: Gales & Seaton, 1832. Folio. 1st Sess., Sen. Ex. Doc.

Letter of Louis expressing regret at Jefferson's leaving the Court of France. Printed also in Richardson's "Compilation of the Messages and Papers of the Presidents." 1: 88, 89 (translation only).

1833

* Catalogue of Valuable Oil Paintings, Many of Them by the Old Masters, and All Choice Pictures, Being the Collection of the Late President Jefferson. To be Sold at Auction on Friday, July 19th, at Mr. Harding's Gallery, School St. . . . [1833]. 8 pages 8vo.

In the library of the Boston Athenæum.

Conseil, L. P. Essai sur les Mémoires et la Correspondance de Jefferson, Considérés comme l'Expression la Plus Complète et la Plus Pure des Principes de l'École Américaine. *In* Jefferson, Thomas. Mélanges Politiques et Philosophiques. Paris, 1833. 2 vols. 8vo (1: 1–126).

Dwight, Theodore. History of the Hartford Convention: With a Review of the Policy of the United States Government Which Led to the War of 1812. New York: N. & J. White, 1833. 447 pages 16mo.

The review of the policy of the United States consists of a severe arraignment of Jefferson, exhibits the Mazzei and many others of Jefferson's letters.

Jefferson. *In* Selections from Edinburgh Review, 11: 104–113 (1833).

Kirkland, John Thornton. A Discourse in Commemoration of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson; Delivered before the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, October 30, 1826. *In* American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Memoirs, New Series, 1: iii–xxxi (1833).

* Semmes, Thomas, Jr. Oration, Delivered at the Request of the Jefferson Society of the University of Virginia, on the Anniversary of the Birthday of Thomas Jefferson, April 13, 1833, in . . . Charlottesville, Va. Charlottesville: Virginia Advocate Office, 1833. 15 pages 8vo.

Sabin, 79,085.

Simpson, Stephen. The Lives of George Washington and Thomas Jefferson: With a Parallel. Philadelphia: Henry Young, 1833. 389 pages 12mo.

1834

Everett, Alexander Hill. Origin and Character of the Old Parties. *In* North American Review, xxxix: 208–268 (1834).

Review of Dwight's "Hartford Convention" (*supra*,) and Sullivan's "Familiar Letters" (*post*, p. 44), and is concerned with the defence of Jefferson. The article was answered by "Remarks on Article IX in the Eighty-fourth Number

ing to Congress a Statue of Thomas Jefferson. Washington: Gales & Seaton [March 25, 1834]. 1 page 8vo. 23d Cong. 1st Sess., H. of R. Ex. Doc. 240.

* Lincoln, Robert W. Lives of the Presidents of the United States, and of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence. New York: A. K. White & Co., 1834. 8vo.

The Library of Congress has an edition printed at Brattleboro, Vt., in 1839 (Th. Jefferson, pp. 97–130).

Linn, William. The Life of Thomas Jefferson, Author of the Declaration of Independence, and Third President of the United States. Ithaca [N. Y.]: Mack & Andrus, 1834.

Rayner, B. L. Life of Thomas Jefferson; With Selections from the Most Valuable Portions of His Voluminous and Unrivalled Correspondence. Boston: Lilly, Wait, Colman, & Holden, 1834. 431 pages 12mo.

Sullivan, William. Familiar Letters on Public Characters and Public Events from the Peace of 1783 to the Peace of 1815. Boston, 1834. 12mo.

William Sullivan was an irreconcilable Federalist, and these letters are avowedly published in answer to Jefferson's memoirs. He is particularly hostile and unfair to Jefferson.

1835

Everett, Alexander Hill. Character of Jefferson. *In* North American Review, XL: 170–232 (1835).

A review of Rayner's "Life of Jefferson," and an answer to the criticism of his former article, "Origin and Character of the Old Parties," *ante*, p. 43.

Malkin, Arth
son. *In his* Th
with Memoirs, v
Charles Knight,

Tucker, Georg
Jefferson, Thir
United States,
Correspondence
lished, and No
on Questions
National Polic
Law. Philadel
ard, 1837. 2 v

Reviewed by
"Character of J
Review, I: 1–58
arately as "A Cri
of Jefferson," N
8vo); by Lord
Review, LXVI: 1
in Museum of Fo
and Art, XXXII: 2
tic Review, LXI
Southern Literar
—1838 (a revie
and VI: 642–650

Thomas Jeff
dent des États
nique, 4th Seri

The review c
American Revie
be identified.

Malden, He
Biographies of
erature, Arts,
Thirteenth C
London: M. A.
16mo.

In his Distin
Times, IV: 344–
vols. 16mo.

Tucker, George. Defence of the Character of Thomas Jefferson against a Writer in the New York Review and Quarterly Church Journal. By a Virginian. New York: William Osborn, 1838. 46 pages 8vo.

1839

Dwight Theodore. The Character of Thomas Jefferson as Exhibited in His Own Writings. Boston: Weeks, Jordan, & Co., 1839. 371 pages 12mo.

Judson, L. Carroll. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* A Biography of the Signers of the Declaration of Independence, and of Washington and Patrick Henry; With an Appendix Containing the Constitution of the United States and Other Documents. Philadelphia: J. Dobson . . . 1839. 354 pages 8vo (pp. 13–24).

Reprinted in his "The Sages and Heroes of the American Revolution," 1851.

Lee, Henry. Observations on the Writings of Thomas Jefferson, with Particular Reference to the Attack They Contain on the Memory of the Late Gen. Henry Lee. In a Series of Letters. Philadelphia: J. Dobson, 1839. 262 pages 8vo.

1841

Parisot, Jacques Theodore. Jefferson. *In* Biographie Universelle, Ancienne et Moderne, LXVIII: 145–159 (1841).

1842

Hammond, Jabez D. The History of Political Parties in the State of New York. Albany: C. Van Benthuysen, 1842. 2 vols. 8vo.

This work is included for the light it throws on the conduct of Burr and Hamilton in the Presidential election of 1801. See Vol. I, pp. 137–161.

1843

Brougham, Henry Peter, Lord Brougham and Vaux. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Historical Sketches of Statesmen Who Flourished in the Time of George III. 3d Series. London: Richard Griffin & Co., 1843. 8vo (pp. 280–290).

Dallas, George Mifflin. Oration on the Centennial Anniversary of the Birth of Thomas Jefferson, Delivered at the County Court House, Philadelphia, April 13, 1843. By George M. Dallas. Published by Request of the Meeting. Philadelphia: Mifflin & Parry, 1843. 8 pages 8vo.

1844

* The Life of Thomas Jefferson. With a Portrait and a Parallel (Washington and Jefferson Compared). Philadelphia: J. G. Russell, 1844. 12mo.

Moore, Justus E. The Warning of Thomas Jefferson; or, a Brief Exposition of Dangers To Be Apprehended to Our Civil and Religious Liberties from Presbyterianism. Philadelphia, 1844. 35 pages 8vo

1845

Mercer, Charles Fenton. An Exposition of the Weakness and Inefficiency of the Government of the United States of North America. [N. p.] Printed for the Author, 1845. 380 pages 12mo.

The author, a Virginia Federalist, lays the blame for the weakness and inefficiency at the door of "that man [Jefferson] and his notions."

1846

Wood, John. The Suppressed History of the Administration of John Adams (from 1797 to 1801) as Printed and Suppressed in 1802. By John Wood. . . . Now Republished with Notes, and an Appendix, by John Henry Sherburne. . . . Philadelphia: Walker & Gillis, 1846. 391 pages 8vo.

See entry "Wood," *supra*, p. 32.

1847

Mr. Rives's Address [on Jefferson]. *In* Southern Literary Messenger, XIII: 574–576 (1847).

Signed J. T. C.

Hammond, Jabez D. Life and Opinions of Julius Melbourn; with Sketches of the Lives and Characters of Thomas Jefferson, John Quincy Adams, John Randolph, and Several

Lossing, Benson John. Thomas Jefferson, the Third President of the United States. *In his* Lives of the Presidents of the United States. New York: H. Phelps & Co., 1847. 8vo, 128 pages (pp. 39–48).

Similar matter to be found in his "Biographical Sketches," "Eminent Americans," "Our Countrymen," and "Lives of Celebrated Americans."

U. S. House of Representatives. Committee on the Library. Papers of Thomas Jefferson. To Accompany Bill H. R., No. 627 (a Bill Authorizing the Purchase and Publication of the Papers and Manuscripts of the Late Thomas Jefferson. Washington: Ritchie & Heiss, Printers, 1847). 2 pages 8vo. Caption title: Papers of Thomas Jefferson, January 20, 1847. Mr. Brodhead, from the Committee on the Library, Made the Following Report. 29th Cong. 2d Sess., H. of R. Report No. 39.

1848

Randolph, Thomas Jefferson. Jefferson Papers. Memorial of Thomas Jefferson Randolph, of Virginia, in Regard to the Purchase and Publication by Congress of the Manuscripts of Mr. Jefferson. December 30, 1847. Read and Laid on the Table. Washington: Tippin & Streeper, 1848. 3 pages 8vo. 30th Cong. 1st Sess. House Misc. No. 7.

The collection was purchased by the United States in 1848, and is now in the Library of Congress.

U. S. Congress. Joint Committee on the Library. (Report to Accompany Bill S. No. 278, "A Bill Author-

...Sketch . . . a...
Jefferson. *In*
the United Sta...
Administration
Walker, 1849.
107–164).

See also his "...
Republic." Ne...
8vo (pp. 99–108)

Thomas Jeff...
In American W...
182–188, 290–...

Signed J. B. (...
A review of ...
dolph's edition.

Jefferson an...
Review, XXVII

Garland, H...
Randolph. N...
& Co., 1850.

Allibone ment...
by Garland. T...
but Vol. I, pp. ...
dolph, contains ...
"Thomas Jeffer...

Mayer, Bra...
Logan and C...
a Discourse ...
land Historic...
1851. Baltim...
1851. 86 pa...

Vindication ...
the charge of ...
severe on Jeffer...

Frost, Joh...
the United St...

to Pillmore. Comprising Their Personal and Political History. Boston: Phillips, Sampson, & Co., 1852. 444 pages 12mo.

Thomas Jefferson, pp 77–102.
Other editions, 1855, 1888, etc.

Tator, Henry H. An Oration Commemorative of the Character of Thomas Jefferson. Albany: Joel Munsell, 18-2. 22 pages 8vo.

1853

* Brown, William Wells. Clotel; or, The President's Daughter; a Narrative of Slave Life in the United States. London: Partridge & Oakey, 1853. 245 pages 16mo.

The Library of Congress has a Boston reprint of 1864, 104 pages 16mo. See also The President's Daughter (Clotel Currer) taken from above, *in* Anti-Slavery Reporter, 1: 265–267 (1853).

Lossing, Benjamin J. Monticello. *In* Harper's New Monthly, VII: 145–160 (1853).

For descriptions of Monticello see also the following works of travel:

Chastellux, François Jean, Marquis de. Voyage de M. le Chevalier de Chastellux en Amérique, Cassel, 1785. Pp. 138–160, "L'Auteur Passe Plusieurs Jours chez M. Jefferson."

* La Rochefoucauld-Liancourt, François. Voyage dans les Etats-Unis d'Amérique, Fait en 1795, 1796, et 1797. Paris [1799]. 8 vols. 8vo.

The Library of Congress has an English translation of 1799. Vol. II, pp. 60–84, "Monticello. Mr Jefferson: His Agricultural System Compared with That of the Country."

Davis, John. Travels of Four Years and a Half in the United States of America; during 1798, 1799, 1800, 1801, and 1802 . . . London: T. Ostell . . . 1803.

Davis is the source of the story that Jefferson went to his inauguration unattended, and hitched his horse to the palings at the Capitol.

Weld, Isaac. Travels Through the States of North America, and the Provinces of Upper and Lower Canada, during the Years 1795, 1796, and 1797. London: J. Stockdale, 1800. 2 vols. 8vo (1: 193–209).

Letter XV, May, 1796, is from Monticello, and describes Jefferson and his home.

Levasseur, A. Lafayette in America in 1824 and 1825. Philadelphia: Carey & Lea, 1829. 2 vols. 12mo.

Vol. I, pp. 212–221, describes Lafayette's visit to Jefferson, with a description of Monticello.

See also Henry Howe. Historical Collections of Virginia. Charleston, S. C.: Babcock & Co., 1846. 8vo (pp. 164–172); Monticello, the Home of Jefferson. *In* Harper's Weekly, X, 345 (1866).

Watson, Henry C. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Lives of the Presidents of the United States. Boston: Kelly & Bro., 1853. 640 pages 8vo (pp. 200–254).

1854

Cooke, John Esten. The Youth of Jefferson; or, A Chronicle of College Scrapes at Williamsburg, in Virginia, A. D. 1764. [Anonymous.] New York: Redfield, 1854. 249 pages 12mo.

Godwin, Parke. Jefferson. *In* * Homes of American Statesmen; with Anecdotical, Personal, and Descriptive Sketches by Various Writers. New York: G. P. Putnam, 1854. 469 pages 8vo.

The Library of Congress has the New York edition of 1858. 484 pages 8vo (pp. 79–94).

1855

American Leaders. No. 1. Thomas Jefferson. *In* Democratic Review, XXXV: 371–384 (1855).

Baldwin, Joseph G. Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Hamilton. *In his* Party Leaders. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1855. 8vo (pp. 17–134).

Bayard, James A. Remarks in the Senate of the United States, January 31, 1855, Vindicating the Late James A. Bayard, of Delaware, and Refuting the Groundless Charges Contained in the "Anas" of Thomas Jefferson Aspersing His Character. Washington, 1855. 14 pages 8vo.

Grigsby, Hugh Blair. The Virginia Convention of 1776. A Discourse Delivered before the Virginia Alpha of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, in the Chapel of William and Mary

Goodrich, Samuel Griswold (Jefferson and Democracy). *In his* Recollections of a Lifetime. New York: Orton & Mulligan, 1856. 2 vols. 12mo (1: 106–137).

1857

Hamilton, John Church. History of the Republic of the United States of America, as Traced in the Writings of Alexander Hamilton and of his Cotemporaries. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1857. 7 vols. 8vo.

"This work was sharply attacked for its criticisms of Jefferson, the Adamses, Madison, and Joseph Reed."—WINSOR.

Smucker, Samuel Mosheim, The Life of Thomas Jefferson, by Samuel M. Smucker. Philadelphia: John E. Potter & Co., 1857. 400 pages 12mo.

Thomas Jefferson. *In* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, XI: 193–197 (1857).

Tucker, George. The History of the United States, from Their Colonization to the End of the Twenty-Sixth Congress, in 1841. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co., 1856–57 4 vols. 8vo.

Written from Jefferson's own point of view, with a most favorable review of his period.

Webster, Daniel. Memorandum of Mr. J's Conversations. [Dated December, 1824.] *In his* Private Correspondence, I: 364–373. Boston: Little, Brown, & Co., 1857.

Witt, Cornelis de. Thomas Jefferson. Sa Vie et Sa Correspondance. I. La Révolution Américaine et la

Jefferson's Writings; Hildreth's History.) *In* Revue des Deux Mondes, Ser. 2. IX: 332–372 (1858).

1859

Barre, W. L. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Lives of Illustrious Men of America, Distinguished in the Annals of the Republic as Legislators, Warriors, and Philosophers. Cincinnati: W. A. Clarke, 1859. 906 pages 8vo (pp. 118–168).

Celebration of Jefferson's Birthday in Washington, Wednesday, April 13, 1859. Washington: D. C. Buell & Blanchard, 1859. 16 pages 8vo.

* Loring, George Bailey. Celebration of the Birthday of Thomas Jefferson, at Salem, Mass., April 1, 1859. Oration. Salem: The Advocate Office, 1859.

In the Library of the Wisconsin Historical Society.

Witt, Cornélis de. Thomas Jefferson. Sa Vie et Sa Correspondance. III. Le Parti Democratique aux Affaires. [Review of the Congressional edition, Hildreth's History, and Tucker's History.] *In* Revue des Deux Mondes, Ser. 2. XXII: 353–391 (1859).

1860

Cooke, John Esten. Thomas Jefferson. *In* Southern Literary Messenger, XXX: 321–341 (1860).

Witt, Cornélis de. Thomas Jefferson. Sa Vie et Sa Correspondance. IV. Jefferson dans la Retraite. [Review of the Congressional edition of Jefferson's Writings, Tucker's and Hildreth's histories, Randall's "Life." *In* Revue des Deux Mondes, Ser. 2, XXIX: 78–108 (1860).

1861

Chanut, J. Jefferson. *In* Nouvelle Biographie Générale depuis les Temps les Plus Reculés jusqu'à Nos Jours. Paris, 46 vols., 1857–1866. XXVI: 611–631 (1861).

Grayson, W. S. The Legation of Thomas Jefferson.—Is the Declaration of Independence at War with the Institution of Domestic Slavery? *In* De Bow's Review, XXXI: 136–147 (1861).

Mayes, R. B. The Divine Legation of Thomas Jefferson.—Are All Men Created Free?—Are All Men Created White? *In* De Bow's Review, XXX: 521–532 (1861).

Moreau, Henry. Les Fondateurs de l'Union Américaine et la Crise Actuelle. *In* Correspondant, LIV: 315–336 (1861)

Pierson, Hamilton Wilcox. Jefferson at Monticello. *In* Historical Magazine, V: 366–369 (1861).

1862

Citizen Genet [from the Boston Courier]. *In* Littell's Living Age, LXXII: 729–740 (1862).

Prompted by the appearance of Witt's "Jefferson," and reviews the Jefferson and Genet episode.

Duyckinck, Evert A. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* National Portrait Gallery of Eminent Americans. New York: Johnson, Fry, & Co., 1862. 4 vols. 8vo (I: 117–134).

Livermore, George. An Historical Research Respecting the Opinions of the Founders of the Republic on Negroes as Slaves, as Citizens, and as Soldiers. Read before the Massachusetts Historical Society, August 14, 1862. Boston: John Wilson & Son, 1862. 215 pages 8vo.

Also published in Massachusetts Historical Society's Proceedings, VI: 86–248 (1863).

Treats Jefferson's opinions at length and gives extracts from his writings.

Pierson, Hamilton Wilcox. Jefferson at Monticello. The Private Life of Thomas Jefferson. From Entirely New Materials. With Numerous Facsimiles. New York: Charles Scribner, 1862. 138 pages 8vo.

Drawn chiefly from statements of Edmund Bacon, Jefferson's overseer.

White, Andrew D. Jefferson and Slavery. *In* Atlantic Monthly, IX: 29–40 (1862).

Essais de Critique et d'Histoire. Paris, 1865. 16mo. (pp. 171-187).

1863

Thompson, D. P. A Talk with Jefferson. *In* Harper's Magazine, XXVI: 833-835 (1863).

1864

Riethmüller, Christopher James. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Alexander Hamilton and His Contemporaries; or, The Rise of the American Constitution. London. Bell & Daldy, 1864. 452 pages 12mo (pp. 269-302).

Reviewed in *Spectator, 1864, and reprinted as "Hamilton and Jefferson." *In* Littell's Living Age, LXXXI. 613-616 (1864).

Sheldon, J. Jefferson by the Light of 1863. *In* Continental Monthly, V: 129-138 (1864).

1865

Crane, William Anti-Slavery in Virginia; Extracts from Thomas Jefferson, George Washington, and Others, Relative to the "Blighting Curse of Slavery" By W. C. Baltimore: J. F. Weishampel, 1865. 23 pages 8vo.

Duyckinck, Evert A. Jefferson and Coleridge. *In* Historical Magazine. IX: 24, 25 (1865).

The Citizen Genet. [signed H. B. D.] *In* Historical Magazine, X. 329-344 (1866).

Contains the Jefferson-Genet correspondence, with remarks as contained in the papers of the period.

Henry, W
and Public
Comments
[Richmond?]

Jefferson's
Henry, by Wi
mond Dispatc
this letter to
1867, separate

Patrick H
by Thomas
Original Ma
of the [Phi
Jefferson an
the New Y
1867). 3.
His Contem
York World
Historical M
90-96.

Flanders,
of Our Pres
Lippincott's
(1868).

Gillet, Ra
son.] *In his*
States. Ne
Co., 1868.

O'Callagh
Proofs of J
ginia." *In*
96-98 (186

Bagley,
Monticello.
zine. IV: 20

Ellet, E
Administra

Circles of the Republic; or, the Beauties and Celebrities of the Nation; Illustrating Life and Society under Eighteen Presidents; Describing the Social Features of the Successive Administrations from Washington to Grant. Hartford. Hartford Publishing Co., 1869. 586 pages 8vo (pp. 57–79).

* Historical Account of the Washington Monument in the Capitol Square, Richmond, Va. With Biographical Sketches of Thomas Jefferson, John Marshall, Patrick Henry, George Mason, Thomas Nelson, and Andrew Lewis; also a Brief Notice of the Houdon Statue of Washington. Richmond: W. A. R. Nye, 1869. 16 pages 18mo.

Sabin, 71,182.

1870

Parker, Theodore. Jefferson. *In his* Historic Americans. Boston, 1870. 8vo (pp. 235–295).

1871

Poole, William Frederick. Anti-Slavery Opinions before 1800, with a Facsimile Reprint of George Buchanan's Oration on the Moral and Evil Effects of Slavery, Delivered in Baltimore, July 4, 1791. Cincinnati: R. Clarke & Co., 1871. 82, 20 pages 8vo.

Jefferson's opinions are treated on pp. 25–41. The Buchanan oration was dedicated to Thomas Jefferson.

Randolph, Sarah N. The Domestic Life of Thomas Jefferson, Compiled from Family Letters and Reminiscences, by His Great-Granddaughter. New York: Harper & Bros., 1871. 432 pages 8vo.

Reviewed in Harper's Magazine, XLIII: 366–380 (1871), by A. H. Guernsey, as "Thomas Jefferson and His Family;" The Nation, XIII. 309–310 (1871); Southern Magazine, X: 495–502 (1872), by W. Baird.

1872

De Vere, Schele. Mr. Jefferson's Pet [University of Virginia]. *In* Harper's Magazine, XLIV: 815–826 (1872).

Parton, James. College Days of Thomas Jefferson. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXIX: 16–33 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson a Student of Law *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXIX: 179–197 (1872).

Parton, James. Thomas Jefferson a Virginia Lawyer. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXIX. 312–331 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson in the House of Burgesses of Virginia. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXIX 395–412 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson in the Service of Revolutionary Virginia. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXIX: 517–534 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson in the Continental Congress. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXIX: 676–694 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson a Reformer of Old Virginia. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXX. 32–49 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson, Governor of Virginia. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXX: 174–192 (1872).

Parton, James. Thomas Jefferson as a Sore-Head. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXX. 273–288 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson American Minister in France. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXX: 405–424 (1872).

Parton, James. Jefferson's Return from France in 1789. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXX. 547–565 (1872).

Parton, James. Meeting of Jefferson and Hamilton. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXX. 704–719 (1872).

1873

Adams, John Quincy. Thomas Jefferson. *In* Old and New, VII. 135–137 (1873).

Green, Benjamin E. Opinions of John C. Calhoun and Thomas Jefferson on the Subject of Paper Currency. [Philadelphia: Claxton, Remsen, & Haffelfinger, 1873 ?]. 26 pages 8vo.

Parton, James. Thomas Jefferson, Secretary of State. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXXI: 163–179 (1873).

Parton, James. The Quarrel of Jefferson and Hamilton. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXXI: 257–275 (1873)

Monthly, XXXII: 298–318 (1873)

Parton, James. Thomas Jefferson's Last Years. *In* Atlantic Monthly, XXXII: 393–412 (1873).

Thompson, Lewis O. The Administration of Thomas Jefferson. *In his* The Presidents and Their Administrations. Indianapolis: John W. Robinson [1873]. 320 pages 16mo (pp. 52–65).

1874

Cooke, John Esten. Jefferson as a Lover. *In* Appleton's Journal, XII: 230–232 (1874).

Kirtland, Jared Potter (Editor). Song of Jefferson and Liberty. [By Robert Treat Paine. Also Song of Moll Cary. By Theodore Dwight. History and Notes, by Jared P. Kirtland.] [N. p., 1874.] 16 pages 8vo.

First sung at festival at Wallingford, Conn., March 11, 1801, in commemoration of the election of Thomas Jefferson to the Presidency.

Parton, James. Life of Thomas Jefferson, Third President of the United States. Boston: James R. Osgood & Co., 1874. 764 pages 8vo.

Reviewed in The Nation, XVIII: 284, 285 (1874); North American Review, CXVIII, 405–415 (1874), by F. Sheldon; Old and New, IX, 749–752 (1874), by C. C. Smith; Penn Monthly, V: 612–618 (1874), by Ethel Gale.

Sainte-Beuve, Charles Augustin. Thomas Jefferson. [Review of] Mélanges Politiques et Philosophiques Extrait de Ses Mémoirs et de Sa Correspondance, avec une Introduction par M. Conseil. *In his* Premiers

Mansion, th
Art by an E
Washington
Office, 1874)
Caption: In
States. Fel
To Be Print
mont, Subm
port. (43d
Rep. 138.)

Welling,
burg Decla
May 20, 17
Review, CX

A review, a
Defence of t
North Caroli
Jefferson. E
tion of comm
Mecklenburg

Kingsley,
In Nationa
283–303 (1

Benson,
Article VII
stitution o
torical Soc
242 (1876).

An accou
nor King tha
of this articl

Cooke,
of the
Sketch. *I*
211–216 (1

Davis, T
Life, Char
of Thoma

Account of the Aid He Rendered in Establishing Our Independence and Government. Philadelphia: Claxton, Remsen, & Haffelfinger, 1876. 179 pages 12mo.

McCabe, James D. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* The Centennial Book of American Biography, Embracing the Biographies of the Great Men Whose Deeds Illustrate the First One Hundred Years of American Independence. Philadelphia P. W. Ziegler, 1876. 695 pages 8vo (pp. 145–177).

1877

Buttre, Lilian C. Jefferson. *In her* American Portrait Gallery. With Biographical Sketches of Presidents, Statesmen, etc. New York: J. C. Buttre, 1877–9. 2 vols. 8vo (1: 141, 142).

Randolph, Sarah N. Mrs. T. M. Randolph (Martha Jefferson). *In* Worthy Women of Our First Century. Edited by Mrs. O. J. Wister and Miss Agnes Irwin. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co., 1877. 328 pages 8vo (pp. 9–70).

Springer, William M., and George Willard [Compilers]. Counting the Electoral Votes. Proceedings and Debates of Congress Relating to Counting the Electoral Votes for President and Vice-President of the United States. Washington: Government Printing Office, 1877. 807 pages 8vo. (Jefferson's Elections, pp. 29–39). 44th Cong., 2d Sess., H. of R. Misc. Doc. 13.

Thomson, Charles. The Papers of C. Thomson, Secretary of the Continental Congress, 1765–1816. *In* Revolutionary Papers. New York: New York Historical Society, 1: 1–286 (1878).

One hundred pages of letters, chiefly personal, between Thomson and Jefferson.

Thomas Jefferson. *In* American Journal of Education, XXVII: 513–550 (1877).

1880

Craighill, Robert T. Jefferson. *In his* The Virginia "Peerage;" or, Sketches of Virginians Distinguished in Virginia's History. Richmond: 1880. 1: 143–228.

No other volume published.

U. S. President. Rutherford B. Hayes. The Desk upon Which Mr. Jefferson Wrote the Declaration of Independence. Message from the President of the United States. Transmitting the Desk upon Which the Declaration of Independence Was Written, Accompanied by a Letter from the Hon. Robert C. Winthrop, Presenting the Same to the United States. [Washington, April 22, 1880.] 2 pages 8vo. Caption title, 46th Cong. 2d Sess., H. of R. Ex. Doc. 75.

U. S. State Department. Letter from the Secretary of State (William M. Evarts), to Hon. D. W. Voorhees, Chairman of the Committee on the Library, Transmitting Letter of the Attorney-General (Charles Devens) in Relation to the Obstacles in the Way of Erecting a Monument over the Grave of Thomas Jefferson. [Washington, 1880.] 4 pages 8vo. 46th Cong. 2d Sess., Sen. Misc. Doc. 88.

1881

Burr, William Henry. The Declaration of Independence a Masterpiece; But How It Got Mutilated! (In Reply to an Article Which Appeared in the Truth Seeker of May 21, 1881.) [Washington? 1881?] 11 pages 16mo. Signed W. H. B. Caption title.

An Attempt to Prove that Jefferson Was Not the Writer of the Declaration of Independence, but that Thomas Paine Wrote It.

Case, Lyman W. "A Hater of Shams" Discourses about the Declaration of Independence. *In* The Truth Seeker, VIII: 322, 323 (1881).

Defends the claim of Jefferson as writer of the Declaration. See Burr, William Henry, *supra*.

Jones, Charles W. Jeffersonian Democracy. Address of Charles W. Jones, United States Senator from Florida, on the Life and Work of Thomas Jefferson, Delivered on the Occasion of the Celebration of the 138th Anniversary of the Birth of Thomas Jefferson by the Essex County Democratic Club, Newark, N. J. Washington, D. C.: Thomas McGill & Co. [1881?]. 11 pages 8vo.

the Late Joseph Coolidge, Jr. ... ington: Government Printing Office ? 1882.] 37 pages 8vo. Caption title, 47th Cong. 1st Sess., H. of R. Misc. Doc. 44.

1883

Cooke, John Esten. Jefferson, the 'Apostle of Democracy." *In his* Virginia. A History of the People. Boston: Houghton, Mifflin, & Co., 1883. 12mo (pp. 405–409).

Houghton, Walter R. Thomas Jefferson's Administrations. *In his* History of American Politics (Non-Partisan) Embracing a History of the Federal Government and of Political Parties in the Colonies and United States from 1607–1882. Indianapolis: F. T. Neely & Co. 1883. 550 pages 8vo (pp. 159–172).

Morse, John T. Thomas Jefferson. Boston: Houghton, Mifflin, & Co., 1883. 351 pages 16mo (American Statesmen Series).

Reviewed in The Dial, IV: 4–6 (1883), by Melville W. Fuller; The American [Philadelphia], VI: 184, 185 (1883); and Saturday Review [London], LXII: 460, 461 (1886).

Robins, Elizabeth. The Old Jefferson House, Philadelphia. *In* Harper's Weekly, XXVII: 228 (1883).

The house at 7th and Market Streets.

1884

Banneker, Benjamin [Letter to] Thomas Jefferson, Baltimore Co., August 19, 1791, and Jefferson's Reply, Philadelphia, August 30, 1791. *In* Tyson, Martha Ellicott. Banneker, the Afric-American Astronomer. Phil-

Declaratic
Jefferson.
History, 1

Egglest
Twenty-O
ferson. *I*
History, 1

Evans,
son. *In*
Edinburgl
16mo (pp

Foster,
ferson. *I*
Monthly
(1883).

Higgins
The Ear
Thomas J
zine, LXV

Stanwc
President
Osgood &

The Je
1801. pp.

U. S.
Committ
Accompa
Granting
viving C
the Dec
Washing
Office, 1
Caption.
Thomas
Committ
Whole
Printed.
the Co
mitted
Cong., 1

The Same. Views of the Minority on H. R. No. 999, Granting a Pension to Mrs. Septima R. Meikleham, Only Surviving Granddaughter of Thomas Jefferson. Jan. 22, 1884. Committed to the Committee of the Whole House and Ordered to Be Printed. Mr. Stockslager, from the Committee on Pensions, Submitted the Following as the Views of the Minority. Washington: Government Printing Office, 1884. 2 pages 8vo. Caption title. 48th Cong., 1st Sess., H. of R. Rept. 38, Part 2.

Weaver, George Sumner. Thomas Jefferson. Third President of the United States. *In his* The Lives and Graves of Our Presidents. Chicago: Elder Pub. Co., 1884. 554 pages 8vo (pp. 119–162).

1885

Bigelow, John. Jefferson's Financial Diary. *In* Harper's Magazine, LXX: 534–542 (1885).

Chapman, Charles C. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Portraits and Biographies of the Governors of Illinois, and of the Presidents of the United States. [Anonymous.] Chicago: Chapman Brothers, 1885. 180 pages 8vo (pp. 27–32).

Getchell, George H. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Our Nation's Executives and Their Administrations. New York: Getchell & Fuller, 1885. 421 pages 4to (pp. 40–48).

Jefferson and Madison. *In* Harper's Weekly, XXIX: 363 (1885).

Luther, Frederick N. Jefferson as a Naturalist. *In* Magazine of American History, XIII: 379–390 (1885).

Mackay, Charles. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* The Founders of the American Republic. Edinburgh: Blackwood & Sons, 1885. 434 pages 12mo (pp. 208–292).

Raynor, E. C. Jefferson and J. Leeland. *In* Granite Monthly. Concord, N. H., VIII: 420 (1885).

Simpson, Lloyd D. Notes on Thomas Jefferson. By a Citizen of Maryland. Philadelphia: Sherman & Co., 1885. 182 pages 12mo.

Vest, George Graham. Thomas Jefferson. An Address Delivered at Columbia, Mo., on June 4, 1885. St. Louis: Buxton & Skinner Stationery Co., 1885. 24 pages 8vo.

Wood, Wallace (Editor). Jefferson, A. D. 1743–1826, American Statesman. *In his* The Hundred Greatest Men. Portraits of the One Hundred Greatest Men of History. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1885. 504 pages 8vo (pp. 438–440).

1886

Beard, Reed. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Brief Biographies of American Presidents, Embracing an Authentic Account of the Lives and Times of Our Presidents from the Ancestry of Washington to Cleveland's Administration. Lafayette, Ind.: Spring, Emerson, & Co., 1886. 456 pages 12mo (pp. 102–142).

Durrett, R. T. The Resolutions of 1798 and 1799. *In* The Southern Bivouac, IV: 577–588; 658–664; 760–770 (1886).

Discusses authorship, giving facsimile of the original resolutions and Jefferson's letter.

Irelan, John Robert. History of the Life, Administration, and Times of Thomas Jefferson. Being Vol. III of His "The Republic; or, A History of the United States of America in the Administrations, from the Monarchic Colonial Days to the Present Times." Chicago: Fairbank & Palmer Publishing Co., 1886.

Randall. Thomas Jefferson as a Lawyer. *In* The Columbia Jurist, II: 479, 480 (1886).

From the * Chicago Legal Adviser.

Schuyler, Eugene. American Diplomacy and the Furtherance of Commerce. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1886. 469 pages 12mo.

Pages 193–232, especially, exhibit the attitude of Adams and Jefferson toward the pirates of Morocco and Algiers, and toward the matter of tribute for the restoration of the Mediterranean commerce.

Warfield, Ethelbert D. The Authorship of the Kentucky Resolutions of

1798. *In* Magazine of Western History, III: 574–586 (1886).

1887

Bernard, John. Recollections of President Jefferson. *In his* Retrospections of America, 1797–1811. New York: Harper & Bros., 1887. 380 pages 12mo (pp. 233–242).

The Declaration of Independence. Thomas Paine the Author. [N. p. 1887.] 2 pages 12mo.

Signed, E. A tirade against Jefferson and his relations with Adams; ridicules the idea of his authorship of the Declaration.

Kean, R. G. H. Thomas Jefferson as a Legislator. *In* the Virginia Law Journal, XI: 705–724 (December, 1887).

Also published separately (Lynchburg, Va., 1887). 20 pages 8vo.

Merriam, J. M. Jefferson's Use of the Executive Patronage. [Abstract.] *In* American Historical Association Papers, II: 47–52 (1887).

Nicolay, John G. Thomas Jefferson's Home. *In* The Century Magazine, XXXIV: 643–653 (1837).

Randolph, Sarah N. The Kentucky Resolutions in a New Light. *In* The Nation, XLIV: 382–384 (1887).

A review of the correspondence of Jefferson and Breckinridge.

Stockton, Frank R. The Later Years of Monticello. *In* The Century Magazine, XXIV: 654–658 (1887).

Stoddard, William O. John Adams and Thomas Jefferson. New York: White, Stokes, & Allen. 358 pages 12mo. *In* The Lives of the Presidents Series.

Tompkins, Hamilton Bullock. Bibliotheca Jeffersoniana. A List of Books Written by or Relating to Thomas Jefferson. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1887. 187 pages 8vo.

Warfield, Ethelbert D. The New Light on the Kentucky Resolutions. *In* The Nation, XLIV: 467, 468 (1887).

A response to Miss Randolph's article in The Nation, *supra*.

Warfield, Ethelbert Dudley. The Kentucky Resolutions of 1798. An Historical Study. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons. 203 pages 12mo.

Defends the Jefferson authorship and explains the place and influence of Breckinridge, who introduced them.

Reviewed in The Nation, XLV: 528, 529 (1887). See also HALSEY, J. J., *infra*.

* Whitelock, William. Life and Times of John Jay. With a Sketch of Public Events from the Opening of the Revolution to the Election of Jefferson. New York: Dodd, Mead, & Co., 1887. 8vo.

In the Peabody library.

1888

Adams, Herbert Baxter. Thomas Jefferson and the University of Virginia. With Authorized Sketches of Hampden-Sidney, Randolph-Macon, Emory-Henry, Roanoke, and Richmond colleges, Washington and Lee University, and Virginia Military Institute. Washington: Government Printing Office, 1888. 308 pages 8vo. United States Bureau of Education Circular of Information, 1888, No. 1.

Bolton, Sarah Knowles. Thomas Jefferson. *In her* Famous American Statesmen. New York: T. Y. Crowell & Co., 1888. 399 pages 12mo (pp. 67–98).

Conway, Moncure D. Life of Edmund Randolph. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1888. 401 pages 8vo.

Pages 187–210 throw much light on the relations between Randolph and Jefferson.

Halsey, J. J. Nullification. *In* The Dial, VIII: 245–247 (1888).

A review of Warfield's "Kentucky Resolutions" which deals with the question of authorship.

1889

Adams, Henry. History of the United States of America During the First Administration of Thomas Jefferson. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1889. 2 vols. 12mo.

Reviewed in The Nation, XLIX: 480–483, 504–506 (1889).

Allen, Edward A. Thomas Jefferson and the Study of English. *In* The Academy [Syracuse], IV: 1–10 (1889).

Foley, John P. Outdoor Life of the Presidents. No. 2. Thomas Jefferson. *In* Outing, XIII: 250–259 (1889).

Jones, Joseph. Letters of Joseph Jones, of Virginia, 1777–1787 (edited by Worthington C. Ford). Washington: Department of State, 1889. 157 pages 4to.

Several letters to Jefferson, Washington, and Madison.

Smith, Helen Ainslie. Jefferson. *In her* One Hundred Famous Americans. New York: G. Routledge & Sons, 1889. 8vo (pp. 68–73).

Townsend, Virginia Frances. Thomas Jefferson. *In her* Our Presidents; or, the Lives of the Twenty-three Presidents of the United States. New York: Worthington & Co., 1889. 378 pages 8vo (pp. 59–102).

Trent, William Peterfield. English Culture in Virginia; a Study of the Gilmer Letters and an Account of the English Professors Obtained by Jefferson for the University of Virginia. Baltimore: Johns Hopkins University, 1889. 141 pages 8vo. Johns Hopkins University Studies in Historical and Political Science, 7th Series, 5, 6.

1890

Adams, Henry. History of the United States of America During the Second Administration of Thomas Jefferson. New York: Charles Scribner's Sons, 1890. 2 vols. 12mo.

Reviewed in The Dial, XI: 33–35 (1890), by H. W. Thurston; The Nation, L: 376–378; 395–397 (1890); Overland Monthly, N. S., XVI: 547–551 (1890).

Burr, William Henry. The Authorship of the Declaration of Independence. *In his* Thomas Paine: Was He Junius? San Francisco: The Freethought Publishing Co., 1890. 26 pages 8vo (pp. 17–26).

An attempt to prove that the "Certain Person" stated by the Newark Gazette, Oct. 5, 1802, to have revised and corrected the Declaration of Independence, was Thomas Paine.

Ford, Worthington C. Jefferson's Constitution for Virginia. *In* The Nation, LI: 107–109 (1890).

Henderson, John Cleaver. Thomas Jefferson's Views on Public Education. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1890. 387 pages 12mo.

U. S. Congress. Joint Committee on the Library. (Report on "Bill, S. 4087, Relative to the Proposed Purchase of the Manuscript Papers and Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson." Washington: Government Printing Office, 1890.) 3 pages 8vo. [N. t. p.] Caption: In the Senate of the United States. June 14, 1890. Ordered to Be Printed. Mr. Evarts, from the Committee on the Library, Submitted the Following Report. 51st Cong. 1st Sess., Sen. Rept. 1365.

This report was adopted by the House Committee on the Library, introduced by Mr. O'Neill, of Pennsylvania. See below.

U. S. House of Representatives. Committee on the Library. (Report to Accompany S. 4087, "Bill Relative to the Proposed Purchase of the Manuscript Papers and Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson." Washington: Government Printing Office.) 3 pages 8vo. [N. t. p.] Caption: Papers and Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson. September 26, 1890. Committed to the Committee of the Whole House on the State of the Union, and Ordered to Be Printed. Mr. O'Neill, of Pennsylvania, from the Committee on the Library, Submitted the Following Report. 56th Cong., 1st Sess., H. of R. Report 3198.

Webster, Nathan Burnham. Thomas Jefferson. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott & Co., 1890. 7 pages 8vo. (From Chambers's Encyclopædia.)

1891

Barratt Jay A. The Law of 1784. Jefferson's Draft. *In his* Evolution of the Ordinance of 1787, with Some Account of the Earlier Plans for the Government of the Northwest Terri-

Little, Charles J. [illegible] son. *In* The Chautauquan, XIV: 141–145 (1891).

Powell, E. P. A Study of Jefferson. *In* The Arena, III: 712–723 (1891).

Proctor, L. B. Jefferson's Contempt of Chief Justice Marshall's Opinions. *In* Albany Law Journal, XLIV: 342, 343 (1891).

Reprinted in Washington Law Reporter, XIX: 774–776 (1891).

A review of the case of Marbury *vs.* Madison.

Upton, Harriet Taylor. The Family of Jefferson. *In her* Our Early Presidents, Their Wives and Children, from Washington to Jackson. Boston: D. Lothrop, 1891. 395 pages 8vo (pp. 149–188).

1892

Cleveland, Grover. The Principles of Thomas Jefferson (in Five Letters). *In his* Writings and Speeches, Selected and Edited by George F. Parker. New York: Cassell Publishing Co., 1892. 571 pages 12mo (pp. 480–483).

Ford, Paul Leicester. Jefferson in Undress. *In* Scribner's Magazine, XII: 509–516 (1892).

Hart, Albert Bushnell. Formation of the Union, 1750–1829. New York: 1892. 278 pages 12mo.

Covers the Jefferson period, especially in chapters 9 and 10, Republican Supremacy and The Union in Danger (pp. 176–222), but is especially valuable for the bibliographical references which head each chapter.

bama, des

McKee
raphy of
Notes, ar
his Presi
George W
Cleveland
tistical I
pages 8vo

Schoul
son. Ne
1893. 2
America

Compar
United St

U. S.
Arrangen
son, Jeffe
Franklin.
letin No.
ment of

Most o
Library o
This B
the Jeffer
chased un

Ellis,
son. *In*
Philadel
12mo (p

Ford,
Notes o
LVIII: 80

Lord,
Popular
Lights o
Howard
276).

McAdie, Alexander. A Colonial Weather Service. *In* Popular Science Monthly, XLV: 331–337 (1894).

An account of the observations taken by Jefferson and his cousin, Prof. James (afterwards Bishop) Madison.

Thompson, Richard Wigginton. Recollections of Sixteen Presidents, from Washington to Lincoln. Indianapolis: Bowen, Merrill, & Co., 1894. 2 vols. 8vo.

Vol. I, pp. 37–63, gives a strongly Hamiltonian view of Jefferson.

U. S. Bur. of Rolls and Library. Calendar of the Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson. (Bulletin No. 6.) Washington: Department of State, 1894. 8vo.

A *précis* of Jefferson's correspondence, now in the Library of Congress, alphabetically arranged by the names of the correspondents.

1895

Barneaud, Charles. Jefferson et l'Éducation en Virginie. *In* Revue Internationale de l'Enseignement, Publiée par la Société de l'Enseignement Supérieur, XXIX: 29–79, 423–457 (1895).

Ford, Paul Leicester. The French Revolution and Jefferson. *In* The Nation, LXI: 61 (1895).

Hale, Edward Everett. With Jefferson's Manuscripts. *In* Book-News, XIV: 65–67 (1895).

Hale, Edward Everett. Thomas Jefferson, the Pioneer of Democracy in America. *In his* Noble Living and Grand Achievement. Giants of the Republic. Philadelphia: J. C. Winston & Co., 1895. 8vo (pp. 115–128).

Compare also Illustrious Americans (edited by E. E. Hale). Philadelphia: International Publishing Co., 1896. 735 pages 4to (pp. 115–130).

Peebles, John Kevan. Thos. Jefferson, Architect. *In* Alumni Bulletin of the University of Virginia, I: 68–74 (1895).

Reprinted in American Architect and Building News, 1895, XLVII: 28–35.

Randolph, Fred. J., and Francis, Fred. L. Thomas Jefferson as Meteorologist. *In* Monthly Weather Review, XXIII: 456–458 (1895).

Sprague, Homer B. The Mayflower Compact and the Jeffersonian Heresy. *In* Our Day (Springfield, O.), XV: 145–153 (1895)

United States. Bureau of Rolls and Library. Calendar of the Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson. Part II. Letters to Jefferson. (Bulletin No. 8). Washington: Department of State, 1895. 8vo.

A *précis* of the letters to Jefferson, arranged alphabetically under the names of the writers. These papers are now in the Library of Congress.

Walker, Francis Amasa. The Making of the Nation, 1783–1817. New York: C. Scribner's Sons, 1895. 314 pages 12mo.

Depicts Jefferson's period, covers particularly his administrations (pp. 168–213), and contains a useful bibliography.

1896

Ford, Paul Leicester. Jefferson's Drafts of the Kentucky Resolutions of 1798. *In* The Nation, LXII: 156 (1896).

Greely, Arthur W. Jefferson as a Geographer. *In* National Geographic Magazine, VII: 269–271 (1896).

Knox, George W. Alexander Hamilton and Thomas Jefferson. *In* Dodge, Melvin Gilbert (Editor). Thirty-One Orations Delivered at Hamilton College from 1864 to 1895. New York: G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1896. 210 pages 12mo (pp. 73–78).

Patton, Jacob Harris. Political Parties in the United States, Their History and Influence. New York: New Amsterdam Book Co., 1896.

Chapters 1–8 are devoted to Jefferson and the beginnings of the Democratic party.

Powell, E. P. Jefferson and Hamilton in Our Education. *In* New England Magazine, N. S. XIV: 699–706 (1896).

Powell, E. P. Thomas Jefferson and Religion. *In* Open Court, X: 4943–4945 (1896).

Advice from correspondents, such as Gideon Granger, and Pierrepont Edwards, on removals.

Mead, Edward C. Monticello—The Home of Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Historic Homes of the Southwest Mountains, Virginia. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1898. 275 pages 8vo (pp. 21–40).

Nason, Charles D. Jefferson and Washington on National Education. *In* Education [Boston], XIX: 157–167 (1898).

Pierce, D. T. Thomas Jefferson on Cuba (from the Louisville Courier-Journal). *In* Public Opinion, XXIV: 454, 455 (1898).

Ridpath, John Clark. Democracy and Jefferson. Three Epochs of Democracy and Three Men. *In* Arena, XIX: 551–554 (1898).

1899

Blair, Albert L. Was Jefferson a Democrat? *In* The Arena, XXI: 633–645 (1899).

Brooks, Elbridge Streeter. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Historic Americans. New York: T. Y. Crowell & Co., 1899. 384 pages 8vo (pp. 100–114).

Bryan, William Jennings. Jeffersonian Principles *In* North American Review, CLXVIII: 670–678 (1899).

Conway, Moncure D. Jefferson Papers Recently Found at Washington. *In* The Athenæum, II: 353–355 (1899).

Coolidge, Thomas Jefferson. Remarks of Coolidge in Presenting a Large Collection of Papers of Thomas Jefferson. *In* Massachusetts Historical Society Proceedings, 2d Series, XII: 264–273 (1899).

Selections from this collection were printed in this Society's Collections, 7th Series, vol. 1, 1900. They throw light on Jefferson's character and exhibit interesting incidents respecting the University of Virginia.

Daniel, John W. Thomas Jefferson's Place in History. *In* Political History of the United States, by the Presidents; with Historical Reviews of Each Administration by . . . Leading Statesmen of the Time. New York: Federal Book Concern, 1899. 649 pages 8vo (pp. 78–84).

* Democratic Club of the City of New York. Speeches at Banquet in Celebration of the 156th Birthday of Thomas Jefferson ,April 13, 1899. New York, 1899.

Dodd, William Edward. Thomas Jeffersons Rückkehr zur Politik 1796. Leipzig: Grübel & Sommerlatte, 1899. 88 pages 8vo.

Estee, Morris M. Jeffersonian Principles; an Examination into Colonel Bryan's Statement of Them. *In* Overland Monthly, N. S., XXXIV: 50–52 (1899).

Genet, George Clinton. Washington, Jefferson, and "Citizen" Genet, 1793. New York, 1899. 52 pages 8vo.

Glenn, Thomas Allen. Monticello. The Jefferson Genealogy. *In his* Some Colonial Mansions and Those Who Live in Them; with Genealogies of the Various Families Mentioned. 2d Series. Philadelphia: H. T. Coates & Co., 1899. 503 pages 8vo (pp. 199–241).

Howard, John Raymond. Patriotic Nuggets: Franklin, Washington, Jefferson, Webster, Lincoln, Beecher. New York: Fords, Howard, & Hulbert, 1899. 204 pages 24mo (Thomas Jefferson, pp. 51–78).

Peterson, Maud Howard. Home of Jefferson. *In* Munsey's Magazine, XX: 608–619 (1899).

Proctor, L. B. Jefferson and Marshall. Historic Collision between the Executive and the Judiciary. Respectfully Dedicated to the Members of the New York State Bar Association. *In* Albany Law Journal, LIX: 289–293 (1899).

South Carolina in the Presidential Election of 1800. *In* American Historical Review, IV: 111–129 (1899).

Portrayed chiefly in the letters of Charles Pinckney to Jefferson.

Tuttle, Kate A. The First Bell and Clock of the University. *In* The

Extracts from the writings of Jefferson and his contemporaries which give a narrative of the events in Jefferson's administrations.

Izard, Ralph. Some Letters of Ralph Izard to Thomas Jefferson. Contributed by Worthington C. Ford. Charleston: Walker, Evans, & Cogswell Co., 1901. 13 pages 8vo.

50 copies reprinted from the South Carolina Historical and Genealogical Magazine, July, 1901.

Jefferson on Expansion. *In* The Outlook, LXVII: 418 (1901).

Merwin, Henry Childs. Thomas Jefferson. Boston: Houghton, Mifflin, & Co., 1901. 164 pages 16mo.

Thomas Jefferson. *In* New England Magazine, N. S., XXIII: 228–240 (1901).

Shippen, Rebecca Lloyd (Editor). Inauguration of President Thomas Jefferson. *In* Pennsylvania Magazine of History, XXV: 71–76 (1901).

From the Lady's Magazine.

Sparks, Edwin Erle. Thomas Jefferson, the Exponent of Democracy. *In his* The Men Who Made the Nation; an Outline of United States History from 1760 to 1865. New York: The Macmillan Co., 1901. 415 pages 12mo (pp. 218–224).

Stratton, Ella Hines. Thomas Jefferson. *In her* True Stories of Our Presidents. Philadelphia. National Pub. Co., 1901. 256 pages 8vo (pp. 45–53).

Webster, Sidney. Two Treaties of Paris and the Supreme Court. New York: Harper & Bros., 1901. 132 pages 12mo.

Pages 1–27 concern Jefferson's conduct of the Louisiana Purchase.

Wilson, Rufus Rockwell. The Jeffersonian Epoch. *In his* Washington, the Capital City, and Its Part in the History of the Nation. Philadelphia: J. B. Lippincott Co., 1901. 2 vols. 8vo (I: 67–96).

1902

Arnett, Frank S. College Days of the Presidents. Thomas Jefferson. *In* The Munsey, XXVI: 670, 671 (1902).

Banks, Louis Albert. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* Youth of Famous Americans. New York: Eaton & Mains, 1902. 302 pages 16mo (pp. 41–47).

Banks, Louis Albert. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* The Story of the Hall of Fame, Including the Lives and Portraits of the Elect and of Those Who Barely Missed Election. New York: The Christian Herald, 1902. 409 pages 8vo (pp. 106–118).

Busey, Samuel Clagett. The Centennial of the First Inauguration of a President at the Permanent Seat of Government. *In* Columbia Historical Society Records, V: 96–104 (1902).

Fiske, John. Thomas Jefferson, the Conservative Reformer. *In his* Essays Historical and Literary. New York: The Macmillan Co., 1902. 2 vols. 8vo (I: 143–181).

Ford, Worthington Chauncey (Editor). Some Jefferson Correspondence, 1775–1787; Edited by Worthington Chauncey Ford. *In* New England Historical and Genealogical Register, LV: 272–276, 381–384 (1901); LVI: 54–56, 149–152 (1902).

Letters from Francis Hopkinson, James Currie, John Page, William Fleming, and others to Jefferson. Reprinted separately, Boston: D. Clapp & Son, 1902. 17 pages 8vo.

Geer, Henry Burns. Thomas Jefferson on Prehistoric Americans. *In* American Antiquarian and Oriental Journal, XXIV: 224–228 (1902).

Grosvenor, Charles Henry. Thomas Jefferson. *In his* The Book of the Presidents, with Biographical Sketches. Washington, D. C.: The Continental Press, 1902. 193 pages 4to (pp. 19–22).

Exhibits autograph letters, armorial bearings, etc.

Hale, Edward Everett. Memories of a Hundred Years. Thomas Jefferson. *In* The Outlook, LX: 320–323 (1902).

Jenkinson, Isaac. Aaron Burr, His Personal and Political Relations with Thomas Jefferson and Alexander Hamilton. Richmond, Ind.: M. Cullaton & Co., 1902. 389 pages 12mo.

The unconstitutionality of the purchase, according to Jefferson's political theory.

Slicer, Thomas R. Thomas Jefferson and the Influence of Democracy upon Religion. *In* Pioneers of Religious Liberty in America; Being the Great and Thursday Lectures Delivered in Boston in Nineteen Hundred and Three. Boston: American Unitarian Association, 1903. 396 pages 8vo (pp. 161–186).

Stratton, Ella Hines. Thomas Jefferson. *In her* Men Who Have Risen to the White House; Containing the Childhood, Early Education, Occupations, Characteristics, and Achievements of All the Presidents of the United States. Philadelphia: National Publishing Co., 1903. 256 pages 8vo (pp. 45–53).

Tuttle, Kate A. The Founding of the University of Virginia. *In* American Monthly Magazine XXII: 108–113 (1903).

United States. Bureau of Rolls and Library. Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson. Part III, Supplement. Washington: Department of State, 1903. 8vo. Bulletin No. 10.

Wallace, M. G. Monticello. *In* American Monthly Magazine, XXII: 106, 107 (1903).

Watson, Thomas Edward. The Life and Times of Thomas Jefferson. New York: D. Appleton & Co., 1903. 534 pages 8vo.

Reviewed in The Arena, XXXI: 325–329 (1904); The Dial, XXXVI: 262, 263 (1904), as "A Southerner's Life of Jefferson," by James Oscar Pierce; and The Independent, LV: 2935–2936 (1903).

1904

Bigelow, John. Thomas Jefferson. *In* Encyclopædia Britannica. The Louisiana Purchase of 1803; a History, from the Earliest Explorations to the Present Time, of the Territory Acquired by the Louisiana Purchase; Together with Some Account of the Famous Men Connected Therewith, and of the Growth and Development of the States and Territories Into Which It Has Been Divided. New York: The Encyclopædia Britannica Co., 1904. 112 pages 8vo (pp 9–21).

A Biographical Sketch of Thomas Jefferson. *In* The Thomas Jefferson Bible; Being, as Entitled by Him, "The Life and Morals of Jesus Extracted Textually from the Gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John." With a Valuable Appendix of Biblical Facts. Chicago: Geo. W. Ogilvie & Co., 1904. 161 pages 16mo.

Chandler, Julian Alvin Carroll, and Chitwood, Olive P. Thomas Jefferson. 1743–1826. *In their* Makers of American History. New York: Silver, Burdett, & Co., 1904. 16mo (pp. 176–186).

Ford, Paul Leicester. Thomas Jefferson. Cambridge (Mass.): A. W Elson & Co., 1904. 37 pages 4to.

Edition of 500 numbered copies. Extracts from Jefferson's Writings, pp. 21–37.
Reviewed in The Dial, XXXVI: 266 (1904).

Friedenwald, Herbert. The Declaration of Independence, an Interpretation and an Analysis. New York: The Macmillan Co., 1904. 299 pages 8vo.

Follows Jefferson's account as the only nearly contemporary account of the circumstances of writing, adopting, and signing the Declaration.

Halstead, Murat. Jefferson's Journalism in His Letter-Writing Habit. . . . Jefferson's Personal Part in Purchasing Louisiana. *In his* Pictorial History of the Louisiana Purchase and the World's Fair at St. Louis . . . Philadelphia: National Publishing Co., 1904. 496 pages 8vo (pp. 43–56, 77–86).

Henkels, Stanley V. The Hampton L[awrence] Carson Collection of Engraved Portraits of Jefferson, Franklin, and Lafayette. Catalogue 906, Pt. II. Compiled and Sale Conducted by Stan. V. Henkels. Philadelphia: Davis & Harvey, 1904. 157 pages 4to.

Portraits of Jefferson, pp. 1–20.

INDEX TO THE BIBLIOGRAPHY.

This index is mainly an index of names, not of subjects. When the titles of Jefferson's writings or other subjects are referred to they are indicated by italics. Pseudonyms are indicated by quotation marks.

A

Abbott, John Stevens Cabot, 50.
Act for establishing religious freedom, 4, 10, 11, 16, 26.
Adams, H., 42.
Adams, Herbert Baxter, 56.
"Ajax," 30.
Adams, Henry, 56, 57.
Adams, John, 3, 6, 17, 24, 28, 31, 39, 40, 41, 42, 56, 60.
Adams, John Quincy, 42, 45, 51.
Adams, Samuel, 62.
Address to the people of Massachusetts, 32.
Adler, Cyrus, 24.
"Agrestis," 34.
"Agricola," 9.
Agriculture, 24.
Albemarle County, resolutions of, 4.
Alien and Sedition laws, 15.
Allen, Edward A., 57.
Allen, Paul, 22.
Allston, Joseph, 34.
American Philosophical Society, 6.
"Americanus", 27, 34.
Anas, 25.
Anglo-Saxon, 24.
Answer to notification of appointment as governor, 8.
Antigallican, 26.
Appendix to Notes on Virginia, 8, 9 15
"Aristides", 32, 33.
Arnett, Frank S., 63.
"Ascanius", 26.
Austin, Benjamin, 22, 32.
Autobiography, 1, 2.

B

Bache, Benjamin Franklin, 33.
Backus, Azel, 35.
Bacon, Edmund, 49.
Bagley, George W., 50.
Bailey, Theodorus, 30.
Baird, W., 51.
Baldwin, Joseph G., 47.
Bancroft, Edward, 10.
Bank of the United States, 23.
Banks, Louis Albert, 63.
Banneker, Benjamin, 54.
Barbary, 18.
Barneaud, Charles, 59.
Barratt, Jay A., 58.
Barre, W. L., 49.
Barton, Benjamin Smith, 34.
Barry, William T., 39.
Batture, 21, 22.
Bayard, James A., 30, 43, 47.
Bayard, Richard H., 42.
Beard, Reed 55.
Beckley, John, 27.
Belling, Charles, 3.
Benson, Samuel P., 52.
Bergh, Albert Ellery, 2.
Bernard, John, 56.
Bey of Tripoli, 18.
Bey of Tunis, 20.
Bible, 24.
Biddle, Alexander, 3.
Biddle, Nicholas, 42.
Bigelow, John, 55, 65.
Binns, John, 39.
Bishop, Abraham, 3, 17 27, 28, 30, 33.
Black, John, 27.
Blair, Albert L., 61.
Bland, Theodore, 4.
Bolton, Sarah Knowles, 56.
Bones, 13, 14.
Borne, O. S., 62.
Botetourt, Governor, 4.
Boutell, Lewis Henry, 58.
Brackenridge, Henry M., 39.
Brazer, Samuel, 35.
Brazil, 3.
Breckenridge, John Cabell, 15.
Brigham, Johnson, 62.
Brissot de Warville, Jean Pierre, 13 26.
British Property, 10.
Brodhead, Richard, 46.
Brooks, Elbridge Streeter, 61.
Brooks, Erastus, 54.
Brooks, Geraldine, 62.
Brougham, Lord, 44, 45.

Brown, Charles Brockden, 32.
Brown, William, 27.
Brown, William Wells, 47.
Bryan, John H., 39.
Bryan, William Jennings, 61.
Bryant, William Cullen, 35.
Buchanan, George, 51.
Budd, Henry, 60.
Bulfinch, Thomas, 48.
Bureau of Rolls and Library, State Department, 58, 59, 65.
Burk, John Daly, 32.
Burr, Aaron, 29, 31, 32, 33, 34, 63.
Burr, William Henry, 53, 57.
Burr Conspiracy, 20.
Busey, Samuel Clagett, 63.
Bushnell, D., 29.
Butler, Zebulon, 10.
Butterworth, Hezekiah, 62.
Buttre, Lilian C., 53.

C

C., J. B., 46.
Cabell, Joseph, 24.
Calhoun, John C., 51.
Callender, James Thompson, 27, 30, 33.
Calonne, Charles Alexandre de, 26.
Cambreling, Churchill C., 39.
Canadian affairs, 6.
Capital punishment, 1, 10.
Carey, Mathew, 38.
Carpenter, Stephen Cullen, 37.
Carson, Hampton Lawrence, 65.
Carter, James C., 60.
Cary, Wilson Jefferson, 4.
Cary, Wilson Miles, 4.
Case, Lyman W., 53.
Cathcart, Giacomo Leandro, 18.
"Caustic, Christopher," 34.
Celebration of Jefferson's birthday, 49.
Chandler, Julian Alvin Carroll, 65.
Chandler, J. B., 5.
Chanut, J., 49.
Chaplin, Jeremiah, 3.
Chapman, Charles C., 55.
Chastellux, François Jean, 10, 47.
Cheetham, James, 20, 30, 31, 32, 33, 35.
Chesapeake affair, 21.
Chitwood, Olive P., 65.
Church, R. S. H., 50.
"Citizen of Maryland", 55.
Clark, Daniel, 37.
Clarke, M., St. Clair, 23.
Clavière, Étienne, 11, 26.
Cleveland, Grover, 58.
Clinton, De Witt, 27.
Cobb, Joseph B., 1, 48.
Cobbett, William, 26, 29.
Cod and whale fisheries, 12.
Coe, Joseph, 19.
Coinage, 11.
Coleman, William, 17, 29.
Columbus Bar, 39.
Colvin, John B., 31, 33.
Commerce, 12, 13, 19.
Committee of correspondence and inquiry for Virginia, 4.
Committee of the States, 10.
Concise account of the life of Thomas Jefferson, 17, 29.
Conseil, L. P., 1, 43, 52.
Continental bills of credit, 11.
Continental Congress, Va., delegates to, 7.
Continental establishment, 6.
Conway Moncure D., 56, 61.
Cook, Theodore Andrea, 60.
Cooke, John Esten, 47, 49, 52, 54.
Coolidge, Thomas Jefferson, 61.
Coolidge, Joseph, 54.
Copper coinage, 11.
Correspondence of Thomas Jefferson, 17.
Cosway, Maria (Mrs.), 3.
Coxe, Tench, 27, 28.
Craighill Robert T., 53.
Craigin, Aaron H., 48.
Cranch, William, 29.
Crane, William, 50.
Crawford, William H., 39.
Cresap, Michael, 46.
Croswell, Harry, 34.
Cunningham, William, 39.
Currer, Clotel, 47.
Curries, James, 63.
Cursory reflections, 29.
Curtis, William Eleroy, 62.
"Curtius", 33.
Cushing, Caleb, 39.

D

D., H. B., 50.
Dallas, George Mifflin, 45.
Daniel, John W., 61.
Danvers, John Thierry, 35.
Davies, Charles Stewart, 40.
Daviess, J. H., 35.
Davis, John, 47.
Davis, Thomas, J., 52.
De Saussure, Henry W., 27.
De Vere, Schele, 51.
De Witt, William R., 40.
Declaration of Independence, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6.
Declaration on taking up arms, 5.
Defaulters, 7.
Democratic Club, N. Y., 61.
"Democraticus", 29.
De Saussure, Henry W., 27.
Description of a mould-board, 14.
Destutt de Tracy, Antoine Louis Claude (*Comte de*), 22.
Devens, Charles, 53.
Didier, Eugene Lemoine, 64.
Dialogue between a southern delegate and his spouse, 4.
Dickins, Asbury, 27.
Dickinson, John, 5.
Dodge, Melvin Gilbert, 59.
Dodge, Nehemiah, 34.
Dodd, William Edward, 61.
Donaldson, Thomas, 60.
Dorsheimer, William, 48.
Draught of a fundamental constitution for the commonwealth of Virginia, 11.
Duane, William, 35.

Duer, William Alexander, 40.
Dumas, C. W. F., 10.
Dunlap, John Robertson, 64.
Dunmore, John, Earl of, 5.
Dunning, E. O., 48.
Durrett, R. T., 14, 55.
Duyckinck, Everet A., 49, 50.
Dwight, Nathaniel, 42.
Dwight, Theodore, 29, 43, 45, 52.

E

E., 56.
Education, 10, 24.
Edwards, Pierrepont, 61.
Eggleston, George Cary, 54.
Ellet, Elizabeth F., 50.
Ellis, Edward Sylvester, 58, 60.
Elwyn, Thomas, 34.
Embargo, 20.
Entail, abolition of, 6.
"Epaminondas", 29.
Eppes, Francis, 4.
Eppes, John W., 4.
Escheats, 8.
Essay towards facilitating instruction in Anglo-Saxon, etc., 24.
Essex Resolutions, 35.
Estee, Morris M., 61.
Etiquette, 24.
Evans, Charles H., 54.
Evans, Thomas, 31.
Evarts, William Maxwell, 53, 57.
Everett, Alexander Hill, 43, 44.
Everett, Edward, 40.
Exposition of the course and principles of the national administration in relation to the custody of the public moneys, 23.

F

"Fairplay, Oliver", 33.
Falsehood and forgery detected, 39.
"Farmer," 38.
Federal catechism metamorphosed, 33.
"Federal Republican", 27.
Federalist, 26.
"Fellow sufferer", 35.
Fessenden, Thomas Green, 34.
First jubilee of American independence, 40.
Fisher, George Park, 58.
Piske, John, 63.
Flanders, Henry, 50.
Fleming, William, 63.
Flower, Benjamin, O., 64.
Foley, John P., 3, 57.
Ford, Paul Leicester, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 9, 58, 59, 65.
Ford, Worthington Chauncey, 5, 24, 57, 60, 62, 63.
Forman, Samuel Eagle, 62.
Forsyth, John, 40.
Foster, John, 31.
Foster, John W., 62.
Foster, William E., 54.
Fowler, Samuel, 48.
Fragment of a journal, 33.
Francis, Fred. L., 59.
Franklin, Benjamin, 6, 58.
Franklin, Benjamin, 12.
Friedenwald, Herbert, 62, 65.
"Friend to Liberty", 30.
"Friend to real religion", 28.
Frost, John, 46.
Fuller, Melville W., 54.

G

Gale, Ethel, 52.
Gallatin, Albert, 39.
Galliard, John, 39.
Garland, Hugh A., 46.
"Gath", 64.
Geer, Henry Burns, 63.
Genet, Edmond C., 13, 49, 50, 52.
Genet, George Clinton, 61.
"Gentleman of North Carolina" 33.
Gerry, Elbridge, 39.
Getchell, George H., 55.
Gibson, Patrick, 46.
Giles, W. B., 42.
Gillet, Ransom H., 50.
Gilpin, Henry Dilwood, 42.
Girardin, L. H., 8.
Glenn, Thomas Allen, 61.
Godwin, Parke, 47.
Godwin et al. v. Lunan, 23.
Goldsborough, R. H., 38.
Goodrich, Charles A., 42.
Goodrich, Samuel Griswold, 48.
Gordy, Wilbur Fisk, 62.
Granger, Gideon, 32, 35, 61.
Granger, Moses Moorhead, 60.
Grayson, W. S., 49.
Great Britain, 13, 20, 21, 24.
Greeley, Horace, 15.
Greely, Arthur W., 59.
Green, Benjamin E., 51.
Gregg, Andrew, 39.
Grigsby, Hugh Blair, 47.
Griswold, Rufus Wilmot, 3.
Griswold, Stanley, 29.
Grosvenor, Charles Henry, 63.
"Grotius", 27.
Grundy, Felix, 40.
Grymes, Philip, 32.
Guernsey, H. A., 51.
Gun-boats, 20.

H

Hale, Edward Everett, 59, 63.
Hall, D. A., 23.
Halsey, J. J., 56.
Halstead, Murat, 65.
Hamet Caramalli, 19.
Hamilton, Alexander, 18, 26, 27 30, 31, 33, 50, 51, 58, 59, 60, 66.
Hamilton, John Church, 48.
Hammond, George (*Correspondence*), 13.

Long, George, 58.
Lord, John, 58.
Loring, George Bailey, 49.
Lossing, Benson John, 2, 46, 47.
Louis XVI, 43.
Louisiana, 18, 24, 25.
Lowell, John, 26, 35, 36, 38.
"Lucius Crassus", 31.
"Lucius Junius Brutus," 29, 30.
Ludlow, J. M., 50.
Luther, Frederick N., 55.
Lyman, T. P. H., 40.
Lyon, Matthew, 64.

M

Mabie, Hamilton Wright, 62.
McAdie, Alexander, 59.
McCabe, James D., 53.
McClay, Samuel, 39.
MacCormick, Samuel, 38.
McCorvey, T. C., 58.
MacDonald, William, 15, 23, 60.
Mackay, Charles, 55.
McKee, Thomas H., 17, 19, 58.
McLaughlin, J. Fairfax, 64.
Maclay, William, 60.
Madison, James, (Bishop), 59.
Madison, James, 2, 3, 10, 11, 38, 39, 57 58.
Magnan, Croze, 35.
Maine constitution, 23.
Malden, Henry, 44.
Malkin, Arthur Thomas, 44.
Manual of parliamentary practice, 2, 15 16.
Marbury v. *Madison*, 57.
"Marcus", 34.
"Marcus Brutus", 28.
Marshall, John, 51, 58.
Martin, Henry Austin, 54.
Martin, Luther, 36.
"Mary V. V.," 5.
Mason, George, 10, 51.
Mason, James M., 46.
Mason, John Mitchell, 28.
"Massachusettensis", 26.
Mayer, Brantz, 46.
Mayes, R. B., 49.
Mazzei, Philip, 17, 27, 43.
Mead, Edward C., 61.
Mead, Edwin Doak, 62.
Meikleham, Septima R., 54, 55.
Melbourn, Julius, 45, 46.
Mellen, George Frederick, 64.
Memoir on the discovery of certain bones of a quadruped of the clawed kind, 13, 14.
Memoirs, 1, 2.
Memorabilia democratica, 33.
Mercer, Charles Fenton, 45.
Merriam, Charles Edward, 64.
Merriam, J. M., 56.
Merwin, Henry Childs, 63.
Messages, 2, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21.
Milligan, J., 22.
Minus, Thomas, 27, 34.
Mitchell, John H., 11.
Mitchell, Samuel Latham, 41.
Money unit, 11.
Monroe, James, 21, 38 39, 60.
Monticello, 47, 64.
Moore Clement Clark, 9, 33.
Moore, Justus E., 45.
Morals of Jesus, 24.
Moreau, Henry, 49.
Morellet, *Abbé*, 9.
Morgan, James Morris, 64.
Morrill, Justin Smith, 52.
Morse, A. D., 62.
Morse, John T., 54.

N

Nason, Charles D., 61.
National debt, 11.
Neutral rights, 19.
Nelson, Thomas, 51.
New Castle county, Delaware, 26.
New Haven remonstrance, reply to, 17.
Nicholas, Wilson C., 4.
Nichols, William (?), 30.
Nicolay, John G., 56.
Niles, Hezekiah, 37.
North, Lord, *motion*, 5.
Norvel, John, 39.
Notes on the establishment of a money unit, 11.
Notes on Virginia, 2, 3, 8–10.

O

Observations on the whale fisheries, 11.
O'Callaghan, E. B., 50.
"Old South", 32.
O'Neill, Charles, 57.
Ordinance of 1784. 10.
Ortéga, Joaquin, 16.
Osgood, David, 38.

P

Page, John, 63.
Paine, Thomas, 53, 56.
Paine, Robert Treat, 52.
Paintings, 43.
Parisot, Jacques Theodore, 45.
Parker, George F., 58.
Parker, Theodore, 51.
Parliamentary Manual. See Manual of parliamentary practice.
Parmelee, Mary Platt, 60.
Paroles, 8.
Parton, James, 51, 52, 64.
Party Spirit, 3.
Passage of Potomac through Blue Ridge, 3.
"Pasquin, Anthony", 34.
Patton, Jacob Harris, 59.
Peebles, John Kevan, 59.
Pendleton, Edmund, 10.
Peters, Richard, 39.
Peterson, Maud Howard, 61.

Stratton, Ella Hines, 63.
Styles (Dr. Ezra Stiles?), 3.
Sullivan, William, 43, 44.
Summary of services to humanity, 1.
Summary View, 1, 4.
Swanwick, John, 11, 26.
Swift, Lindsay, 62.
Syllabus of an estimate of the merit of the doctrines of Jesus, 22.

T

"Tacitus", 31.
Tah-gah-Jute. *See* Logan, John.
Taine, Hippolyte, 50.
Tator, Henry H., 47.
Taylor, John, 15, 33.
Test of the religious principles of Thomas Jefferson, 16, 28.
Thatcher, Stephen, 32.
Thomas, David, 33.
Thompson, D. P., 50.
Thompson, Lewis O., 52.
Thompson, Richard Wigginton, 59.
Thomson, Charles, 3, 53.
Thornton, William P., 41.
Thoûin, André, 14
Three patriots, 38.
Thurston, H. W., 57.
Tillinghast, Joseph Leonard, 41.
Tompkins, Hamilton Bullock, 56.
Townsend, George Alfred, 64.
Townsend, Virginia Frances, 57.
Trent, William Peterfield, 57, 60, 62.
"True Republican", 38.
Tucker, George, 44, 45, 48.
"Tullius Americanus", 30.
Turner, Edward, 41.
Tuttle, Kate A., 61, 65.
Tyler, John, 41.
Tyler, Moses Coit, 60.
Tyson, Martha Ellicott, 54.

U

University of Virginia, 24.
Upton, Harriet Taylor, 58.

V

Van Buren, Martin, 39.
Van der Kemp, F. A., 14, 22.
Van Ness, William P., 32, 33, 34.
Vest, George Graham, 55.
Victor, Orville J., 15.
"Vindex", 36.
Vindication of the public life and character of Thomas Jefferson, 28.
Virginia, Committee of Revisors, report of, 7, 8, 10.
Virginia, Constitution (1776), 5.
Virginia, Continental establishment, 6.
Virginia Courts, 7.
Virginia, Governor, powers of, 7.
Virginia, Senate, conference with, 7.
"Virginian", 45.
Voorhees, D. W., 53.

W

Walker, Francis Amasa, 59.
Wallace, M. G., 65.
Wallace, Robert W., 64.
Warfield, Ethelbert Dudley, 15, 55, 56.
Warner, Charles Dudley, 3.
"Warren," 30.
Washington, George, 1, 3, 11, 17, 24, 31, 43, 45, 50, 57, 65.
Washington, H. A., 1.
Washington monument, 51.
Watson, Henry C., 47.
Watson, Thomas Edward, 62, 65.
Weaver, George Sumner, 55.
Webster, Daniel, 37, 42, 48.
Webster, Nathan Burnham, 57.
Webster, Noah, 31.
Webster, Sidney, 63.
Weights, measures, and coins, 11–12.
Weld, Isaac, 47.
Welling, James C., 52.
Wells, Samuel Adams, 1.
West Chester county, New York, 28.
Western territory, temporary government of. See Ordinance of 1784.
Whale fisheries, 11, 12.
Wharton, Anne Hollingsworth, 64.
Whether Christianity is a part of the Common law, 23.
White, Andrew D., 49.
Whitelock, William, 56.
Wilkins, William, 42.
Wilkinson, James, 21, 34, 37.
Willard, George, 53.
William and Mary, 10.
Williams, E., 2, 46.
Williams, John, 34.
Williston, E. B., 42.
Wilson, James Grant, 64.
Wilson, Jasper, 35.
Wilson, Rufus Rockwell, 63.
Winship, Albert Edward, 64.
Winsor, Justin, 6.
Winthrop, Robert C., 53.
Wirt, William, 4, 7, 22, 23, 42.
Wistar, Caspar, 14.
Wister, O. J. (Mrs.), 53.
Witt, Cornélis de, 48, 49, 50.
Wolcott, Oliver, 34.
Wood, John, 31, 32, 45.
Wood, Wallace, 55.
Woodward, Augustus B., 5.
Wortman, Tunis, 28, 30.
Wythe, George, 10, 23.

Y

"Yankee Farmer", 35.
Young, Andrew W., 48.
Young and Minns, 27, 34.

THE JEFFERSON BIBLE

PONTUS EUXINUS Græcis MARE NIGRUM.
Propontis
Nicomedia
Bithynia
Paphlagonia
Claudiopolis
PONTUS
Neocæsarea
Galatia
Mysia
Phrygia
ASIA MINOR
Philadelphia
Lydia
Iconium
Lycaonia
Cappadocia
Cæsarea magna
Derbe
Pisidia
Antiochia
Caria
Lycia
Pamphilia
CILICIA
Cæsaros
Nicopolis
Comagena
Alexandria
Armenia Minor
Armenia Major
Mesopotamia
Rhodus
Carpatus
Salmone
Cyprus
Paphos
Antiochia
SYRIA
Tripolis
Epiphania
RRANEUM.
Mare Libycum
Hus
Cedar
Basan
ARABIA DESERTA
Judæa
Mortuum
Edom
ARABIA PETRÆA
LIBYA.
ÆGYPTUS
PARS.
Pharan
Clana
TABULA GEOGRAPHICA ad ACTA APOST.

Introduction

THE so-called Jefferson Bible, more accurately "The Life and Morals of Jesus of Nazareth," is now the property of the United States National Museum at Washington, having been obtained by purchase in 1895. The following is a description of the volume:

Measurements: Height, 8¼ inches; width, 4 1/16 inches; thickness at back, 1¼ inches; in middle, 1⅝ inches; at edge points, 1 inch.

Binding: Full red leather with gilt tooling. The back divided in five (5) panels; in second (2d) panel from top title in gold: "Morals of Jesus."

The margin of the covers of all four sides on the outside, and on the three outer ones on the inside, as well as on the edges, are tooled in gold. Inside of the upper cover is on the left side top a label containing the words: "Bound by Fred A. Mayo, Richmond, Va."

The cover inside as well as the fly-leaves are covered with gray paper in marble designs.

Order: Upper cover; two (2) manuscript leaves in the handwriting of Jefferson, containing on the first two and a half pages the table of texts; the rest is blank; fly-leaf; three (3) blank leaves; title

page in manuscript in Jefferson's handwriting, reading:

"THE
LIFE AND MORALS
OF
JESUS OF NAZARETH
EXTRACTED TEXTUALLY
FROM THE GOSPELS
IN
GREEK, LATIN
FRENCH & ENGLISH;"

folded printed maps of Palestine and Asia Minor, taken out from a book; that of Palestine has on top in print: "page 1," and that of Asia Minor "page 414;" blank page excepting for a black line in its middle, running from top to bottom. Then come, on numbered leaves, beginning on the left side of the first (the reverse of the page just described), and closing on the right side of the last, the extracts arranged in two columns, separated by a black line, on each page, in the following order: On the left hand page Greek and Latin, on the right, French and English. The sources are indicated in the margin in Jefferson's handwriting. The numbers of the leaves, which run from 1 to 83, are on the left side top of the left hand pages. Leaf 83 has extracts on the right hand page, the left hand page has only the black line; it is followed by three (3) other blank leaves, the first of which has the black line on both sides; then come the fly-leaf and the cover. Between each of the

leaves, with the exception of the blank ones, there are alternately one and two narrow strips of paper bound in.

That Jefferson had in mind the preparation of such a book, and that he actually prepared it, has been known to students of his letters and writings, and especial attention was drawn to the fact in "The Life and Times of Thomas Jefferson," by Henry S. Randall, published in three volumes, New York, 1858.

It was, moreover, brought to the attention of the Government very definitely in the form of a report, Fifty-first Congress, First Session, Senate Report 1365, presented June 14, 1890, by Senator Evarts of the Committee on Library, and ordered printed. This report was with reference to a bill relative to the proposed purchase of the manuscript papers and correspondence of Thomas Jefferson, which does not appear to have been followed by favorable action. In it the following description is given of the book in question, which was written by Mr. Ainsworth R. Spofford, then Librarian of Congress:

"'*The Morals and Life of Jesus of Nazareth*,' extracted textually from the Gospels in Greek, Latin, French and English. Title and very full index in his own hand. Texts were cut by him out of printed copies of Greek, Latin, French and English Testaments and pasted in this book of blank pages, which was handsomely bound in red morocco, ornamented in gilt, and titled on the back in gilt letters, 'The Morals of Jesus.' His original idea was to have the life and teachings of

The following is the title page of each of these volumes:

THE
NEW TESTAMENT
OF OUR
LORD AND SAVIOUR
JESUS CHRIST,
TRANSLATED OUT OF THE
ORIGINAL GREEK:
AND WITH THE
FORMER TRANSLATIONS,
DILIGENTLY
COMPARED AND REVISED.

PHILADELPHIA,
PUBLISHED BY JACOB JOHNSON & CO.
NO. 147 HIGH STREET,
1804.

With the approval of the family I did not include these books, nor others of general interest, in the privately printed catalogue, which was intended to describe only the contents of a special department of the library. But I undertook to search for the volume, first through Miss Sarah N. Randolph, who, just as I was about to call on her on the subject, died, and, after a lapse of some years and with steps that it is not necessary to detail, obtained it from Miss Randolph, her sister, then living at Shadwell, Va. The latter, in a communication dated July 27, 1895, states of Jefferson that "the idea he had at first was to compile

in his letter to Dr. Priestley. In the letter accompanying the syllabus he tells Dr. Rush that he is sending this for his own eye, simply in performance of his promise, and indicates its confidential character in the following words: "And in confiding it to you, I know it will not be exposed to the malignant perversions of those who make every word from me a text for new misrepresentations and calumnies. I am, moreover, averse to the communication of my religious tenets to the public, because it would countenance the presumption of those who have endeavoured to draw them before that tribunal, and to seduce public opinion to erect itself into that inquest over the rights of conscience, which the laws have so justly proscribed. It behooves every man who values liberty of conscience for himself to resist invasions of it in the case of others, or their case may, by change of circumstances, become his own."

On January 29, 1804, Jefferson wrote to Priestley from Washington that he was rejoiced to hear that Priestley had undertaken to compare the moral doctrines of Jesus with those of the ancient philosophers. He writes: "I think you cannot avoid giving, as preliminary to the comparison, a digest of his moral doctrines, extracted in his own words from the Evangelists, and leaving out everything relative to his personal history and character. It would be short and precious. With a view to do this for my own satisfaction, I had sent to Philadelphia to get two testaments (Greek) of the same edition, and two English,

ume to the simple Evangelists, select, even from them, the very words only of Jesus, paring off the amphiboligisms into which they have been led, by forgetting often, or not understanding, what had fallen from him, by giving their own misconceptions as his dicta, and expressing unintelligibly for others what they had not understood themselves. There will be found remaining the most sublime and benevolent code of morals which has ever been offered to man. I have performed this operation for my own use, by cutting verse by verse out of the printed book, and arranging the matter which is evidently his and which is as easily distinguished as diamonds in a dung-hill. The result is an octavo of forty-six pages."

It would appear from this that Jefferson made two such books, one a volume of forty-six pages which he later enlarged to the book which is here given.

Under date of January 29, 1815, Jefferson wrote from Monticello to Charles Clay: "Probably you have heard me say I had taken the four Evangelists, had cut out from them every text they had recorded of the moral precepts of Jesus, and arranged them in a certain order, and although they appeared but as fragments, yet fragments of the most sublime edifice of morality which had ever been exhibited to man." In this letter however Jefferson disclaims any intention of publishing this little compilation, saying: "I not only write nothing on religion, but rarely permit myself to speak on it."

Again, in a letter to Charles Thomson, written

and it is my intention to go over it again at more leisure. This shall be the work of the ensuing winter. I gave it the title of 'The Philosophy of Jesus Extracted from the Text of the Evangelists.'"

Vanderkemp was undertaking a publication and desired to use Jefferson's syllabus and extract, which Jefferson agrees to, with the following condition: "I ask only one condition, that no possibility shall be admitted of my name being even intimated with the publication."

October 31, 1819, he writes from Monticello to William Short, speaking of the extract from the Evangelists and his desire to see a proper one made: "The last I attempted too hastily some twelve or fifteen years ago. It was the work of two or three nights only, at Washington, after getting through the evening task of reading the letters and papers of the day."

This concludes the references in Jefferson's writings that bear directly upon the little volume in question. They are brief extracts from a collection made from all sources, published and manuscript.

Randall, in his life of Jefferson, already quoted, volume 3, page 451, says: "It was in the winter of 1816-17, it is believed, that Mr. Jefferson carried out the design last expressed. In a handsome morocco-bound volume, labeled on the back, 'Morals of Jesus,' he placed the parallel texts in four languages. The first collection of English texts, mentioned in the letter to Thomson, is not preserved in Mr. Jefferson's family, but his grandson, Mr. George Wythe Randolph, has

of his writings. Considerable interest was expressed in the so-called Bible after it came into the possession of the United States National Museum, and it was in consequence of this interest that the present compilation is published.

It is printed in pursuance to the following concurrent resolution adopted by the Fifty-seventh Congress, first session:

"That there be printed and bound, by photolithographic process, with an introduction of not to exceed twenty-five pages, to be prepared by Dr. Cyrus Adler, Librarian of the Smithsonian Institution, for the use of Congress, 9,000 copies of Thomas Jefferson's Morals of Jesus of Nazareth, as the same appears in the National Museum; 3,000 copies for the use of the Senate and 6,000 copies for the use of the House."

CYRUS ADLER.

A Table

of the Texts ~~of this Narrative~~ from the Evangelists employed in this Narrative, and of the order of their arrangement

page

1. Luke. 2. 1–7. Joseph & Mary go to Bethlehem, where Jesus is born. 21. 39. he is circumcised & named. & they return to Nazareth. 40. 42–48. 51. 52. at 12. years of age he accompanies his parents to Jerusalem and returns.
2. L. 3. 1. 2. Mk. 1. 4 Mt. 3. 4. 5. 6. John baptises in Jordan.
   Mt. 3. 13. Jesus is baptised. L. 3. 23. at 30. years of age.
3. J. 2. 12–16. drives the traders out of the temple.
   J. 3. 22. Mt. 4. 12. Mk. 6. 17–28. he ~~goes~~ baptises but retires into Galilee on the death of John
4. [illegible] Mk. 1. 21. 22. he teaches in the Synagogue.
5. Mt. 12. 1–5. 9–12. Mk. 2. 27. Mt. 12. 14. 15. explains the Sabbath.
   L. 6. 12–17. call of his disciples.
6. Mt. 5. 1–12. L. 6. 24. 25. 26. Mt. 5. 13–47. L. 6. 34. 35. 36. Mt. 6. 1.–34. 7.
to
15. L. 6. 30. Mt. 7. 3–20 12. 35. 36. 37 7. 24–29. the Sermon in the Mount.
   Mt. 8. 1. Mk. 6. 6. Mt. 11. 28. 29. 30. exhorts.
16. L. 7. 36–46. a woman anointeth him.
17. Mk. 3. 31–35. L. 12. 1–7. 13–15 precepts
18. L. 12. 16.–21. parable of the rich man.
19. 20 22–48. 54–59. L. 13. 1–5 precepts.
21. L. 13. 6–9. parable of the figtree.
22. L. 11. 37–46. 52. 53. 54. precepts.
23. Mt. 13. 1–9. Mk. 4. 10. Mt. 13. 18–23. parable of the Sowers
24. 25 Mk. 4. 21. 22. 23. precepts. Mt. 13. 24–30. 36–52. parable of the Tares
26. 27 Mk. 4. 26–34. L. 9. 57–62. L. 5. 27–29. Mk. 2. 15–17 precepts
   L. 5. 36–38. parable of new wine in old bottles.
28 Mt. 13. 53–57. a prophet hath no honor in his own country.
29. Mt. 9. 36 Mk. 6. 7 Mt. 10. 5. 6. 9–18 23 26–31. Mk 6. 12. 30. mission, instruction, return
30. 31. J. 7. 1. Mk. 7. 1.–5. 14–24. Mt. 18. 1–4. 7–9. 12–17. 21–22. 5 precepts.
33. Mt. 18. 23.–35. parable of the wicked servant.

34. L. 10. 1—8. 10—12. mission of the LXX.
35. J. 7. 2—16. 19—26. 32. 53—53. the feast of the tabernacles.
36. J. 8. 1—11. the woman taken in Adultery.
37. J. 9. 1. 2. 3. to be born blind no proof of sin.
J. 10. 1—5. 11.—14. 16. the good shepherd.
38. L. 10. 25—37. love god & thy neighbor. parable of the Samaritan.
39. L. 11. 1—13. form of prayer.
40. L. 14. 1—6. the Sabbath.
41. 7—24. the bidden to a feast.
42. 28—32. precepts.
44 L. 15. 1—32. parables of the lost sheep and Prodigal son.
45. L. 16. 1—15. parable of the unjust steward.
46. 18—31. parable of Lazarus.
48. L. 17. 1—4. 7—10. 20. 26—36. precepts to be always ready.
49. L. 18. 1—14. parables of the widow & judge, the Pharisee & Publican.
50. 51 L. 10. 38—42. M. 19. 1—26. precepts.
52. Mt. 20. 1—16. parable of the laborers in the vineyard.
54. L. 19. 1—28. Zaccheus, & the parable of the talents.
56. Mt. 21. 1—3. 6—8. 10. J. 12. 19—24. Mt. 21. 17. goes to Jerusalem & Bethany.
Mk. 11. 12. 15—19. the traders cast out from the temple.
Mk. 11. 27. Mt. 21. 27—31. parable of the two sons.
57. Mt. 21. 33. Mk. 12. 1—9. Mt. 21. 45, 46. parable of the vineyard & husbandmen.
58. Mt. 22. 1—14. parable of the king and wedding.
59. 15—33. tribute. marriage. resurrection.
60. Mk. 12. 28—31. Mt. 22. 40. Mk. 12. 32. 33. the two commandments.
61. 62 Mt. 23. 1—33. precepts. pride. hypocrisy. swearing.
63. Mk. 12. 41—44. the widow's mite.
64. Mt. 24. 1. 2. 16—21. 32. 33. 36—39. 40—44. Jerusalem & the day of judgment.
45—51. the faithful and wise servant.
65. Mt. 25. 1—13. parable of the ten virgins.
66. 14—30. parable of the talents.
67 68 L. 21. 34—36. Mt. 25. 31—46. the day of judgment.
69. Mk. 14. 1—8. a woman anointeth him.

Mt. 26. 14–16. Judas undertakes to point out Jesus.

71. 17–20. L. 22. 24–27 J. 13. 2. 4–17. 21–26. 31. 34. 35. Mt. 26. 31. 33.

72. L. 22. 33–34. Mt. 26. 35–45. precepts to his disciples, who washes their feet
ble of mind and prayer.

73. J. 18 1–3. Mt. 26. 48–50. Judas conducts the officers to Jesus.

74. J. 18. 4–8. Mt. 26. 50–52. 55. 56. Mk. 14. 51. 52. Mt. 26. 57. J. 18. 15. 16. 18. 17

75. J. 18. 25. 26. 27. Mt. 26. 75. J. 18. 19–23. Mk. 14. 55–61.
L. 22. 67. 68. 70. Mk. 14. 63–65. he is arrested & carried
before Caiaphas the High priest & is condemned.

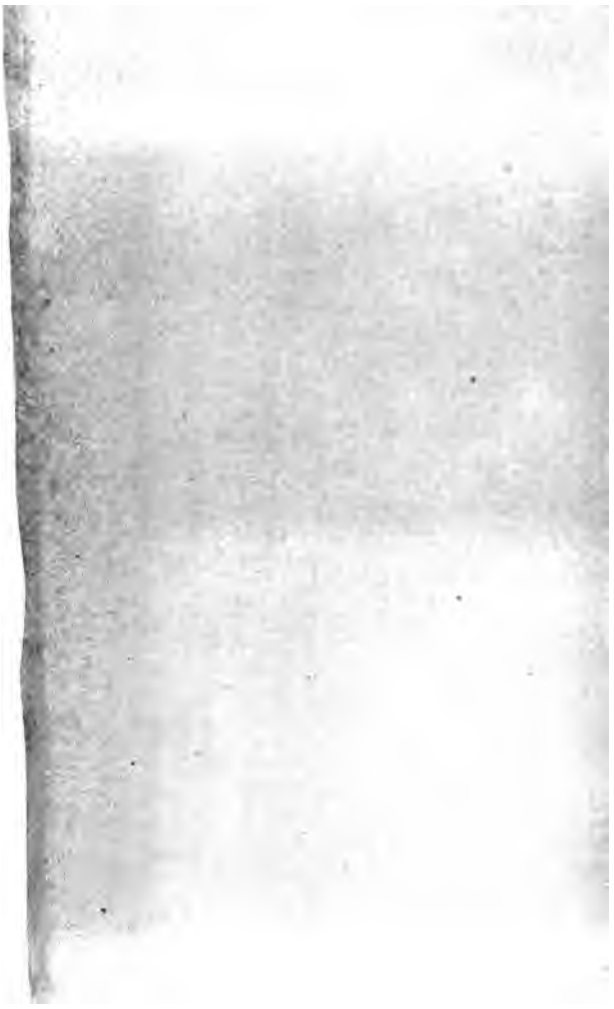
76. J. 18. 28–31. 33–38. L. 23. 5. Mt. 27. 13. is then carried to Pilate.

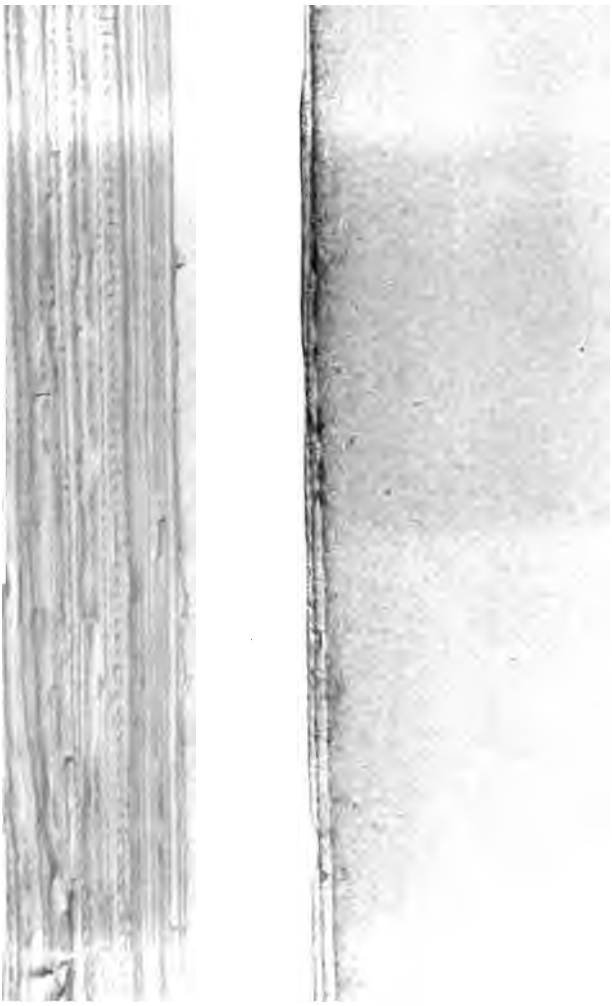
77. L. 23. 6–12. who sends him to Herod.

78. L. 23. 13–16. Mt. 27. 15–23. 26. recieves him back, scourges and
delivers him to execution.

79. 80. 81. Mt. 27. 27. 29–31. 3–8. L. 23. 26–32. J. 19. 17–24. Mt. 27. 39–43.
L. 23. 39–41. 34. J. 19. 25–27. Mt. 27. 46–50. 55. 56. his crucifixion.
death and burial.

J. 19. 31–34. 38–42. Mt. 27. 60. his burial.





The

Life and Morals

of

Jesus of Nazareth

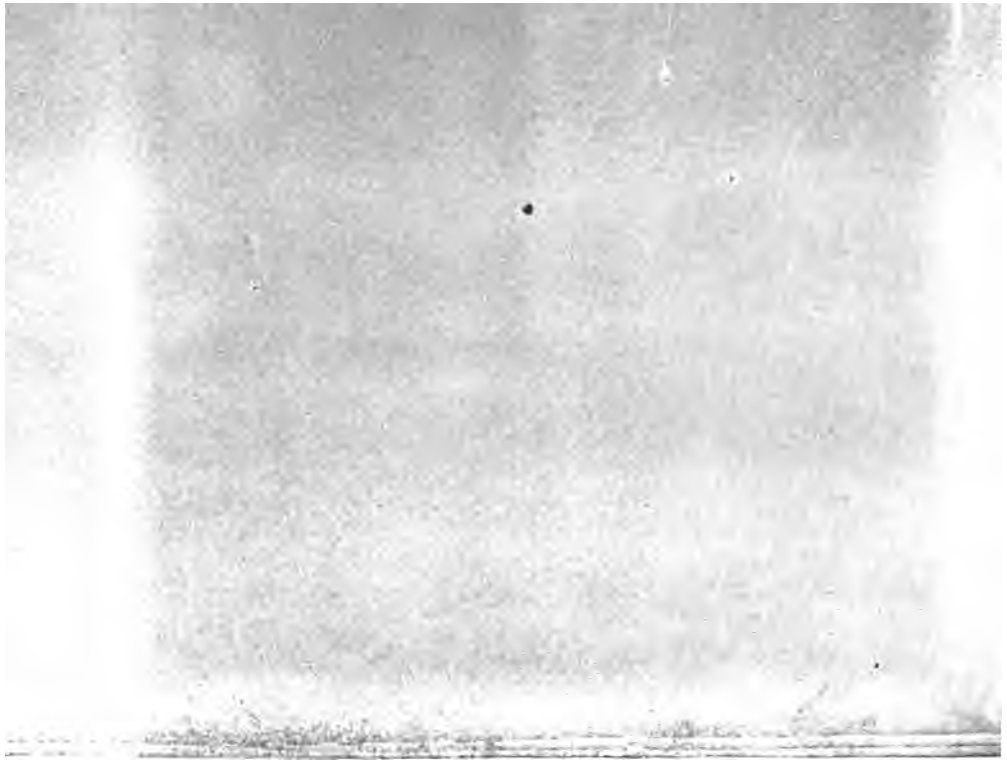
Extracted textually

from the Gospels

in

Greek, Latin

French & English.



Κεφ. β'. 2.

1 Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ἐκείναις, ἐξῆλθε δόγμα παρὰ Καίσαρος Αὐγούστου, ἀπογράφεσθαι πᾶσαν τὴν οἰκουμένην.

2 (Αὕτη ἡ ἀπογραφὴ πρώτη ἐγένετο ἡγεμονεύοντος τῆς Συρίας Κυρηνίου.)

3 Καὶ ἐπορεύοντο πάντες ἀπογράφεσθαι, ἕκαστος εἰς τὴν ἰδίαν πόλιν.

4 Ἀνέβη δὲ καὶ Ἰωσὴφ ἀπὸ τῆς Γαλιλαίας, ἐκ πόλεως Ναζαρὲτ, εἰς τὴν Ἰουδαίαν, εἰς πόλιν Δαυὶδ, ἥτις καλεῖται Βηθλεὲμ, (διὰ τὸ εἶναι αὐτὸν ἐξ οἴκου καὶ πατριᾶς Δαυίδ,)

5 † ἀπογράψασθαι † σὺν Μαριὰμ, τῇ † μεμνηστευμένῃ αὐτῷ γυναικὶ, οὔσῃ † ἐγκύῳ.

6 Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν τῷ εἶναι αὐτοὺς ἐκεῖ, ἐπλήσθησαν αἱ ἡμέραι τοῦ τεκεῖν αὐτήν.

* 7 Καὶ ἔτεκε τὸν υἱὸν αὐτῆς τὸν πρωτότοκον, καὶ † ἐσπαργάνωσεν αὐτὸν, καὶ † ἀνέκλινεν αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ † φάτνῃ· διότι οὐκ ἦν αὐτοῖς τόπος ἐν τῷ † καταλύματι.

21 Καὶ ὅτε ἐπλήσθησαν ἡμέραι ὀκτὼ τοῦ περιτεμεῖν τὸ παιδίον, καὶ ἐκλήθη τὸ ὄνομα αὐτοῦ Ἰησοῦς.

39 Καὶ ὡς ἐτέλεσαν ἅπαντα τὰ κατὰ τὸν νόμον Κυρίου, ὑπέστρεψαν εἰς τὴν Γαλιλαίαν, εἰς τὴν πόλιν αὐτῶν Ναζαρέτ.

40 Τὸ δὲ παιδίον ηὐξάνε, καὶ ἐκραταιοῦτο πνεύματι, πληρούμενον σοφίας·

41 Καὶ ὅτε ἐγένετο ἐτῶν δώδεκα, ἀναβάντων αὐτῶν εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα κατὰ τὸ ἔθος τῆς ἑορτῆς·

43 Καὶ τελειωσάντων τὰς ἡμέρας, ἐν τῷ ὑποστρέφειν αὐτοὺς, ὑπέμεινεν Ἰησοῦς ὁ παῖς ἐν Ἱερουσαλὴμ· καὶ οὐκ ἔγνω Ἰωσὴφ καὶ ἡ μήτηρ αὐτοῦ.

* 44 † Νομίσαντες δὲ αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ † συνοδίᾳ εἶναι, ἦλθον ἡμέρας ὁδόν· καὶ † ἀνεζήτουν αὐτὸν ἐν τοῖς † συγγενέσι καὶ ἐν τοῖς † γνωστοῖς.

45 Καὶ μὴ εὑρόντες αὐτὸν, ὑπέστρεψαν εἰς Ἱερουσαλὴμ, ζητοῦντες αὐτόν.

CAPUT II.

1 FActum est autem in diebus illis, exiit edictum a Cæsare Augusto, describi omnem habitatam.

2 Hæc descriptio prima facta est præside Syriæ Cyrenio.)

3 Et ibant omnes describi, unusquisque in propriam civitatem.

4 Ascendit autem & Joseph à Galilæa, ex civitate Nazaret, in Judæam, in civitatem David, quæ vocatur Bethlehem, propter esse ipsum ex domo & familia David,

5 Describi cum Maria desponsata sibi uxore, existente pragnante.

6 Factum est autem in esse eos ibi, impleti sunt dies parere ipsam.

7 Et peperit filium suum primogenitum, & fasciavit eum, & reclinavit eum in præsepi: quia non erat eis locus in diversorio.

21 Et quando impleti sunt dies octo circumcidendi puerum, & vocatum est nomen ejus JESUS,

39 Et ut perfecerunt omnia quæ secundum legem Domini, reversi sunt in Galilæam in civitatem suam Nazaret.

40 At puer crescebat, & corroborabatur spiritu, plenus sapientia:

42 Et quum factus esset annorum duodecim, ascendentibus illis in Hierosolyma, secundum consuetudinem festi,

43 Et consummantibus dies, in reverti ipsos, remansit Jesus puer in Hierusalem: & non cognovit Joseph & mater ejus.

44 Existimantes autem illum in comitatu esse, venerunt diei iter: & requirebant eum in cognatis, & in notis.

45 Et non invenientes eum, regressi sunt in Hierusalem, quærentes eum.

En ce tems-là, on publia un Edit de la part de César-Auguste, pour faire un dénombrement des habitans de toute la terre.

2. Ce dénombrement se fit, avant que Quirinus fût Gouverneur de Syrie.

3. Ainsi tous alloient pour être enregistrés, chacun dans sa ville.

4. Joseph aussi monta de Galilée en Judée, de la ville de Nazareth, à la ville de David, nommé Beth-léhem, parce qu'il étoit de la maison et de la famille de David;

5. Pour être enregistrés avec Marie son épouse, qui étoit enceinte.

6. Et pendant qu'ils étoient là, le tems auquel elle devoit accoucher arriva.

7. Et elle mit au monde son Fils premier-né, et elle l'emmaillotta, et le coucha dans une crèche, parce qu'il n'y avoit point de place pour eux dans l'hôtellerie.

21. Quand les huit jours furent accomplis pour circoncire l'enfant, il fut appelé JESUS,

39. Et après qu'ils eurent accomplis tout ce qui est ordonné par la Loi du Seigneur, ils retournèrent en Galilée, à Nazareth, qui étoit leur ville.

40. Cependant l'enfant croissoit et se fortifioit en esprit, étant rempli de sagesse

42. Et quand il eut atteint l'âge de douze ans, ils montèrent à Jérusalem, selon la coutume de la fête.

43. Lorsque les jours *de la fête* furent achevés, comme ils s'en retournoient, l'enfant Jésus demeura dans Jérusalem; et Joseph et sa mère ne s'en aperçurent point.

44. Mais pensant qu'il étoit en la compagnie de ceux qui faisoient le voyage avec eux, ils marchèrent une journée, et ils le cherchèrent parmi *leurs* parens et ceux de leur connoissance;

45. Et ne le trouvant point, ils retournèrent à Jérusalem, pour l'y chercher.

CHAP. II.

The Roman empire taxed.

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

2 (*And* this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Beth-lehem (because he was of the house and lineage of David.)

5 To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And she brought forth her first-born son, and wrapped him in swaddling-clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS,

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

40 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom:

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

2.

46 Καὶ ἐγένετο, μετὰ ἡμέρας τρεῖς εὗρον αὐτὸν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ καθεζόμενον ἐν μέσῳ τῶν διδασκάλων, καὶ ἀκούοντα αὐτῶν, καὶ ἐπερωτῶντα αὐτούς.

47 Ἐξίσταντο δὲ πάντες οἱ ἀκούοντες αὐτοῦ, ἐπὶ τῇ συνέσει καὶ ταῖς ἀποκρίσεσιν αὐτοῦ.

48 Καὶ ἰδόντες αὐτὸν ἐξεπλάγησαν. Καὶ πρὸς αὐτὸν ἡ μήτηρ αὐτοῦ εἶπε· Τέκνον, τί ἐποίησας ἡμῖν οὕτως; ἰδοὺ ὁ πατήρ σου κἀγὼ ὀδυνώμενοι ἐζητοῦμέν σε.

52 Καὶ Ἰησοῦς προέκοπτε τῇ σοφίᾳ καὶ ἡλικίᾳ,

1 Ἐν ἔτει δὲ † πεντεκαιδεκάτῳ τῆς † ἡγεμονίας Τιβερίου Καίσαρος, † ἡγεμονεύοντος Ποντίου Πιλάτου τῆς Ἰουδαίας, καὶ † τετραρχοῦντος τῆς Γαλιλαίας Ἡρῴδου, Φιλίππου δὲ τοῦ ἀδελφοῦ αὐτοῦ τετραρχοῦντος τῆς Ἰτουραίας καὶ Τραχωνίτιδος χώρας, καὶ Λυσανίου τῆς Ἀβιληνῆς τετραρχοῦντος,

2 Ἐπ' ἀρχιερέως Ἅννα καὶ Καϊάφα,

4 Ἐγένετο Ἰωάννης βαπτίζων ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ,

3 Καὶ ἦλθεν εἰς τὸν περίχωρον τοῦ Ἰορδάνου κηρύσσων βάπτισμα μετανοίας εἰς ἄφεσιν ἁμαρτιῶν,

4 Ὡς γέγραπται ἐν βίβλῳ λόγων Ἡσαΐου τοῦ προφήτου λέγοντος· Φωνὴ βοῶντος ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ· Ἑτοιμάσατε τὴν ὁδὸν Κυρίου, εὐθείας ποιεῖτε τὰς τρίβους αὐτοῦ.

5 Πᾶσα φάραγξ πληρωθήσεται, καὶ πᾶν ὄρος καὶ βουνὸς ταπεινωθήσεται· καὶ ἔσται τὰ σκολιὰ εἰς εὐθείαν, καὶ αἱ τραχεῖαι εἰς ὁδοὺς λείας·

6 Καὶ ὄψεται πᾶσα σὰρξ τὸ σωτήριον τοῦ Θεοῦ.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature,

1 Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cæsar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judæa, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the country of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests,

4 John did baptize in the wilderness,

3 And came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

46 Et factum est, post dies tres invenerunt illum in templo sedentem in medio doctorum, & audientem illos, & interrogantem eos.

47 Stupebant autem omnes audientes eum, super intelligentia & responsis ejus.

48 Et videntes ipsum, attoniti fuerunt: Et ad illum mater ejus dixit: Fili, quid fecisti nobis sic? ecce pater tuus & ego dolentes quærebamus te.

52 Et Jesus proficiebat sapientia, & ætate.

1 In anno autem quinto decimo imperii Tiberii Cæsaris, præsidente Pontio Pilato Judææ, & tetrarcha Galilææ Herode, Philippo autem fratre ejus tetrarcha Iturææ, & Trachonitidis regionis, & Lysania Abilenæ tetrarcha,

2 Sub principibus Sacerdotum Anna & Caipha,

4 Fuit Joannes baptizans in deserto

4 Ipse autem Joannes habebat indumentum suum è pilis cameli, & zonam pelliceam circa lumbum suum: esca autem ejus erat locustæ & mel silvestre.

5 Tunc exibat ad eum Hierosolyma, & omnis Judæa, & omnis circum vicinia Jordanis.

6 Et baptizabantur in Jordane ab eo,

13 Tunc venit Jesus à Galilæa ad Jordanem ad Joannem, baptizari ab eo.

21 Et ipse erat Jesus quasi annorum triginta incipiens

12 Post hoc descendit in Capernaum, ipse & mater ejus, & fratres ejus, & discipuli ejus, & ibi manserunt non multis diebus.

46. Et au bout de trois jours, ils le trouvèrent dans le Temple, assis au milieu des Docteurs, les écoutant et leur faisant des questions.

47. Et tous ceux qui l'entendoient étoient ravis de sa sagesse et de ses réponses.

48. Quand *Joseph et Marie* le virent, ils furent étonnés; et sa mère lui dit: *Mon* enfant, pourquoi as-tu ainsi agi avec nous? Voilà ton père et moi qui te cherchions étant fort en peine.

51. Il s'en alla ensuite avec eux, et vint à Nazareth, et il leur étoit soumis.

52. Et Jésus croissoit en sagesse, en stature, et en grace.

L'A quinzième année de l'empire de Tibère César, Ponce Pilate étant Gouverneur de la Judée, Hérode étant Tétrarque de la Galilée, Philippe son frère, Tétrarque de l'Iturée et de la province de la Trachonite, et Lysanias, Tétrarque d'Abilène;

2. Anne et Caïphe étant Souverains Sacrificateurs,

4. Jean baptisoit dans le désert,

4. Ce Jean avoit un habit de poils de chameau, et une ceinture de cuir autour de ses reins, et sa nourriture étoit des sauterelles et du miel sauvage.

5. Alors ceux de Jérusalem, et de tout le pays des environs du Jourdain, venoient à lui.

6. Et ils étoient baptisés par lui dans le Jourdain,

13. Alors Jésus vint de Galilée au Jourdain vers Jean, pour être baptisé par lui.

23. Et Jésus étoit *alors* âgé d'environ trente ans.

12. Après cela, il descendit à Capernaüm, avec sa Mère, ses Frères, et ses Disciples; et ils n'y demeurèrent que peu de jours.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. L.2.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them:

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature,

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, L.3

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests,

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, M.1.

4 And the same John had his raiment of camels' hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. M.3

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan.

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan.

13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. M.3.

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, L.3.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many days. J.2.

2.

46 Καὶ ἐγένετο, μετὰ ἡμέρας τρεῖς εὗρον αὐτὸν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ καθεζόμενον ἐν μέσῳ τῶν διδασκάλων, καὶ ἀκούοντα αὐτῶν, καὶ ἐπερωτῶντα αὐτούς·

47 ἐξίσταντο δὲ πάντες οἱ ἀκούοντες αὐτοῦ, ἐπὶ τῇ συνέσει καὶ ταῖς ἀποκρίσεσιν αὐτοῦ.

48 Καὶ ἰδόντες αὐτὸν ἐξεπλάγησαν. Καὶ πρὸς αὐτὸν ἡ μήτηρ αὐτοῦ εἶπε· Τέκνον, τί ἐποίησας ἡμῖν οὕτως; ἰδοὺ ὁ πατήρ σου κἀγὼ ὀδυνώμενοι ἐζητοῦμέν σε.

52 Καὶ Ἰησοῦς προέκοπτε σοφίᾳ καὶ ἡλικίᾳ,

1 Ἐν ἔτει δὲ τῆς πεντεκαιδεκάτου τῆς ἡγεμονίας Τιβερίου Καίσαρος, ἡγεμονεύοντος Ποντίου Πιλάτου τῆς Ἰουδαίας, καὶ τετραρχοῦντος τῆς Γαλιλαίας Ἡρῴδου, Φιλίππου δὲ τοῦ ἀδελφοῦ αὐτοῦ τετραρχοῦντος τῆς Ἰτουραίας καὶ Τραχωνίτιδος χώρας, καὶ Λυσανίου τῆς Ἀβιληνῆς τετραρχοῦντος,

2 Ἐπ' ἀρχιερέως Ἄννα καὶ Καϊάφα,

4 Ἐγένετο Ἰωάννης βαπτίζων ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ,

4 Αὐτὸς δὲ ὁ Ἰωάννης εἶχε τὸ ἔνδυμα αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ τριχῶν καμήλου, καὶ ζώνην δερματίνην περὶ τὴν ὀσφὺν αὐτοῦ· ἡ δὲ τροφὴ αὐτοῦ ἦν ἀκρίδες καὶ μέλι ἄγριον.

5 Τότε ἐξεπορεύετο πρὸς αὐτὸν Ἰεροσόλυμα, καὶ πᾶσα ἡ Ἰουδαία, καὶ πᾶσα ἡ περίχωρος τοῦ Ἰορδάνου,

6 καὶ ἐβαπτίζοντο ἐν τῷ Ἰορδάνῃ ὑπ' αὐτοῦ,

13 Τότε παραγίνεται ὁ Ἰησοῦς ἀπὸ τῆς Γαλιλαίας ἐπὶ τὸν Ἰορδάνην πρὸς τὸν Ἰωάννην, τοῦ βαπτισθῆναι ὑπ' αὐτοῦ.

23 καὶ αὐτὸς ἦν ὁ Ἰησοῦς ἀρχόμενος ὡσεὶ ἐτῶν τριάκοντα ἄρχων,

12 Μετὰ τοῦτο κατέβη εἰς Καπερναούμ, αὐτὸς καὶ ἡ μήτηρ αὐτοῦ, καὶ οἱ ἀδελφοὶ αὐτοῦ καὶ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἐκεῖ ἔμειναν οὐ πολλὰς ἡμέρας.

46 Et factum est, post dies tres invenerunt illum in templo sedentem in medio doctorum, & audientem illos, & interrogantem eos.

47 Stupebant autem omnes audientes eum, super intelligentia & responsis ejus.

48 Et videntes ipsum, attoniti fuerunt: Et ad illum mater ejus dixit: Fili, quid fecisti nobis sic? ecce pater tuus & ego dolentes quærebamus te.

52 Et Jesus proficiebat sapientia, & ætate,

1 IN anno autem decimo quinto decimo imperii Tiberii Cæsaris, præsidente Pontio Pilato Judææ, & tetrarcha Galilææ Herode, Philippo autem fratre ejus tetrarcha Iturææ, & Trachonitidis regionis, & Lysania Abilenæ tetrarcha,

2 Sub principibus Sacerdotum Anna & Caiapha,

4 Fuit Joannes baptizans in deserto

4 Ipse autem Joannes habebat indumentum suum è pilis cameli, & zonam pelliceam circa lumbum suum: esca autem ejus erat locustæ & mel silvestre.

5 Tunc exibat ad eum Hierosolyma, & omnis Judæa, & omnis circum vicinia Jordanis,

6 Et baptizabantur in Jordane ab eo,

13 Tunc accedit Jesus à Galilæa ad Jordanem ad Joannem, baptizari ab eo.

23 Et ipse erat Jesus quasi annorum triginta incipiens

12 Post hoc descendit in Capernaum, ipse & mater ejus, & fratres ejus, & discipuli ejus, & ibi manserunt non multis diebus.

46. Et au bout de trois jours, ils le trouvèrent dans le Temple, assis au milieu des Docteurs, les écoutant et leur faisant des questions.

47. Et tous ceux qui l'entendoient étoient ravis de sa sagesse et de ses réponses.

48. Quand *Joseph et Marie* le virent, ils furent étonnés; et sa mère lui dit: *Mon* enfant, pourquoi as-tu ainsi agi avec nous? Voilà ton père et moi qui te cherchions étant fort en peine.

51. Il s'en alla ensuite avec eux, et vint à Nazareth, et il leur étoit soumis.

52. Et Jésus croissoit en sagesse, en stature, et en grace.

LA quinzième année de l'empire de Tibère César, Ponce Pilate étant Gouverneur de la Judée, Hérode étant Tétrarque de la Galilée, Philippe son frère, Tétrarque de l'Iturée et de la province de la Trachonite, et Lysanias, Tétrarque d'Abilène;

2. Anne et Caïphe étant Souverains Sacrificateurs,

4. Jean baptisoit dans le désert,

4. Ce Jean avoit un habit de poils de chameau, et une ceinture de cuir autour de ses reins, et sa nourriture étoit des sauterelles et du miel sauvage.

5. Alors ceux de Jérusalem, et de tout le pays des environs du Jourdain, venoient à lui.

6. Et ils étoient baptisés par lui dans le Jourdain,

13. Alors Jésus vint de Galilée au Jourdain vers Jean, pour être baptisé par lui.

23. Et Jésus étoit *alors* âgé d'environ trente ans,

12. Après cela, il descendit à Capernaüm, avec sa Mère, ses Frères, et ses Disciples; et ils n'y demeurèrent que peu de jours:

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions. L 2.

47 And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them:

52 And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature,

NOW in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene, L 3

2 Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests,

4 John did baptize in the wilderness, Mk. 1.

4 And the same John had his raiment of camels' hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. M. 3

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan.

6 And were baptized of him in Jordan,

13 Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. M. 3.

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, L 3.

12 After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many days. J. 2.

3.

13 Καὶ ἐγγὺς ἦν τὸ πάσχα τῶν Ἰουδαίων, καὶ ἀνέβη εἰς Ἱεροσόλυμα ὁ Ἰησοῦς.

13 Et prope erat Pascha Judæorum, & ascendit Hierosolymam Jesus.

* 14 Καὶ εὗρεν ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ τοὺς πωλοῦντας † βόας καὶ πρόβατα καὶ περιστερὰς, καὶ τοὺς † κερματιστὰς καθημένους.

14 Et invenit in templo vendentes boves, & oves, & columbas, & numularios sedentes.

* 15 Καὶ ποιήσας † φραγέλλιον ἐκ † σχοινίων, πάντας ἐξέβαλεν ἐκ τοῦ ἱεροῦ, τά τε πρόβατα καὶ τοὺς βόας· καὶ τῶν κολλυβιστῶν ἐξέχεε τὸ † κέρμα, καὶ τὰς τραπέζας ἀνέστρεψε·

15 Et faciens flagellum ex funiculis omnes ejecit ex templo, & oves & boves: & numulariorum effudit monetam, & mensas subvertit.

* 16 Καὶ τοῖς τὰς περιστερὰς πωλοῦσιν εἶπεν· Ἄρατε ταῦτα ἐντεῦθεν· μὴ ποιεῖτε τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρός μου οἶκον † ἐμπορίου.

16 Et columbas vendentibus dixit: Auferte ista hinc: ne facite domum patris mei domum mercatûs.

22 Μετὰ ταῦτα ἦλθεν ὁ Ἰησοῦς, καὶ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ εἰς τὴν Ἰουδαίαν γῆν· καὶ ἐκεῖ διέτριβε μετ' αὐτῶν καὶ ἐβάπτιζεν.

22 Post hæc venit Jesus & discipuli ejus in Judæam terram: & illic morabatur cum eis, & baptizabat.

12 Ἀκούσας δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς ὅτι Ἰωάννης παρεδόθη, ἀνεχώρησεν εἰς τὴν Γαλιλαίαν.

12 Audiens autem Jesus quod Joannes traditus esset, secessit in Galilæam:

17 Αὐτὸς γὰρ ὁ Ἡρῴδης, ἀποστείλας ἐκράτησε τὸν Ἰωάννην, καὶ ἔδησεν αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ φυλακῇ, διὰ Ἡρῳδιάδα τὴν γυναῖκα Φιλίππου τοῦ ἀδελφοῦ αὐτοῦ, ὅτι αὐτὴν ἐγάμησεν,

17 Ipse enim Herodes mittens prehendit Joannem, & vinxit eum in custodia, propter Herodiadem uxorem Philippi fratris sui, quia eam duxerat.

18 Ἔλεγε γὰρ ὁ Ἰωάννης τῷ Ἡρῴδῃ· Ὅτι οὐκ ἔξεστί σοι ἔχειν τὴν γυναῖκα τοῦ ἀδελφοῦ σου.

18 Dicebat enim Joannes Herodi: Quod non licet tibi habere uxorem fratris tui.

19 Ἡ δὲ Ἡρῳδιὰς ἐνεῖχεν αὐτῷ, καὶ ἤθελεν αὐτὸν ἀποκτεῖναι· καὶ οὐκ ἠδύνατο·

19 At Herodias insidiabatur illi: & volebat eum occidere, & non poterat.

20 Ὁ γὰρ Ἡρῴδης ἐφοβεῖτο τὸν Ἰωάννην, εἰδὼς αὐτὸν ἄνδρα δίκαιον καὶ ἅγιον· καὶ συνετήρει αὐτόν· καὶ ἀκούσας αὐτοῦ, πολλὰ ἐποίει, καὶ ἡδέως αὐτοῦ ἤκουε.

20 Nam Herodes metuebat Joannem, sciens eum virum justum & sanctum: & custodiebat eum, & audiens eum, multa faciebat, & suaviter eum audiebat.

21 Καὶ γενομένης ἡμέρας εὐκαίρου, ὅτε Ἡρῴδης τοῖς γενεσίοις αὐτοῦ δεῖπνον ἐποίει τοῖς μεγιστᾶσιν αὐτοῦ, καὶ τοῖς χιλιάρχοις, καὶ τοῖς πρώτοις τῆς Γαλιλαίας,

21 Et facta die opportuna, quum Herodes natalitiis suis cenam faciebat principibus suis, & tribunis, & primis Galilææ:

22 Καὶ εἰσελθούσης τῆς θυγατρὸς αὐτῆς τῆς Ἡρῳδιάδος, καὶ ὀρχησαμένης, καὶ ἀρεσάσης τῷ Ἡρῴδῃ καὶ τοῖς συνανακειμένοις, εἶπεν ὁ βασιλεὺς τῷ κορασίῳ· Αἴτησόν με ὃ ἐὰν θέλῃς, καὶ δώσω σοί.

22 Et ingressa filia ipsius Herodiadis, & saltante, & placente Herodi & una recumbentibus ait rex puellæ: Pete à me quicquid velis, & dabo tibi.

23 Καὶ ὤμοσεν αὐτῇ· Ὅτι ὃ ἐάν με αἰτήσῃς, δώσω σοι, ἕως ἡμίσους τῆς βασιλείας μου.

23 Et juravit illi: Quia quicquid petieris, dabo tibi, usque dimidium regni mei.

13. Car la Pâque des Juifs étoit proche ; et Jésus monta à Jérusalem.

14. Il trouva dans le Temple des gens qui vendoient des taureaux, des brebis et des pigeons, avec des changeurs qui y étoient assis.

15. Et ayant fait un fouet de petites cordes, il les chassa tous du Temple, et les brebis et les taureaux ; il répandit la monnoie des changeurs, et renversa leurs tables ;

16. Et il dit à ceux qui vendoient les pigeons : Otez tout cela d'ici, et ne faites pas de la Maison de mon Père, une maison de marché.

22. Après cela, Jésus s'en alla en Judée avec ses Disciples, et il y demeura avec eux, et y baptisoit.

12. Or, Jésus ayant appris que Jean avoit été mis en prison, se retira dans la Galilée.

17. Car Hérode avoit envoyé prendre Jean, et l'avoit fait lier dans la prison, à cause d'Hérodias, femme de Philippe son frère, parce qu'il l'avoit épousée,

18. Car Jean disoit à Hérode : Il ne t'est pas permis d'avoir la femme de ton frère.

19. C'est pourquoi Hérodias lui en vouloit, et elle désiroit de le faire mourir ; mais elle ne pouvoit,

20. Parce qu'Hérode craignoit Jean, sachant que c'étoit un homme juste et saint ; il le considéroit, il faisoit même beaucoup de choses selon ses avis, et il l'écoutoit avec plaisir.

21. Mais un jour vint à propos, auquel Hérode faisoit le festin du jour de sa naissance, aux Grands de sa cour, aux officiers de ses troupes, et aux principaux de la Galilée.

22. La fille d'Hérodias étant entrée, et ayant dansé, et ayant plu à Hérode et à ceux qui étoient à table *avec lui*, le Roi dit à la jeune fille : Demande-moi ce que tu voudras, et je te le donnerai.

23. Et il le lui [illegible] Tout ce que tu [illegible]

[illegible]

13 And the Jews' passover was at hand; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem, J.2.

14 And found in the temple those that sold oxen, and sheep, and doves, and the changers of money, sitting:

15 And, when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house an house of merchandise.

22 After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized. J.3.

12 Now, when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee: Mt.4.

17 For Herod himself had sent forth, and laid hold upon John and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her. Mt.6

18 For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not.

20 For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man, and an holy, and observed him; and, when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Herod, on his birthday, made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galilee;

22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in and danced, and pleased Herod, and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

ὁ 24 Ἡ δὲ ἐξελθοῦσα, εἶπε τῇ μητρὶ αὐτῆς· Τί αἰτήσωμαι; Ἡ δὲ εἶπε· Τὴν κεφαλὴν Ἰωάννου τοῦ Βαπτίζοντος.

25 Καὶ εἰσελθοῦσα εὐθὺς μετὰ σπουδῆς πρὸς τὸν βασιλέα, ᾐτήσατο, λέγουσα· Θέλω ἵνα μοι δῷς ἐξ αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ πίνακι τὴν κεφαλὴν Ἰωάννου τοῦ Βαπτίζοντος.

26 Καὶ περίλυπος γενόμενος ὁ βασιλεὺς, διὰ τοὺς ὅρκους καὶ τοὺς συνανακειμένους οὐκ ἠθέλησεν αὐτὴν ἀθετῆσαι.

* 27 Καὶ εὐθέως † ἀποστείλας ὁ † βασιλεὺς † σπεκουλάτορα, † ἐπέταξεν † ἐνεχθῆναι τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ.

* 28 Ὁ δὲ ἀπελθὼν † ἀπεκεφάλισεν αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ φυλακῇ· καὶ ἤνεγκε τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ πίνακι, καὶ ἔδωκεν αὐτὴν τῷ κοράσιῳ· καὶ τὸ κοράσιον ἔδωκεν αὐτὴν τῇ μητρὶ αὐτῆς.

24 Illa verò egressa, dixit matri suæ: Quid petam? Illa verò ait: Caput Joannis Baptistæ.

25 Et ingressa statim cum studio ad regem, petivit, dicens: Volo ut mihi des ex ipsa in disco caput Joannis Baptistæ.

26 Et contristatus factus rex, propter juramenta, & simul discumbentes, noluit eam rejicere.

27 Et statim mittens rex speculatorem, injunxit afferri caput ejus. Ille autem abiens decollavit eum in carcere:

28 Et attulit caput ejus in disco, & dedit illud puellæ, & puella dedit illud matri suæ.

29 Et

21 Καὶ εἰσπορεύονται εἰς Καπερναούμ· καὶ εὐθέως τοῖς σάββασιν εἰσελθὼν εἰς τὴν συναγωγὴν, ἐδίδασκε.

22 Καὶ ἐξεπλήσσοντο ἐπὶ τῇ διδαχῇ αὐτοῦ· ἦν γὰρ διδάσκων αὐτοὺς ὡς ἐξουσίαν ἔχων, καὶ οὐχ ὡς οἱ γραμματεῖς.

21 Et ingrediuntur in Capernaum: & statim Sabbatis ingressus in synagogam, docebat.

22 Et percellebantur super doctrina ejus: Erat enim docens eos quasi auctoritatem habens, & non sicut Scribæ.

Κεφ. ιβ'. 12.

1 Ἐν ἐκείνῳ τῷ καιρῷ ἐπορεύθη ὁ Ἰησοῦς τοῖς Σάββασι διὰ τῶν σπορίμων· οἱ δὲ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ ἐπείνασαν, καὶ ἤρξαντο τίλλειν στάχυας, καὶ ἐσθίειν.

2 Οἱ δὲ Φαρισαῖοι ἰδόντες, εἶπον αὐτῷ· Ἰδού, οἱ μαθηταί σου ποιοῦσιν ὃ οὐκ ἔξεστι ποιεῖν ἐν σαββάτῳ.

3 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Οὐκ ἀνέγνωτε τί ἐποίησε Δαβὶδ, ὅτε ἐπείνασεν αὐτὸς, καὶ οἱ μετ' αὐτοῦ;

4 Πῶς εἰσῆλθεν εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ Θεοῦ, καὶ τοὺς ἄρτους τῆς προθέσεως ἔφαγεν, οὓς οὐκ ἔξὸν ἦν αὐτῷ φαγεῖν, οὐδὲ τοῖς μετ' αὐτοῦ, εἰ μὴ τοῖς ἱερεῦσι μόνοις;

5 Ἢ οὐκ ἀνέγνωτε ἐν τῷ νόμῳ, ὅτι τοῖς σάββασιν οἱ ἱερεῖς ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ τὸ σάββατον βεβηλοῦσι, καὶ ἀναίτιοί εἰσι;

CAPUT XII.

1 IN illo tempore abiit Jesus Sabbatis per sata: at discipuli ejus esurierunt, & cœperunt vellere spicas, & manducare.

2 Verum Pharisæi videntes, dixerunt ei: Ecce discipuli tui faciunt quod non licet facere in Sabbato.

3 Ille verò dixit eis: Non legistis quid fecerit David, quando esurit ipse & qui cum eo?

4 Quomodo intravit in domum Dei, & panes propositionis comedit, quos non licitum erat ei edere, neque his qui cum eo, nisi Sacerdotibus solis?

5 Aut non legistis in lege, quia Sabbatis Sacerdotes in sacro Sabbatum violant, & inculpati sunt?

24. Et étant sortie, elle dit à sa mère : Que demanderai-je ? Et *sa mère* lui dit : *Demande* la tête de Jean-Baptiste.

25. Et étant incontinent *retournée* avec empressement vers le Roi, elle lui fit sa demande, et lui dit : Je voudrois que tout à l'heure tu me donnasses dans un bassin la tête de Jean-Baptiste.

26. Et le Roi en fut *triste* ; cependant à cause du serment, et de ceux qui étoient à table *avec lui*, il ne voulut pas la refuser.

27. Et il envoya incontinent un de ses gardes, et lui commanda d'apporter la tête de *Jean*.

28. *Le garde* y alla, et lui coupa la tête dans la prison ; et l'ayant apportée dans un bassin, il la donna à la jeune fille, et la jeune fille la présenta à sa mère.

21. Ensuite ils entrèrent à Capernaüm ; et Jesus étant d'abord entré dans la Synagogue le jour du Sabbat, il y enseignoit,

22. Et ils étoient étonnés de sa doctrine, car il les enseignoit comme ayant autorité, et non pas comme les Scribes.

EN ce tems-là Jésus passoit par des blés un jour de Sabbat ; et ses Disciples ayant faim, se mirent à arracher des épis, et à en manger.

2. Les Pharisiens voyant cela, lui dirent : Voilà tes Disciples qui font ce qu'il n'est pas permis de faire le jour du Sabbat.

3. Mais il leur dit : N'avez-vous pas lu ce que David a fait lui-même lui que ceux qui *étoient* avec lui :

4. Comment il entra dans la maison de Dieu, et mangea des pains de proposition, dont il n'étoit pas permis de manger, ni à lui ni à ceux qui *étoient* avec lui, mais aux seuls Sacrificateurs ?

5. Ou n'avez-vous pas lu dans la Loi [illegible]

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? and she said, The head of John the Baptist. Mk. 6.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me, by and by in a charger, the head of John the Baptist.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison;

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath-day, he entered into the synagogue, and taught. Mk. 1.

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

AT that time Jesus went on the sabbath-day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. Mk. 12.

2 But when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath-day.

3 But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did when he was an hungered, and they that were with him;

4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shew-bread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

5 Or, have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath-days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

5.

9 Καὶ μεταβὰς ἐκεῖθεν, ἦλθεν εἰς τὴν Συναγωγὴν αὐτῶν.

10 Καὶ ἰδοὺ, ἄνθρωπος ἦν τὴν χεῖρα ἔχων ξηράν· καὶ ἐπηρώτησαν αὐτὸν, λέγοντες· Εἰ ἔξεστι τοῖς σάββασι θεραπεύειν; ἵνα κατηγορήσωσιν αὐτοῦ.

11 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Τίς ἔσται ἐξ ὑμῶν ἄνθρωπος, ὃς ἕξει πρόβατον ἓν, καὶ ἐὰν ἐμπέσῃ τοῦτο τοῖς σάββασιν εἰς βόθυνον, οὐχὶ κρατήσει αὐτὸ καὶ ἐγερεῖ;

12 Πόσῳ οὖν διαφέρει ἄνθρωπος προβάτου; ὥστε ἔξεστι τοῖς σάββασι καλῶς ποιεῖν.

27 Καὶ ἔλεγεν αὐτοῖς· Τὸ σάββατον διὰ τὸν ἄνθρωπον ἐγένετο, οὐχ ὁ ἄνθρωπος διὰ τὸ σάββατον.

14 Οἱ δὲ Φαρισαῖοι συμβούλιον ἔλαβον κατ᾽ αὐτοῦ ἐξελθόντες, ὅπως αὐτὸν ἀπολέσωσιν.

15 Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς γνοὺς ἀνεχώρησεν ἐκεῖθεν· καὶ ἠκολούθησαν αὐτῷ ὄχλοι πολλοὶ, καὶ ἐθεράπευσεν αὐτοὺς πάντας.

[illegible]

9 Et transiens inde, venit in synagogam eorum.

10 Et ecce homo erat manum habens aridam, & interrogabant eum, dicentes, Si licet Sabbatis curare? ut accusarent eum.

11 Ipse autem dixit illis, Quis erit ex vobis homo qui habebit ovem unam, & si ceciderit hæc Sabbatis in foveam, nonne apprehendet eam & exiget?

12 Quanto igitur præstat homo ove? Itaque licet Sabbatis bona facere.

27 Et dicebat eis: Sabbatum propter hominem factum est, non homo propter Sabbatum.

14 At Pharisæi consilium ceperunt adversus eum, exeuntes, ut eum perderent.

15 At Jesus cognoscens, recessit inde: & sequutæ sunt eum turbæ multæ, & curavit eos omnes:

12 [illegible] autem in di[illegible] [illegible] in oratione [illegible].

13 [illegible] factus est dies, [illegible] discipul[illegible] [illegible]: & [illegible] quos & [illegible] nominavit.

14 [illegible] & nominavit [illegible], & Andream fratrem ejus, [illegible] & Joannem, Philippum & Bartholomæum,

15 Matthæum & Thomam, Jacobum [illegible], & Simonem [illegible] Zeloten.

16 [illegible] Jacobi, & Judam [illegible], qui & fuit traditor.

17 Et descendens cum illis, [illegible] & turba [illegible] ejus, & multitudo [illegible] ab omni Judæa, [illegible] maritima [illegible], qui venerunt [illegible], & sanari à lan[illegible]:

9. Etant parti de-là, il vint dans leur synagogue.

10. Et il y trouva un homme qui avoit une main sèche; et ils lui demandèrent, pour avoir lieu de l'accuser: Est-il permis de guérir dans les jours de Sabbat?

11. Et il leur dit, Qui sera celui d'entre vous, qui ayant une brebis, si elle tombe au jour du Sabbat dans une fosse, ne la prenne et ne l'en retire?

12. Et combien un homme ne vaut-il pas mieux qu'une brebis? Il est donc permis de faire du bien dans les jours de Sabbat.

27. Puis il leur dit: Le Sabbat a été fait pour l'homme, et non pas l'homme pour le Sabbat.

14. Là-dessus les Pharisiens étant sortis, délibérèrent entr'eux comment ils le feroient périr.

15. Mais Jésus connoissant *cela*, partit de-là, et une grande multitude le suivit

12. En ce tems-là, *Jésus* alla sur une montagne pour prier; et il passa toute la nuit à prier Dieu.

13. Et dès que le jour fut venu il appela ses Disciples, et il en choisit douze d'entr'eux qu'il nomma Apôtres.

14. *Savoir*, Simon, qu'il nomma aussi Pierre, et André son frère, Jacques et Jean, Philippe et Barthelemi;

15. Matthieu et Thomas, Jacques *fils* d'Alphée, et Simon appelé le Zélé;

16. Jude *frère* de Jacques et Judas Iscariot, qui fut celui qui le trahit.

17. Etant ensuite descendu avec eux, il s'arrêta dans une plaine, avec la troupe de ses Disciples, et une grande multitude de peuple de toute la Judée et de Jérusalem, et de la *contrée* maritime de Tyr et de Sidon, qui étoient venus pour l'entendre

9 And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue: Mk. 12.

10 And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath-day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift *it* out?

12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath-days.

27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath: Mk. 2.

14 Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him. Mk. 12.

15 But when Jesus knew *it*, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him,

12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went up into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. L. 6.

13 And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples; and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named Apostles;

14 Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

15 Matthew and Thomas, James *the son* of Alpheus, and Simon called Zelotes,

16 And Judas *the brother* of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

17 And he came down with them, and stood in the plain; and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea-coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him,

Κεφ. ε' ζ.

1 Ἰδὼν δὲ τοὺς ὄχλους, ἀνέβη εἰς τὸ ὄρος· καὶ καθισαντος αὐτοῦ προσῆλθον αὐτῷ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ·

2 καὶ ἀνοίξας τὸ στόμα αὐτοῦ, ἐδίδασκεν αὐτοὺς, λέγων·

3 Μακάριοι οἱ πτωχοὶ τῷ πνεύματι· ὅτι αὐτῶν ἐστιν ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν.

4 Μακάριοι οἱ πενθοῦντες· ὅτι αὐτοὶ παρακληθήσονται.

5 Μακάριοι οἱ πραεῖς· ὅτι αὐτοὶ κληρονομήσουσι τὴν γῆν.

6 Μακάριοι οἱ πεινῶντες καὶ διψῶντες τὴν δικαιοσύνην· ὅτι αὐτοὶ χορτασθήσονται.

7 Μακάριοι οἱ ἐλεήμονες· ὅτι αὐτοὶ ἐλεηθήσονται.

8 Μακάριοι οἱ καθαροὶ τῇ καρδίᾳ· ὅτι αὐτοὶ τὸν θεὸν ὄψονται.

* 9 † Μακάριοι οἱ † εἰρηνοποιοί· ὅτι αὐτοὶ υἱοὶ Θεοῦ κληθήσονται.

10 Μακάριοι οἱ δεδιωγμένοι ἕνεκεν δικαιοσύνης· ὅτι αὐτῶν ἐστιν ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν.

11 Μακάριοί ἐστε ὅταν ὀνειδίσωσιν ὑμᾶς καὶ διώξωσι, καὶ εἴπωσι πᾶν πονηρὸν ῥῆμα καθ' ὑμῶν, ψευδόμενοι, ἕνεκεν ἐμοῦ.

12 Χαίρετε καὶ ἀγαλλιᾶσθε· ὅτι ὁ μισθὸς ὑμῶν πολὺς ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς· οὕτω γὰρ ἐδίωξαν τοὺς προφήτας τοὺς πρὸ ὑμῶν.

CAPUT V.

1 VIdens autem turbas, ascendit in montem: & sedente eo, advenerunt illi discipuli ejus.

2 Et aperiens os suum, docebat eos, dicens:

3 Beati pauperes spiritu, quoniam ipsorum est regnum cælorum.

4 Beati lugentes, quia ipsi consolabuntur.

5 Beati mites, quoniam ipsi hæreditabunt terram.

6 Beati esurientes & sitientes justitiam, quoniam ipsi saturabuntur.

7 Beati misericordes, quoniam ipsi misericordiâ afficientur.

8 Beati mundi corde, quoniam ipsi Deum videbunt.

9 Beati pacifici, quoniam ipsi filii Dei vocabuntur.

10 Beati persecutione affecti propter justitiam, quoniam ipsorum est regnum cælorum.

11 Beati estis quum maledixerint vos, & persecuti fuerint, & dixerint omne malum verbum adversum vos, mentientes, propter me.

12 Gaudete & exultate, quoniam merces vestra multa in cælis, sic enim persecuti sunt Prophetas qui ante vos.

24 Πλὴν οὐαὶ ὑμῖν τοῖς πλουσίοις· ὅτι ἀπέχετε τὴν παράκλησιν ὑμῶν.

* 25 † Οὐαὶ ὑμῖν οἱ † ἐμπεπλησμένοι· ὅτι πεινάσετε. Οὐαὶ ὑμῖν οἱ † γελῶντες † νῦν· ὅτι † πενθήσετε καὶ † κλαύσετε.

26 Οὐαὶ ὅταν ὑμᾶς εἴπωσι πάντες ὑμᾶς οἱ ἄνθρωποι· κατὰ ταὐτὰ γὰρ ἐποίουν τοῖς ψευδοπροφήταις οἱ πατέρες αὐτῶν.

24 Verumtamen væ vobis divitibus, quia habetis consolationem vestram.

25 Væ vobis implebitis quia esurietis. Væ vobis ridentes nunc: quia lugebitis & flebitis.

26 Væ quum benedixerint vobis homines: secundùm hæc enim [illegible] pseudoprophetis [illegible].

13 Ὑμεῖς ἐστε τὸ ἅλας τῆς γῆς· ἐὰν δὲ τὸ ἅλας μωρανθῇ, ἐν τινι ἁλισθήσεται; εἰς οὐδὲν ἰσχύει ἔτι, εἰ μὴ βληθῆναι ἔξω καὶ πατηθῆναι ὑπὸ τῶν ἀνθρώπων.

14 Ὑμεῖς ἐστε τὸ φῶς τοῦ κόσμου. Οὐ δύναται πόλις κρυβῆναι ἐπάνω ὄρους κειμένη.

13 Vos estis sal terræ; si autem sal infatuatum fit, in quo salietur? ad nihilum valet ultra, si non ejici foras, & conculcari, ab hominibus.

14 Vos estis lux mundi: non potest civitas abscondi fuper montem posita.

CHAPITRE V.

Sermon sur la Montagne.

Jésus voyant tout ce peuple, monta sur une montagne ; et s'étant assis, ses Disciples s'approchérent de lui.

2. Et ouvrant sa bouche, il les enseignoit, en disant :

3. Heureux les pauvres en esprit ; car le Royaume des cieux est à eux.

4. Heureux ceux qui pleurent ; car ils seront consolés.

5. Heureux les débonnaires ; car ils hériteront la terre.

6. Heureux ceux qui sont affamés et altérés de la justice ; car ils seront rassasiés.

7. Heureux les miséricordieux ; car ils obtiendront miséricorde.

8. Heureux ceux qui ont le cœur pur ; car ils verront Dieu.

9. Heureux ceux qui procurent la paix ; car ils seront appelés enfans de Dieu.

10. Heureux ceux qui sont persécutés pour la justice ; car le Royaume des cieux est à eux.

11. Vous serez heureux, lorsqu'à cause de moi on vous dira des injures, qu'on vous persécutera, et qu'on dira faussement contre vous toute sorte de mal.

12. Réjouissez-vous *alors*, et tressaillez de joie, parce que votre récompense sera grande dans les cieux ; car on a ainsi persécuté les Prophètes qui ont été avant vous.

24. Mais malheur à vous, riches ; parce que vous avez déjà reçu votre consolation.

25. Malheur à vous, qui êtes rassasiés ; parce que vous aurez faim. Malheur à vous, qui riez maintenant ; car vous vous lamenterez et vous pleurerez !

26. Malheur à vous, lorsque tous les hommes diront du bien de vous ; car leurs peres en faisoient de même des faux Prophètes !

13. Vous êtes le sel de la terre ; mais si le sel perd sa saveur, avec quoi le salera-t-on ? Il ne vaut plus rien qu'à être jeté dehors, et à être foulé aux pieds par les hommes.

14. Vous êtes la lumière du monde : Une ville située sur une montagne ne peut être cachée.

AND seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him: Mt. 5

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 Blessed *are* the poor in spirit: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

4 Blessed *are* they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

5 Blessed *are* the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

6 Blessed *are* they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

7 Blessed *are* the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed *are* the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

9 Blessed *are* the peace-makers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed *are* they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

11 Blessed *are* ye when *men* shall revile you, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

12 Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great *is* your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

24 But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation. L. 6.

25 Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

13 Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted: it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. Mt. 5

14 Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

7

15 Οὐδὲ καίουσι λύχνον, καὶ τιθέασιν αὐτὸν ὑπὸ τὸν μόδιον, ἀλλ' ἐπὶ τὴν λυχνίαν, καὶ λάμπει πᾶσι τοῖς ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ.

16 Οὕτω λαμψάτω τὸ φῶς ὑμῶν ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ἀνθρώπων, ὅπως ἴδωσιν ὑμῶν τὰ καλὰ ἔργα, καὶ δοξάσωσι τὸν πατέρα ὑμῶν τὸν ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς.

17 Μὴ νομίσητε ὅτι ἦλθον καταλῦσαι τὸν νόμον, ἢ τοὺς προφήτας· οὐκ ἦλθον καταλῦσαι, ἀλλὰ πληρῶσαι.

18 Ἀμὴν γὰρ λέγω ὑμῖν, ἕως ἂν παρέλθῃ ὁ οὐρανὸς καὶ ἡ γῆ, † ἰῶτα † ἓν † ἢ † μία † κεραία οὐ μὴ † παρέλθῃ ἀπὸ τοῦ † νόμου, ἕως ἂν πάντα γένηται.

19 Ὃς ἐὰν οὖν λύσῃ μίαν τῶν ἐντολῶν τούτων τῶν ἐλαχίστων, καὶ διδάξῃ οὕτω τοὺς ἀνθρώπους, ἐλάχιστος κληθήσεται ἐν τῇ βασιλείᾳ τῶν οὐρανῶν· ὃς δ' ἂν ποιήσῃ καὶ διδάξῃ, οὗτος μέγας κληθήσεται ἐν τῇ βασιλείᾳ τῶν οὐρανῶν.

20 Λέγω γὰρ ὑμῖν, ὅτι ἐὰν μὴ περισσεύσῃ ἡ δικαιοσύνη ὑμῶν πλεῖον τῶν γραμματέων καὶ Φαρισαίων, οὐ μὴ εἰσέλθητε εἰς τὴν βασιλείαν τῶν οὐρανῶν.

21 Ἠκούσατε ὅτι ἐρρέθη τοῖς ἀρχαίοις· Οὐ φονεύσεις· ὃς δ' ἂν φονεύσῃ, ἔνοχος ἔσται τῇ κρίσει.

* 22 Ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι πᾶς ὁ † ὀργιζόμενος τῷ ἀδελφῷ αὐτοῦ † εἰκῇ, ἔνοχος ἔσται τῇ κρίσει· ὃς δ' ἂν † εἴπῃ τῷ ἀδελφῷ αὐτοῦ † ῥακά, ἔνοχος ἔσται τῷ συνεδρίῳ· ὃς δ' ἂν εἴπῃ † μωρέ, ἔνοχος ἔσται εἰς τὴν † γέενναν τοῦ † πυρός.

23 Ἐὰν οὖν προσφέρῃς τὸ δῶρόν σου ἐπὶ τὸ θυσιαστήριον, κἀκεῖ μνησθῇς, ὅτι ὁ ἀδελφός σου ἔχει τι κατὰ σοῦ,

* 24 ἄφες ἐκεῖ τὸ δῶρόν σου ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ θυσιαστηρίου, καὶ ὕπαγε, πρῶτον † διαλλάγηθι τῷ ἀδελφῷ σου, καὶ τότε ἐλθὼν πρόσφερε τὸ † δῶρόν σου.

15 Neque accendunt lucernam, & ponunt eam sub modio, sed super candelabrum, & lucet omnibus in domo.

16 Sic luceat lux vestra coram hominibus, ut videant vestra pulchra opera, & glorificent Patrem vestrum qui in cælis.

17 Ne putetis quod veni dissolvere legem, aut Prophetas; non veni dissolvere, sed adimplere.

18 Amen quippe dico vobis, donec præteat cælum & terra, jota unum, aut unus apex non præteribit à lege, donec omnia fiant.

19 Qui ergo solverit unum mandatorum istorum minimorum, & docuerit sic homines, minimus vocabitur in regno cælorum: qui autem fecerit & docuerit, hic magnus vocabitur in regno cælorum.

20 Dico enim vobis, quòd si non abundaverit justitia vestra plus Scribarum & Pharisæorum; non intrabitis in regnum cælorum.

21 Audistis quia pronunciatum est antiquis: Non occides: qui autem occiderit, obnoxius erit judicio.

22 Ego autem dico vobis, quia omnis irascens fratri suo imminerit, obnoxius erit judicio: qui autem dixerit fratri suo Raca, obnoxius erit consessui: qui autem dixerit fatue, obnoxius erit in gehennam ignis.

23 Si ergo offers munus tuum ad altare, & ibi recordatus fueris, quia frater tuus habet aliquid adversum te,

24 Relinque ibi munus tuum ante altare, & vade, prius reconciliare fratri tuo, & tunc veniens offer munus tuum.

15. Et on n'allume point une chandelle pour la mettre sous un boisseau, mais *on la met* sur un chandelier, et elle éclaire tous ceux qui *sont* dans la maison.

16. Que votre lumière luise ainsi devant les hommes, afin qu'ils voient vos bonnes œuvres, et qu'ils glorifient votre Père qui *est* dans les cieux.

17. Ne pensez point que je sois venu abolir la Loi ou les Prophètes; je suis venu, non pour les abolir, mais pour les accomplir.

18. Car je vous dis en vérité, que jusqu'à ce que le ciel et la terre passent, il n'y aura rien dans la Loi qui ne s'accomplisse, jusqu'à un seul iota, et à un seul trait de lettre.

19. Celui donc qui aura violé l'un de ces plus petits commandements, et qui aura ainsi enseigné les hommes, sera estimé le plus petit dans le Royaume des cieux; mais celui qui les aura observés et enseignés, celui-là sera estimé grand dans le Royaume des cieux.

20. Car je vous dis, que si votre justice ne surpasse celle des Scribes et des Pharisiens, vous n'entrerez point dans le Royaume des cieux.

21. Vous avez entendu qu'il a été dit aux Anciens: Tu ne tueras point; et celui qui tuera sera punissable par les Juges.

22. Mais moi, je vous dis, que quiconque se met en colère contre son frère, sans cause, sera puni par les Juges; et celui qui dira à son frère, Racha, sera puni par le Conseil; et celui qui lui dira Fou, sera punissable par la géhenne du feu.

23. Si donc tu apportes ton offrande à l'autel, et que là tu te souviennes que ton frère a quelque chose contre toi,

24. Laisse là ton offrande devant l'autel, et va premièrement te réconcilier avec ton frère, et viens ensuite offrir ton offrande.

15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick, and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. *M.S.*

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

18 For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever, therefore, shall break one of these least commandments and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do, and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and, whosoever shall kill, shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause, shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there remember that thy brother hath aught against thee;

24 Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

κ. * ἐγένου ὁ εὐνοῶν τῷ ἀντιδίκῳ σου ταχύ, ἕως ὅτου εἶ ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ μετ' αὐτοῦ· μήποτε σε παραδῷ ὁ ἀντίδικός σου τῷ κριτῇ, καὶ ὁ κριτής σε παραδῷ τῷ ὑπηρέτῃ, καὶ εἰς φυλακὴν βληθήσῃ.

26 Ἀμὴν λέγω σοι, οὐ μὴ ἐξέλθῃς ἐκεῖθεν ἕως ἂν ἀποδῷς τὸν ἔσχατον κοδράντην.

27 Ἠκούσατε ὅτι ἐρρέθη τοῖς ἀρχαίοις· Οὐ μοιχεύσεις.

28 Ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι πᾶς ὁ βλέπων γυναῖκα πρὸς τὸ ἐπιθυμῆσαι αὐτῆς, ἤδη ἐμοίχευσεν αὐτὴν ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτοῦ.

29 Εἰ δὲ ὁ ὀφθαλμός σου ὁ δεξιὸς σκανδαλίζει σε, ἔξελε αὐτὸν, καὶ βάλε ἀπὸ σοῦ· συμφέρει γάρ σοι, ἵνα ἀπόληται ἓν τῶν μελῶν σου, καὶ μὴ ὅλον τὸ σῶμά σου βληθῇ εἰς γέενναν.

30 Καὶ εἰ ἡ δεξιά σου χεὶρ σκανδαλίζει σε, ἔκκοψον αὐτὴν, καὶ βάλε ἀπὸ σοῦ· συμφέρει γάρ σοι, ἵνα ἀπόληται ἓν τῶν μελῶν σου, καὶ μὴ ὅλον τὸ σῶμά σου βληθῇ εἰς γέενναν.

31 Ἐρρέθη δὲ ὅτι ὃς ἂν ἀπολύσῃ τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, δότω αὐτῇ ἀποστάσιον·

32 Ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι ὃς ἂν ἀπολύσῃ τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, παρεκτὸς λόγου πορνείας, ποιεῖ αὐτὴν μοιχᾶσθαι· καὶ ὃς ἐὰν ἀπολελυμένην γαμήσῃ, μοιχᾶται.

* 33 Πάλιν ἠκούσατε τὸ ἐρρέθη τοῖς ἀρχαίοις· Οὐκ ἐπιορκήσεις, ἀποδώσεις δὲ τῷ Κυρίῳ τοὺς ὅρκους σου.

34 Ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, μὴ ὀμόσαι ὅλως· μήτε ἐν τῷ οὐρανῷ, ὅτι θρόνος ἐστὶ τοῦ Θεοῦ·

35 Μήτε ἐν τῇ γῇ, ὅτι ὑποπόδιόν ἐστι τῶν ποδῶν αὐτοῦ· μήτε εἰς

25 Esto benefactor adversario tuo cito, dum es in via cum eo: ne forte te tradat adversarius judici, & judex te tradat ministro, & in custodiam conjiciaris.

26 Amen dico tibi, non exies inde, donec reddas novissimum quadrantem.

27 Audistis quia pronunciatum est antiquis: Non mœchaberis.

28 Ego autem dico vobis, quia omnis conspiciens mulierem ad concupiscendum eam, jam mœchatus est eam in corde suo.

29 Si autem oculus tuus dexter scandalizat te, erue eum, & projice abs te: confert enim tibi ut pereat unum membrorum tuorum, & non totum corpus tuum conjiciatur in gehennam.

30 Et si dextera tua manus scandalizat te, abscinde eam, & projice abs te: confert enim tibi ut pereat unum membrorum tuorum, & non totum corpus tuum conjiciatur in gehennam.

31 Pronunciatum est autem, quod quicunque absolverit uxorem suam, det ei repudium.

32 Ego autem dico vobis, quia quicunque absolverit uxorem suam, excepta ratione fornicationis, facit eam mœchari: & qui absolutam duxerit, adulterat.

33 Iterum audistis quia pronunciatum est antiquis: Non perjurabis: reddes autem Domino juramenta tua.

34 Ego autem dico vobis, non jurare omnino, neque in cælo, quia thronus est Dei:

35 Neque in terra, quia scabellum est pedum ejus: neque

25. Accorde-toi au plutôt avec ta partie adverse, pendant que tu es en chemin avec elle, de peur que ta partie adverse ne te livre au Juge, et que le Juge ne te livre au Sergent, et que tu ne sois mis en prison.

26. Je te dis en vérité, que tu ne sortiras pas de là, jusqu'à-ce que tu aies payé le dernier quadrain.

27. Vous avez entendu qu'il a été dit aux Anciens: Tu ne commettras point adultère.

28. Mais moi, je vous dis, que quiconque regarde une femme pour la convoiter, il a déjà commis l'adultère avec elle dans son cœur.

29. Que si ton œil droit te fait tomber *dans le péché*, arrache-le, et jette-le loin de toi; car il vaut mieux pour toi qu'un de tes membres périsse, que si tout ton corps étoit jeté dans la géhenne.

30. Et si ta main droite te fait tomber *dans le péché*, coupe-la, et jette-la loin de toi; car il vaut mieux pour toi qu'un de tes membres périsse, que si tout ton corps étoit jeté dans la géhenne.

31. Il a été dit aussi: Si quelqu'un répudie sa femme, qu'il lui donne la lettre de divorce.

32. Mais moi, je vous dis, que quiconque répudiera sa femme, si ce n'est pour cause d'adultère, il l'expose à devenir adultère; et que quiconque se mariera à la femme qui aura été répudiée, commet un adultère.

33. Vous avez encore entendu qu'il a été dit aux Anciens: Tu ne te parjureras point; mais tu t'acquitteras envers le Seigneur de ce que tu auras promis avec serment.

34. Mais moi, je vous dis: Ne jurez point du tout; ni par le ciel, car c'est le trône de Dieu;

35. Ni par la terre, car c'est son

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly, whilst thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

MS.

26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

29 And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee, that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

30 And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee, that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

32 But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced, committeth adultery.

33 Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

34 But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his

9.

Ἱεροσόλυμα, ὅτι πόλις ἐστὶ τοῦ μεγάλου βασιλέως.

36 Μήτε ἐν τῇ κεφαλῇ σου ὀμόσῃς, ὅτι οὐ δύνασαι μίαν τρίχα λευκὴν ἢ μέλαιναν ποιῆσαι.

37 Ἔστω δὲ ὁ λόγος ὑμῶν, Ναὶ ναί, Οὒ οὔ· τὸ δὲ περισσὸν τούτων, ἐκ τοῦ πονηροῦ ἐστιν.

38 Ἠκούσατε ὅτι ἐρρέθη· Ὀφθαλμὸν ἀντὶ ὀφθαλμοῦ, καὶ ὀδόντα ἀντὶ ὀδόντος.

in Hierosolyma, quia civitas est magni regis:

36 Neque in capite tuo juraveris, quia non poles unum capillum album aut nigrum facere.

37 Sit autem sermo vester, Etiam, etiam, Non, non: quod autem abundans his, à malo est.

38 Audistis quia pronunciatum est: Oculum pro oculo, & dentem pro dente.

39 Ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, μὴ ἀντιστῆναι τῷ πονηρῷ· ἀλλ' ὅστις σε ῥαπίσει ἐπὶ τὴν δεξιάν σου σιαγόνα, στρέψον αὐτῷ καὶ τὴν ἄλλην.

40 Καὶ τῷ θέλοντί σοι κριθῆναι, καὶ τὸν χιτῶνά σου λαβεῖν, ἄφες αὐτῷ καὶ τὸ ἱμάτιον.

41 Καὶ ὅστις σε ἀγγαρεύσει μίλιον ἕν, ὕπαγε μετ' αὐτοῦ δύο.

42 Τῷ αἰτοῦντί σε δίδου, καὶ τὸν θέλοντα ἀπὸ σοῦ δανίσασθαι μὴ ἀποστραφῇς.

43 Ἠκούσατε ὅτι ἐρρέθη· Ἀγαπήσεις τὸν πλησίον σου, καὶ μισήσεις τὸν ἐχθρόν σου.

44 Ἐγὼ δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, ἀγαπᾶτε τοὺς ἐχθροὺς ὑμῶν, εὐλογεῖτε τοὺς καταρωμένους ὑμᾶς, καλῶς ποιεῖτε τοὺς μισοῦντας ὑμᾶς, καὶ προσεύχεσθε ὑπὲρ τῶν ἐπηρεαζόντων ὑμᾶς καὶ διωκόντων ὑμᾶς·

45 Ὅπως γένησθε υἱοὶ τοῦ πατρὸς ὑμῶν τοῦ ἐν οὐρανοῖς, ὅτι τὸν ἥλιον αὐτοῦ ἀνατέλλει ἐπὶ πονηροὺς καὶ ἀγαθοὺς, καὶ βρέχει ἐπὶ δικαίους καὶ ἀδίκους.

46 Ἐὰν γὰρ ἀγαπήσητε τοὺς ἀγαπῶντας ὑμᾶς, τίνα μισθὸν ἔχετε; οὐχὶ καὶ οἱ τελῶναι τὸ αὐτὸ ποιοῦσι;

47 Καὶ ἐὰν ἀσπάσησθε τοὺς ἀδελφοὺς ὑμῶν μόνον, τί περισσὸν ποιεῖτε; οὐχὶ καὶ οἱ τελῶναι οὕτω ποιοῦσιν;

39 Ego autem dico vobis, non obsistere malo: sed quicunque te percusserit in dexteram tuam maxillam, verte illi & aliam.

40 Et volenti tibi judicium parari, & tunicam tuam tollere, dimitte ei & pallium.

41 Et quicunque te angariaverit milliare unum, vade cum illo duo.

42 Perenti te, da: & volentem à te mutuare, ne avertaris.

43 Audistis quia pronunciatum est, Diliges proximum tuum, & odio habebis inimicum tuum.

44 Ego autem dico vobis, Diligite inimicos vestros, benedicite maledicentes vos: benefacite odientibus vos, & orate pro infestantibus vos, & infectantibus vos.

45 Ut sitis filii Patris vestri qui in cælis, quia solem suum producit super malos et bonos, & pluit super justos & injustos.

46 Si enim dilexeritis diligentes vos, quam mercedem habetis? nonne & publicani idem faciunt?

47 Et si salutaveritis fratres vestros tantum, quid abundans facitis? nonne & publicani sic faciunt?

marche-pied, ni par Jérusalem, car c'est la ville du grand Roi.

36. Ne jure pas non plus par ta tête ; car tu ne peux faire devenir un seul cheveu blanc ou noir.

37. Mais que votre parole soit, Oui, Oui, Non, Non ; ce qu'on dit de plus vient du malin.

38. Vous avez entendu qu'il a été dit : œil pour œil, et dent pour dent.

39. Mais moi, je vous dis, de ne pas résister à celui qui vous fait du mal ; mais si quelqu'un te frappe à la joue droite, présente-lui aussi l'autre.

40. Et si quelqu'un veut plaider contre toi, et t'ôter ta robe, laisse-lui encore l'habit.

41. Et si quelqu'un te veut contraindre d'aller une lieue avec lui, vas-en deux.

42. Donne à celui qui te demande, et ne te détourne point de celui qui veut emprunter de toi.

43. Vous avez entendu qu'il a été dit : Tu aimeras ton prochain, et tu haïras ton ennemi.

44. Mais moi, je vous dis : Aimez vos ennemis, bénissez ceux qui vous maudissent, faites du bien à ceux qui vous haïssent, et priez pour ceux qui vous outragent et qui vous persécutent ;

45. Afin que vous soyez enfans de votre Père qui *est* dans les cieux : car il fait lever son soleil sur les méchans et sur les bons, et il fait pleuvoir sur les justes et sur les injustes.

46. Car si vous n'aimez que ceux qui vous aiment, quelle récompense en aurez-vous ? les péagers même n'en font-ils pas autant ?

47. Et si vous ne faites accueil qu'à vos frères, que faites-vous d'extraordinaire ? Les péagers même n'en font-ils pas autant ?

footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King:

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

37 But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever *is* more than these cometh of evil.

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have *thy* cloak also.

41 And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

42 Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee, turn not thou away.

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy:

44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

45 That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others?* do not even the publicans so?

τὰ καὶ ἐὰν δανείζητε παρ' ὧν ἐλπίζετε ἀπολαβεῖν, ποία ὑμῖν χάρις ἐστίν; καὶ γὰρ οἱ ἁμαρτωλοὶ ἁμαρτωλοῖς δανείζουσιν, ἵνα ἀπολάβωσι τὰ ἴσα.

35 † Πλὴν † ἀγαπᾶτε τοὺς † ἐχθροὺς ὑμῶν, καὶ † ἀγαθοποιεῖτε, καὶ † δανείζετε † μηδὲν † ἀπελπίζοντες· καὶ ἔσται ὁ μισθὸς ὑμῶν πολύς, καὶ ἔσεσθε υἱοὶ τοῦ Ὑψίστου ὅτι αὐτὸς † χρηστός ἐστιν ἐπὶ τοὺς † ἀχαρίστους καὶ † πονηρούς.

36 Γίνεσθε οὖν οἰκτίρμονες, καθὼς καὶ ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν οἰκτίρμων ἐστί.

Κεφ. ς'. 6.

1 ΠΡοσέχετε τὴν ἐλεημοσύνην ὑμῶν μὴ ποιεῖν ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ἀνθρώπων, πρὸς τὸ θεαθῆναι αὐτοῖς· εἰ δὲ μήγε, μισθὸν οὐκ ἔχετε παρὰ τῷ πατρὶ ὑμῶν τῷ ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς.

2 Ὅταν οὖν ποιῇς ἐλεημοσύνην, μὴ σαλπίσῃς ἔμπροσθέν σου, ὥσπερ οἱ ὑποκριταὶ ποιοῦσιν ἐν ταῖς συναγωγαῖς καὶ ἐν ταῖς ῥύμαις, ὅπως δοξασθῶσιν ὑπὸ τῶν ἀνθρώπων· Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ἀπέχουσι τὸν μισθὸν αὐτῶν.

3 Σοῦ δὲ ποιοῦντος ἐλεημοσύνην, μὴ γνώτω ἡ ἀριστερά σου τί ποιεῖ ἡ δεξιά σου·

4 Ὅπως ᾖ σου ἡ ἐλεημοσύνη ἐν τῷ κρυπτῷ· καὶ ὁ πατήρ σου ὁ βλέπων ἐν τῷ κρυπτῷ, αὐτὸς ἀποδώσει σοι ἐν τῷ φανερῷ.

5 Καὶ ὅταν προσεύχῃ, οὐκ ἔσῃ ὥσπερ οἱ ὑποκριταί· ὅτι φιλοῦσιν ἐν ταῖς συναγωγαῖς καὶ ἐν ταῖς γωνίαις τῶν πλατειῶν ἑστῶτες προσεύχεσθαι, ὅπως ἂν φανῶσι τοῖς ἀνθρώποις. Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι ἀπέχουσι τὸν μισθὸν αὐτῶν.

6 Σὺ δὲ ὅταν προσεύχῃ, εἴσελθε εἰς τὸ ταμιεῖόν σου, καὶ κλείσας τὴν θύραν σου, πρόσευξαι τῷ πατρί σου τῷ ἐν τῷ κρυπτῷ· καὶ ὁ πατήρ σου ὁ βλέπων ἐν τῷ κρυπτῷ, ἀποδώσει σοι ἐν τῷ φανερῷ.

7 † Προσευχόμενοι δὲ μὴ † βαττολογήσητε, ὥσπερ οἱ † ἐθνικοί· † δοκοῦσι γὰρ ὅτι ἐν τῇ † πολυλογίᾳ αὐτῶν † εἰσακουσθήσονται.

8 Μὴ οὖν ὁμοιωθῆτε αὐτοῖς· οἶδε γὰρ ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν, ὧν χρείαν ἔχετε, πρὸ τοῦ ὑμᾶς αἰτῆσαι αὐτόν.

34 Et si mutuum dederitis à quibus speratis recipere, quæ vobis gratia est? Etenim peccatores peccatoribus fœnerantur, ut recipiant æqualia.

35 Veruntamen diligite inimicos vestros, & benefacite, & mutuum date nihil desperantes: & erit merces vestra multa, & eritis filii Altissimi: quia ipse benignus est super ingratos & malos.

36 Estote ergo misericordes, sicut & Pater vester misericors est.

CAPUT VI.

1 ATtendite misericordiam vestram non facere ante homines, ad spectari eis: si autem non, mercedem non habetis apud Patrem vestrum qui in cælis.

2 Cum ergo facis eleëmosynam, ne tubâ clanxeris ante te, sicut hypocritæ faciunt in synagogis & in vicis, ut glorificentur ab hominibus: amen dico vobis, excipiunt mercedem suam.

3 Te autem faciente eleëmosynam, nesciat sinistra tua quid faciat dextera tua.

4 Ut sit tua eleëmosyna in secreto: & Pater tuus videns in secreto, ipse reddet tibi in manifesto.

5 Et cum ores, non eris sicut hypocritæ: quia amant in synagogis, & in angulis platearum stantes orare, ut appareant hominibus, amen dico vobis, quod excipiunt mercedem suam.

6 Tu autem cum ores, intra in cubiculum tuum, & claudens ostium tuum, ora Patrem tuum qui in secreto: & Pater tuus confitebitur in secreto, reddet tibi in apparenti.

7 Orantes autem ne inania loquamini, sicut ethnici, arbitrantur enim quod in multiloquio suo exaudiantur.

8 Ne igitur assimilemini eis: novit enim Pater vester quorum vobis habetis, ante vos petere eum.

34 And if ye lend *to them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again. L. 6.

35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful, and *to* the evil.

36 Be ye, therefore, merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

TAKE heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. M. 6.

2 Therefore, when thou doest *thine* alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues, and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, himself shall reward thee openly.

5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are:* for they love to pray standing in the synagogues, and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet; and, when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen *do:* for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye, therefore, like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

---

34. Et si vous ne prêtez qu'à ceux de qui vous espérez de recevoir, quel gré vous en saura-t-on? puisque les gens de mauvaise vie prêtent aussi aux gens de mauvaise vie, afin d'en recevoir la pareille.

35. C'est pourquoi, aimez vos ennemis, faites du bien, et prêtez sans en rien espérer, et votre récompense sera grande, et vous serez les enfans du très-haut; parce qu'il est bon envers les ingrats et les méchans.

36. Soyez donc miséricordieux, comme aussi votre père est miséricordieux.

PRENEZ garde de ne pas faire votre aumône devant les hommes, afin d'en être vu; autrement vous n'en aurez point de récompense de votre Père qui *est* aux cieux.

2. Quand donc tu feras l'aumône, ne fais pas sonner la trompette devant toi, comme font les hypocrites, dans les Synagogues et dans les rues, afin qu'ils *en* soient honorés des hommes. Je vous dis en vérité, qu'ils reçoivent leur récompense.

3. Mais quand tu fais l'aumône, que ta main gauche ne sache pas ce que fait ta droite.

4. Afin que ton aumône se fasse en secret; et ton Père qui *te* voit dans le secret, te le rendra publiquement.

5. Et quand tu prieras, ne fais pas comme les hypocrites; car ils aiment à prier en se tenant debout dans les Synagogues et aux coins des rues, afin d'être vus des hommes. Je vous dis en vérité, qu'ils reçoivent leur récompense.

6. Mais toi, quand tu prieras, entre dans ton cabinet; et ayant fermé la porte, prie ton père qui *est* dans ce *lieu* secret; et ton père qui te voit dans le secret, te récompensera publiquement.

7. Or, quand vous priez, n'usez pas des vaines redites: comme les Païens; car ils croient qu'ils seront exaucés en parlant beaucoup.

8. Ne leur ressemblez donc pas; car votre Père sait de quoi vous avez besoin, avant que vous *le* lui demandiez.

9 Οὕτως οὖν προσεύχεσθε ὑμεῖς· ΠΑΤΕΡ ἡμῶν ὁ ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς· ἁγιασθήτω τὸ ὄνομά σου·

10 ἐλθέτω ἡ βασιλεία σου· γενηθήτω τὸ θέλημά σου, ὡς ἐν οὐρανῷ, καὶ ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς.

11 Τὸν ἄρτον ἡμῶν τὸν ἐπιούσιον δὸς ἡμῖν σήμερον.

12 Καὶ ἄφες ἡμῖν τὰ ὀφειλήματα ἡμῶν, ὡς καὶ ἡμεῖς ἀφίεμεν τοῖς ὀφειλέταις ἡμῶν.

13 Καὶ μὴ εἰσενέγκῃς ἡμᾶς εἰς πειρασμόν, ἀλλὰ ῥῦσαι ἡμᾶς ἀπὸ τοῦ πονηροῦ· ὅτι σοῦ ἐστιν ἡ βασιλεία, καὶ ἡ δύναμις, καὶ ἡ δόξα εἰς τοὺς αἰῶνας. ἀμήν.

14 Ἐὰν γὰρ ἀφῆτε τοῖς ἀνθρώποις τὰ παραπτώματα αὐτῶν, ἀφήσει καὶ ὑμῖν ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν ὁ οὐράνιος·

15 Ἐὰν δὲ μὴ ἀφῆτε τοῖς ἀνθρώποις τὰ παραπτώματα αὐτῶν, οὐδὲ ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν ἀφήσει τὰ παραπτώματα ὑμῶν.

16 Ὅταν δὲ νηστεύητε, μὴ γίνεσθε, ὥσπερ οἱ ὑποκριταὶ, σκυθρωποί· ἀφανίζουσι γὰρ τὰ πρόσωπα αὐτῶν, ὅπως φανῶσι τοῖς ἀνθρώποις νηστεύοντες· ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι ἀπέχουσι τὸν μισθὸν αὐτῶν.

17 Σὺ δὲ νηστεύων ἄλειψαι σου τὴν κεφαλὴν, καὶ τὸ πρόσωπόν σου νίψαι·

18 Ὅπως μὴ φανῇς τοῖς ἀνθρώποις νηστεύων, ἀλλὰ τῷ πατρί σου τῷ ἐν τῷ κρυπτῷ· καὶ ὁ πατήρ σου ὁ βλέπων ἐν τῷ κρυπτῷ, ἀποδώσει σοι ἐν τῷ φανερῷ.

19 Μὴ θησαυρίζετε ὑμῖν θησαυροὺς ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς, ὅπου σὴς καὶ βρῶσις ἀφανίζει, καὶ ὅπου κλέπται διορύσσουσι καὶ κλέπτουσι·

20 Θησαυρίζετε δὲ ὑμῖν θησαυροὺς ἐν οὐρανῷ, ὅπου οὔτε σὴς οὔτε βρῶσις ἀφανίζει, καὶ ὅπου κλέπται οὐ διορύσσουσιν οὐδὲ κλέπτουσι.

21 Ὅπου γάρ ἐστιν ὁ θησαυρὸς ὑμῶν, ἐκεῖ ἔσται καὶ ἡ καρδία ὑμῶν.

22 Ὁ λύχνος τοῦ σώματός ἐστιν ὁ ὀφθαλμός· ἐὰν οὖν ὁ ὀφθαλμός σου ἁπλοῦς ᾖ, ὅλον τὸ σῶμά σου φωτεινὸν ἔσται.

9 Sic ergo orate vos: Pater noſter qui in cælis, ſanctificetur nomen tuum.

10 Adveniat regnum tuum: Fiat voluntas tua, ſicut in cælo, & in terra.

11 Panem noſtrum ſuperſubſtantialem da nobis hodie.

12 Et dimitte nobis debita noſtra, ſicut & nos dimittimus debitoribus noſtris.

13 Et ne inferas nos in tentationem, ſed libera nos a malo: Quoniam tuum eſt regnum, & potentia, & gloria in ſecula. Amen.

14 Si enim dimiſeritis hominibus lapſus eorum, dimittet & vobis Pater veſter cæleſtis.

15 Si autem non dimiſeritis hominibus lapſus ipſorum, nec Pater veſter dimittet lapſus veſtros.

16 Quum autem jejunatis, ne fiatis ſicut hypocritæ, obtriſtati; obſcurant enim facies ſuas; ut appareant hominibus jejunantes, amen dico vobis, quia recipiunt mercedem ſuam.

17 Tu autem jejunans, unge tuum caput, & faciem tuam lava:

18 Ut ne appareas hominibus jejunans, ſed Patri tuo qui in ſecreto: & Pater tuus videns in ſecreto, reddet tibi in manifeſto.

19 Ne theſaurizate vobis theſauros in terra, ubi ærugo & tinea exterminat, & ubi fures perfodiunt, & furantur.

20 Theſaurizate autem vobis theſauros in cælo, ubi neque ærugo, neque tinea exterminat, & ubi fures non effodiunt, nec furantur.

21 Ubi enim eſt theſaurus veſter, ibi erit & cor veſtrum.

22 Lucerna corporis eſt oculus; ſi igitur oculus tuus ſimplex fuerit, totum corpus tuum lucidum erit.

9. Vous donc, priez ainsi : Notre Père qui *es* aux cieux, ton nom soit sanctifié ;

10. Ton règne vienne ; ta volonté soit faite sur la terre comme au ciel ;

11. Donne-nous aujourd'hui notre pain quotidien ;

12. Pardonne-nous nos péchés, comme aussi nous pardonnons à ceux qui nous ont offensés ;

13. Et ne nous abandonne point à la tentation, mais délivre-nous du malin. Car à toi appartient le règne, la puissance, et la gloire à jamais : Amen.

14. Si vous pardonnez aux hommes leurs offenses, votre Père céleste vous pardonnera aussi *les vôtres* ;

15. Mais si vous ne pardonnez pas aux hommes leurs offenses, votre Père ne vous pardonnera pas non plus les vôtres.

16. Et quand vous jeûnez, ne prenez pas un air triste comme les hypocrites ; car ils *se* rendent le visage tout défait, afin qu'il paroisse aux hommes qu'ils jeûnent.

17. Mais toi, quand tu jeûnes, oins ta tête et lave ton visage ;

18. Afin qu'il ne paroisse pas aux hommes que tu jeûnes, mais *seulement* à ton Père qui *est* en secret ; et ton Père qui *te* voit dans le secret, te récompensera publiquement.

19. Ne vous amassez pas des trésors sur la terre, où les vers et la rouille gâtent tout, et où les larrons percent et dérobent ;

20. Mais amassez-vous des trésors dans le ciel, où les vers ni la rouille ne gâtent rien, et où les larrons ne percent ni ne dérobent point ;

21. Car où est ton trésor, là sera aussi ton cœur.

22. L'œil est la lampe du corps. Si donc ton œil est sain, tout ton corps sera éclairé ;

9 After this manner, therefore, pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. *M. 6.*

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as *it is* in heaven.

11 Give us this day our daily bread.

12 And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

13 And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 Moreover, when ye fast, be not as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

22 The light of the body is the eye: if, therefore, thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

12.

23 Ἐὰν δὲ ὁ ὀφθαλμός σου πονηρὸς ᾖ, ὅλον τὸ σῶμά σου σκοτεινὸν ἔσται. Εἰ οὖν τὸ φῶς τὸ ἐν σοὶ, σκότος ἐστὶν, τὸ σκότος πόσον;

24 Οὐδεὶς δύναται δυσὶ κυρίοις δουλεύειν. Ἢ γὰρ τὸν ἕνα μισήσει, καὶ τὸν ἕτερον ἀγαπήσει· ἢ ἑνὸς ἀνθέξεται, καὶ τοῦ ἑτέρου καταφρονήσει· οὐ δύνασθε Θεῷ δουλεύειν καὶ μαμωνᾷ.

25 Διὰ τοῦτο λέγω ὑμῖν, μὴ μεριμνᾶτε τῇ ψυχῇ ὑμῶν, τί φάγητε καὶ τί πίητε· μηδὲ τῷ σώματι ὑμῶν, τί ἐνδύσησθε. οὐχὶ ἡ ψυχὴ πλεῖόν ἐστι τῆς τροφῆς, καὶ τὸ σῶμα τοῦ ἐνδύματος;

26 Ἐμβλέψατε εἰς τὰ πετεινὰ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, ὅτι οὐ σπείρουσιν, οὐδὲ θερίζουσιν, οὐδὲ συνάγουσιν εἰς ἀποθήκας, καὶ ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν ὁ οὐράνιος τρέφει αὐτά. οὐχ ὑμεῖς μᾶλλον διαφέρετε αὐτῶν;

27 Τίς δὲ ἐξ ὑμῶν μεριμνῶν δύναται προσθεῖναι ἐπὶ τὴν ἡλικίαν αὐτοῦ πῆχυν ἕνα;

28 Καὶ περὶ ἐνδύματος τί μεριμνᾶτε; καταμάθετε τὰ κρίνα τοῦ ἀγροῦ πῶς αὐξάνει· οὐ κοπιᾷ, οὐδὲ νήθει·

29 Λέγω δὲ ὑμῖν, ὅτι οὐδὲ Σολομὼν ἐν πάσῃ τῇ δόξῃ αὐτοῦ περιεβάλετο ὡς ἓν τούτων.

30 Εἰ δὲ τὸν χόρτον τοῦ ἀγροῦ, σήμερον ὄντα, καὶ αὔριον εἰς κλίβανον βαλλόμενον, ὁ θεὸς οὕτως ἀμφιέννυσιν, οὐ πολλῷ μᾶλλον ὑμᾶς, ὀλιγόπιστοι;

31 Μὴ οὖν μεριμνήσητε, λέγοντες· Τί φάγωμεν, ἢ τί πίωμεν, ἢ τί περιβαλώμεθα;

32 Πάντα γὰρ ταῦτα τὰ ἔθνη ἐπιζητεῖ· οἶδε γὰρ ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν ὁ οὐράνιος ὅτι χρῄζετε τούτων ἁπάντων.

33 Ζητεῖτε δὲ πρῶτον τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ θεοῦ, καὶ τὴν δικαιοσύνην αὐτοῦ· καὶ ταῦτα πάντα προστεθήσεται ὑμῖν.

34 Μὴ οὖν μεριμνήσητε εἰς τὴν αὔριον· ἡ γὰρ αὔριον μεριμνήσει τὰ ἑαυτῆς· ἀρκετὸν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ ἡ κακία αὐτῆς. 29. † 3.

23 Si autem oculus tuus malus fuerit, totum corpus tuum tenebrosum erit. Si ergo lumen quod in te, tenebræ sunt, tenebræ quantæ?

24 Nemo potest duobus dominis servire: aut enim unum oderit, & alterum diliget: aut unum amplexabitur, & alterum despiciet. non potestis Deo servire & mammonæ.

25 Propter hoc dico vobis, ne anxiemini animæ vestræ, quid manducetis, & quid bibatis: neque corpori vestro, quid induamini. nonne anima plus est esca, & corpus indumento?

26 Inspicite in volatilia cæli, quoniam non seminant, neque metunt, neque congregant in horrea, & Pater vester cælestis pascit illa, nonne vos magis excellitis illis?

27 Quisantem ex vobis anxiatus potest adjicere ad staturam suam cubitum unum?

28 Et circa vestimentum quid anxiamini? Observate lilia agri quomodo augentur: non laborant, neque nent.

29 Dico autem vobis, quoniam nec Salomon in omni gloria sua amictus est sicut unum illorum.

30 Si autem fœnum agri hodie existens, & cras in clibanum injectum, Deus sic circumvestit, non multo magis vos, exiguæ fidei?

31 Ne igitur anxiemini, dicentes: Quid manducabimus, aut quid bibemus, aut quid circumiciemur?

32 Omnia enim hæc gentes inquirunt. Novit enim Pater vester cælestis quod opus habetis horum omnium.

33 Quærite autem primùm regnum Dei, & justitiam ejus, & hæc omnia adponentur vobis.

34 Ne igitur anxiemini in crastinum: crastinus enim dies curabit sua ipse. Sufficiens diei malitia sua.

23 But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If, therefore, the light that is in thee be darkness, how great *is* that darkness?

24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

26 Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you, by taking thought, can add one cubit unto his stature?

28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin;

29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you? O ye of little faith;

31 Therefore, take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

33 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day *is* the evil thereof.

23. Mais si ton œil est mauvais, tout ton corps sera ténébreux. Si donc la lumière qui est en toi n'est *que* ténèbres, combien seront grandes ces ténèbres!

24. Nul ne peut servir deux maîtres; car ou il haïra l'un, et aimera l'autre; ou il s'attachera à l'un, et méprisera l'autre: Vous ne pouvez servir Dieu et Mammon.

25. C'est pourquoi je vous dis: Ne soyez point en souci de votre vie, de ce que vous mangerez, ou de ce que vous boirez; ni pour votre corps, de quoi vous serez vêtus. La vie n'est-elle pas plus que la nourriture, et le corps plus que le vêtement?

26. Regardez les oiseaux de l'air, car ils ne sèment, ni ne moissonnent, ni n'amassent *rien* dans des greniers, et votre Père céleste les nourrit: N'êtes-vous pas beaucoup plus excellens qu'eux?

27. Et qui est-ce d'entre vous, qui, par son souci, puisse ajouter une coudée à sa taille?

28. Et pour ce qui est du vêtement, pourquoi en êtes-vous en souci? Apprenez comment les lis de champs croissent: ils ne travaillent ni ne filent.

29. Cependant, je vous dis, que Salomon même, dans toute sa gloire, n'a point été vêtu comme l'un d'eux.

30. Si donc Dieu revêt ainsi l'herbe des champs, qui est aujourd'hui, et qui demain sera jetée dans le four, ne vous *revêtira-t-il* pas beaucoup plutôt, ô gens de petite foi?

31. Ne soyez donc point en souci, disant: Que mangerons-nous? que boirons-nous? Ou de quoi serons-nous vêtus?

32. Car ce sont les Païens qui recherchent toutes ces choses; et votre Père céleste sait que vous avez besoin de toutes ces choses-là.

33. Mais cherchez premièrement le Royaume de Dieu et sa justice, et toutes ces choses vous seront données par-dessus.

34. Ne soyez donc point en souci pour le lendemain; car le lendemain aura soin de ce qui le regarde: A chaque jour suffit sa peine.

13.

Κεφ. ζ'. 7.

1 Μὴ κρίνετε, ἵνα μὴ κριθῆτε.

2 Ἐν ᾧ γὰρ κρίματι κρίνετε, κριθήσεσθε· καὶ ἐν ᾧ μέτρῳ μετρεῖτε, ἀντιμετρηθήσεται ὑμῖν.

3 Τί δὲ βλέπεις τὸ κάρφος τὸ ἐν τῷ ὀφθαλμῷ τοῦ ἀδελφοῦ σου, τὴν δὲ ἐν τῷ σῷ ὀφθαλμῷ δοκὸν οὐ κατανοεῖς;

4 Ἢ πῶς ἐρεῖς τῷ ἀδελφῷ σου· Ἄφες ἐκβάλω τὸ κάρφος ἀπὸ τοῦ ὀφθαλμοῦ σου· καὶ ἰδοὺ ἡ δοκὸς ἐν τῷ ὀφθαλμῷ σου;

5 Ὑποκριτά, ἔκβαλε πρῶτον τὴν δοκὸν ἐκ τοῦ ὀφθαλμοῦ σου, καὶ τότε διαβλέψεις ἐκβαλεῖν τὸ κάρφος ἐκ τοῦ ὀφθαλμοῦ τοῦ ἀδελφοῦ σου.

6 Μὴ δῶτε τὸ ἅγιον τοῖς κυσί, μηδὲ βάλητε τοὺς μαργαρίτας ὑμῶν ἔμπροσθεν τῶν χοίρων· μήποτε καταπατήσωσιν αὐτοὺς ἐν τοῖς ποσὶν αὐτῶν, καὶ στραφέντες ῥήξωσιν ὑμᾶς.

7 Αἰτεῖτε, καὶ δοθήσεται ὑμῖν· ζητεῖτε, καὶ εὑρήσετε· κρούετε, καὶ ἀνοιγήσεται ὑμῖν.

8 Πᾶς γὰρ ὁ αἰτῶν λαμβάνει, καὶ ὁ ζητῶν εὑρίσκει, καὶ τῷ κρούοντι ἀνοιγήσεται.

9 Ἢ τίς ἐστιν ἐξ ὑμῶν ἄνθρωπος, ὃν ἐὰν αἰτήσῃ ὁ υἱὸς αὐτοῦ ἄρτον, μὴ λίθον ἐπιδώσει αὐτῷ;

10 Καὶ ἐὰν ἰχθὺν αἰτήσῃ, μὴ ὄφιν ἐπιδώσει αὐτῷ;

11 Εἰ οὖν ὑμεῖς, πονηροὶ ὄντες, οἴδατε δόματα ἀγαθὰ διδόναι τοῖς τέκνοις ὑμῶν, πόσῳ μᾶλλον ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν ὁ ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς, δώσει ἀγαθὰ τοῖς αἰτοῦσιν αὐτόν;

12 Πάντα οὖν ὅσα ἂν θέλητε ἵνα ποιῶσιν ὑμῖν οἱ ἄνθρωποι, οὕτω καὶ ὑμεῖς ποιεῖτε αὐτοῖς· οὗτος γάρ ἐστιν ὁ νόμος καὶ οἱ προφῆται.

CAPUT VII.

1 NE judicate, ut non judicemini.

2 In quo enim judicio judicaveritis, judicabimini: & in qua mensurâ mensi fueritis, remetietur vobis.

3 Date, & dabitur vobis: Mensuram bonam, confertam, & coagitatam, & superfluentem dabunt in sinum vestrum:

3 Quid autem intueris festucam quæ in oculo fratris tui, at in tuo oculo trabem non animadvertis?

4 Aut quomodo dices fratri tuo: Sine ejiciam festucam de oculo tuo, & ecce trabs in oculo tuo?

5 Hypocrita, ejice primùm trabem de oculo tuo, & tunc intueberis ejicere festucam de oculo fratris tui.

6 Ne detis sanctum canibus, neque mittatis margaritas vestras ante porcos, ne forte conculcent eas in pedibus suis, & conversi dirumpant vos.

7 Petite, & dabitur vobis: quærite, & invenietis: pulsate, & aperietur vobis

8 Omnis enim petens accipit: & quærens invenit, & pulsanti aperietur.

9 Aut quis est ex vobis homo, quem si petierit filius suus panem, numquid lapidem dabit ei?

10 Et si piscem petierit, numquid serpentem dabit ei?

11 Si ergo vos mali existentes, nostis data bona dare filiis vestris, quanto magis Pater vester qui in cœlis, dabit bona petentibus se?

12 Omnia ergo quæcunque vultis ut faciant vobis homines, ita & vos facite illis. Hæc enim est Lex & Prophetæ.

13 εἰσέλθατε διὰ τῆς στενῆς πύλης· ὅτι πλατεῖα ἡ πύλη, καὶ εὐρύχωρος ἡ ὁδὸς ἡ ἀπάγουσα εἰς τὴν ἀπώλειαν, καὶ πολλοί εἰσιν οἱ εἰσερχόμενοι δι' αὐτῆς·

14 Ὅτι στενὴ ἡ πύλη, καὶ τεθλιμμένη ἡ ὁδὸς ἡ ἀπάγουσα εἰς τὴν ζωήν, καὶ ὀλίγοι εἰσὶν οἱ εὑρίσκοντες αὐτήν.

15 Προσέχετε δὲ ἀπὸ τῶν ψευδοπροφητῶν, οἵτινες ἔρχονται πρὸς ὑμᾶς ἐν ἐνδύμασι προβάτων, ἔσωθεν δέ εἰσι λύκοι ἅρπαγες.

16 Ἀπὸ τῶν καρπῶν αὐτῶν ἐπιγνώσεσθε αὐτούς. Μήτι συλλέγουσιν ἀπὸ ἀκανθῶν σταφυλὴν, ἢ ἀπὸ τριβόλων σῦκα;

17 Οὕτω πᾶν δένδρον ἀγαθὸν καρποὺς καλοὺς ποιεῖ· τὸ δὲ σαπρὸν δένδρον καρποὺς πονηροὺς ποιεῖ.

18 Οὐ δύναται δένδρον ἀγαθὸν καρποὺς πονηροὺς ποιεῖν, οὐδὲ δένδρον σαπρὸν καρποὺς καλοὺς ποιεῖν.

19 Πᾶν δένδρον μὴ ποιοῦν καρπὸν καλὸν, ἐκκόπτεται, καὶ εἰς πῦρ βάλλεται.

20 Ἄρα γε ἀπὸ τῶν καρπῶν αὐτῶν ἐπιγνώσεσθε αὐτούς.

35 Ὁ ἀγαθὸς ἄνθρωπος ἐκ τοῦ ἀγαθοῦ θησαυροῦ τῆς καρδίας ἐκβάλλει τὰ ἀγαθά· καὶ ὁ πονηρὸς ἄνθρωπος ἐκ τοῦ πονηροῦ θησαυροῦ ἐκβάλλει πονηρά.

36 Λέγω δὲ ὑμῖν, ὅτι πᾶν ῥῆμα ἀργὸν, ὃ ἐὰν λαλήσωσιν οἱ ἄνθρωποι, ἀποδώσουσι περὶ αὐτοῦ λόγον ἐν ἡμέρᾳ κρίσεως.

37 Ἐκ γὰρ τῶν λόγων σου δικαιωθήσῃ, καὶ ἐκ τῶν λόγων σου καταδικασθήσῃ.

24 Πᾶς οὖν ὅστις ἀκούει μου τοὺς λόγους τούτους, καὶ ποιεῖ αὐτούς, ὁμοιώσω αὐτὸν ἀνδρὶ φρονίμῳ, ὅστις ᾠκοδόμησε τὴν οἰκίαν αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τὴν πέτραν·

25 καὶ κατέβη ἡ βροχὴ, καὶ ἦλθον οἱ ποταμοὶ, καὶ ἔπνευσαν οἱ ἄνεμοι, καὶ προσέκοψαν τῇ οἰκίᾳ ἐκείνῃ, καὶ οὐκ ἔπεσε· τεθεμελίωτο γὰρ ἐπὶ τὴν πέτραν.

13 Intrate per angustam portam, quia lata porta & spatiosa via ducens ad perditionem, & multi sunt ingredientes per eam.

14 Quia angusta porta, & stricta via ducens ad vitam, & pauci sunt invenientes eam.

15 Attendite verò à falsis prophetis, quia veniunt ad vos in indumentis ovium, intrinsecùs autem sunt lupi rapaces.

16 A fructibus eorum agnoscetis eos. Nunquid colligunt à spinis uvam, aut de tribulis ficum?

17 Sic omnis arbor bona fructus bonos facit: at cariosa arbor fructus malos facit.

18 Non potest arbor bona fructus malos facere, neque arbor cariosa fructus pulchros facere.

19 Omnis arbor non faciens fructum pulchrum, exscinditur, & in ignem injicitur.

20 Itaque ex fructibus eorum agnoscetis eos.

35 Bonus homo de bono thesauro cordis ejicit bona: & malus homo de malo thesauro ejicit mala.

36 Dico autem vobis, quòd omne verbum otiosum quod loquuti fuerint homines, reddent de eo rationem in die judicii.

37 Ex enim verbis tuis justificaberis, & ex verbis tuis condemnaberis.

24 Omnis ergo qui audit me verba hæc, & facit ea, assimilabo illum viro prudenti, qui ædificavit domum suam super petram.

25 Et descendit pluvia & venerunt flumina & flaverunt venti, & prætulerunt domui illi, & non cecidit: fundata enim erat super petram.

13. Entrez par la porte étroite ; car la porte large et le chemin spacieux mènent à la perdition, et il y en a beaucoup qui y entrent.
14. Mais la porte étroite, et le chemin étroit mènent à la vie, et il y en a peu qui le trouvent.
15. Gardez-vous des faux Prophètes, qui viennent à vous en habits de brebis, mais qui au dedans sont des loups ravissans.
16. Vous les reconnoîtrez à leurs fruits : Cueille-t-on des raisins sur des épines, ou des figues sur des chardons ?
17. Ainsi tout arbre *qui est* bon porte de bons fruits ; mais un mauvais arbre porte de mauvais fruits.
18. Un bon arbre ne peut porter de mauvais fruits, ni un mauvais arbre porter de bons fruits.
19. Tout arbre qui ne porte point de bons fruits, est coupé et jeté au feu.
20. Vous les connoîtrez donc à leurs fruits.
21. Ceux qui me disent : Seigneur, Seigneur, n'entreront pas tous au Royaume des cieux ; mais celui-là seulement qui fait la volonté de mon Père qui *est* dans les cieux.
22. Plusieurs me diront en ce jour-là : Seigneur, Seigneur, n'avons-nous pas prophétisé en ton nom ? N'avons-nous pas chassé les Démons en ton nom ? Et n'avons-nous pas fait plusieurs miracles en ton nom ?
23. Alors, je leur dirai ouvertement : Je ne vous ai jamais connus : Retirez-vous de moi, vous qui faites métier d'iniquité.
24. Quiconque donc entend ces paroles que je dis, et les met en pratique, je le comparerai à un homme prudent, qui a bâti sa maison sur le roc.
25. Et la pluie est tombée, les torrens se sont débordés, et les vents ont soufflé, et sont venus fondre sur cette maison-là : elle n'est point tombée, car elle étoit fondée sur le roc.

13 Enter ye in at the strait gate; M.7
for wide *is* the gate, and broad *is* the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:
14 Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.
15 Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.
16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?
17 Even so, every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.
18 A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.
19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.
20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.
35 A good man, out of the good M.12.
treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things: and an evil man, out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things.
36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.
37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.
24 Therefore whosoever hear- M.7.
eth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:
25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

15

26 Καὶ πᾶς ὁ ἀκούων μου τοὺς λόγους τούτους, καὶ μὴ ποιῶν αὐτοὺς ὁμοιωθήσεται ἀνδρὶ μωρῷ, ὅστις ᾠκοδόμησε τὴν οἰκίαν αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τὴν ἄμμον·

27 Καὶ † κατέβη ἡ ἐ βροχὴ, καὶ ἦλθον οἱ ποταμοὶ, καὶ † ἐπνευσαν οἱ † ἄνεμοι, καὶ ἐ προσέκοψαν τῇ † οἰκίᾳ ἐκείνῃ καὶ ἔπεσε, καὶ ἐν ὁ † πτῶσις αὐτῆς μεγάλη.

28 Καὶ ἐγένετο ὅτε συνετέλεσεν ὁ Ἰησοῦς τοὺς λόγους τούτους, ἐξεπλήσσοντο οἱ ὄχλοι ἐπὶ τῇ διδαχῇ αὐτοῦ·

29 Ἦν γὰρ διδάσκων αὐτοὺς ὡς ἐξουσίαν ἔχων, καὶ οὐχ ὡς οἱ γραμματεῖς. 22. † 2.

Κεφ. η'. 8.

1 Καταβαίνει δὲ αὐτῷ ἀπὸ τοῦ ὄρους, ἠκολούθησαν αὐτῷ ὄχλοι πολλοί.

Καὶ περιῆγε τὰς κώμας κύκλῳ, διδάσκων.

28 Δεῦτε πρός με πάντες οἱ κοπιῶντες καὶ πεφορτισμένοι, κἀγὼ ἀναπαύσω ὑμᾶς.

29 † Ἄρατε τὸν † ζυγόν μου ἐφ' ὑμᾶς, καὶ † μάθετε ἀπ' ἐμοῦ, ὅτι † πρᾷός † εἰμι, καὶ † ταπεινὸς τῇ καρδίᾳ· καὶ εὑρήσετε † ἀνάπαυσιν ταῖς ὑμῶν ἐμοῦ.

30 Ὁ γὰρ ζυγὸς μου χρηστὸς, καὶ τὸ φορτίον μου ἐλαφρόν ἐστιν. 20. † 2.

36 Ἠρώτα δὲ τις αὐτὸν τὸν Φαρισαίων ἵνα φάγῃ μετ' αὐτοῦ, καὶ εἰσελθὼν εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν τοῦ Φαρισαίου, ἀνεκλίθη.

37 Καὶ ἰδοὺ γυνὴ ἐν τῇ πόλει, ἥτις ἦν ἁμαρτωλὸς ἐπιγνοῦσα ὅτι ἐνάκειται ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ τοῦ Φαρισαίου, κομίσασα ἀλάβαστρον μύρου,

38 Καὶ στῆσα παρὰ τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ ὀπίσω, κλαίουσα, ἤρξατο βρέχειν τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ τοῖς δάκρυσι· καὶ ταῖς θρίξι τῆς κεφαλῆς αὐτῆς ἐξέμασσε, καὶ κατεφίλει τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἤλειφε τῷ μύρῳ.

26 Et omnis audiens mea verba hæc, & non faciens ea, assimilabitur viro stulto, qui ædificavit domum suam super arenam:

27 Et descendit pluvia, & venerunt flumina, & flaverunt venti, & proruerunt domui illi, & cecidit, & fuit ruina illius magnus.

28 Et factum est, quum consummasset Jesus sermones hos, stupebant illum turbæ super doctrina ejus.

29 Erat enim docens eos ut auctoritatem habens, & non sicut Scribæ.

CAPUT VIII.

1 Descendente autem eo de monte, secutæ sunt eum turbæ multæ.

& circuibat vicos in orbem, docens.

28 Venite ad me omnes laborantes, & onerati, & ego recreabo vos.

29 Tollite jugum meum super vos, & discite à me, quia mitis sum, & humilis corde: & invenietis requiem animabus vestris.

30 Nam jugum meum blandum, & onus meum leve est.

36 Rogabat autem quidam illum Pharisæorum, ut manducaret cum illo: Et ingressus in domum Pharisæi, discubuit.

37 Et ecce mulier in civitate, quæ erat peccatrix, cognoscens quod accubuit in domo Pharisæi, afferens alabastrum unguenti:

38 Et stans secus pedes ejus retro, flens, cœpit rigare pedes ejus lachrymis, & capillis capitis sui extergebat, & osculabatur pedes ejus, & ungebat unguento.

26. Mais quiconque entend ces paroles que je dis, et ne les met pas en pratique, sera comparé à un homme insensé, qui a bâti sa maison sur le sable.

27. Et la pluie est tombée, les torrens se sont débordés, et les vents ont soufflé, et sont venus fondre sur cette maison-là; elle *est* tombée, et sa ruine a été grande.

28. Et quand JESUS eut achevé ces discours, le peuple fut étonné de sa doctrine.

29. Car il les enseignoit comme ayant autorité, et non pas comme les Scribes.

QUAND *Jésus* fut descendu de la montagne; une grande multitude de peuple le suivit,

et il parcourut les bourgades des environs, en enseignant.

28. Venez à moi, vous tous qui êtes travaillés et chargés, et je vous soulagerai.

29. Chargez-vous de mon joug, et apprenez de moi, que je suis doux et humble de cœur, et vous trouverez le repos de vos âmes;

30. Car mon joug est aisé, et mon fardeau est léger.

36. Un Pharisien ayant prié *Jésus* de manger chez lui, il entra dans la maison du Pharisien, et il se mit à table.

37. Et une femme de la ville, qui avoit été de mauvaise vie, ayant su qu'il étoit à table dans la maison du Pharisien, elle y apporta un vase d'albâtre plein d'une huile odoriférante.

38. Et se tenant derrière, aux pieds de *Jésus*, elle se mit à pleurer; elle lui arrosoit les pieds de ses larmes, et les essuyoit avec ses cheveux; elle lui baisoit les pieds, et elle les oignoit avec cette huile.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand: *M. 7.*

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell, and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 For he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him. *M. 8*

6. And he went round about the villages, teaching. *Mc. 6.*

28 Come unto me, all *ye* that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. *M. 11.*

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

36 And one of the Pharisees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat. *L. 7.*

37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that *Jesus* sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind *him* weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

16

39 Ἰδὼν δὲ ὁ Φαρισαῖος ὁ καλέσας αὐτὸν, εἶπεν ἐν ἑαυτῷ, λέγων· Οὗτος, εἰ ἦν προφήτης, ἐγίνωσκεν ἂν τίς καὶ ποταπὴ ἡ γυνὴ ἥτις ἅπτεται αὐτοῦ· ὅτι ἁμαρτωλός ἐστι.

40 Καὶ ἀποκριθεὶς ὁ Ἰησοῦς, εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν· Σίμων, ἔχω σοί τι εἰπεῖν. Ὁ δέ φησι· Διδάσκαλε, εἰπέ.

41 Δύο † χρεοφειλέται ἦσαν † δανιστῇ τινι· ὁ εἷς † ὤφειλε δηνάρια † πεντακόσια, ὁ δὲ † ἕτερος † πεντήκοντα.

42 Μὴ ἐχόντων δὲ αὐτῶν ἀποδοῦναι, ἀμφοτέροις ἐχαρίσατο. Τίς οὖν αὐτῶν, εἰπέ, πλεῖον αὐτὸν ἀγαπήσει;

43 Ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ ὁ Σίμων εἶπεν· Ὑπολαμβάνω ὅτι ᾧ τὸ πλεῖον ἐχαρίσατο. Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Ὀρθῶς ἔκρινας.

44 καὶ στραφεὶς πρὸς τὴν γυναῖκα, τῷ Σίμωνι ἔφη· Βλέπεις ταύτην τὴν γυναῖκα; εἰσῆλθόν σου εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν, ὕδωρ ἐπὶ τοὺς πόδας μου οὐκ ἔδωκας· αὕτη δὲ τοῖς δάκρυσιν ἔβρεξέ μου τοὺς πόδας, καὶ ταῖς θριξὶ τῆς κεφαλῆς αὐτῆς ἐξέμαξε.

45 * † Φίλημά μοι οὐκ ἔδωκας· αὕτη δὲ, ἀφ' ἧς εἰσῆλθον, οὐ † διέλιπε † καταφιλοῦσά μου τοὺς † πόδας.

46 Ἐλαίῳ τὴν κεφαλήν μου οὐκ ἤλειψας· αὕτη δὲ μύρῳ ἤλειψε τοὺς πόδας μου.

47 Οὗ χάριν λέγω σοι, ἀφέωνται αἱ ἁμαρτίαι αὐτῆς αἱ πολλαί, ὅτι ἠγάπησε πολύ· ᾧ δὲ ὀλίγον ἀφίεται, ὀλίγον ἀγαπᾷ.

48 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῇ· Ἀφέωνταί σου αἱ ἁμαρτίαι.

49 Καὶ ἤρξαντο οἱ συνανακείμενοι λέγειν ἐν ἑαυτοῖς· Τίς οὗτός ἐστιν, ὃς καὶ ἁμαρτίας ἀφίησι;

50 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς τὴν γυναῖκα· Ἡ πίστις σου σέσωκέ σε· πορεύου εἰς εἰρήνην.

39 Videns autem Pharisæus vocans eum, ait in seipso, dicens: Hic si esset Propheta, sciret utique quæ & qualis mulier, quæ tangit eum, quia peccatrix est.

40 Et respondens Jesus, dixit ad illum: Simon, habeo tibi aliquid dicere. Is vero ait: Magister, dic.

41 Duo debitores erant fœneratori cuidam: unus debebat denarios quingentos, at alter quinquaginta.

42 Non habentibus autem illis reddere, ambobus donavit: Quis ergo eorum, dic, plus eum diliget?

43 Respondens autem Simon, dixit: Tubsumo quod cui plus donavit. Ille autem dixit ei: Recte judicasti.

44 Et conversus ad mulierem, Simoni dixit: Vides hanc mulierem? Intravi tuam in domum, aquam ad pedes meos non dedisti: hæc autem lacrymis rigavit meos pedes, & capillis capitis sui extersit.

45 Osculum mihi non dedisti: hæc autem, ex quo intravi, non cessavit osculans meos pedes.

46 Oleo caput meum non unxisti: hæc autem unguento unxit meos pedes.

47 Quamobrem dico tibi, remittuntur peccata ejus multa, quoniam dilexit multum: cui autem minus remittitur, minus diligit.

48 Dixit autem illi: Remittuntur tua peccata.

49 Et cœperunt qui simul accumbebant intra se dicere: Quis hic est, qui & peccata remittit?

50 Dixit autem mulieri: Fides tua te salvam fecit: vade in pace.

31 Veniunt igitur fratres & mater ejus: & foris stantes, miserunt ad eum, vocantes eum.

32 Et sedebat turba circum eum: dixerant verò ei: Ecce mater tua, & fratres tui, foris quærunt te.

33 Et respondit eis, dicens: Quæ est mater mea, aut fratres mei?

34 Et circumspiciens circulo circa se sedentes, ait: Ecce mater mea, & fratres mei.

35 Qui enim fecerit voluntatem Dei, hic frater meus, & soror mea, & mater est.

39. Le Pharisien qui l'avoit convie, voyant cela, dit en lui-même : Si cet homme étoit Prophète, il sauroit sans doute qui est cette femme qui le touche, et qu'elle est de mauvaise vie.

40. Alors Jésus prenant la parole, lui dit : Simon, j'ai quelque chose à te dire : et il dit : Maître, dis-la.

41. Un créancier avoit deux débiteurs, *dont* l'un lui devoit cinq cents deniers, et l'autre cinquante.

42. Et comme ils n'avoient pas de quoi payer, il leur quitta à tous deux leur dette. Dis-moi donc lequel des deux l'aimera le plus?

43. Simon lui répondit : J'estime que c'est celui à qui il a le plus quitté. *Jésus* lui dit : Tu as fort bien jugé.

44. Alors se tournant vers la femme, il dit à Simon : Vois-tu cette femme? Je suis entré dans ta maison, et tu ne m'as point donné d'eau pour *me laver* les pieds; mais elle a arrosé mes pieds de larmes, et les a essuyés avec ses cheveux.

45. Tu ne m'as point donné de baiser; mais elle, depuis qu'elle est entrée, n'a cessé de me baiser les pieds.

46. Tu n'as point oint ma tête d'huile; mais elle a oint mes pieds d'une huile odoriférante.

31. Ses frères et sa mère arrivèrent donc; et se tenant dehors, ils l'envoyèrent appeler; et la multitude étoit assise autour de lui.

32. Et on lui dit : Voilà ta mère et tes frères sont là dehors *qui* te demandent.

33. Mais il répondit : Qui est ma mère, ou qui sont mes frères?

34. En jetant les yeux sur ceux qui étoient autour de lui, il dit : Voilà ma mère et mes frères.

35. Car, quiconque fera la volonté de Dieu, celui-là est mon frère, et ma sœur, et ma mère.

39 Now, when the Pharisee which L. 7.
had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this is* that toucheth him; for she is a sinner.

40 And Jesus, answering, said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

41 There was a certain creditor, which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me, therefore, which of them will love him most?

43 Simon answered, and said, I suppose that *he* to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

31 There came then his brethren Mk. 3.
and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

35 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

17.

Κεφ. ιβ'. ιγ'.

1 Ἐν οἷς ἐπισυναχθεισῶν τῶν μυριάδων τοῦ ὄχλου, ὥστε καταπατεῖν ἀλλήλους, ἤρξατο λέγειν πρὸς τοὺς μαθητὰς αὐτοῦ· Πρῶτον προσέχετε ἑαυτοῖς ἀπὸ τῆς ζύμης τῶν φαρισαίων, ἥτις ἐστὶν ὑπόκρισις.

* 2 Οὐδὲν δὲ † συγκεκαλυμμένον ἐστὶν ὃ οὐκ ἀποκαλυφθήσεται· καὶ κρυπτὸν, ὃ οὐ γνωσθήσεται.

3 Ἀνθ' ὧν ὅσα ἐν τῇ σκοτίᾳ εἴπατε, ἐν τῷ φωτὶ ἀκουσθήσεται· καὶ ὃ πρὸς τὸ οὖς ἐλαλήσατε ἐν τοῖς ταμείοις, κηρυχθήσεται ἐπὶ τῶν δωμάτων.

4 Λέγω δὲ ὑμῖν τοῖς φίλοις μου· Μὴ φοβηθῆτε ἀπὸ τῶν ἀποκτεινόντων τὸ σῶμα, καὶ μετὰ ταῦτα μὴ ἐχόντων περισσότερόν τι ποιῆσαι.

* 5 † Ὑποδείξω δὲ ὑμῖν τίνα ‡ φοβηθῆτε· φοβήθητε τὸν μετὰ τὸ ‡ ἀποκτεῖναι, † ἐξουσίαν ἔχοντα † ἐμβαλεῖν εἰς τὴν γέενναν· ναὶ λέγω ὑμῖν, τοῦτον φοβήθητε.

6 Οὐχὶ πέντε στρουθία πωλεῖται ἀσσαρίων δύο, καὶ ἓν ἐξ αὐτῶν οὐκ ἔστιν ‡ ἐπιλελησμένον ἐνώπιον τοῦ Θεοῦ;

* 7 Ἀλλὰ καὶ αἱ ‡ τρίχες τῆς κεφαλῆς ὑμῶν πᾶσαι ‡ ἠριθμημέναι εἰσὶ· μὴ οὖν φοβεῖσθε· πολλῶν στρουθίων ‡ διαφέρετε.

13 Εἶπε δέ τις αὐτῷ ἐκ τοῦ ὄχλου· Διδάσκαλε, εἰπὲ τῷ ἀδελφῷ μου μερίσασθαι μετ' ἐμοῦ τὴν κληρονομίαν.

* 14 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Ἄνθρωπε, τίς με † κατέστησε ‡ δικαστὴν ἢ † μεριστὴν ἐφ' ὑμᾶς;

15 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς αὐτούς· Ὁρᾶτε καὶ φυλάσσεσθε ἀπὸ τῆς πλεονεξίας· ὅτι οὐκ ἐν τῷ περισσεύειν τινὶ ἡ ζωὴ αὐτοῦ ἐστιν ἐκ τῶν ὑπαρχόντων αὐτῷ.

* 16 Εἶπε δὲ παραβολὴν πρὸς αὐτοὺς, λέγων· Ἀνθρώπου τινὸς πλουσίου † εὐφόρησεν ἡ χώρα·

CAPUT XII.

1 IN quibus adcongregatis myriadibus turbæ, ut conculcarent alii alios, cœpit dicere ad discipulos suos primum: Attendite vobis-ipsis à fermento Pharisæorum, quod est hypocrisis.

2 Nihil enim coopertum est, quod non reveletur: & absconditum, quod non sciatur.

3 Propter quæ quæ in tenebris dixistis, in lumine audientur: & quod ad aurem loquuti estis in cubiculis, prædicabitur supra domos.

4 Dico autem vobis amicis meis: Ne timeatis ab occidentibus corpus, & post hæc non habentibus abundantiùs quid facere.

5 Ostendam autem vobis quem timeatis: timete illum post occidere, auctoritatem habentem injicere in gehennam: ita dico vobis, hunc timete.

6 Nonne quinque passeres væneunt assariis duobus, & unus ex illis non est in oblivione coram Deo.

7 Sed & capilli capitis vestri omnes numerati sunt, ne ergo timete: multis passeribus præstatis vos.

13 Ait autem quidam ei de turba: Magister, dic fratri meo partiri cum me hæreditatem.

14 Ille autem dixit ei: Homo, Quis me constituit judicem aut divisorem super vos?

15 Dixit autem ad illos: Videte & cavete ab avaritia: quia non in redundare cuiquam vita ejus est ex substantia ipsius.

16 Dixit autem similitudinem ad illos, dicens: Hominis cujusdam divitis bene tulit regio.

CHAPITRE XII.

Jésus-Christ instruit ses Disciples de se garder d'hypocrisie, de l'avarice; de veiller et d'être prêts à la réconciliation.

CEPENDANT le peuple s'étant assemblé par milliers; en sorte qu'ils se pressoient les uns les autres, il se mit à dire à ses Disciples: Gardez-vous sur toutes choses du levain des Pharisiens, qui est l'hypocrisie.

2. Car il n'y a rien de caché qui ne doive être découvert; ni rien de secret qui ne doive être connu.

3. Les choses donc que vous aurez dites dans les ténèbres, seront entendues dans la lumière: et ce que vous aurez dit à l'oreille dans les chambres, sera prêché sur les maisons.

4. Je vous dis donc, à vous qui êtes mes amis: Ne craignez point ceux qui tuent le corps, et qui après cela ne peuvent rien faire de plus.

5. Mais je vous montrerai qui vous devez craindre; craignez celui qui, après avoir ôté la vie, a le pouvoir d'envoyer dans la geheune; oui, je vous le dis; c'est celui-là que vous devez craindre!

6. Ne vend-on pas cinq petits passereaux deux pites? Cependant Dieu n'en oublie pas un seul.

7. Et même tous les cheveux de votre tête sont comptés, ne craignez donc point, vous valez plus que beaucoup de passereaux.

15. Alors quelqu'un de la troupe lui dit: Maître, dis à mon frère qu'il partage avec moi notre héritage.

14. Mais *Jésus* lui *répondit*: O homme! qui est-ce qui m'a établi pour être votre Juge, ou pour faire vos partages?

15. Puis il leur dit: Gardez-vous avec soin de l'avarice; car quoique *les biens* abondent à quelqu'un, il n'a pas la vie par ses biens.

16. Il leur proposa *là-dessus* cette parabole: Les terres d'un homme riche avoient rapporté avec abondance;

IN the mean time, when there L. 12.
were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

2 For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

3 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness, shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets, shall be proclaimed upon the house-tops.

4 And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

5 But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which, after he hath killed, hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten before God.

7 But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not, therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.

13 And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

14 And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge, or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness; for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully.

18.

17 Καὶ διελογίζετο ἐν ἑαυτῷ, λέγων· Τί ποιήσω; ὅτι οὐκ ἔχω ποῦ συνάξω τοὺς καρπούς μου.

18 Καὶ εἶπε· Τοῦτο ποιήσω· καθελῶ μου τὰς ἀποθήκας, καὶ μείζονας οἰκοδομήσω· καὶ συνάξω ἐκεῖ πάντα τὰ γενήματά μου, καὶ τὰ ἀγαθά μου.

19 καὶ ἐρῶ τῇ ψυχῇ μου· Ψυχή, ἔχεις πολλὰ ἀγαθὰ κείμενα εἰς ἔτη πολλά· ἀναπαύου, φάγε, πίε, εὐφραίνου.

20 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῷ ὁ Θεός· Ἄφρον, ταύτῃ τῇ νυκτὶ τὴν ψυχήν σου [I] ἀπαιτοῦσιν ἀπὸ σοῦ· ἃ δὲ ἡτοίμασας, τίνι ἔσται;

21 Οὕτως ὁ θησαυρίζων ἑαυτῷ, καὶ μὴ εἰς Θεὸν πλουτῶν.

22 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς τοὺς μαθητὰς αὐτοῦ· Διὰ τοῦτο ὑμῖν λέγω, μὴ μεριμνᾶτε τῇ ψυχῇ ὑμῶν, τί φάγητε· μηδὲ τῷ σώματι, τί ἐνδύσησθε.

23 Ἡ ψυχὴ πλεῖόν ἐστι τῆς τροφῆς, καὶ τὸ σῶμα, τοῦ ἱματισμοῦ.

24 Κατανοήσατε τοὺς κόρακας, ὅτι οὐ σπείρουσιν, οὐδὲ θερίζουσιν· οἷς οὐκ ἔστι ταμεῖον, οὐδὲ ἀποθήκη, καὶ ὁ θεὸς τρέφει αὐτούς· πόσῳ μᾶλλον ὑμεῖς διαφέρετε τῶν πετεινῶν;

25 Τίς δὲ ἐξ ὑμῶν μεριμνῶν δύναται προσθεῖναι ἐπὶ τὴν ἡλικίαν αὐτοῦ πῆχυν ἕνα;

26 Εἰ οὖν οὐδὲ ἐλάχιστον δύνασθε, τί περὶ τῶν λοιπῶν μεριμνᾶτε;

27 Καταμάθετε τὰ κρίνα, πῶς αὐξάνει· οὐ κοπιᾷ, οὐδὲ νήθει· λέγω δὲ ὑμῖν, οὐδὲ Σολομὼν ἐν πάσῃ τῇ δόξῃ αὐτοῦ περιεβάλετο ὡς ἓν τούτων.

28 Εἰ δὲ τὸν χόρτον ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ σήμερον ὄντα, καὶ αὔριον εἰς κλίβανον βαλλόμενον, ὁ θεὸς οὕτως ἀμφιέννυσι, πόσῳ μᾶλλον ὑμᾶς, ὀλιγόπιστοι;

29 Καὶ ὑμεῖς μὴ ζητεῖτε τί φάγητε, ἢ τί πίητε, καὶ μὴ μετεωρίζεσθε.

30 Ταῦτα γὰρ πάντα, τὰ ἔθνη τοῦ κόσμου ἐπιζητοῦσι· ὑμῶν δὲ ὁ πατὴρ οἶδεν ὅτι χρῄζετε τούτων.

17 Et ratiocinabatur in ſe-ipſo, dicens: Quid faciam? quia non habeo quo congregabo fructus meos?

18 Et dixit: Hoc faciam: Deſtruam mea horrea, & majora ædificabo, & congregabo illuc omnia nata mea, & bona mea.

19 Et dicam animæ meæ: Anima, habes multa bona poſita in annos plurimos, requieſce, comede, bibe, oblectare.

20 Dixit autem illi Deus; Stulte, hac nocte animam tuam repetunt à te: quæ autem paraſti, cui erunt?

21 Sic theſaurizans ſibi ipſi, & non in Deum ditesſcens!

22 Dixit autem ad diſcipulos ſuos: Propter hoc vobis dico: Ne ſoliciti ſitis animæ veſtræ, quid manducetis, neque corpori, quid induamini.

23 Anima plus eſt alimento, & corpus, veſtimento.

24 Conſiderate corvos, quia non ſeminant, neque metunt, quibus non eſt cellarium, neque horreum, & Deus alit illos: quanto magis vos præſtatis volucribus?

25 Quis autem ex vobis cogitans ſolicitè poteſt apponere ad ætatem ſuam cubitum unum?

26 Si ergo neque minimum poteſtis, quid de cæteris ſoliciti eſtis?

27 Conſiderate lilia, quomodo creſcunt: non laborant, neque nent: Dico autem vobis, Neque Solomon in omni gloria ſua circumamicicbatur ſicut unum iſtorum.

28 Si autem fœnum in agro hodie exiſtens, & cras in clibanum miſſum, Deus ſic circumamicit, quanto magis vos exiguæ fidei?

29 Et vos ne quærite quid manducetis, aut quid bibatis, & ne inſpendamini ex ſublimi.

30 Hæc enim omnia gentes mundi quærunt: veſter autem pater ſcit quoniam indigetis his.

17. Et il disoit en lui-même : Que ferai-je ? Car je n'ai pas assez de place pour serrer toute ma récolte.

18. Voici, dit-il, ce que je ferai ; j'abattrai mes greniers, et j'en bâtirai de plus grands, et j'y amasserai toute ma récolte et tous mes biens.

19. Puis je dirai à mon ame : Mon ame, tu as beaucoup de biens en réserve pour plusieurs années ; repose-toi, mange, bois, et te réjouis.

20. Mais Dieu lui dit : Insensé, cette même nuit ton ame te sera redemandée ; et ce que tu as amassé, pour qui sera-t-il ?

21. Il en est ainsi de celui qui amasse des biens pour soi-même, et qui n'est point riche en Dieu.

22. Alors il dit à ses Disciples : C'est pourquoi je vous dis, ne soyez point en souci pour votre vie, de ce que vous mangerez ; ni pour votre corps, de quoi vous serez vêtus.

23. La vie est plus que la nourriture, et le corps plus que le vêtement.

24. Considérez les corbeaux ; ils ne sèment ni ne moissonnent, et ils n'ont point de cellier ni de grenier, et *toutefois* Dieu les nourrit ; combien ne valez-vous pas plus que des oiseaux ?

25. Et qui de vous peut par ses inquiétudes ajouter une coudée à sa taille ?

26. Si donc vous ne pouvez pas même faire les plus petites choses, pourquoi vous inquiétez-vous du reste ?

27. Considérez comment les lis croissent ; ils ne travaillent ni ne filent ; cependant je vous dis, que Salomon même, dans toute sa gloire, n'a point été vêtu comme l'un d'eux.

28. Que si Dieu revêt ainsi une herbe qui est aujourd'hui dans les champs, et qui sera demain jetée dans le four, combien plus vous revêtira-t-il, gens de petite foi !

29. Ne vous mettez donc point en peine de ce que vous mangerez, ou de ce que vous boirez, et n'ayez point l'esprit inquiet.

30. Car ce sont les nations du monde qui recherchent toutes ces choses ; mais votre Père sait que vous en avez besoin.

17 And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

19 And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years: take thine ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.

20 But God said unto him, *Thou* fool! this night thy soul shall be required of thee; then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

21 So *is* he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

22 And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

23 The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment.

24 Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: How much more are ye better than the fowls?

25 And which of you, with taking thought, can add to his stature one cubit?

26 If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

27 Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, That Solomon, in all his glory, was not arrayed like one of these.

28 If then God so clothe the grass, which is to-day in the field, and to-morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe* you? O ye of little faith!

29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; neither be ye of doubtful mind.

30 For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

31. Mais cherchez plutôt le royaume de Dieu, et toutes ces choses vous seront données par-dessus.

32. Ne crains point, petit troupeau; car il a plu à votre Père de vous donner le Royaume.

33. Vendez ce que vous avez, et *le* donnez *en* aumônes; faites-vous des bourses qui ne s'usent point, un trésor dans les cieux qui ne manque jamais, d'où les voleurs n'approchent point, *et* où la tigne ne gâte rien.

34. Car où est votre trésor, là aussi sera votre cœur.

35. Que vos reins soient ceints, et vos chandelles allumées;

36. Et *soyez* comme ceux qui attendent que leur maître revienne des nôces; afin que quand il viendra et qu'il heurtera *à la porte*, ils lui ouvrent incontinent.

37. Heureux ces serviteurs, que le maître trouvera veillans quand il arrivera! Je vous dis en vérité, qu'il se ceindra, qu'il les fera mettre à table, et qu'il viendra les servir.

38. Que s'il arrive à la seconde, ou à la troisième veille, et qu'il les trouve dans cet état, heureux ces serviteurs-là!

39. Vous savez, que si un père de famille étoit averti à quelle heure un larron doit venir, il veilleroit, et ne laisseroit pas percer sa maison.

40. Vous donc aussi soyez prêts; car le Fils de l'homme viendra à l'heure que vous ne penserez point.

41. Alors Pierre lui dit: Seigneur, est-ce seulement pour nous que tu dis cette parabole, ou est-ce aussi pour tous?

42. Et le Seigneur lui dit: Mais qui est le dispensateur fidèle et prudent, que le maître a établi sur ses domestiques, pour leur donner dans le tems la mesure ordinaire de blé?

43. Heureux est ce serviteur-là que son maître trouvera le faisant ainsi *son devoir*, quand il arrivera!

31 But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

32 Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

33 Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

35 Let your loins be girded about, and your lights burning:

36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

37 Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord, when he cometh, shall find watching: verily I say unto you, That he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

38 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

39 And this know, that if the good man of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

40 Be ye, therefore, ready also: for the Son of Man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them* *their* portion of meat in due season?

43 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so doing.

μήσει αὐτόν, καὶ τὸ μέρος αὐτοῦ μετὰ τῶν ἀπίστων θήσει.

47 Ἐκεῖνος δὲ ὁ δοῦλος ὁ γνοὺς τὸ θέλημα τοῦ κυρίου ἑαυτοῦ, καὶ μὴ ἑτοιμάσας, μηδὲ ποιήσας πρὸς τὸ θέλημα αὐτοῦ, δαρήσεται πολλάς.

48 Ὁ δὲ μὴ γνοὺς, ποιήσας δὲ ἄξια πληγῶν, δαρήσεται ὀλίγας· παντὶ δὲ ᾧ ἐδόθη πολὺ, πολὺ ζητηθήσεται παρ' αὐτοῦ· καὶ ᾧ παρέθεντο πολὺ, περισσότερον αἰτήσουσιν αὐτόν.

* 54 Ἔλεγε δὲ καὶ τοῖς ὄχλοις· Ὅταν ἴδητε τὴν νεφέλην ἀνατέλλουσαν ἀπὸ δυσμῶν, εὐθέως λέγετε. † Ὄμβρος ἔρχεται· καὶ γίνεται οὕτω.

55 Καὶ ὅταν νότον πνέοντα, λέγετε· Ὅτι καύσων ἔσται· καὶ γίνεται.

56 Ὑποκριταὶ, τὸ πρόσωπον τῆς γῆς καὶ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ οἴδατε δοκιμάζειν· τὸν δὲ καιρὸν τοῦτον πῶς οὐ δοκιμάζετε;

57 Τί δὲ καὶ ἀφ' ἑαυτῶν οὐ κρίνετε τὸ δίκαιον;

* 58 Ὡς γὰρ ὑπάγεις μετὰ τοῦ ἀντιδίκου σου ἐπ' ἄρχοντα, ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ δὸς ἐργασίαν ἀπηλλάχθαι ἀπ' αὐτοῦ· ‡ μήποτε ‡ κατασύρῃ σε πρὸς τὸν κριτὴν καὶ ὁ κριτὴς σε παραδῷ τῷ ‡ πράκτορι, καὶ ὁ πράκτωρ σε βάλλῃ εἰς φυλακήν.

59 Λέγω σοι, οὐ μὴ ἐξέλθῃς ἐκεῖθεν, ἕως οὗ καὶ τὸ ἔσχατον λεπτὸν ἀποδῷς. 59. † 12.

cum inno
47 Ille
voluntater
apparans,
luntatem
48 Qui
faciens au
detur pau
datum e
quæretur
runt mult
poscent e

54 Dic
bis: Qu
orientem
dicitis: I
ita.
55 Et
tem, dicit
& fit.
56 Hyp
& terræ n
pus hoc
tis?
57 Qui
sis non ju
58 Qu
adversari
via da op
ne forte t
judex te
actor jaci

59 Dic
illinc, us
num mi

44 Of a truth I say unto you, That he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

45 But, and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the men-servants, and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder,

47 And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*.

48 But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

54 And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower, and so it is.

55 And when *ye see* the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

56 Ye hypocrites! ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it, that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

58 When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, *as thou art* in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

44. Je vous dis en vérité, qu'il l'établira sur tout ce qu'il a.

45. Mais si ce serviteur dit en lui-même: Mon maître ne viendra pas sitôt; et qu'il se mette à battre les serviteurs et les servantes, à manger, à boire, et à s'enivrer;

46. Le maître de ce serviteur viendra au jour qu'il ne s'y attend pas, et à l'heure qu'il ne sait pas; et il le séparera, et lui donnera sa portion avec les infidèles.

47. Le serviteur qui a connu la volonté de son maître, et qui ne se sera pas tenu prêt, et n'aura pas fait cette volonté, sera battu de plus *de coups*.

48. Mais celui qui ne l'a point connue, et qui a fait des choses dignes de châtiment, sera battu de moins de coups. Et il sera beaucoup redemandé à quiconque il aura été beaucoup donné: et on exigera plus de celui à qui on aura beaucoup confié.

54. Puis il disoit au peuple: Quand vous voyez une nuée qui se lève du côté d'Occident, vous dites d'abord, il va pleuvoir; et cela arrive ainsi.

55. Et quand le vent de Midi souffle, vous dites qu'il fera chaud, et cela arrive.

56. Hypocrites, vous savez bien discerner ce qui paroît au ciel et sur la terre; et comment ne discernez-vous pas ce tems-ci?

57. Et pourquoi ne discernez-vous pas aussi vous-mêmes ce qui est juste?

58. Or quand tu vas devant le Magistrat, avec ton adverse partie, tâche en chemin de sortir d'affaire avec elle; de peur qu'elle ne te tire devant le Juge, que le Juge ne te livre au Sergent, et que le Sergent ne te mette en prison.

59. Je te dis que tu ne sortiras point de là, que tu n'aies payé jusqu'à la dernière obole.

CHAPITRE XIII.

Jésus-Christ exhorte à la repentance, et entrer par la porte étroite.

EN ce même tems, quelques personnes, qui se trouvoient là, racontèrent à Jésus ce qui étoit arrivé à des Galiléens, dont Pilate avoit mêlé le sang avec celui de leurs sacrifices.

2. Et Jésus répondant, leur dit: Pensez-vous que ces Galiléens fussent plus grands pécheurs que tous les autres Galiléens, parce qu'ils ont souffert ces choses?

3. Non, vous dis-je; mais si vous ne vous amendez, vous périrez tous aussi bien *qu'eux*.

4. Ou, pensez-vous que ces dix-huit *personnes* sur qui la tour de Siloé est tombée, et qu'elle a tuées, fussent plus coupables que tous les habitans de Jérusalem?

5. Non, vous dis-je; mais si vous ne vous amendez, vous périrez tous aussi bien *qu'eux*.

6. Il leur dit aussi cette similitude: Un homme avoit un figuier planté dans sa vigne, et il y vint chercher du fruit, et n'y en trouva point.

7. Et il dit au vigneron: Voici, il y a déjà trois ans que je viens chercher du fruit à ce figuier, et je n'y en trouve point; coupe-le: pourquoi occupe-t-il la terre inutilement?

8. *Le vigneron* lui répondit: Seigneur, laisse-le encore cette année, jusqu'à-ce que je l'aie déchaussé, et que j'y aie mis du fumier.

9. S'il porte du fruit, *à la bonne heure;* sinon, tu le couperas ci-après.

37. Comme il parloit, un Pharisien le pria à dîner chez lui; et *Jésus* y entra, et se mit à table.

38. Mais le Pharisien s'étonna de ce qu'il vit qu'il ne s'étoit pas lavé avant le dîner.

39. Et le Seigneur lui dit: Vous autres Pharisiens, vous nettoyez le dehors de la coupe et du plat; mais au dedans, vous êtes pleins de rapine et de méchanceté.

40. Insensés! celui qui a fait le dehors n'a-t-il pas aussi fait le dedans?

41. Mais plutôt donnez en aumônes ce que vous avez, et toutes choses vous seront pures.

L. 1 THERE were present at that season some that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus, answering, said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay; but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

4 Or those eighteen upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

5 I tell you, Nay; but except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

6 He spake also this parable: A certain *man* had a fig-tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

8 And he, answering, said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung *it:*

9 And if it bear fruit, *well:* and if not, *then* after that thou shalt cut it down.

L. 37 And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

38 And when the Pharisee saw *it*, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

39 And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

40 *Ye* fools! did not he that made that which is without, make that which is within also?

41 But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

τὰ μνημεῖα τὰ ἅγια, καὶ οἱ ἄνθρωποι οἱ πατέρες ὑμῶν ἀπέκτειναν αὐτούς.

48 ἄρα μάρτυρές ἐστε καὶ συνευδοκεῖτε τοῖς ἔργοις τῶν πατέρων ὑμῶν· ὅτι αὐτοὶ μὲν ἀπέκτειναν αὐτούς, ὑμεῖς δὲ οἰκοδομεῖτε τὰ μνημεῖα αὐτῶν.

49 διὰ τοῦτο καὶ ἡ σοφία τοῦ θεοῦ εἶπεν· ἀποστελῶ εἰς αὐτοὺς προφήτας καὶ ἀποστόλους, καὶ ἐξ αὐτῶν ἀποκτενοῦσι καὶ διώξουσιν·

50 ἵνα ἐκζητηθῇ τὸ αἷμα πάντων τῶν προφητῶν τὸ ἐκκεχυμένον ἀπὸ καταβολῆς κόσμου ἀπὸ τῆς γενεᾶς ταύτης·

51 ἀπὸ τοῦ αἵματος Ἅβελ ἕως τοῦ αἵματος Ζαχαρίου τοῦ ἀπολομένου μεταξὺ τοῦ θυσιαστηρίου καὶ τοῦ οἴκου· ναί, λέγω ὑμῖν, ἐκζητηθήσεται ἀπὸ τῆς γενεᾶς ταύτης.

52 Οὐαὶ ὑμῖν τοῖς νομικοῖς, ὅτι ἤρατε τὴν κλεῖδα τῆς γνώσεως· αὐτοὶ οὐκ εἰσήλθετε, καὶ τοὺς εἰσερχομένους ἐκωλύσατε.

53 Λέγοντος δὲ αὐτοῦ ταῦτα πρὸς αὐτούς, ἤρξαντο οἱ γραμματεῖς καὶ οἱ φαρισαῖοι δεινῶς ἐνέχειν, καὶ ἀποστοματίζειν αὐτὸν περὶ πλειόνων·

54 ἐνεδρεύοντες αὐτὸν, καὶ ζητοῦντες θηρεῦσαί τι ἐκ τοῦ στόματος αὐτοῦ, ἵνα κατηγορήσωσιν αὐτοῦ. 45. 12.

Κεφ. ιγ'. 13.

1 ΕΝ δὲ τῇ ὥρᾳ ἐκείνῃ ἐξελθὼν ὁ Ἰησοῦς ἀπὸ τῆς οἰκίας, ἐκάθητο παρὰ τὴν θάλασσαν.

2 καὶ συνήχθησαν πρὸς αὐτὸν ὄχλοι πολλοί, ὥστε αὐτὸν εἰς τὸ πλοῖον ἐμβάντα καθῆσθαι· καὶ πᾶς ὁ ὄχλος ἐπὶ τὸν αἰγιαλὸν εἱστήκει.

3 καὶ ἐλάλησεν αὐτοῖς πολλὰ ἐν παραβολαῖς, λέγων· ἰδοὺ, ἐξῆλθεν ὁ σπείρων τοῦ σπείρειν.

4 καὶ ἐν τῷ σπείρειν αὐτὸν, ἃ μὲν ἔπεσε παρὰ τὴν ὁδὸν, καὶ ἦλθε τὰ πετεινὰ, καὶ κατέφαγεν αὐτά.

monumenta
homines d
non sciunt.

45 Respon
Legisperito
gister, hæc

46 Ille a
Legisperitis
homines
portabilibu
rum vestro
onera.

52 Væ
quia tulist
ipsi non i
euntes prol

53 Dice
ad illos, c
Pharisæi g
interrogare

54 Insid
tes venari
ut accusare

C A

1 IN verò
domo, se

2 Et con
turbæ mul
viculam u
omnis turb

3 Et loc
parabolis,
minator se

4 Et in
quidem ce
& venerun
derunt ea

42. Mais malheur à vous, Pharisiens, qui payez la dîme de la menthe, de la rue, et de toutes sortes d'herbes, tandis que vous négligez la justice, et l'amour de Dieu! Ce sont là les choses qu'il falloit faire sans néanmoins négliger les autres.

43. Malheur à vous, Pharisiens, qui aimez les premiers rangs dans les Synagogues, et à être salués dans les places publiques!

44. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites; parce que vous ressemblez aux sépulcres qui ne paroissent point, et les hommes qui marchent dessus n'en savent rien!

45. Alors un des docteurs de la loi prit la parole et lui dit: Maître, en disant ces choses, tu nous outrages aussi.

46. Et *Jésus* dit: Malheur aussi à vous, docteurs de la loi; parce que vous chargez les hommes de fardeaux qu'ils ne peuvent porter, et vous mêmes n'y touchez pas du bout du doigt!

52. Malheur à vous, docteurs de la loi; parce qu'ayant pris la clef de la connoissance, vous n'y êtes point entrés vous-mêmes, et vous avez encore empêché d'y entrer ceux qui vouloient le faire!

53. Et comme il leur disoit cela, les Scribes et les Pharisiens se mirent à le presser fortement, en le faisant parler sur plusieurs choses;

54. Lui tendant des piéges, et tâchant de tirer quelques choses de sa bouche, pour avoir de quoi l'accuser.

CE même jour, Jésus étant sorti de la maison, s'assit au bord de la mer.

2. Et une grande foule de peuple s'assembla vers lui, en sorte qu'il monta dans une barque. Il s'y assit, et toute la multitude se tenoit sur le rivage.

3. Et il leur dit plusieurs choses par des similitudes, et il leur parla ainsi: Un semeur sortit pour semer.

4. Et comme il semoit, une partie *de la semence* tomba le long du chemin, et les oiseaux vinrent et la mangèrent toute.

42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint, and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

43 Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.

44 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware *of them*.

45 Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying, thou reproachest us also.

46 And he said, Woe unto you also, *ye* lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

52 Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things;

54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And, when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way-side, and the fowls came and devoured them

7 Ἄλλα δὲ ἔπεσεν ἐπὶ τὰς ἀκάνθας, καὶ ἀνέβησαν αἱ ἄκανθαι, καὶ ἀπέπνιξαν αὐτά.

8 Ἄλλα δὲ ἔπεσεν ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν τὴν καλὴν, καὶ ἐδίδου καρπὸν, ὃ μὲν ἑκατὸν, ὃ δὲ ἑξήκοντα, ὃ δὲ τριάκοντα.

9 Ὁ ἔχων ὦτα ἀκούειν, ἀκουέτω.

10 Ὅτε δὲ ἐγένετο καταμόνας, ἠρώτουν αὐτὸν οἱ περὶ αὐτὸν σὺν τοῖς δώδεκα τὴν παραβολήν.

18 Ὑμεῖς οὖν ἀκούσατε τὴν παραβολὴν τοῦ Σπείροντος.

19 Παντὸς ἀκούοντος τὸν λόγον τῆς βασιλείας, καὶ μὴ συνιέντος, ἔρχεται ὁ πονηρὸς, καὶ ἁρπάζει τὸ ἐσπαρμένον ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτοῦ· οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ παρὰ τὴν ὁδὸν Σπαρείς.

20 Ὁ δὲ ἐπὶ τὰ πετρώδη Σπαρεὶς, οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ τὸν λόγον ἀκούων, καὶ εὐθὺς μετὰ χαρᾶς λαμβάνων αὐτόν.

21 Οὐκ ἔχει δὲ ῥίζαν ἐν ἑαυτῷ, ἀλλὰ πρόσκαιρός ἐστι· γενομένης δὲ θλίψεως ἢ διωγμοῦ διὰ τὸν λόγον, εὐθὺς σκανδαλίζεται.

22 Ὁ δὲ εἰς τὰς ἀκάνθας Σπαρεὶς, οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ τὸν λόγον ἀκούων· καὶ ἡ μέριμνα τοῦ αἰῶνος τούτου, καὶ ἡ ἀπάτη τοῦ πλούτου συμπνίγει τὸν λόγον, καὶ ἀκαρπὸς γίνεται.

23 Ὁ δὲ ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν τὴν καλὴν Σπαρεὶς, οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ τὸν λόγον ἀκούων, καὶ συνιὼν ὃς δὴ καρποφορεῖ, καὶ ποιεῖ, ὃ μὲν ἑκατὸν, ὃ δὲ ἑξήκοντα, ὃ δὲ τριάκοντα.

spinas, &
& suffoca
8 Alia
terram b
tum, hoc
sexaginta
9 Habe
10 Qu
solus int
circa eu
bolam.
18 V
lam semi
19 Or
regni, &
malus, &
corde. ej
viam sem
20 Qu
seminatu
audiens,
dio sume
21 No
in se ip
facta au
persequu
statim sc
22 Qu
natus, hi
ens, & a
deceptio
bum, &
23 Q
chram
verbum
quique f
quidem
aginta,

5. L'autre partie tomba sur des endroits pierreux, où elle n'avoit que peu de terre, et elle leva aussitôt, parce qu'elle n'entroit pas profondément dans la terre;

6. Mais le soleil étant levé, elle fut brûlée; et parce qu'elle n'avoit point de racine, elle sécha.

7. L'autre partie tomba parmi des épines, et les épines crûrent, et l'étouffèrent.

8. Et l'autre partie tomba dans une bonne terre, et rapporta du fruit; un grain en rapporta cent, un autre soixante, et un autre trente.

9. Que celui qui a des oreilles pour ouïr, entende.

10. Et quand il fut en particulier, ceux qui *étoient* autour de lui, avec les douze *Apôtres*, l'interrogèrent touchant le sens de cette parabole.

13. Vous donc, écoutez la similitude du semeur.

19. Lorsqu'un homme entend la parole du Royaume *de Dieu*, et qu'il ne la comprend point, le malin vient, et ravit ce qui est semé dans le cœur; c'est celui qui a reçu la semence le long du chemin.

20. Et celui qui a reçu la semence dans des endroits pierreux, c'est celui qui entend la parole, et qui la reçoit d'abord avec joie;

21. Mais il n'a point de racine en lui-même; c'est pourquoi il n'est que pour un tems; et lorsque l'affliction ou la persécution survient à cause de la parole, il se scandalise aussitôt.

22. Et celui qui a reçu la semence parmi les épines, c'est celui qui entend la parole; mais les soucis de ce monde et la séduction des richesses étouffent la parole, et elle devient infructueuse.

23. Mais celui qui a reçu la semence dans une bonne terre, c'est celui qui entend la parole et qui la comprend, et qui porte du fruit: en sorte qu'un grain en produit cent, un autre soixante, et un autre trente.

5 Some fell upon stony places, Mt. 13.
where they had not much earth:
and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of
earth:

6 And when the sun was up, they
were scorched: and, because they
had not root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns;
and the thorns sprung up and
choked them.

8 But other fell into good ground,
and brought forth fruit, some an
hundred-fold, some sixty-fold,
some thirty-fold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let
him hear.

10 And when he was alone, they Mk. 4.
that were about him, with the
twelve, asked of him the parable.

18 Hear ye, therefore, the pa- Mt. 13.
rable of the sower

19 When any one heareth the
word of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, *then* cometh the
wicked *one*, and catcheth away
that which was sown in his heart.
This is he which received seed
by the way *side*.

20 But he that received the seed
into stony places, the same is he
that heareth the word, and anon
with joy receiveth it;

21 Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while; for
when tribulation or persecution
ariseth because of the word, by
and by he is offended.

22 He also that received seed
among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this
world, and the deceitfulness of
riches, choke the word, and he
becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground, is he that heareth the word and understandeth *it*; which also beareth fruit, and
bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24.

21 Καὶ ἔλεγεν αὐτοῖς· Μήτι ὁ λύχνος ἔρχεται, ἵνα ὑπὸ τὸν μόδιον τεθῇ, ἢ ὑπὸ τὴν κλίνην; οὐχ ἵνα ἐπὶ τὴν λυχνίαν ἐπιτεθῇ;

* 22 Οὐ γὰρ ἐστί τι κρυπτὸν ὃ ἐὰν μὴ φανερωθῇ· οὐδὲ ἐγένετο ‡ ἀπόκρυφον, ἀλλ' ἵνα εἰς φανερὸν ἔλθῃ.

23 Εἴ τις ἔχει ὦτα ἀκούειν ἀκουέτω.

24 Ἄλλην παραβολὴν παρέθηκεν αὐτοῖς, λέγων· Ὡμοιώθη ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν ἀνθρώπῳ σπείροντι καλὸν σπέρμα ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ αὐτοῦ

25 Ἐν δὲ τῷ καθεύδειν τοὺς ἀνθρώπους, ἦλθον αὐτοῦ ὁ ἐχθρὸς, καὶ ἔσπειρε ζιζάνια ἀνὰ μέσον τοῦ σίτου· καὶ ἀπῆλθεν.

26 Ὅτε δὲ ἐβλάστησεν ὁ χόρτος, καὶ καρπὸν ἐποίησε, τότε ἐφάνη καὶ τὰ ζιζάνια.

27 Προσελθόντες δὲ οἱ δοῦλοι τοῦ οἰκοδεσπότου, εἶπον αὐτῷ· Κύριε, οὐχὶ καλὸν σπέρμα ἔσπειρας ἐν τῷ σῷ ἀγρῷ; πόθεν οὖν ἔχει τὰ ζιζάνια;

28 Ὁ δὲ ἔφη αὐτοῖς· Ἐχθρὸς ἄνθρωπος τοῦτο ἐποίησεν. Οἱ δὲ δοῦλοι εἶπον αὐτῷ· Θέλεις οὖν ἀπελθόντες συλλέξωμεν αὐτά;

29 Ὁ δὲ ἔφη· Οὔ· μήποτε συλλέγοντες τὰ ζιζάνια, ἐκριζώσητε ἅμα αὐτοῖς τὸν σῖτον·

* 30 Ἄφετε † συναυξάνεσθαι ἀμφότερα † μέχρι τοῦ ‡ θερισμοῦ, καὶ ἐν τῷ καιρῷ τοῦ θερισμοῦ † ἐρῶ τοῖς ‡ θερισταῖς· ‡ Συλλέξατε † πρῶτον τὰ ‡ ζιζάνια, καὶ ‡ δήσατε αὐτὰ ‡ εἰς † δέσμας, πρὸς τὸ κατακαῦσαι αὐτά· τὸν δὲ ‡ σῖτον ‡ συναγάγετε εἰς τὴν ‡ ἀποθήκην μου.

36 Τότε ἀφεὶς τοὺς ὄχλους, ἦλθεν εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν ὁ Ἰησοῦς· καὶ προσῆλθον αὐτῷ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ, λέγοντες· Φράσον ἡμῖν τὴν παραβολὴν τῶν ζιζανίων τοῦ ἀγροῦ.

37 Ὁ δὲ ἀποκριθεὶς, εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Ὁ σπείρων τὸ καλὸν σπέρμα, ἔστιν ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου.

38 Ὁ δὲ ἀγρὸς, ἔστιν, ὁ κόσμος· τὸ δὲ καλὸν σπέρμα, οὗτοί εἰσιν οἱ υἱοὶ τῆς βασιλείας· τὰ δὲ ζιζάνια, εἰσὶν οἱ υἱοὶ τοῦ πονηροῦ.

21 Et dicebat illis: Nunquid lucerna venit, ut sub modio ponatur, aut sub lecto? nonne ut supra candelabrum imponatur?

22 Non enim est aliquid absconditum, quod non manifestetur: nec factum est occultum, sed ut in palam veniat.

23 Si quis habet aures audire, audiat.

24 Aliam parabolam proposuit illis, dicens: Assimilatum est regnum cælorum homini seminanti pulchrum semen in agro suo.

25 In verò dormire homines, venit ejus inimicus, & seminavit zizania in medio tritici, & abiit.

26 Quum autem crevit herba, & fructum fecit, tunc apparuerunt & zizania?

27 Accedentes autem servi patris familias dixerunt ei: Domine, nonne pulchrum semen seminasti in tuo agro? Unde ergò habet zizania?

28 Ille verò ait illis: Inimicus homo hoc fecit. At servi dixerunt ei: Vis igitur abeuntes colligamus ea?

29 Ille verò ait: Non; ne forte colligentes zizania, eradicetis simul eis triticum.

30 Sinite crescere utraque usque ad messem: & in tempore messis dicam messoribus, Colligite primum zizania & alligate ea in fasciculos, ad comburendum ea: at triticum congregate in horreum meum.

36 Tunc dimittens turbas, venit in domum Jesus: & accesserunt ad eum discipuli ejus, dicentes: Explica nobis parabolam zizaniorum agri.

37 Ille verò respondens ait illis: Seminans pulchrum semen, est Filius hominis.

38 At ager est mundus. Verum pulchrum semen, hi sunt filii regni. At zizania, sunt filii mali.

21. Il leur disoit encore : Apporte-t-on une chandelle pour la mettre sous un boisseau, ou sous un lit? N'est ce pas pour la mettre sur un chandelier?

22. Car il n'y a rien de secret qui ne doive être manifesté, et il n'y a rien de caché qui ne doive venir en évidence.

23. Si quelqu'un a des oreilles pour entendre, qu'il entende.

24. Jésus leur proposa une autre similitude, en disant : Le Royaume des cieux est semblable à un homme qui avoit semé de bonne semence en son champ.

25. Mais pendant que les hommes dormoient, son ennemi vint, qui sema de l'yvraie parmi le blé, et s'en alla.

26. Et après que la semence eut poussé, et qu'elle eut produit du fruit, l'yvraie parut aussi.

27. Alors les serviteurs du père de famille lui vinrent dire : Seigneur, n'as-tu pas semé de bonne semence dans ton champ? D'où vient donc qu'il y a de l'yvraie?

28. Et il leur dit : C'est un ennemi qui a fait cela. Et les serviteurs lui répondirent : Veux-tu donc que nous allions la cueillir?

29. Et il leur dit : Non, de peur qu'il n'arrive qu'en cueillant l'yvraie vous n'arrachiez le froment en même tems.

30. Laissez-les croître tous deux ensemble, jusqu'à la moisson ; et au tems de la moisson, je dirai aux moissonneurs : Cueillez premièrement l'yvraie, et liez-la en faisceaux pour la brûler, mais assemblez le froment dans mon grenier.

36. Alors *Jésus* ayant renvoyé le peuple, s'en alla à la maison, et ses Disciples étant venus vers lui, lui dirent : Explique-nous la similitude de l'yvraie du champ.

37. Il leur répondit et leur dit : Celui qui sème la bonne semence, c'est le Fils de l'homme.

38. Le champ, c'est le monde. La bonne semence, ce sont les enfans du Royaume. L'yvraie, ce sont les enfans du malin.

39. L'ennemi qui l'a semée, c'est le Diable. La moisson, c'est la fin du monde ; et les moissonneurs, sont les Anges.

21 And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed, and not to be set on a candlestick? Mk. 4.

22 For there is nothing hid which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

24 Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field: Mt. 13

25 But, while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest, while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

30 Let both grow together until the harvest; and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of Man;

38 The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked *one*;

39. L'ennemi qui l'a semée, c'est le Diable. La moisson, c'est la fin du monde ; et les moissonneurs, sont les Anges.

40. Comme donc on amasse l'yvraie et qu'on la brûle dans le feu, il en sera de même à la fin du monde.

41. Le Fils de l'homme enverra ses Anges, qui ôteront de son Royaume tous les scandales, et ceux qui font l'iniquité.

42. Et ils les jetteront dans la fournaise ardente ; c'est là qu'il y aura des pleurs et des grincemens de dents.

43. Alors les justes luiront comme le soleil, dans le Royaume de leur Père. Que celui qui a des oreilles pour ouïr, entende.

44. Le Royaume des cieux est encore semblable à un trésor caché dans un champ, qu'un homme a trouvé, et qu'il cache ; et de la joie qu'il en a, il s'en va, et vend tout ce qu'il a, et achète ce champ-là.

45. Le Royaume des cieux est encore semblable à un marchand qui cherche de belles perles ;

46. Et qui ayant trouvé une perle de grand prix, s'en va, et vend tout ce qu'il a, et l'achète.

47. Le Royaume des cieux est encore semblable à un filet, qui étant jeté dans la mer, ramasse toutes sortes de choses ;

48. Quand il est rempli, les pêcheurs le tirent sur le rivage ; et s'étant assis, ils mettent ce qu'il y a de bon à part dans *leurs* vaisseaux, et ils jettent ce qui ne vaut rien.

49. Il en sera de même à la fin du monde. Les Anges viendront, et sépareront les méchans du milieu des justes.

50. Et ils jetteront *les méchans* dans la fournaise ardente ; c'est là qu'il y aura des pleurs et des grincemens de dents.

51. Jésus dit à ses Disciples :

que tout Docteur qui est *bien* instruit dans *ce qui regarde* le Royaume des cieux, est semblable à un père de famille, qui tire de son trésor des choses nouvelles et des choses vieilles.

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world: and the reapers are the angels.

40 As, therefore, the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of Man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire. there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found he hideth, and, for joy thereof, goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchantman, seeking goodly pearls:

46 Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just.

50 And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is* instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure *things* new and old.

26.

26 Καὶ ἔλεγεν· Οὕτως ἐστὶν ἡ βασιλεία τοῦ Θεοῦ, ὡς ἂν ἄνθρωπος βάλῃ τὸν σπόρον ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς,

27 καὶ καθεύδῃ, καὶ ἐγείρηται νύκτα καὶ ἡμέραν· καὶ ὁ σπόρος βλαστάνῃ, καὶ μηκύνηται, ὡς οὐκ οἶδεν αὐτός.

28 Αὐτομάτη γὰρ ἡ γῆ καρποφορεῖ, πρῶτον χόρτον, εἶτα στάχυν, εἶτα πλήρη σῖτον ἐν τῷ στάχυϊ.

29 Ὅταν δὲ παραδῷ ὁ καρπός, εὐθέως ἀποστέλλει τὸ δρέπανον, ὅτι παρέστηκεν ὁ θερισμός.

30 Καὶ ἔλεγε· Τίνι ὁμοιώσωμεν τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ Θεοῦ; ἢ ἐν ποίᾳ παραβολῇ παραβάλωμεν αὐτήν;

31 Ὡς κόκκῳ σινάπεως, ὃς, ὅταν σπαρῇ ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς, μικρότερον ὂν πάντων τῶν σπερμάτων τῶν ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς,

32 καὶ ὅταν σπαρῇ, ἀναβαίνει, καὶ γίνεται πάντων τῶν λαχάνων μείζων, καὶ ποιεῖ κλάδους μεγάλους, ὥστε δύνασθαι ὑπὸ τὴν σκιὰν αὐτοῦ τὰ πετεινὰ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ κατασκηνοῦν.

33 Καὶ τοιαύταις παραβολαῖς πολλαῖς ἐλάλει αὐτοῖς τὸν λόγον, καθὼς ἠδύναντο ἀκούειν.

34 Χωρὶς δὲ παραβολῆς οὐκ ἐλάλει αὐτοῖς· κατ' ἰδίαν δὲ τοῖς μαθηταῖς αὐτοῦ ἐπέλυε πάντα.

57 Εἶπέ δέ τις πορευομένων αὐτῶν ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ, εἶπέ τις πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἀκολουθήσω σοι ὅπου ἐὰν ἀπέρχῃ, Κύριε.

58 Καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Αἱ ἀλώπεκες φωλεοὺς ἔχουσι, καὶ τὰ πετεινὰ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ κατασκηνώσεις· ὁ δὲ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου οὐκ ἔχει ποῦ τὴν κεφαλὴν κλίνῃ.

59 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς ἕτερον· Ἀκολούθει μοι. Ὁ δὲ εἶπε· Κύριε, ἐπίτρεψόν μοι ἀπελθόντι πρῶτον θάψαι τὸν πατέρα μου.

60 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Ἄφες τοὺς νεκροὺς θάψαι τοὺς ἑαυτῶν νεκρούς· σὺ δὲ ἀπελθὼν διάγγελλε τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ Θεοῦ.

61 Εἶπε δὲ καὶ ἕτερος· Ἀκολουθήσω σοι, Κύριε· πρῶτον δὲ ἐπίτρεψόν μοι ἀποτάξασθαι τοῖς εἰς τὸν οἶκόν μου.

62 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Οὐδεὶς ἐπιβαλὼν τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ ἐπ' ἄροτρον, καὶ βλέπων εἰς τὰ ὀπίσω, εὐθετός ἐστιν εἰς τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ Θεοῦ.

26 Et dicebat: Sic est regnum Dei, quemadmodum si homo jaciat sementem in terram:

27 Et dormiat, & excitetur nocte & die: & semen germinet & augeatur ut nescit ille.

28 Spontanea enim terra fructum fert, primùm herbam, deinde spicam, deinde plenum frumentum in spica.

29 Quum verò ediderit fructus, statim mittit falcem, quoniam adest messis.

30 Et dicebat: Cui assimilabimus regnum Dei? aut in qua parabola comparabimus illud?

31 Sicut grano sinapis, quod, quum seminatum fuerit in terra, minus omnibus seminibus est quæ in terra;

31 Et quum seminatum fuerit, ascendit, & fit omnibus oleribus majus, & facit ramos magnos, ita ut possint sub umbra jus volatilia cæli nidulari.

33 Et talibus parabolis multis loquebatur eis sermonem prout poterant audire.

34 Sine autem parabola non loquebatur eis: privatim autem discipulis suis solvebat omnia.

57 Factum est autem ambulantibus illis in via, dixit quidam ad illum: Sequar te quocumque abieris, Domine.

58 Et dixit illi Jesus: Vulpes foveas habent, & volucres cæli nidos: verum filius hominis non habet ubi caput reclinet.

59 Ait autem ad alterum: Sequere me. Ille autem dixit: Domine, permitte mihi abeunti primùm sepelire patrem meum.

60 Dixit autem ei Jesus: Sine mortuos sepelire suos mortuos: tu autem abiens annuncia regnum Dei.

61 Ait autem & alter: Sequar te, Domine: primum autem permitte mihi renuntiare his qui ad domum meam.

62 Ait autem ad illum Jesus: Nemo immittens manum suam ad aratrum, & respiciens in quæ retro, aptus est ad regnum Dei.

26. Il dit encore : Il en est du Royaume de Dieu, comme si un homme avoit jeté de la semence en terre ;

27. Soit qu'il dorme ou qu'il se lève, la nuit ou le jour, la semence germe et croît sans qu'il sache comment.

28. Car la terre produit d'elle-même, premièrement, l'herbe, ensuite l'épi, et puis le grain tout formé dans l'épi.

29. Et quand le fruit est dans sa maturité, on y met aussitôt la faucille, parce que la moisson est prête.

30. Il disoit encore : A quoi comparerons-nous le Royaume de Dieu, ou par quelle similitude le représenterons-nous ?

31. *Il en est* comme du grain de moutarde, lequel, lorsqu'on le sème, est la plus petite de toutes les semences *que l'on jette* en terre.

32. Mais après qu'on l'a semé, il monte et devient plus grand que tous les *autres* légumes, et pousse de grandes branches ; de sorte que les oiseaux du ciel peuvent demeurer sous son ombre.

33. Il leur annonçoit ainsi la parole par plusieurs similitudes de cette sorte, selon qu'ils étoient capables de l'entendre.

34. Et il ne leur parloit point sans similitudes ; mais lorsqu'il étoit en particulier, il expliquoit tout à ses Disciples.

57. Et comme ils étoient en chemin, un homme lui dit : Je te suivrai, Seigneur, par-tout où tu iras.

58. Mais Jésus lui *répondit* : Les renards ont des tanières, et les oiseaux du ciel ont des nids ; mais le Fils de l'homme n'a pas où reposer sa tête.

59. Il dit à un autre : Suis-moi. Et il lui répondit : Seigneur, permets que j'aille auparavant ensevelir mon père.

60. Jésus lui dit : Laisse les morts ensevelir leurs morts ; mais toi, va et annonce le Règne de Dieu.

61. Un autre lui dit : Je te suivrai, Seigneur ; mais permets-moi de prendre auparavant congé de ceux qui sont dans ma maison.

62. Mais Jésus lui *répondit*. Celui qui met la main à la charrue, et regarde derrière lui, n'est point propre pour le Royaume de Dieu.

26 And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground; Mk. 4

27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

31 *It is* like a grain of mustard-seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear *it*.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

57 And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. L. 9.

58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of Man hath not where to lay *his* head.

59 And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

61 And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee: but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

62 And Jesus said unto him, No man having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

27.

27 Καὶ μετὰ ταῦτα ἐξῆλθε, καὶ ἐθεάσατο τελώνην ὀνόματι Λευὶν καθήμενον ἐπὶ τὸ τελώνιον, καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Ἀκολούθει μοι.

28 Καὶ καταλιπὼν ἅπαντα, ἀναστὰς ἠκολούθησεν αὐτῷ.

29 Καὶ ἐποίησε δοχὴν μεγάλην ὁ Λευὶς αὐτῷ ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἦν ὄχλος πολὺς τελωνῶν καὶ ἁμαρτωλῶν οἳ συνανέκειντο τῷ Ἰησοῦ καὶ τοῖς μαθηταῖς αὐτοῦ· ἦσαν γὰρ πολλοὶ, καὶ ἠκολούθησαν αὐτῷ.

16 Καὶ οἱ γραμματεῖς καὶ οἱ φαρισαῖοι ἐγόγγυζον αὐτοῦ ἐσθίοντα μετὰ τῶν τελωνῶν καὶ ἁμαρτωλῶν, ἔλεγον τοῖς μαθηταῖς αὐτοῦ· Τί ὅτι μετὰ τῶν τελωνῶν καὶ ἁμαρτωλῶν ἐσθίει καὶ πίνει;

17 Καὶ ἀκούσας ὁ Ἰησοῦς, λέγει αὐτοῖς· Οὐ χρείαν ἔχουσιν οἱ ἰσχύοντες ἰατροῦ, ἀλλ' οἱ κακῶς ἔχοντες· οὐκ ἦλθον καλέσαι δικαίους, ἀλλὰ ἁμαρτωλοὺς εἰς μετάνοιαν.

36 Ἔλεγε δὲ καὶ παραβολὴν πρὸς αὐτούς· Ὅτι οὐδεὶς ἐπίβλημα ἱματίου καινοῦ ἐπιβάλλει ἐπὶ ἱμάτιον παλαιόν· εἰ δὲ μήγε, καὶ τὸ καινὸν σχίσει, καὶ τῷ παλαιῷ οὐ συμφωνεῖ ἐπίβλημα τὸ ἀπὸ τοῦ καινοῦ.

37 Καὶ οὐδεὶς βάλλει οἶνον νέον εἰς ἀσκοὺς παλαιούς· εἰ δὲ μήγε, ῥήξει ὁ οἶνος τοὺς ἀσκοὺς, καὶ αὐτὸς ἐκχυθήσεται, καὶ οἱ ἀσκοὶ ἀπολοῦνται.

38 Ἀλλὰ οἶνον νέον εἰς ἀσκοὺς καινοὺς βλητέον· καὶ ἀμφότερα συντηροῦνται.

53 Καὶ ἐγένετο, ὅτε ἐτέλεσεν ὁ Ἰησοῦς τὰς παραβολὰς ταύτας, μετῆρεν ἐκεῖθεν.

54 Καὶ ἐλθὼν εἰς τὴν † πατρίδα αὐτοῦ, ἐδίδασκεν αὐτοὺς ἐν τῇ συναγωγῇ αὐτῶν, ὥστε ἐκπλήττεσθαι αὐτοὺς, καὶ λέγειν· Πόθεν τούτῳ ἡ σοφία αὕτη, καὶ αἱ δυνάμεις;

55 Οὐχ οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ τοῦ τέκτονος υἱός; οὐχὶ ἡ μήτηρ αὐτοῦ λέγεται Μαριὰμ, καὶ οἱ ἀδελφοὶ αὐτοῦ Ἰάκωβος, καὶ Ἰωσῆς, καὶ Σίμων, καὶ Ἰούδας;

56 Καὶ αἱ ἀδελφαὶ αὐτοῦ οὐχὶ πᾶσαι πρὸς ἡμᾶς εἰσι; πόθεν οὖν

27 Et poſt hæc exiit, & conſpexit publicanum nomine, Levin, ſedentem ad telonium, & ait illi: Sequere me.

28 Et relinquens omnia, ſurgens ſequutus eſt eum.

29 Et fecit convivium magnum Levis ei in domo ſua: & multi publicani & peccatores ſimul diſcumbebant Jeſu, & diſcipulis ejus: erant enim multi, & ſequebantur eum.

16 Et Scribæ & Phariſæi videntes eum edentem cum publicanis & peccatoribus, dicebant diſcipulis ejus: Quid, quod cum publicanis & peccatoribus manducat & bibit?

17 Et audiens Jeſus, ait illis: Non uſum habent valentes medica, ſed malè habentes, non veni vocare juſtos, ſed peccatores ad pœnitentiam.

36 Dicebat autem & ſimilitudinem ad illos: Quia nemo adjectionem veſtimenti novi adjicit ad veſtimentum vetus: ſi vero non, & novum ſcindit, & veteri non convenit commiſſura à novo.

37 Et nemo conjicit vinum novum in utres veteres: ſi autem non, rumpet novum vinum utres, & ipſum effundetur, & utres perîbunt.

38 Sed vinum novum in utres novos injiciendum, & utraque conſervantur.

53 Et factum eſt, quum conſummaſſet Jeſus parabolas iſtas, tranſiit inde.

54 Et veniens in patriam ſuam docebat eos in ſynagoga eorum, ita ut obſtupeſceri ipſos, & dicerent: Unde huic ſapientia hæc, & efficacitates?

55 Nonne hic eſt fabri filius? Nonne mater ejus dicitur Maria, & fratres ejus Jacobus, & Joſes, & Simon, & Judas?

56 Et ſorores ejus, nonne omnes apud nos ſunt? unde ergo

27. Après cela il sortit, et il vit un péager nommé Lévi, assis au bureau des impôts, et il lui dit : Suis-moi.

28. Et lui, quittant tout, se leva et le suivit.

29. Et Lévi lui fit un grand festin dans sa maison ; où il se trouva plusieurs péagers et gens de mauvaise vie se mirent aussi à table avec Jésus et ses Disciples ; car il y en avoit beaucoup qui l'avoient suivi.

16. Et les Scribes et les Pharisiens, voyant qu'il mangeoit avec des péagers et des gens de mauvaise vie, disoient à ses Disciples : Pourquoi votre Maître mange-t-il et boit-il avec les péagers, et les gens de mauvaise vie ?

17. Et Jésus ayant ouï *cela*, leur dit : Ce ne sont pas ceux qui sont en santé qui ont besoin de Médecin, mais ce sont ceux qui se portent mal : Je suis venu appeler à la repentance, non les justes, mais les pécheurs.

36. Il leur dit aussi une similitude : Personne ne met une pièce d'un habit neuf à un vieux habit ; autrement ce qui est neuf déchireroit, et la pièce du drap neuf ne convient point au vieux.

37. Personne aussi ne met le vin nouveau dans de vieux vaisseaux ; autrement le vin nouveau romproit les vaisseaux, et se répandroit, et les vaisseaux seroient perdus.

38. Mais le vin nouveau doit être mis dans des vaisseaux neufs, et ainsi tous les deux se conservent.

53. Et il arriva que quand Jésus eut achevé ces similitudes, il se retira de *ce lieu*-là.

54. Et étant venu en sa patrie, il les enseignoit dans leur synagogue ; de sorte qu'ils étoient étonnés, et qu'ils disoient : D'où viennent à cet homme cette sagesse et ces miracles ?

55. N'est-ce pas le fils du charpentier ? sa mère ne s'appelle-t-elle pas Marie, et ses frères, Jaques, Joses, Simon et Jude ?

56. Et ses sœurs ne sont-elles pas toutes parmi nous ? D'où lui

27 And after these things, he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and sinners that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

32 I came not to call the righteous to repentance, but sinners.

33 And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

35 But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

53 And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works?

55 Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath

τε, ἢ εἰς πόλιν Σαμαρειτῶν μ
εἰσέλθητε

6 Πορεύεσθε δὲ μᾶλλον πρὸς τὰ
πρόβατα τὰ ἀπολωλότα οἴκου
Ἰσραήλ.

9 Μὴ κτήσησθε χρυσὸν, μη
ἄργυρον, μηδὲ χαλκὸν εἰς τὰς ζώ
νας ὑμῶν.

10 Μὴ ᾖ πήραν εἰς ὁδὸν, μη
δὲ δύο χιτῶνας, μηδὲ ὑποδήματα
μηδὲ ῥάβδον· ἄξιος γὰρ ὁ ἐργά
της τῆς τροφῆς αὐτοῦ ἐστιν.

11 Εἰς ἣν δ' ἂν πόλιν ἢ κώμ
εἰσέλθητε, ἐξετάσατε τίς ἐν αὐ
ἄξιός ἐστι· κἀκεῖ μείνατε ἕως
ἐξέλθητε.

12 Εἰσερχόμενοι δὲ εἰς τὴν
κίαν, ἀσπάσασθε αὐτήν.

13 Καὶ ἐὰν μὲν ᾖ ἡ οἰκία ἀξί
ἐλθέτω ἡ εἰρήνη ὑμῶν ἐπ' αὐτ
ἐὰν δὲ μὴ ᾖ ἀξία, ἡ εἰρήνη ὑμ
πρὸς ὑμᾶς ἐπιστραφήτω.

14 Καὶ ὃς ἐὰν μὴ δέξηται ὑμᾶ
μηδὲ ἀκούσῃ τοὺς λόγους ὑμῶ
ἐξερχόμενοι τῆς οἰκίας ἢ τῆς π
λεως ἐκείνης, ἐκτινάξατε τὸν κ
νιορτὸν τῶν ποδῶν ὑμῶν.

15 Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ἀνεκτότ
ρον ἔσται γῇ Σοδόμων καὶ Γομόρ
ἐν ἡμέρᾳ κρίσεως, ἢ τῇ πόλει
ἐκείνῃ.

16 Ἰδοὺ, ἐγὼ ἀποστέλλω ὑμ
ὡς πρόβατα ἐν μέσῳ λύκων· γ
γίνεσθε οὖν φρόνιμοι ὡς οἱ ὄφεις,
ἀκέραιοι ὡς αἱ περιστεραί.

17 Προσέχετε δὲ ἀπὸ τῶν
ἀνθρώπων· παραδώσουσι γὰρ ὑμ
εἰς συνέδρια, καὶ ἐν ταῖς συναγωγ
αὐτῶν μαστιγώσουσιν ὑμᾶς.

viennent donc toutes ces choses?

57. De sorte qu'ils se scandalisoient de lui. Mais Jésus leur dit: Un Prophète n'est méprisé que dans son pays et dans sa maison.

58. Et il ne fit là que peu de miracles, à cause de leur incrédulité.

36. Et voyant la multitude de peuple, il fut ému de compassion envers eux, de ce qu'ils étoient dispersés et errans, comme des brebis qui n'ont point de berger.

7. Alors il appela les douze, et il commença à les envoyer deux à deux et il leur donna ses ordres, en disant: N'allez point vers les Gentils; et n'entrez dans aucune ville des Samaritains.

6. Mais allez plutôt aux brebis de la Maison d'Israël, qui sont perdues.

9. Ne prenez ni or, ni argent, ni monnoie dans vos ceintures;

10. Ni sac pour le voyage, ni deux habits, ni souliers, ni bâton; car l'ouvrier est digne de sa nourriture.

11. Et dans quelque ville ou *dans quelque* bourgade que vous entriez, informez-vous qui est digne *de vous recevoir;* et demeurez-y, jusqu'à-ce que vous partiez *de ce lieu-là.*

12. Et quand vous entrerez dans quelque maison, saluez-la.

13. Et si la maison en est digne, que votre paix vienne sur elle; mais si elle n'en est pas digne, que votre paix retourne à vous.

14. Et par-tout où l'on ne vous recevra pas, et où l'on n'écoutera pas vos paroles, en sortant de cette maison ou de cette ville, secouez la poussière de vos pieds.

15. Je vous dis en vérité, que Sodome et Gomorrhe seront traitées moins rigoureusement au jour du Jugement, que cette ville-là.

16. Voici, je vous envoie comme des brebis au milieu des loups; soyez donc prudens comme des serpens, et simples comme des colombes.

17. Mais donnez-vous garde des hommes; car ils vous livreront aux Tribunaux, et ils vous *feront fouetter* dans les synagogues;

this *man* all these things?

57 And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

36 But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

7 And he calleth *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two;

and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into *any* city of the Samaritans enter ye not:

6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses;

10 Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

13 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house, or city, shake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha, in the day of judgment, than for that city.

16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye, therefore, wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you

φοβεῖσθε δὲ μᾶλλον τὸν δυνάμενον καὶ ψυχὴν καὶ σῶμα ἀπολέσαι ἐν γεέννῃ.

29 Οὐχὶ δύο στρουθία ἀσσαρίου πωλεῖται, καὶ ἓν ἐξ αὐτῶν οὐ πεσεῖται ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν, ἄνευ τοῦ πατρὸς ὑμῶν·

30 Ὑμῶν δὲ καὶ αἱ τρίχες τῆς κεφαλῆς πᾶσαι ἠριθμημέναι εἰσί.

31 Μὴ οὖν φοβεῖσθε· πολλῶν στρουθίων διαφέρετε ὑμεῖς.

12 καὶ ἐξελεύσεις ἐκήρυσσον, ἵνα μετανοήσωσι·

30 καὶ συνάγονται οἱ ἀπόστολοι πρὸς τὸν Ἰησοῦν, καὶ ἀπήγγειλαν αὐτῷ πάντα, ὅσα ἐποίησαν, καὶ ὅσα ἐδίδαξαν.

Κεφ. ζ. 7.

1 ΚΑΙ περιπάτει ὁ Ἰησοῦς μετὰ ταῦτα ἐν τῇ Γαλιλαίᾳ· οὐ γὰρ ἤθελεν ἐν τῇ Ἰουδαίᾳ περιπατεῖν, ὅτι ἐζήτουν αὐτὸν οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι ἀποκτεῖναι.

Κεφ. ζ. 7.

1 ΚΑΙ συνάγονται πρὸς αὐτὸν οἱ Φαρισαῖοι, καί τινες τῶν Γραμματέων, ἐλθόντες ἀπὸ Ἱεροσολύμων.

2 Καὶ ἰδόντες τινὰς τῶν μαθητῶν αὐτοῦ κοιναῖς χερσὶ (τοῦτ' ἔστιν ἀνίπτοις) ἐσθίοντας ἄρτους· ἐμέμψαντο.

3 (Οἱ γὰρ Φαρισαῖοι καὶ πάντες οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι, ἐὰν μὴ πυγμῇ νίψωνται τὰς χεῖρας, οὐκ ἐσθίουσι, κρατοῦντες τὴν παράδοσιν τῶν πρεσβυτέρων.

tem magis po
& corpus per

29 Nonne
væneunt? &
cadet super t
veſtro.

30 Veſtri
capitis omne

31 Ne erg
paſſeribus pr

12 Et exei
ut pœnitereni

30 Et cog
Jeſum, & ren
nia, & quant
docuerant.

C A P

1 ET amb
hæc ir
nim volebat
quia quæreb
terficere.

C A P

1 ET con
Phariſ
harum veni
lymis.

2 Et vide
cipulorum
manibus (ho
tes panes, in

3 Nam P
Judæi, ſi no
rint manus,
tenentes trad

18. Et vous serez menés devant les Gouverneurs, et devant les Rois, à cause de moi, pour me rendre témoignage devant eux et devant les nations.

23. Or, quand ils vous persécuteront dans une ville, fuyez dans une autre:

26. Ne les craignez donc point; car il n'y a rien de caché qui ne doive être découvert; ni rien de secret qui ne doive être connu.

27. Ce que je vous dis dans les ténèbres, dites-le dans la lumière; et ce que je vous dis à l'oreille, prêchez-le sur le haut des maisons.

28. Et ne craignez point ceux qui ôtent la vie du corps, et qui ne peuvent faire mourir l'âme; mais craignez plutôt celui qui peut perdre et l'âme et le corps dans la géhenne.

29. Deux passereaux ne se vendent-ils pas une pite? Et néanmoins il n'en tombera pas un seul à terre sans *la permission de* vôtre Père.

30. Les cheveux même de vôtre tête sont tous comptés.

31. Ne craignez donc rien; vous valez mieux que beaucoup de passereaux.

12. Etant donc partis, ils prêchèrent qu'on s'amendât.

30. Et les Apôtres se rassemblèrent auprès de Jésus, et lui racontèrent tout ce qu'ils avoient fait, et tout ce qu'ils avoient enseigné.

APRÈS ces choses, Jésus se tenoit en Galilée; car il ne vouloit pas demeurer dans la Judée, parce que les Juifs cherchoient à le faire mourir.

ALors des Pharisiens et quelques Scribes, qui étoient venus de Jérusalem, s'assemblèrent vers *Jésus*.

2. Et voyant que quelques-uns de ses Disciples prenoient leur repas avec des mains souillées, c'est-à-dire, qui n'avoient pas été lavées, ils les en blâmoient.

3. Car les Pharisiens et tous les Juifs ne mangent point sans se laver les mains jusqu'au coude, gardant en cela la tradition des anciens.

in their synagogues:

18 And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

23 But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another:

26 Fear them not, therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

27 What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* preach ye upon the housetops.

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

30 But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

31 Fear ye not, therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent. Mk. 6.

30 And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

AFTER these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him. J. 7.

THEN came together unto him, the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Jerusalem. Mk. 7

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled (that is to say, with unwashen) hands, they found fault.

3 For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their* hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

ἀκούετε μου πάντες καὶ συνίετε.

15 Οὐδέν ἐστιν ἔξωθεν τοῦ ἀνθρώπου εἰσπορευόμενον εἰς αὐτὸν, ὃ δύνεται αὐτὸν κοινῶσαι ἀλλὰ τὰ ἐκπορευόμενα ἀπ' αὐτοῦ, ἐκεῖνά ἐστι τὰ κοινοῦντα τὸν ἄνθρωπον.

16 Εἴ τις ἔχει ὦτα ἀκούειν, ἀκούέτω.

17 Καὶ ὅτε εἰσῆλθεν εἰς οἶκον ἀπὸ τοῦ ὄχλου, ἐπηρώτων αὐτὸν οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ περὶ τῆς παραβολῆς.

18 Καὶ λέγει αὐτοῖς· Οὕτω καὶ ὑμεῖς ἀσύνετοί ἐστε; οὐ νοεῖτε ὅτι πᾶν τὸ ἔξωθεν εἰσπορευόμενον εἰς τὸν ἄνθρωπον, οὐ δύναται αὐτὸν κοινῶσαι;

* 19 Ὅτι οὐκ εἰσπορεύεται αὐτοῦ εἰς τὴν καρδίαν, ἀλλ' εἰς τὴν κοιλίαν· καὶ εἰς τὸν ‡ ἀφεδρῶνα ‡ ἐκπορεύεται, καθαρίζον πάντα τὰ βρώματα.

20 Ἔλεγε δὲ, ὅτι τὸ ἐκ τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἐκπορευόμενον, ἐκεῖνο κοινοῖ τὸν ἄνθρωπον.

21 Ἔσωθεν γὰρ ἐκ τῆς καρδίας τῶν ἀνθρώπων οἱ διαλογισμοὶ οἱ κακοὶ ἐκπορεύονται, μοιχεῖαι, πορνεῖαι, φόνοι,

* 22 ‡ Κλοπαὶ, ‡ πλεονεξίαι, ‡ πονηρίαι, ‡ δόλος, ‡ ἀσέλγεια, ὀφθαλμὸς πονηρὸς, ‡ βλασφημία, ‡ ὑπερηφανία, ‡ ἀφροσύνη.

23 Πάντα ταῦτα τὰ πονηρὰ ἔσωθεν ἐκπορεύεται, καὶ κοινοῖ τὸν ἄνθρωπον.

* 24 Καὶ ἐκεῖθεν ἀναστὰς ἀπῆλθεν εἰς τὰ † μεθόρια Τύρου καὶ Σιδῶνος· καὶ εἰσελθὼν εἰς τὴν οἰκίαν, οὐδένα ἤθελε γνῶναι· καὶ οὐκ ἠδυνήθη ‡ λαθεῖν.

15 Nihil est
introiens in eu
eum communica
tia ab eo, illa
cantia hominem
16 Si quis
audiendum, auc
17 Et quum
domum à turba
eum discipuli
bola.

18 Et ait illis
prudentes estis?
tis, quia omne e
iens in homine
eum communic
19 Quia non
cor, sed in ven
cessum exit:
escas.

20 Dicebat
homine egressu
municat homin
21 Intus eni
minum ratioc
egrediuntur, ad
tiones, cædes,
22 Furta, av
dolus, lascivia,
blasphemia, su

23 Omnia ha
egrediuntur,
hominem.
24 Et inde
confinia Tyri &
gressus in domu
luit scire, & no

4. Et lorsqu'ils reviennent des places publiques, ils ne mangent point non plus sans s'être lavés. Il y a aussi beaucoup d'autres choses qu'ils ont reçues pour les observer, comme de laver les coupes, les pots, les vaisseaux d'airain, et les lits.

5. Là-dessus les Pharisiens et les Scribes lui demandèrent : D'où vient que tes Disciples ne suivent pas la tradition des anciens, et qu'ils prennent leur repas sans se laver les mains ?

14. Alors ayant appelé toute la multitude, il leur dit : Ecoutez-moi tous, et comprenez-ceci :

15. Rien de ce qui est hors de l'homme, et qui entre dans lui, ne le peut souiller ; mais ce qui sort de lui, voilà ce qui souille l'homme.

16. Si quelqu'un a des oreilles pour entendre, qu'il entende.

17. Quand il fut entré dans la maison, *après s'être retiré* d'avec la multitude, ses Disciples l'interrogèrent sur cette parabole.

18. Et il leur dit : Êtes-vous aussi sans intelligence ? Ne comprenez-vous pas, que rien de ce qui entre de dehors dans l'homme ne le peut souiller ?

19. Parce que cela n'entre pas dans son cœur, mais qu'il va au ventre ; et qu'il sort aux lieux secrets, avec tout ce que les alimens ont d'impur ?

20. Il leur disoit donc : Ce qui sort de l'homme, c'est ce qui souille l'homme.

21. Car du dedans du cœur des hommes, sortent les mauvaises pensées, les adultères, les fornications, les meurtres.

22. Les larcins, les mauvais moyens, pour avoir le bien d'autrui, les méchancetés, la fraude, l'impudicité, l'œil envieux, la médisance, la fierté, la folie.

23. Tous ces vices sortent du dedans, et souillent l'homme.

24. Puis étant parti de là, il s'en alla aux frontières de Tyr et de Sidon ; et étant entré dans une maison, il ne vouloit pas que personne le sût ; mais il ne put être caché.

4 And *when they come* from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, *as* the washing of cups, and pots, and of brasen vessels, and tables.

5 Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

14 And, when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you*, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

16 If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

17 And, when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him;

19 Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

20 And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

21 For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

22 Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

23 All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

24 And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into an house, and would have no man know *it*: but he could not be hid,

Mk. 7

31.

Κεφ. ιη'. 18.

1 Ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ὥρᾳ προσῆλθον· οἱ μαθηταὶ τῷ Ἰησοῦ, λέγοντες· Τίς ἄρα μείζων ἐστὶν ἐν τῇ βασιλείᾳ τῶν οὐρανῶν;

2 Καὶ προσκαλεσάμενος ὁ Ἰησοῦς παιδίον, ἔστησεν αὐτὸ ἐν μέσῳ αὐτῶν,

3 Καὶ εἶπεν· Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ἐὰν μὴ στραφῆτε, καὶ γένησθε ὡς τὰ παιδία, οὐ μὴ εἰσέλθητε εἰς τὴν βασιλείαν τῶν οὐρανῶν.

4 Ὅστις οὖν ταπεινώσει ἑαυτὸν ὡς τὸ παιδίον τοῦτο, οὗτός ἐστιν ὁ μείζων ἐν τῇ βασιλείᾳ τῶν οὐρανῶν.

7 Οὐαὶ τῷ κόσμῳ ἀπὸ τῶν σκανδάλων· ἀνάγκη γὰρ ἐστιν ἐλθεῖν τὰ σκάνδαλα· πλὴν οὐαὶ τῷ ἀνθρώπῳ ἐκείνῳ, δι' οὗ τὸ σκάνδαλον ἔρχεται.

8 Εἰ δὲ ἡ χείρ σου, ἢ ὁ πούς σου σκανδαλίζει σε, ἐκκοψον αὐτὰ, καὶ βάλε ἀπὸ σοῦ· καλόν σοι ἐστὶν εἰσελθεῖν εἰς τὴν ζωὴν χωλὸν, ἢ κυλλὸν, ἢ δύο χεῖρας ἢ δύο πόδας ἔχοντα, βληθῆναι εἰς τὸ πῦρ τὸ αἰώνιον.

9 Καὶ εἰ ὁ ὀφθαλμός σου σκανδαλίζει σε, ἔξελε αὐτὸν, καὶ βάλε ἀπὸ σοῦ· καλόν σοι ἐστὶ μονόφθαλμον εἰς τὴν ζωὴν εἰσελθεῖν, ἢ δύο ὀφθαλμοὺς ἔχοντα βληθῆναι εἰς τὴν γέενναν τοῦ πυρός.

[illegible]

[illegible]

13 Καὶ ἐὰν γένηται εὑρεῖν αὐτὸ, ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι χαίρει ἐπ' αὐτῷ μᾶλλον, ἢ ἐπὶ τοῖς ἐννενηκοντεννέα, τοῖς μὴ πεπλανημένοις.

14 Οὕτως οὐκ ἔστι θέλημα ἔμπροσθεν τοῦ πατρὸς ὑμῶν, τοῦ ἐν οὐρανοῖς, ἵνα ἀπόλοιτο εἰς τῶν μικρῶν τούτων.

15 Ἐὰν δὲ ἁμαρτήσῃ εἰς σὲ ὁ ἀδελφός σου, ὕπαγε, καὶ ἔλεγξον αὐτὸν μετὰ σοῦ καὶ αὐτοῦ μόνου· ἐὰν σου ἀκούσῃ, ἐκέρδησας τὸν ἀδελφόν σου.

CAPUT XVIII.

1 In illa hora accesserunt discipuli Jesu, dicentes: Quisnam major est in regno cælorum?

2 Et advocans Jesus puerulum, statuit eum in medio eorum.

3 Et dixit: Amen dico vobis, si non conversi fueritis, & efficiamini sicut pueruli, nequaquam intrabitis in regnum cælorum.

4 Quicumque ergo humiliaverit seipsum ut puerulus iste, hic est major in regno cælorum.

7 Væ mundo à scandalis: Necesse enim est venire scandala: verumtamen væ homini illi, per quem scandalum venit.

8 Si autem manus tua, vel pes tuus scandalizat te, abscinde ea, & jace abs te: pulchrum tibi est ingredi ad vitam claudum vel mancum, quam duas manus vel duos pedes habentem, jaci in ignem æternum.

9 Et si oculus tuus scandalizat te, erue eum, & jace abs te; pulchrum tibi est unoculum in vitam intrare, quam duos oculos habentem jaci in gehennam ignis.

[illegible]

fuerint alicui homini centum oves, & erraverit una ex eis: nonne relinquens nonaginta novem, in montes vadens quærit errantem?

13 Et si fiat invenire eam, amen dico vobis, quia gaudet super ea magis, quam super nonaginta novem non aberrantibus.

14 Sic non est voluntas ante Patrem vestrum qui in cælis, ut pereat unus parvulorum horum.

15 Si autem peccaverit in te frater tuus, vade, & corripe eum inter te et ipsum solum: Si te audierit, lucratus es fratrem tuum.

EN cette même heure-là, les Disciples vinrent à Jésus, et lui dirent : Qui est le plus grand dans le Royaume des cieux ?

2. Et Jésus ayant fait venir un enfant, le mit au milieu d'eux,

3. Et dit : Je vous le dis en vérité, que si vous n'êtes changés, et si vous ne devenez comme des enfans, vous n'entrerez point dans le Royaume des cieux.

4. C'est pourquoi, quiconque s'humiliera soi-même, comme cet enfant, celui-là est le plus grand dans le Royaume des cieux.

7. Malheur au monde à cause des scandales ; car il est nécessaire qu'il arrive des scandales ; mais malheur à l'homme par qui le scandale arrive !

8. Que si ta main ou ton pied te fait tomber *dans le péché*, coupe-les, et jette-les loin de toi ; car il vaut mieux que tu entres boiteux ou manchot dans la vie, que d'avoir deux pieds ou deux mains, et d'être jeté dans le feu eternel.

9. Et si ton œil te fait tomber *dans le péché*, arrache-le, et jette-le loin de toi ; car il vaut mieux que tu entres dans la vie n'ayant qu'un œil, que d'avoir deux yeux, et d'être jeté dans la géhenne du feu.

12. Que vous en semble ? Si un homme a cent brebis, et qu'il y en ait une égarée, ne laisse-t-il pas les quatre-vingt-dix-neuf, pour s'en aller par les montagnes chercher celle qui s'est égarée ?

13. Et s'il arrive qu'il la trouve, je vous dis en vérité, qu'il en a plus de joie, que des quatre-vingt-dix-neuf qui ne sont point égarées.

14. Ainsi la volonté de votre Père qui *est* aux cieux, n'est pas qu'aucun de ces petits périsse.

15. Si ton frère a péché contre toi, va, et reprends-le entre toi et lui seul ; s'il t'écoute, tu auras gagné ton frère.

AT the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? Mt. 18.

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 Whosoever, therefore, shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

7 Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!

8 Wherefore, if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands, or two feet, to be cast into everlasting fire

9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell-fire.

12 How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, He rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

14 Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

15 Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee,

16 Ἐὰν δὲ μὴ ἀκούσῃ, παράλαβε μετὰ σοῦ ἔτι ἕνα ἢ δύο· ἵνα ἐπὶ στόματος δύο μαρτύρων ἢ τριῶν σταθῇ πᾶν ῥῆμα.

* 17 Ἐὰν δὲ παρακούσῃ αὐτῶν, εἰπὲ τῇ ἐκκλησίᾳ· ἐὰν δὲ καὶ τῆς ἐκκλησίας παρακούσῃ, ἔστω σοι ὥσπερ ὁ ἐθνικὸς καὶ ὁ τελώνης.

21 Τότε προσελθὼν αὐτῷ ὁ Πέτρος, εἶπεν· Κύριε, ποσάκις ἁμαρτήσει εἰς ἐμὲ ὁ ἀδελφός μου, καὶ ἀφήσω αὐτῷ; ἕως ἑπτάκις;

* 22 Λέγει αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Οὐ λέγω σοι, ἕως † ἑπτάκις, ἀλλ' ἕως † ἑβδομηκοντάκις † ἑπτά.

23 Διὰ τοῦτο ὡμοιώθη ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν ἀνθρώπῳ βασιλεῖ, ὃς ἠθέλησε συνᾶραι λόγον μετὰ τῶν δούλων αὐτοῦ.

* 24 † Ἀρξαμένου δὲ αὐτοῦ † συναίρειν, προσηνέχθη αὐτῷ εἷς † ὀφειλέτης † μυρίων † ταλάντων·

25 Μὴ ἐχόντος δὲ αὐτοῦ ἀποδοῦναι, ἐκέλευσεν αὐτὸν ὁ κύριος αὐτοῦ πραθῆναι, καὶ τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, καὶ τὰ τέκνα, καὶ πάντα ὅσα εἶχε, καὶ ἀποδοθῆναι.

26 Πεσὼν οὖν ὁ δοῦλος προσεκύνει αὐτῷ, λέγων· Κύριε, μακροθύμησον ἐπ' ἐμοί, καὶ πάντα σοι ἀποδώσω.

* 27 Σπλαγχνισθεὶς δὲ ὁ κύριος τοῦ δούλου ἐκείνου, ἀπέλυσεν αὐτὸν, καὶ τὸ † δάνειον ἀφῆκεν αὐτῷ.

28 Ἐξελθὼν δὲ ὁ δοῦλος ἐκεῖνος, εὗρεν ἕνα τῶν συνδούλων αὐτοῦ, ὃς ὤφειλεν αὐτῷ ἑκατὸν δηνάρια· καὶ κρατήσας αὐτὸν ἔπνιγε, λέγων· Ἀπόδος μοι, εἴ τι ὀφείλεις.

29 Πεσὼν οὖν ὁ σύνδουλος αὐτοῦ εἰς τοὺς πόδας αὐτοῦ, παρεκάλει αὐτὸν, λέγων· Μακροθύμησον ἐπ' ἐμοί, καὶ πάντα ἀποδώσω σοι.

30 Ὁ δὲ οὐκ ἤθελεν· ἀλλ' ἀπελθὼν, ἔβαλεν αὐτὸν εἰς φυλακὴν, ἕως οὗ ἀποδῷ τὸ ὀφειλόμενον.

16 Si autem non audierit, assume cum te adhuc unum vel duos: ut in ore duorum testium vel trium stet omne verbum.

17 Si autem neglexerit eos, dic ecclesiæ: si autem & ecclesiam neglexerit, sit tibi sicut ethnicus & publicanus.

21 Tunc accedens ad eum Petrus, dixit: Domine, quoties peccabit in me frater meus, & dimittam ei? usque septies?

22 Dicit illi Jesus: Non dico tibi, usque septies, sed usque septuagies septem.

23 Propter hoc assimilatum est regnum cælorum homini regi, qui voluit conferre rationem cum servis suis.

24 Incipiente verò ipso conferre, oblatus est ei unus debitor decies mille talentorum.

25 Non habente autem illo reddere, jussit eum dominus ejus venundari, & uxorem ejus, & filios, & omnia quæ habebat, & reddi.

26 Procidens autem servus adorabat eum, dicens: Domine, longanimis esto erga me, & omnia tibi reddam.

27 Commotus visceribus autem dominus servi illius, absolvit eum, & mutuum dimisit ei.

28 Egressus autem servus ille, invenit unum conservorum suorum, qui debebat ei centum denarios: & apprehendens eum suffocabat, dicens: Redde mihi quod debes.

29 Procidens ergo conservus ejus ad pedes ejus, rogabat eum, dicens: Longanimis esto in me, & omnia reddam tibi.

30 Ille autem noluit: sed abiens conjecit eum in custodiam, donec redderet debitum.

thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear *thee*, *then* take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell *it* unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times; but, Until seventy times seven.

23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.

25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

26 The servant, therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

29 And his fellow-servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

§ 16. Mais s'il ne t'écoute pas, prends avec toi encore une ou deux *personnes*, afin que tout soit confirmé sur la parole de deux ou de trois témoins.

17. Que s'il ne daigne pas les écouter, dis-le à l'Eglise; et s'il ne daigne pas écouter l'Eglise, regarde-le comme un païen et un péager.

21. Alors Pierre s'étant approché, lui dit: Seigneur, combien de fois pardonnerai-je à mon frère, lorsqu'il m'aura offensé jusques à sept fois?

22. Jésus lui *répondit*: Je ne te dis pas jusques à sept fois, mais jusques à septante fois sept fois.

23. C'est pourquoi le Royaume des cieux est comparé à un Roi, qui voulut faire compte avec ses serviteurs:

24. Quand il eut commencé à compter, on lui en présenta un qui devoit dix mille talens;

25. Et parce qu'il n'avoit pas de quoi payer, son Maître commanda qu'il fût vendu, lui, sa femme et ses enfans, et tout ce qu'il avoit, afin que la dette fût payée.

26. Et ce serviteur se jetant à terre, le supplioit, en lui disant: Seigneur, aie patience envers moi, et je te paierai tout.

27. Alors le Maître de ce serviteur, ému de compassion, le laissa aller, et lui quitta la dette.

§ 28. Mais ce serviteur étant sorti, rencontra un de ses compagnons de service qui lui devoit cent deniers; et l'ayant saisi, il l'étranglioit, en lui disant: Paie-moi ce que tu me dois.

29. Et son compagnon de service se jetant à ses pieds, le supplioit, en lui disant: Aie patience envers moi, et je te paierai tout.

30. Mais il n'en voulut rien faire, et s'en étant allé, il le fit mettre en prison, jusqu'à ce qu'il eût payé la dette.

31 Ἰδόντες δὲ οἱ † σύνδουλοι αὐτοῦ τὰ γενόμενα, ἐλυπήθησαν σφόδρα· καὶ ἐλθόντες † διεσάφησαν τῷ † κυρίῳ αὐτῶν πάντα τὰ γενόμενα.

32 Τότε προσκαλεσάμενος αὐτὸν ὁ κύριος αὐτοῦ, λέγει αὐτῷ· Δοῦλε πονηρέ, πᾶσαν τὴν ὀφειλήν ἐκείνην ἀφῆκά σοι, ἐπεὶ παρεκάλεσάς με·

33 Οὐκ ἔδει καὶ σὲ ἐλεῆσαι τὸν σύνδουλόν σου, ὡς κἀγώ σε ἠλέησα;

34 Καὶ ὀργισθεὶς ὁ κύριος αὐτοῦ † παρέδωκεν αὐτὸν τοῖς † βασανισταῖς, ἕως οὗ ἀποδῷ πᾶν τὸ ὀφειλόμενον αὐτῷ.

35 Οὕτω καὶ ὁ πατήρ μου ὁ ἐπουράνιος ποιήσει ὑμῖν, ἐὰν μὴ ἀφῆτε ἕκαστος τῷ ἀδελφῷ αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ τῶν καρδιῶν ὑμῶν τὰ παραπτώματα αὐτῶν. 19. † 5.

Κεφ. ί. 10.

1 Μετὰ δὲ ταῦτα ἀνέδειξεν ὁ Κύριος καὶ ἑτέρους ἑβδομήκοντα, καὶ ἀπέστειλεν αὐτοὺς ἀνὰ δύο πρὸ προσώπου αὐτοῦ, εἰς πᾶσαν πόλιν καὶ τόπον οὗ ἤμελλεν αὐτὸς ἔρχεσθαι.

2 Ἔλεγεν οὖν πρὸς αὐτούς· Ὁ μὲν θερισμὸς πολύς, οἱ δὲ ἐργάται ὀλίγοι· δεήθητε οὖν τοῦ Κυρίου τοῦ θερισμοῦ, ὅπως ἐκβάλλῃ ἐργάτας εἰς τὸν θερισμὸν αὐτοῦ.

3 Ὑπάγετε· ἰδοὺ, ἐγὼ ἀποστέλλω ὑμᾶς ὡς † ἄρνας ἐν † μέσῳ λύκων.

4 Μὴ βαστάζετε βαλλάντιον, μὴ πήραν, μηδὲ ὑποδήματα· καὶ μηδένα κατὰ τὴν ὁδὸν ἀσπάσησθε.

5 Εἰς ἣν δ' ἂν οἰκίαν εἰσέλθητε, πρῶτον λέγετε· Εἰρήνη τῷ οἴκῳ τούτῳ.

6 Καὶ ἐὰν μὲν ᾖ ἐκεῖ ὁ υἱὸς εἰρήνης, ἐπαναπαήσεται ἐπ' αὐτὸν ἡ εἰρήνη ὑμῶν· εἰ δὲ μήγε, ἐφ' ὑμᾶς ἀνακάμψει.

7 Ἐν αὐτῇ δὲ τῇ οἰκίᾳ μένετε, ἐσθίοντες καὶ πίνοντες τὰ παρ' αὐτῶν· ἄξιος γὰρ ὁ ἐργάτης τοῦ μισθοῦ αὐτοῦ ἐστι. Μὴ μεταβαίνετε ἐξ οἰκίας εἰς οἰκίαν.

8 Καὶ εἰς ἣν δ' ἂν πόλιν εἰσέλθητε, καὶ δέχωνται ὑμᾶς, ἐσθίετε τὰ παρατιθέμενα ὑμῖν.

31 Videntes autem conservi ejus facta, contristati sunt valdè & venientes declaraverunt domino suo omnia facta.

32 Tunc advocans illum dominus suus dicit illi: Serve nequam, omne debitum illud dimisi tibi, quoniam advocasti me.

33 Nonne oportuit & te misereri conservi tui, sicut & ego tui misertus sum?

34 Et iratus dominus ejus tradidit eum tortoribus, quoad usque redderet universum debitum ei.

35 Sic & Pater meus cælestis faciet vobis, si non remiseritis unusquisque fratri suo de cordibus vestris lapsus eorum.

CAPUT X.

1 POST autem hæc designavit Dominus & alios septuaginta, & misit illos per binos ante faciem suam, in omnem civitatem & locum quò futurus erat ipse venire.

2 Dicebat igitur ad illos: Ipsa quidem messis multa, at operarii pauci: rogate ergo dominum messis, ut emittat operarios in messem suam.

3 Ite, ecce ego mitto vos sicut agnos in medio luporum.

4 Ne portate marsupium, non peram, neque calceamenta: & neminem per viam salutaveritis.

5 In quamcumque domum intraveritis, primum dicite: Pax domui huic.

6 Et si quidem fuerit ibi filius pacis, requiescet super illum pax vestra: si verò non, ad vos revertetur.

7 In eadem autem domo manete, edentes & bibentes quæ apud illos: dignus enim operarius mercede sua est, ne transite de domo in domum.

8 Et in quamcumque civitatem intraveritis, & susceperint vos, manducate apposita vobis.

31. Ses autres compagnons de service voyant ce qui s'étoit passé, en furent fort indignés, et ils vinrent rapporter à leur Maître tout ce qui étoit arrivé.

32. Alors son Maître le fit venir, et lui dit : Méchant serviteur, je t'avois quitté toute cette dette, parce que tu m'en avois prié ;

33. Ne te falloit-il pas aussi avoir pitié de ton compagnon de service, comme j'avois eu pitié de toi ?

34. Et son Maître étant irrité, le livra aux sergens, jusqu'à ce qu'il lui eût payé tout ce qu'il lui devoit.

35. C'est ainsi que vous fera mon Père céleste, si vous ne pardonnez pas chacun de vous, de *tout* son cœur, à son frère ses fautes.

Après cela, le Seigneur établit encore soixante et dix autres *Disciples* ; et il les envoya deux à deux devant lui, dans toutes les villes et dans tous les lieux où lui-même devoit aller.

2. Et il leur disoit : La moisson est grande, mais *il y a* peu d'ouvriers ; priez donc le Maître de la moisson d'envoyer des ouvriers dans sa moisson.

3. Allez, je vous envoie comme des agneaux au milieu des loups.

4. Ne portez ni bourse, ni sac, ni souliers ; et ne saluez personne en chemin.

5. Et dans quelque maison que vous entriez, dites en entrant : La paix *soit* sur cette maison.

6. S'il y a là quelque enfant de paix ; votre paix reposera sur lui ; sinon elle retournera à vous.

7. Et demeurez dans cette maison-là, mangeant et buvant de ce qu'on vous donnera, car l'ouvrier est digne de son salaire. Ne passez point d'une maison à une autre.

8. De même, dans quelque ville que vous entriez, si on vous y reçoit, mangez de ce qu'on vous présentera.

31 So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done. *M. 18*

32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant! I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee?

34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

AFTER these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come. *L. 10.*

2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly *is* great, but the labourers *are* few: pray ye therefore the lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

3 Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

5 And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house.

6 And if the Son of Peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

7 And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

8 And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you;

10 ὡς δὲ ἀνέβησαν οἱ ἀδελφοὶ αὐτοῦ, τότε καὶ αὐτὸς ἀνέβη εἰς τὴν ἑορτήν, οὐ φανερῶς, ἀλλ' ὡς ἐν κρυπτῷ.

11 Οἱ οὖν Ἰουδαῖοι ἐζήτουν αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ ἑορτῇ, καὶ ἔλεγον· Ποῦ ἐστιν ἐκεῖνος;

12 Καὶ γογγυσμὸς πολὺς περὶ αὐτοῦ ἦν ἐν τοῖς ὄχλοις· οἱ μὲν ἔλεγον, ὅτι ἀγαθός ἐστιν. ἄλλοι δὲ ἔλεγον, Οὔ· ἀλλὰ πλανᾷ τὸν ὄχλον.

13 Οὐδεὶς μέντοι παρρησίᾳ ἐλάλει περὶ αὐτοῦ, διὰ τὸν φόβον τῶν Ἰουδαίων.

14 Ἤδη δὲ τῆς ἑορτῆς μεσούσης, ἀνέβη ὁ Ἰησοῦς εἰς τὸ ἱερὸν καὶ ἐδίδασκε.

15 Καὶ ἐθαύμαζον οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι, λέγοντες· Πῶς οὗτος γράμματα οἶδε, μὴ μεμαθηκώς;

16 Ἀπεκρίθη αὐτοῖς ὁ Ἰησοῦς

10 In quamcunque autem civitatem intraveritis, & non fusceperint vos, exeuntes in plateas ejus, dicite:

11 Etiam pulverem adhærentem nobis de civitate vestra, abstergimus vobis: tamen hoc scitote, quia appropinquavit super vos regnum Dei.

12 Dico autem vobis, quia Sodomis in die illa remissius erit, quam civitati illi.

2 Erat autem prope festum Judæorum, Scenopegia,

3 Dixerunt igitur ad eum fratres ejus: Transi hinc, & vade in Judæam, ut & discipuli tui videant opera tua quæ facis.

4 Nemo quippe in occulto quid facit, & quærit ipse in manifesto esse. si hæc facis, manifesta teipsum mundo.

5 Neque enim fratres ejus credebant in eum.

6 Dicit ergo eis Jesus: Tempus meum nondum adest: at tempus vestrum semper est paratum.

7 Non potest mundus odisse vos, me autem odit, quia ego testor de illo, quia opera ejus mala sunt.

8 Vos ascendite ad festum hoc: ego nondum ascendo ad festum illud, quia tempus meum nondum impletum est.

9 Hæc autem dicens eis, mansit in Galilæa.

10 Ut autem ascenderunt fratres ejus, tunc & ipse ascendit ad festum, non manifestè, sed quasi in occulto.

11 Ipsi ergo Judæi quærebant eum in festo, & dicebant: Ubi est ille?

12 Et murmur multum de eo erat in turbis. Et quidem dicebant, Quia bonus est. alii dicebant, Non: sed seducit turbam.

13 Nemo tamen palam loquebatur de illo, propter metum Judæorum.

14 Jam autem festo mediante, ascendit Jesus in templum, & docebat.

15 Et mirabantur Judæi, dicentes: Quomodo hic literas scit, non discens?

16 Respondit ergo eis Jesus.

10. Mais dans quelque ville que vous entriez, si on ne vous y reçoit pas, sortez dans les rues, et dites :

11. Nous secouons contre vous la poussière qui s'est attachée à nous dans votre ville ; sachez pourtant que le Règne de Dieu s'est approché de vous.

12. Je vous dis qu'en ce jour-là ceux de Sodome seront traités moins rigoureusement que cette ville-là.

2. Or, la fête des Juifs, *appellée* des Tabernacles, approchoit.

3. Et ses frères lui dirent : Pars d'ici, et t'en va en Judée, afin que tes Disciples voient aussi les œuvres que tu fais.

4. Car personne ne fait rien en cachette, quand il veut agir franchement. Puisque tu fais ces choses, montre-toi toi-même au monde.

5. Car ses frères même ne croyoient pas en lui.

6. Jésus leur dit : Mon tems n'est pas encore venu ; mais le tems est toujours propre pour vous.

7. Le monde ne vous peut haïr : mais il me hait, parce que je rends ce témoignage contre lui, que ses œuvres sont mauvaises.

8. Pour vous, montez à cette fête : Pour moi, je n'y monte pas encore, parce que mon tems n'est pas encore venu.

9. Et leur ayant dit cela, il demeura en Galilée.

10. Mais lors que ses frères furent partis, il monta aussi à la fête, non pas publiquement, mais comme en cachette.

11. Les Juifs donc le cherchoient pendant la fête, et disoient : Où est-il ?

12. Et on tenoit plusieurs discours de lui parmi le peuple. Les uns disoient : C'est un homme de bien ; et les autres disoient : Non, mais il seduit le peuple.

13. Toutefois personne ne parloit librement de lui, à cause de la crainte *qu'on avoit* des Juifs.

14. Comme on étoit déjà au milieu de la fête, Jésus monta au Temple, et il y enseignoit.

15. Et les Juifs étoient étonnés, et disoient : Comment cet homme sait-il les Ecritures, ne les ayant point apprises ?

16. Jésus leur répondit

10 But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

11 Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

12 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

3 His brethren, therefore, said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

4 For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

5 For neither did his brethren believe in him.

6 Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.

7 The world cannot hate you: but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come.

9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.

10 But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

12 And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

13 How beit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

14 Now, about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

16 Jesus answered them, and said,

L. 10.

J. 7.

19 Οὐ Μωσῆς δέδωκεν ὑμῖν τὸν νόμον, καὶ οὐδεὶς ἐξ ὑμῶν ποιεῖ τὸν νόμον; τί με ζητεῖτε ἀποκτεῖναι;

20 Ἀπεκρίθη ὁ ὄχλος καὶ εἶπε· Δαιμόνιον ἔχεις· τίς σε ζητεῖ ἀποκτεῖναι;

21 Ἀπεκρίθη ὁ Ἰησοῦς καὶ εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Ἓν ἔργον ἐποίησα, καὶ πάντες θαυμάζετε.

22 Διὰ τοῦτο Μωσῆς δέδωκεν ὑμῖν τὴν περιτομήν, (οὐχ ὅτι ἐκ τοῦ Μωσέως ἐστὶν ἀλλ' ἐκ τῶν πατέρων) καὶ ἐν σαββάτῳ περιτέμνετε ἄνθρωπον.

* 23 Εἰ περιτομὴν λαμβάνει ἄνθρωπος ἐν σαββάτῳ, ἵνα μὴ λυθῇ ὁ νόμος Μωσέως, ἐμοὶ χολᾶτε, ὅτι ὅλον ἄνθρωπον ὑγιῆ ἐποίησα ἐν σαββάτῳ;

24 Μὴ κρίνετε κατ' ὄψιν, ἀλλὰ τὴν δικαίαν κρίσιν κρίνατε.

25 Ἔλεγον οὖν τινες ἐκ τῶν Ἱεροσολυμιτῶν· Οὐχ οὗτός ἐστιν, ὃν ζητοῦσιν ἀποκτεῖναι;

26 Καὶ ἴδε, παρρησίᾳ λαλεῖ, καὶ οὐδὲν αὐτῷ λέγουσι· μήποτε ἀληθῶς ἔγνωσαν οἱ ἄρχοντες ὅτι οὗτός ἐστιν ἀληθῶς ὁ Χριστός;

32 Ἤκουσαν οἱ φαρισαῖοι τοῦ ὄχλου γογγύζοντος περὶ αὐτοῦ ταῦτα· καὶ ἀπέστειλαν οἱ φαρισαῖοι καὶ οἱ ἀρχιερεῖς ὑπηρέτας, ἵνα πιάσωσιν αὐτόν.

43 Σχίσμα οὖν ἐν τῷ ὄχλῳ ἐγένετο δι' αὐτόν.

44 Τινὲς δὲ ἤθελον ἐξ αὐτῶν πιάσαι αὐτόν· ἀλλ' οὐδεὶς ἐπέβαλεν ἐπ' αὐτὸν τὰς χεῖρας.

45 Ἦλθον οὖν οἱ ὑπηρέται πρὸς τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ φαρισαίους· καὶ εἶπον αὐτοῖς ἐκεῖνοι· Διὰ τί οὐκ ἠγάγετε αὐτόν;

46 Ἀπεκρίθησαν οἱ ὑπηρέται· Οὐδέποτε οὕτως ἐλάλησεν ἄνθρωπος, ὡς οὗτος ὁ ἄνθρωπος.

47 Ἀπεκρίθησαν οὖν αὐτοῖς οἱ φαρισαῖοι· Μὴ καὶ ὑμεῖς πεπλάνησθε;

48 Μή τις ἐκ τῶν ἀρχόντων ἐπίστευσεν εἰς αὐτὸν, ἢ ἐκ τῶν φαρισαίων;

49 Ἀλλ' ὁ ὄχλος οὗτος ὁ μὴ γινώσκων τὸν νόμον, ἐπάρατοί εἰσι.

19 Non Moſes dedit vobis legem, & nemo ex vobis facit legem? Quid me quæritis interficere?

20 Reſpondit turba & dixit: Dæmonium habes: quis te quærit interficere?

21 Reſpondit Jeſus, & dixit eis: Unum opus feci, & omnes miramini.

22 Propter hoc Moſes dedit vobis circumciſionem, (non quia ex Moſe eſt, ſed ex patribus) & in ſabbato circumciditis hominem.

23 Si circumciſionem accipit homo in ſabbato, ut non ſolvatur lex Moſi, Mihi indignamini quia totum hominem ſanum feci in ſabbato?

24 Nolite judicare ſecundum ſpeciem, ſed juſtum judicium judicate.

25 Dicebant ergo quidam ex Hieroſolymitanis: Nonne hic eſt quem quærunt interficere?

26 Et ecce palam loquitur, & nihil ei dicunt: numquid vere cognoverunt principes, quia hic eſt vere Chriſtus?

32 Audierunt Phariſæi turbam murmurantem de illo hæc: & miſerunt Phariſæi & principes Sacerdotum miniſtros, ut apprehenderent eum.

43 Diſſenſio itaque in turba facta eſt propter eum.

44 Quidam autem volebant ex ipſis apprehendere eum: ſed nemo immiſit ſuper eum manus.

45 Venerunt ergo miniſtri ad Pontifices & Phariſæos: & dixerunt eis illi: Quare non adduxiſtis illum?

46 Reſponderunt miniſtri: Numquam ſic loquutus eſt homo, ſicut hic homo.

47 Reſpoderunt ergo eis Phariſæi: Numquid & vos ſeducti eſtis?

48 Numquid aliquis ex principibus credidit in eum, aut ex Phariſæis?

49 Sed turba hæc non noſcens legem, maledicti ſunt.

19. Moyse ne vous a-t-il pas donné la Loi? et néanmoins aucun de vous n'observe la Loi. Pourquoi cherchez-vous à me faire mourir?

20. Le peuple lui répondit: Tu es possédé du Démon: Qui est-ce qui cherche à te faire mourir?

21. Jésus répondit, et leur dit: J'ai fait une œuvre, et vous en êtes tous étonnés.

22. Moyse vous a ordonné la circoncision (non pas qu'elle vienne de Moyse, mais *elle vient* des Pères), et vous circoncisez un homme au jour du Sabbat.

23. Si donc un homme reçoit la circoncision au jour du Sabbat, afin que la Loi de Moyse ne soit pas violée, pourquoi vous irritez-vous contre moi, parce que j'ai guéri un homme dans tout son corps le jour du Sabbat?

24. Ne jugez point selon l'apparence, mais jugez selon la justice.

25. Et quelques-uns de ceux de Jérusalem disoient: N'est-ce pas celui qu'ils cherchent à faire mourir?

26. Et le voilà qui parle librement, et ils ne lui disent rien. Les Chefs auroient-ils en effet reconnu qu'il est véritablement le Christ?

32. Les Pharisiens ayant appris ce que le peuple disoit sourdement de lui, ils envoyèrent, de concert avec les principaux Sacrificateurs, des Sergens pour se saisir de lui.

43. Le peuple étoit donc partagé sur son sujet.

44. Et quelques-uns d'entr'eux vouloient le saisir; mais personne ne mit la main sur lui.

45. Les Sergens retournerent donc vers les principaux Sacrificateurs et les Pharisiens, qui leur dirent: Pourquoi ne l'avez-vous pas amené?

46. Les Sergens répondirent: Jamais homme n'a parlé comme cet homme.

47. Les Pharisiens leur dirent: Avez-vous aussi été séduits?

48. Y a-t-il quelques-uns des Chefs ou des Pharisiens qui aient cru en lui?

49. Mais cette populace, qui n'entend point la Loi, est exécrable.

19 Did not Moses give you the law, and *yet* none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

20 The people answered, and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered, and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

22 Moses, therefore, gave unto you circumcision, (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers,) and ye on the sabbath-day circumcise a man.

23 If a man on the sabbath-day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath-day?

24 Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

25 Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him; Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees, and the chief priest sent officers to take him.

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him: but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

48 Have any of the rulers, or of the Pharisees, believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Λέγει Νικόδημος πρὸς αὐτούς, ὁ ἐλθὼν νυκτὸς πρὸς αὐτόν, ὢν εἷς ἐξ αὐτῶν·

51 Μὴ ὁ νόμος ἡμῶν κρίνει τὸν ἄνθρωπον, ἐὰν μὴ ἀκούσῃ παρ' αὐτοῦ πρῶτον, καὶ γνῷ τί ποιεῖ;

52 Ἀπεκρίθησαν, καὶ εἶπον αὐτῷ· Μὴ καὶ σὺ ἐκ τῆς Γαλιλαίας εἶ; ἐρεύνησον, καὶ ἴδε ὅτι προφήτης ἐκ τῆς Γαλιλαίας οὐκ ἐγήγερται.

53 Καὶ ἐπορεύθη ἕκαστος εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ. 9. † 5.

ΚΕΦ. Η'. 8.

1 Ἰησοῦς δὲ ἐπορεύθη εἰς τὸ ὄρος τῶν Ἐλαιῶν.

2 Ὄρθρου δὲ πάλιν παρεγένετο εἰς τὸ ἱερόν, καὶ πᾶς ὁ λαὸς ἤρχετο πρὸς αὐτόν· καὶ καθίσας ἐδίδασκεν αὐτούς.

3 Ἄγουσι δὲ οἱ γραμματεῖς καὶ οἱ φαρισαῖοι πρὸς αὐτὸν γυναῖκα ἐπὶ μοιχείᾳ κατειλημμένην· καὶ στήσαντες αὐτὴν ἐν μέσῳ,

50 Dicit Nicodemus ad eos, ille profectus nocte ad eum, unus existens ex ipsis:

51 Numquid lex nostra judicat hominem, si non audierit ab ipso prius, & cognoverit quid faciat?

52 Responderunt & dixerunt ei: Numquid & tu ex Galilæa es? scrutare, & vide, quia propheta in Galilæa non surrexit.

53 Et perrexit unusquisque in domum suam.

CAPUT VIII.

1 JEsus autem perrexit in montem olearum.

2 Diluculo autem iterum accessit in templum, & omnis populus venit ad eum, & sedens docebat eos.

3 Adducunt autem Scribæ & Pharisæi ad eum mulierem in adulterio deprehensam: & statuentes in medio,

4 λέγουσιν αὐτῷ· Διδάσκαλε, αὕτη ἡ γυνὴ κατείληπται ἐπ' αὐτοφώρῳ μοιχευομένη·

5 Ἐν δὲ τῷ νόμῳ ἡμῖν Μωσῆς ἐνετείλατο τὰς τοιαύτας λιθοβολεῖσθαι· σὺ οὖν τί λέγεις;

6 Τοῦτο δὲ ἔλεγον πειράζοντες αὐτόν, ἵνα ἔχωσι κατηγορεῖν αὐτοῦ. Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς κάτω κύψας, τῷ δακτύλῳ ἔγραφεν εἰς τὴν γῆν.

7 Ὡς δὲ ἐπέμενον ἐρωτῶντες αὐτόν, ἀνακύψας εἶπε πρὸς αὐτούς· † Ὁ ἀναμάρτητος ὑμῶν, πρῶτος τὸν λίθον ἐπ' αὐτῇ βαλέτω.

8 Καὶ πάλιν κάτω κύψας, ἔγραφεν εἰς τὴν γῆν.

9 Οἱ δὲ, ἀκούσαντες, καὶ ὑπὸ τῆς συνειδήσεως ἐλεγχόμενοι, ἐξήρχοντο εἷς καθ' εἷς, ἀρξάμενοι ἀπὸ τῶν πρεσβυτέρων ἕως τῶν ἐσχάτων· καὶ κατελείφθη μόνος ὁ Ἰησοῦς, καὶ ἡ γυνὴ ἐν μέσῳ οὖσα.

10 Ἀνακύψας δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς, καὶ μηδένα θεασάμενος πλὴν τῆς γυναικὸς, εἶπεν αὐτῇ· Ἡ γυνή, ποῦ εἰσιν ἐκεῖνοι οἱ κατήγοροί σου; οὐδείς σε κατέκρινεν;

11 Ἡ δὲ εἶπεν· Οὐδείς, Κύριε. Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῇ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Οὐδὲ ἐγώ σε κατακρίνω· πορεύου, καὶ μηκέτι ἁμάρτανε.

4 Dicunt ei: Magister, hanc invenimus in ipso facto adulterantem.

5 In autem Lege nostra Moses mandavit hujusmodi lapidari: Tu ergo quid dicis?

6 Hoc autem dicebant tentantes eum, ut haberent accusationem adversus eum. At Jesus deorsum inclinans, digito scribebat in terram.

7 Ut autem perseverabant interrogantes eum, erectus ait ad eos: Qui sine peccato est vestrum, primus lapidem in illam jaciat.

8 Et iterum deorsum inclinans scribebat in terram.

9 Illi autem audientes, & a conscientia redarguti, exibant unus post unum, incipientes a senioribus usque extremos: & relictus est solus Jesus, & mulier in medio existens.

10 Erectus autem Jesus, & neminem spectans præter mulierem, dixit ei: Mulier, ubi sunt illi accusatores tui? nemo te condemnavit?

11 Illa autem dixit: Nemo, Domine. Dixit autem ei Jesus: Nec ego te condemno. Vade, & non amplius pecca.

50. Nicodème (celui qui étoit venu de nuit vers Jésus, et qui étoit l'un d'entr'eux), leur dit :

51. Notre Loi condamne-t-elle un homme sans l'avoir ouï auparavant, et sans s'être informé de ce qu'il a fait ?

52. Ils lui répondirent : Es-tu aussi Galiléen ? Informe-toi, et tu verras qu'aucun Prophète n'a été suscité de la Galilée.

53. Et chacun s'en alla dans sa maison.

Jésus s'en alla *ensuite* sur la montagne des Oliviers,

2. Et à la pointe du jour, il retourna au Temple, et tout le peuple vint à lui ; et s'étant assis, il les enseignoit.

5. Alors les Scribes et les Pharisiens lui amenèrent une femme qui avoit été surprise en adultère, et l'ayant mise au milieu,

4. Ils lui dirent : Maître, cette femme a été surprise sur le fait, commettant adultère.

5. Or, Moyse nous a ordonné dans la Loi, de lapider ces sortes de personnes ; toi donc, qu'en dis-tu ?

6. Ils disoient cela pour l'éprouver, afin de le pouvoir accuser. Mais Jésus s'étant baissé, écrivoit avec le doigt sur la terre.

7. Et comme ils continuoient à l'interroger, s'étant redressé, il leur dit : Que celui de vous qui est sans péché, jette le premier la pierre contr'elle ;

8. Et s'étant encore baissé, il écrivoit sur la terre.

9. Quand ils entendirent *cela*, se sentant repris par *leur* conscience, ils sortirent l'un après l'autre, commençant depuis les plus vieux jusqu'aux derniers ; et Jésus demeura seul avec la femme qui étoit *là* au milieu.

10. Alors Jésus s'étant redressé, et ne voyant personne que la femme, il lui dit : Femme, où sont ceux qui t'accusoient ? Personne ne t'a-t-il condamnée ?

11. Elle dit : Personne, Seigneur. Et Jésus *lui* dit : Je ne te condamne point non plus ; va-t-en, et ne pèche plus à l'avenir.

50 Nicodemus saith unto them, he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth our law judge *any* man before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered, and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went unto his own house.

JESUS went unto the mount of Olives.

2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and, when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now Moses in the law commanded us, That such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, *as though he heard them not.*

7 So, when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard *it*, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last; and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

1 Καὶ παράγων εἶδεν ἄνθρωπον τυφλὸν ἐκ γενετῆς.

2 καὶ ἠρώτησαν αὐτὸν οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ λέγοντες· Ῥαββί, τίς ἥμαρτεν, οὗτος ἢ οἱ γονεῖς αὐτοῦ, ἵνα τυφλὸς γεννηθῇ;

3 Ἀπεκρίθη Ἰησοῦς· Οὔτε οὗτος ἥμαρτεν, οὔτε οἱ γονεῖς αὐτοῦ· ἀλλ' ἵνα φανερωθῇ τὰ ἔργα τοῦ Θεοῦ ἐν αὐτῷ.

1 Et præteriens vidit hominem cæcum natum a nativitate.

2 Et interrogaverunt eum discipuli ejus, dicentes: Rabbi, quis peccavit, hic aut parentes ejus, ut cæcus nasceretur?

3 Respondit Jesus: Neque hic peccavit, neque parentes ejus: sed ut manifestentur opera Dei in illo.

4 Ἡμᾶς δεῖ ἐργάζεσθαι τὰ ἔργα τοῦ πέμψαντος με, ἕως ἡμέρα ἐστίν· ἔρχεται νὺξ, ὅτε οὐδεὶς δύναται ἐργάζεσθαι.

5 ὅταν ἐν τῷ κόσμῳ ὦ, φῶς εἰμι τοῦ κόσμου.

6 Ταῦτα εἰπὼν ἔπτυσε χαμαὶ, καὶ ἐποίησε πηλὸν ἐκ τοῦ πτύσματος, καὶ ἐπέχρισε τὸν πηλὸν ἐπὶ τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς τοῦ τυφλοῦ,

4 Me oportet operari opera ejus, qui misit me, donec dies est: venit nox, quando nemo potest operari.

5 Quamdiu sum in mundo, lux sum mundi.

6 Hæc cum dixisset, exspuit in terram, & fecit lutum ex sputo, & linivit lutum super oculos cæci,

1 Ἀμὴν, ἀμὴν, λέγω ὑμῖν, ὁ μὴ εἰσερχόμενος διὰ τῆς θύρας εἰς τὴν αὐλὴν τῶν προβάτων, ἀλλὰ ἀναβαίνων † ἀλλαχόθεν, ἐκεῖνος κλέπτης ἐστὶ καὶ ληστής.

2 Ὁ δὲ εἰσερχόμενος διὰ τῆς θύρας, ποιμήν ἐστι τῶν προβάτων.

3 Τούτῳ ὁ θυρωρὸς ἀνοίγει, καὶ τὰ πρόβατα τῆς φωνῆς αὐτοῦ ἀκούει· καὶ τὰ ἴδια πρόβατα καλεῖ κατ' ὄνομα, καὶ ἐξάγει αὐτά.

4 Καὶ ὅταν τὰ ἴδια πρόβατα ἐκβάλῃ, ἔμπροσθεν αὐτῶν πορεύεται· καὶ τὰ πρόβατα αὐτῷ ἀκολουθεῖ, ὅτι οἴδασι τὴν φωνὴν αὐτοῦ.

5 Ἀλλοτρίῳ δὲ οὐ μὴ ἀκολουθήσωσιν, ἀλλὰ φεύξονται ἀπ' αὐτοῦ· ὅτι οὐκ οἴδασι τῶν ἀλλοτρίων τὴν φωνήν.

1 Amen, amen, dico vobis, qui non intrat per ostium in ovile ovium, sed ascendit aliunde, ille fur est & latro.

2 Intrans verò per ostium, pastor est ovium.

3 Huic ostiarius aperit, & oves vocem ejus audiunt, & proprias oves vocat juxta nomen, & educit eas.

4 Et quum proprias oves emiserit, ante eas vadit: & oves illum sequuntur, quia sciunt vocem ejus.

5 Alienum autem non sequuntur, sed fugient ab eo: quia non noverunt alienorum vocem.

11 Ἐγώ εἰμι ὁ ποιμὴν ὁ καλὸς· ὁ ποιμὴν ὁ καλὸς τὴν ψυχὴν αὐτοῦ τίθησι ὑπὲρ τῶν προβάτων.

11 Ego sum pastor bonus: pastor bonus animam suam ponit pro ovibus.

16 Καὶ ἄλλα πρόβατα ἔχω, ἃ οὐκ ἔστιν ἐκ τῆς αὐλῆς ταύτης· κἀκεῖνα δεῖ με ἀγαγεῖν, καὶ τῆς φωνῆς μου ἀκούσουσι, καὶ γενήσονται μία ποίμνη, εἷς ποιμήν.

16 Et alias oves habeo, quæ non sunt ex ovili hoc: & illas oportet me adducere, & vocem meam audient, & fiet unum ovile, unus pastor.

COMME *Jésus* passoit, il vit un homme aveugle dès sa naissance.

2. Et ses Disciples lui demandèrent : Maître, qui est-ce qui a péché ? Est-ce cet homme, ou son père, ou sa mère, qu'il soit ainsi né aveugle?

3. Jesus répondit : Ce n'est point qu'il ait peché, ni son père, ou sa mère, mais c'est afin que les œuvres de Dieu soient manifestées en lui.

EN vérité, en vérité je vous dis, *que* celui qui n'entre pas par la porte dans la bergerie des brebis, mais qui y monte par un autre endroit, est un larron et un voleur.

2. Mais celui qui entre par la porte est le Berger des brebis.

3. Le portier lui ouvre, les brebis entendent sa voix, et il appelle ses propres brebis par *leur* nom, et les mène dehors.

4. Et quand il a mis dehors ses propres brebis, il marche devant elles, et les brebis le suivent, parce qu'elles connoissent sa voix.

5. Mais elles ne suivront point un étranger; au contraire, elles le fuiront; parce qu'elles ne connoissent point la voix des étrangers.

11. Je suis le bon Berger : Le bon Berger donne sa vie pour ses brebis.

12. Mais le mercenaire, celui qui n'est point le berger, et à qui les brebis n'appartiennent pas, voit venir le loup, et il abandonne les brebis, et s'enfuit; et le loup ravit les brebis et les disperse.

13. Le mercenaire s'enfuit, parce qu'il est mercenaire, et qu'il ne se soucie point des brebis.

14. Je suis le bon Berger, et je connois mes brebis, et mes brebis me connoissent,

16. J'ai encore d'autres brebis qui ne sont pas de cette bergerie; il faut aussi que je les amène, et elles entendront ma voix, et il n'y aura qu'un seul troupeau *et* qu'un seul Berger.

AND as *Jesus* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from *his* birth. J. 9.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheep-fold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. J. 10.

2 But he that entereth in by the door, is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

14 I am the good shepherd, and know my *sheep*, and am known of mine.

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, *and* one shepherd.

25 Καὶ ἰδοὺ, νομικός τις ἀνέστη, ἐκπειράζων αὐτὸν, καὶ λέγων· Διδάσκαλε, τί ποιήσας ζωὴν αἰώνιον κληρονομήσω;

26 Ὁ δὲ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν· Ἐν τῷ νόμῳ τί γέγραπται; πῶς ἀναγινώσκεις;

27 Ὁ δὲ ἀποκριθεὶς, εἶπεν· Ἀγαπήσεις Κύριον τὸν Θεόν σου ἐξ ὅλης τῆς καρδίας σου, καὶ ἐξ ὅλης τῆς ψυχῆς σου, καὶ ἐξ ὅλης τῆς ἰσχύος σου, καὶ ἐξ ὅλης τῆς διανοίας σου· καὶ τὸν πλησίον σου ὡς σεαυτόν.

28 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῷ † Ὀρθῶς ἀπεκρίθης· τοῦτο ποίει, καὶ ζήσῃ.

29 Ὁ δὲ, θέλων δικαιῶσαι ἑαυτὸν, εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Ἰησοῦν· Καὶ τίς ἐστί μου πλησίον;

30 † Ὑπολαβὼν δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς, εἶπεν· Ἄνθρωπός τις κατέβαινεν ἀπὸ Ἰερουσαλὴμ εἰς Ἰερειχώ, καὶ † λῃσταῖς † περιέπεσεν· οἳ καὶ ἐκδύσαντες αὐτὸν, καὶ πληγὰς ἐπιθέντες, ἀπῆλθον, ἀφέντες † ἡμιθανῆ † τυγχάνοντα.

31 Κατὰ † συγκυρίαν δὲ † ἱερεύς τις κατέβαινεν ἐν τῇ ὁδῷ ἐκείνῃ· καὶ ἰδὼν αὐτὸν, † ἀντιπαρῆλθεν.

32 Ὁμοίως δὲ καὶ Λευίτης, γενόμενος κατὰ τὸν τόπον, ἐλθὼν καὶ ἰδὼν, ἀντιπαρῆλθεν.

33 Σαμαρείτης δέ τις † ὁδεύων, ἦλθε κατ' αὐτὸν, καὶ ἰδὼν αὐτὸν, † ἐσπλαγχνίσθη.

34 Καὶ προσελθὼν † κατέδησε τὰ † τραύματα αὐτοῦ, † ἐπιχέων † ἔλαιον καὶ οἶνον· † ἐπιβιβάσας δὲ αὐτὸν ἐπὶ τὸ † ἴδιον † κτῆνος, ἤγαγεν αὐτὸν εἰς † πανδοχεῖον, καὶ † ἐπεμελήθη αὐτοῦ.

35 Καὶ ἐπὶ τὴν αὔριον ἐξελθὼν, ἐκβαλὼν δύο δηνάρια ἔδωκε τῷ † πανδοχεῖ, καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Ἐπιμελήθητι αὐτοῦ· καὶ ὅτι ἂν † προσδαπανήσῃς, ἐγὼ ἐν τῷ † ἀναστρέφεσθαί με ἀποδώσω σοι.

36 Τίς οὖν τούτων τῶν τριῶν δοκεῖ σοι πλησίον γεγονέναι τοῦ ἐμπεσόντος εἰς τοὺς λῃστάς;

37 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Ὁ ποιήσας τὸ ἔλεος μετ' αὐτοῦ. Εἶπεν οὖν αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Πορεύου, καὶ σὺ ποίει ὁμοίως.

25 Et ecce Legisperitus quidam surrexit, tentans illum, & dicens: Magister, quid faciens vitam æternam possidebo?

26 Ille autem dixit ad eum; in Lege quid scriptum est? quomodo legis?

27 Ille autem respondens dixit: Diliges Dominum Deum tuum ex toto corde tuo, & ex tota anima tua, & ex tota fortitudine tua, & ex omni cogitatione tua, & proximum tuum sicut teipsum.

28 Dixit autem illi: Rectè respondisti: hoc fac, & vives.

29 Ille autem volens justificare seipsum, dixit ad Jesum: Et quis est meus proximus?

30 Suscipiens autem Jesus, dixit: Homo quidam descendebat ab Hierusalem in Jericho, & in latrones incidit: qui etiam exuentes eum, & plagas imponentes, abierunt, relinquentes semivivum existentem.

31 Secundum sortem autem sacerdos quidam descendit in via illa, & videns illum, præterivit.

32 Similiter autem & Levita, factus secundum locum, veniens & videns, pertransiit.

33 Samaritanus autem quidam iter faciens, venit secus eum, & videns eum, visceribus commotus est.

34 Et accedens alligavit vulnera ejus, infundens oleum & vinum: ascendere faciens autem illum in proprium jumentum, duxit in diversorium, & curam egit ejus.

35 Et in crastinum exiens, ejiciens duos denarios dedit tabernario, & ait illi: Curam habe illius; & quodcumque adinsumpseris, ego in redire me reddam tibi.

36 Quis igitur horum trium videtur tibi proximus fuisse incidentis in latrones?

37 Ille autem dixit: Faciens misericordiam cum illo, ait ergo illi Jesus: Vade, & tu facito similiter.

25. Alors un Docteur de la loi se leva, et dit à *Jésus* pour l'éprouver : Maître, que faut-il que je fasse pour hériter la vie éternelle ?

26. *Jésus* lui dit : Qu'est-ce qui est écrit dans la loi ; et qu'y lis-tu ?

27. Il répondit : Tu aimeras le Seigneur ton Dieu de tout ton cœur, de toute ton ame, de toute ta force et de toute ta pensée ; et ton prochain comme toi-même.

28. Et *Jésus* lui dit : Tu as bien répondu ; fais cela, et tu vivras.

29. Mais *cet homme* voulant paroître juste, dit à Jésus : Et qui est mon prochain ?

30. Et Jésus prenant la parole, lui dit : Un homme descendoit de Jérusalem à Jérico, et tomba entre les mains des voleurs, qui le dépouillèrent ; et après l'avoir blessé de plusieurs coups, ils s'en allèrent, le laissant à demi-mort.

31. Or, Il se rencontra qu'un Sacrificateur descendoit par ce chemin-là, et ayant vu *cet homme*, il passa outre.

32. Un Lévite étant aussi venu dans le même endroit, et le voyant, passa outre.

33. Mais un Samaritain passant son chemin, vint vers cet homme, et le voyant ; il fut touché de compassion.

34. Et s'approchant, il banda ses plaies, et il y versa de l'huile et du vin ; puis il le mit sur sa monture, et le mena à une hôtellerie, et prit soin de lui.

35. Le lendemain, en partant, il tira deux deniers *d'argent*, et les donna à l'hôte, et lui dit : Aie soin de lui ; et tout ce que tu dépenseras de plus, je te le rendrai à mon retour.

36. Lequel donc de ces trois te semble avoir été le prochain de celui qui étoit tombé entre les mains des voleurs ?

37. *Le Docteur* dit : C'est celui qui a exercé la miséricorde envers lui. Jésus lui dit : Va, et fais la même chose.

38. Comme ils étoient en che-

25 And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

27 And he answering, said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

29 But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

30 And Jesus, answering, said, A certain *man* went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded *him*, and departed, leaving *him* half dead.

31 And, by chance, there came down a certain priest that way; and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

32 And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked *on him*, and passed by on the other side.

33 But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion *on him*.

34 And went to *him*, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

35 And on the morrow, when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave *them* to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

36 Which now of these three, thinkest thou was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

39

Κεφ. ια'. 11.

1 Καὶ ἐγένετο ἐν τῷ εἶναι αὐτὸν ἐν τόπῳ τινὶ προσευχόμενον, ὡς ἐπαύσατο, εἶπέ τις τῶν μαθητῶν αὐτοῦ πρὸς αὐτόν· Κύριε, δίδαξον ἡμᾶς προσεύχεσθαι, καθὼς καὶ Ἰωάννης ἐδίδαξε τοὺς μαθητὰς αὐτοῦ.

2 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτοῖς· Ὅταν προσεύχησθε, λέγετε· ΠΑΤΕΡ ἡμῶν ὁ ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς, ἁγιασθήτω τὸ ὄνομά σου· ἐλθέτω ἡ βασιλεία σου· γενηθήτω τὸ θέλημά σου, ὡς ἐν οὐρανῷ, καὶ ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς·

3 Τὸν ἄρτον ἡμῶν τὸν ἐπιούσιον δίδου ἡμῖν τὸ καθ' ἡμέραν·

4 Καὶ ἄφες ἡμῖν τὰς ἁμαρτίας ἡμῶν· καὶ γὰρ αὐτοὶ ἀφίομεν παντὶ ὀφείλοντι ἡμῖν· καὶ μὴ εἰσενέγκῃς ἡμᾶς εἰς πειρασμόν, ἀλλὰ ῥῦσαι ἡμᾶς ἀπὸ τοῦ πονηροῦ.

5 Καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτούς· Τίς ἐξ ὑμῶν ἕξει φίλον, καὶ πορεύσεται πρὸς αὐτὸν μεσονυκτίου, καὶ εἴπῃ αὐτῷ· φίλε, χρῆσόν μοι τρεῖς ἄρτους·

6 Ἐπειδὴ φίλος μου παρεγένετο ἐξ ὁδοῦ πρός με, καὶ οὐκ ἔχω ὃ παραθήσω αὐτῷ·

7 Κἀκεῖνος ἔνδοθεν ἀποκριθεὶς εἴπῃ· Μή μοι κόπους πάρεχε· ἤδη ἡ θύρα κέκλεισται, καὶ τὰ παιδία μου μετ' ἐμοῦ εἰς τὴν κοίτην εἰσίν· οὐ δύναμαι ἀναστὰς δοῦναί σοι.

8 Λέγω ὑμῖν, εἰ καὶ οὐ δώσει αὐτῷ ἀναστὰς, διὰ τὸ εἶναι αὐτοῦ φίλον· διά γε τὴν ἀναίδειαν αὐτοῦ ἐγερθεὶς δώσει αὐτῷ ὅσων χρῄζει.

9 Κἀγὼ ὑμῖν λέγω· Αἰτεῖτε, καὶ δοθήσεται ὑμῖν· ζητεῖτε, καὶ εὑρήσετε· κρούετε, καὶ ἀνοιγήσεται ὑμῖν.

10 Πᾶς γὰρ ὁ αἰτῶν λαμβάνει· καὶ ὁ ζητῶν εὑρίσκει· καὶ τῷ κρούοντι ἀνοιγήσεται.

11 Τίνα δὲ ἐξ ὑμῶν τὸν πατέρα αἰτήσει ὁ υἱὸς ἰχθύν, μὴ ἀντὶ ἰχθύος ὄφιν ἐπιδώσει αὐτῷ; καὶ ἐὰν ἰχθὺν αἰτήσῃ, μὴ ἐπιδώσει αὐτῷ ὄφιν;

12 Ἢ καὶ ἐὰν αἰτήσῃ ᾠόν, ἐπιδώσει αὐτῷ σκορπίον;

CAPUT XI.

1 ET factum est in esse ipsum in loco quodàm orantem, ut cessavit, dixit quidam discipulorum ejus ad eum: Domine, doce nos orare, sicut & Joannes docuit discipulos suos.

2 Ait autem illis: Quum oratis, dicite: Pater noster qui in cœlis, sanctificetur nomen tuum: adveniat regnum tuum: fiat voluntas tua, sicut in cœlo, & in terra.

3 Panem nostrum quotidianum da nobis juxta diem.

4 Et dimitte nobis peccata nostra, & enim ipsi dimittimus omni debenti nobis: & ne inducas nos in tentationem, sed libera nos à malo.

5 Et ait ad illos: Quis ex vobis habebit amicum, & ibit ad illum media nocte, & dicet illi: Amice, commoda mihi tres panes:

6 Quoniam amicus meus venit de via ad me, & non habeo quod apponam ei.

7 Et ille deintus respondens dicat: Ne mihi molestias exhibe: jam ostium clausum est, & pueri mei mecum in cubili sunt: non possum surgens dare tibi.

8 Dico vobis, si & non dederit ei surgens propter esse illius amicum, propter improbitatem ejus excitatus dabit illi quotquot habet opus.

9 Et ego vobis dico: Petite, & dabitur vobis: quærite, & invenietis: pulsate, & aperietur vobis.

10 Omnis enim petens accipit, & quærens invenit, & pulsanti aperietur.

11 Quem autem vestrum patrem petet filius panem, num lapidem dabit illi? si & piscem, num pro pisce serpentem dabit illi?

12 Aut & si petierit ovum, num dabit illi scorpionem?

Un jour que Jésus étoit en prière en un certain lieu, après qu'il eut achevé sa prière, un de ses Disciples lui dit : Seigneur, enseigne-nous à prier, comme Jean l'a aussi enseigné à ses Disciples.

2. Et il leur dit : Quand vous priez, dites : Notre Père qui es aux cieux : Ton nom soit sanctifié. Ton règne vienne. Ta volonté soit faite sur la terre comme au ciel.

3. Donne-nous chaque jour notre pain quotidien.

4. Pardonne-nous nos péchés, car nous pardonnons aussi à tous ceux qui nous ont offensés. Et ne nous abandonne point à la tentation, mais délivre-nous du mal.

5. Puis il leur dit : Si quelqu'un de vous avoit un ami, qui vînt le trouver à minuit, et qui lui dit : Mon ami, prête-moi trois pains.

6. Car un de mes amis est venu me voir en passant; et je n'ai rien à lui présenter.

7. Et que cet homme qui est dans sa maison lui répondit : Ne m'importune pas; ma porte est fermée, et mes enfans sont avec moi au lit; je ne saurois me lever pour t'en donner.

8. Je vous dis que quand même il ne se leveroit pas pour lui en donner, parce qu'il est son ami; il se leveroit à cause de son importunité, et lui en donneroit autant qu'il en auroit besoin.

9. Et moi je vous dis : Demandez, et il vous sera donné; cherchez, et vous trouverez; heurtez, et il vous sera ouvert.

10. Car quiconque demande, reçoit; et qui cherche, trouve; et il sera ouvert à celui qui heurte.

11. Qui est le père d'entre vous, qui donne à son fils une pierre, lorsqu'il lui demande du pain? Ou *s'il lui demande* du poisson, lui donnera-t-il un serpent au lieu d'un poisson?

12. Ou s'il lui demande un œuf, lui donnera-t-il un scorpion?

L. 11.

AND it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

2 And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father, which art in heaven: Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

3 Give us day by day our daily bread.

4 And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

5 And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;

6 For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?

7 And he from within shall answer, and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.

8 I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend; yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.

9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

10 For every one that asketh, receiveth; and he that seeketh, findeth; and to him that knocketh, it shall be opened.

11 If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or, if *he ask* a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

12 Or, if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

40

13 Εἰ οὖν ὑμεῖς πονηροὶ ὑπάρχοντες, οἴδατε δόματα ἀγαθὰ διδόναι τοῖς τέκνοις ὑμῶν, πόσῳ μᾶλλον ὁ πατὴρ ὁ ἐξ οὐρανοῦ, δώσει πνεῦμα ἅγιον τοῖς αἰτοῦσιν αὐτόν;

Κεφ. ιδ'. 14.

1 Καὶ ἐγένετο ἐν τῷ ἐλθεῖν αὐτὸν εἰς οἶκόν τινος τῶν ἀρχόντων τῶν φαρισαίων σαββάτῳ φαγεῖν ἄρτον, καὶ αὐτοὶ ἦσαν παρατηρούμενοι αὐτόν.

* 2 Καὶ ἰδοὺ, ἄνθρωπός τις ὢν † ὑδρωπικὸς ἔμπροσθεν αὐτοῦ.

3 καὶ ἀποκριθεὶς ὁ Ἰησοῦς εἶπε πρὸς τοὺς νομικοὺς καὶ φαρισαίους, λέγων· Εἰ ἔξεστι τῷ σαββάτῳ θεραπεύειν;

* 4 Οἱ δὲ † ἡσύχασαν.

Τινὸς ὑμῶν υἱὸς ἢ βοῦς εἰς φρέαρ ἐμπεσεῖται, καὶ οὐκ εὐθέως † ἀναστήσει αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ ἡμέρᾳ τοῦ σαββάτου;

6 Καὶ οὐκ ἴσχυσαν ἀνταποκριθῆναι πρὸς ταῦτα.

7 Ἔλεγε δὲ πρὸς τοὺς κεκλημένους παραβολὴν, ἐπέχων πῶς τὰς πρωτοκλισίας ἐξελέγοντο, λέγων πρὸς αὐτούς.

8 Ὅταν κληθῇς ὑπό τινος εἰς γάμους, μὴ κατακλιθῇς εἰς τὴν πρωτοκλισίαν· μήποτε ἐντιμότερός σου ᾖ κεκλημένος ὑπ' αὐτοῦ·

9 καὶ ἐλθὼν ὁ σὲ καὶ αὐτὸν καλέσας, ἐρεῖ σοι· Δὸς τούτῳ τόπον· καὶ τότε ἄρξῃ μετ' αἰσχύνης τὸν ἔσχατον τόπον κατέχειν.

* 10 Ἀλλ' ὅταν κληθῇς, πορευθεὶς ἀνάπεσον εἰς τὸν ἔσχατον τόπον· ἵνα ὅταν ἔλθῃ ὁ κεκληκώς σε, εἴπῃ σοι· φίλε, † προσανάβηθι † ἀνώτερον· τότε ἔσται σοι δόξα ἐνώπιον πάντων † συνανακειμένων σοι.

11 Ὅτι πᾶς ὁ ὑψῶν ἑαυτὸν, ταπεινωθήσεται· καὶ ὁ ταπεινῶν ἑαυτὸν, ὑψωθήσεται.

* 12 Ἔλεγε δὲ καὶ τῷ κεκληκότι αὐτόν· Ὅταν ποιῇς ἄριστον ἢ δεῖπνον, μὴ † φώνει τοὺς † φίλους σου, μηδὲ τοὺς ἀδελφούς σου, μηδὲ τοὺς συγγενεῖς σου, μηδὲ † γείτονας † πλουσίους· μήποτε καὶ αὐτοί σε † ἀνταπαιτέσωσι, καὶ γένηταί σοι † ἀνταπόδομα.

13 Si ergo vos mali subsistentes, nostis bona dona dare filiis vestris, quanto magis Pater de cælo dabit Spiritum sanctum petentibus se?

CAPUT XIV.

1 ET factum est in venire eum in domum cujusdam principum Pharisæorum Sabbato manducare panem, & ipsi erat observantes eum.

2 Et ecce homo quidam erat hydropicus ante illum.

3 Et respondens Jesus dixit ad Legisperitos & Pharisæos, dicens: Si licet Sabbato curare?

4 Illi autem tacuerunt.

Cujus vestrum asinus aut bos in puteum cadet, & non continuo extrahet illum in die Sabbati?

6 Et non potuerant respondere illi ad hæc

7 Dicebat autem ad vocatos parabolam, attendens quomodo primos accubitus eligerent, dicens ad illos:

8 Quum vocatus fueris ab aliquo ad nuptias, ne discumbas in primo accubitu, ne quando honoratior te sit vocatus ab illo.

9 Et veniens te & illum vocans, dicat tibi: Da huic locum: & tunc incipias cum pudore ultimum locum obtinere.

10 Sed quum vocatus fueris, vadens recumbe in novissimum locum, ut quum venerit qui te vocavit, dicat tibi: Amice, ascende superius, tunc erit tibi gloria coram simul discumbentibus tibi.

11 Quia omnis extollens seipsum humiliabitur. & humilians ipsum exaltabitur.

12 Dicebat autem & vocanti ipsum: Quum facis prandium aut cœnam, ne voca amicos tuos, neque fratres tuos, neque cognatos tuos, neque vicinos divites, ne quando & ipsi te vicissim vocent, & fiat tibi retributio

13. Si donc vous, qui êtes mauvais, savez donner de bonnes choses à vos enfans, combien plus votre Père céleste, donnera-t-il le St. Esprit à ceux qui le lui demandent?

UN jour de Sabbat, *Jésus* étant entré dans la maison d'un des principaux Pharisiens pour y manger, ceux qui étoient là l'observoient,

2. Et un homme hydropique se trouva devant lui.

3. Et Jésus prenant la parole, dit aux Docteurs de la loi et aux Pharisiens: Est-il permis de guérir au jour du Sabbat?

4. Et ils demeurèrent dans le silence. Alors prenant *le malade*, il le guérit et le renvoya.

5. Puis il leur dit: Qui est celui d'entre vous qui, voyant son âne ou son bœuf tombé dans un puits, ne l'en retire aussitôt le jour du Sabbat?

6. Et ils ne pouvoient rien répondre à cela.

7. Il proposoit aussi aux conviés une parabole; remarquant qu'ils choisissoient les premières places; et il leur disoit:

8. Quand quelqu'un t'invitera à des nôces, ne te mets pas à la première place, de peur qu'il ne se trouve parmi les conviés une personne plus considérable que toi.

9. Et que celui qui vous aura invité, et toi et lui, ne vienne et ne te dise: Cède la place à celui-ci; et qu'alors tu n'ailes la honte d'être mis à la dernière place.

10. Mais quand tu seras invité, va te mettre à la dernière place, afin que quand celui qui t'a invité viendra, il te dise: *Mon ami*, monte plus haut. Alors cela te fera honneur devant ceux qui seront à table avec toi.

11. Car quiconque s'élève sera abaissé; et quiconque s'abaisse sera élevé.

12. Il disoit aussi à celui qui l'avoit invité: Quand tu fais un dîner ou un souper, n'invite pas tes amis, ni tes frères, ni tes parens, ni tes voisins qui sont riches, de peur qu'ils ne t'invitent à leur tour, et qu'on ne te rende la pareille.

13 If ye then, being evils know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him? L. 11.

AND it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath-day, that they watched him. L. 14.

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him, which had the dropsy.

3 And Jesus, answering, spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath-day?

4 And they held their peace. (And he saith unto them,) Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath-day?

6 And they could not answer him again to these things.

7 And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any *man* to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

9 And he that bade thee and him, come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

11 For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

41.

13 Sed quum facis epulum, voca pauperes, mancos, claudos, cæcos.

14 Et beatus eris, quia non habent retribuere tibi: retribuetur enim tibi in resurrectione iustorum.

16 Ipse autem dixit ei: Homo quidam fecit cenam magnam, & vocavit multos.

17 Et misit servum suum hora cenæ dicere vocatis: venite, quia iam parata sunt omnia.

18 Et cœperunt ab una excusare omnes. Primus dixit ei: Agrum emi, & habeo necesse exire, & videre illum: rogo te, habe me excusatum.

19 Et alter dixit: Juga boum emi quinque, & eo probare illa: rogo te, habe me excusatum.

20 Et alius dixit: Uxorem duxi, & propter hoc non possum venire.

21 Et adveniens servus ille nuntiavit domino suo hæc. Tunc iratus paterfamilias dixit servo suo: Exi cito in plateas & vicos civitatis, & pauperes, & mancos, & claudos, & cæcos introduc huc.

22 Et ait servus: Domine, factum est ut imperasti, & adhuc locus est.

23 Et ait dominus ad servum: Exi in vias & sepes, & coge intrare, ut impleatur domus mea.

24 Dico enim vobis, quia nemo virorum illorum qui vocati sunt, gustabit meam cenam.

28 Quis enim ex vobis volens turrim ædificare, nonne prius sedens computat sumptum, si habeat ea quæ ad perfectionem?

29 Ut ne quando ponente ipso fundamentum, & non potente perficere, omnes videntes incipiant illudere ei,

μαρτωλοὶ ἀκουεῖν αὐτοῦ.

2 Καὶ διεγόγγυζον οἱ φαρισαῖοι καὶ οἱ γραμματεῖς, λέγοντες· Ὅτι οὗτος ἁμαρτωλοὺς προσδέχεται, καὶ συνεσθίει αὐτοῖς.

3 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς αὐτοὺς τὴν παραβολὴν ταύτην, λέγων.

4 Τίς ἄνθρωπος ἐξ ὑμῶν ἔχων ἑκατὸν πρόβατα, καὶ ἀπολέσας ἐν ἐξ αὐτῶν οὐ καταλείπει τὰ ἐννενηκονταεννέα ἐν τῇ ἐρήμῳ, καὶ πορεύεται ἐπὶ τὸ ἀπολωλὸς, ἕως εὕρῃ αὐτό;

* 5 Καὶ εὑρὼν ἐπιτίθησιν ἐπὶ τοὺς ‡ ὤμους ἑαυτοῦ χαίρων;

6 Καὶ ἐλθὼν εἰς τὸν οἶκον, συγκαλεῖ τοὺς φίλους καὶ τοὺς γείτονας, λέγων αὐτοῖς· Συγχάρητέ μοι, ὅτι εὗρον τὸ πρόβατόν μου τὸ ἀπολωλός.

7 Λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι οὕτω χαρὰ ἔσται ἐν τῷ οὐρανῷ ἐπὶ ἑνὶ ἁμαρτωλῷ μετανοοῦντι, ἢ ἐπὶ ἐννενηκονταεννέα δικαίοις, οἵτινες οὐ χρείαν ἔχουσι μετανοίας.

* 8 Ἢ τίς γυνὴ, δραχμὰς ἔχουσα δέκα, ἐὰν ἀπολέσῃ ‡ δραχμὴν μίαν, ‡ οὐχὶ ‡ ἅπτει ‡ λύχνον, καὶ ‡ σαροῖ τὴν οἰκίαν, καὶ ζητεῖ † ἐπιμελῶς, ἕως ‡ ὅτου εὕρῃ;

9 Καὶ εὑροῦσα συγκαλεῖται τὰς φίλας καὶ τὰς γείτονας, λέγουσα· Συγχάρητέ μοι, ὅτι εὗρον τὴν δραχμὴν, ἣν ἀπώλεσα.

10 Οὕτω, λέγω ὑμῖν, χαρὰ γίνεται ἐνώπιον τῶν ἀγγέλων τοῦ Θεοῦ ἐπὶ ἑνὶ ἁμαρτωλῷ μετανοοῦντι.

eam & pecca

2 Et murm
& Scribæ, c
peccatores re
cum illis.

3 Ait aut
lam istam, d

4 Qui ha
centum ove
ex illis, non
glata nove

dit ad perdi
eam?

5 Et inv
humeros su

6 Et veni
vocat amic
illis: Con
quia inveni
tam.

7 Dico v
dium erit
peccatore p
nonaginta
opus haben

8 Aut q
habens de
drachmam
dit lucernar
& quærit
inveniat?

9 Et inv
cas & vic
gratulamin
drachmam

10 Ita,
fit coram a
peccatore

30. Et ne disent : Cet homme a commencé à bâtir, et n'a pu achever.

31. Ou, qui est le Roi, qui, marchant pour livrer bataille à un autre Roi, ne s'asseye premièrement, et ne consulte s'il pourra, avec dix mille *hommes*, aller à la rencontre de celui qui vient contre lui avec vingt mille ?

32. Autrement, pendant que celui-ci est encore loin, il lui envoie une ambassade pour lui demander la paix.

Tors les péagers et les gens de mauvaise vie s'approchoient de *Jésus* pour l'entendre.

2. Et les Pharisiens et les Scribes en murmuroient, et disoient : Cet homme reçoit les gens de mauvaise vie, et mange avec eux.

3. Mais il leur proposa cette parabole :

4. Qui est l'homme d'entre vous qui, ayant cent brebis, s'il en perd une, ne laisse les quatre-vingt-neuf au désert, et n'aille après celle qui est perdue, jusqu'à ce qu'il l'ait trouvée ;

5. Et qui, l'ayant trouvée, ne la mette sur ses épaules avec joie ;

6. Et étant arrivé dans la maison, n'appelle ses amis et ses voisins, et ne leur dise : Réjouissez-vous avec moi, car j'ai trouvé ma brebis qui étoit perdue ?

7. Je vous dis, qu'il y aura de même plus de joie dans le ciel pour un seul pécheur qui s'amende, que pour quatre-vingt-dix-neuf justes, qui n'ont pas besoin de repentance.

8. Ou, qui est la femme qui, ayant dix drachmes, si elle en perd une, n'allume une chandelle, ne balaie la maison, et ne cherche avec soin, jusqu'à ce qu'elle ait trouvé *sa drachme* ;

9. Et qui, l'ayant trouvée, n'appelle ses amies et ses voisins, et ne leur dise : Réjouissez-vous avec moi, car j'ai trouvé la drachme que j'avois perdue ?

10. Je vous dis, qu'il y a de même de la joie devant les Anges de Dieu, pour un seul pécheur qui s'amende.

30 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish. L. 14.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

32 Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

THEN drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him. L. 15.

2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

3 And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

5 And when he hath found *it*, he layeth *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing.

6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

7 I say unto you, That likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

8 Either what woman, having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find *it*?

9 And when she hath found *it*, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.

10 Likewise, I say unto you, There is joy in the presence of the angels of God, over one sinner that repenteth.

11 Εἶπε δὲ Ἄνθρωπός τις εἶχε δύο υἱούς.

12 Καὶ εἶπεν ὁ νεώτερος αὐτῶν τῷ πατρί· Πάτερ, δός μοι τὸ ἐπιβάλλον μέρος τῆς οὐσίας. Καὶ διεῖλεν αὐτοῖς τὸν βίον.

* 13 Καὶ μετ' οὐ πολλὰς ἡμέρας συναγαγὼν ἅπαντα ὁ νεώτερος υἱὸς, ἀπεδήμησεν εἰς χώραν μακρὰν, καὶ ἐκεῖ διεσκόρπισε τὴν οὐσίαν αὐτοῦ, ζῶν ἀσώτως.

14 Δαπανήσαντος δὲ αὐτοῦ πάντα, ἐγένετο λιμὸς ἰσχυρὸς κατὰ τὴν χώραν ἐκείνην· καὶ αὐτὸς ἤρξατο ὑστερεῖσθαι.

15 Καὶ πορευθεὶς ἐκολλήθη ἑνὶ τῶν πολιτῶν τῆς χώρας ἐκείνης· καὶ ἔπεμψεν αὐτὸν εἰς τοὺς ἀγροὺς αὐτοῦ βόσκειν χοίρους.

* 16 Καὶ ἐπεθύμει γεμίσαι τὴν κοιλίαν αὐτοῦ ἀπὸ τῶν κερατίων, ὧν ἤσθιον οἱ χοῖροι· καὶ οὐδεὶς ἐδίδου αὐτῷ.

17 Εἰς ἑαυτὸν δὲ ἐλθὼν, εἶπε· Πόσοι μίσθιοι τοῦ πατρός μου περισσεύουσιν ἄρτων, ἐγὼ δὲ λιμῷ ἀπόλλυμαι;

18 Ἀναστὰς πορεύσομαι πρὸς τὸν πατέρα μου, καὶ ἐρῶ αὐτῷ· Πάτερ, ἥμαρτον εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν, καὶ ἐνώπιόν σου.

* 19 Καὶ οὐκέτι εἰμὶ ἄξιος κληθῆναι υἱός σου· ποίησόν με ὡς ἕνα τῶν μισθίων σου.

20 Καὶ ἀναστὰς ἦλθε πρὸς τὸν πατέρα ἑαυτοῦ. Ἔτι δὲ αὐτοῦ μακρὰν ἀπέχοντος, εἶδεν αὐτὸν ὁ πατὴρ αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐσπλαγχνίσθη· καὶ δραμὼν ἐπέπεσεν ἐπὶ τὸν τράχηλον αὐτοῦ καὶ κατεφίλησεν αὐτόν.

21 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῷ ὁ υἱός· Πάτερ, ἥμαρτον εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν καὶ ἐνώπιόν σου, καὶ οὐκέτι εἰμὶ ἄξιος κληθῆναι υἱός σου.

* 22 Εἶπε δὲ ὁ πατὴρ πρὸς τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ· Ἐξενέγκατε τὴν στολὴν τὴν πρώτην, καὶ ἐνδύσατε αὐτὸν, καὶ δότε δακτύλιον εἰς τὴν χεῖρα αὐτοῦ, καὶ ὑποδήματα εἰς τοὺς πόδας·

* 23 Καὶ ἐνέγκαντες τὸν μόσχον τὸν σιτευτὸν θύσατε· καὶ φαγόντες εὐφρανθῶμεν·

peccavi te pœnitente.

21 Ait autem: Homo quidam habuit duos filios.

12 Et dixit junior eorum patri: Pater, da mihi competentem partem substantiæ, & divisit illis vitam.

13 Et post non multos dies congregans omnia junior filius peregrè profectus est in regionem longinquam, & ibi dissipavit substantiam suam vivens profusè.

14 Consumente autem ipso omnia, facta est fames valida per regionem illam, & ipse cœpit deesse.

15 Et abiens adhæsit uni civium regionis illius: & misit illum in agros suos pascere porcos.

16 Et desiderabat implere ventrem suum de siliquis quas manducabant porci: & nemo dabat illi.

17 In se autem veniens, dixit; Quot mercenarii patris mei abundant panibus, ego autem fame pereo?

18 Surgens ibo ad patrem meum, & dicam ei: Pater, peccavi in cælum, & coram te:

19 Et non amplius sum dignus vocari filius tuus, fac me sicut unum mercenariorum tuorum.

20 Et surgens venit ad patrem suum. Adhuc autem eo longè absente, vidit illum pater ipsius, & misericordia motus est, & currens cecidit super collum ejus, & osculatus est eum.

21 Dixit autem ei filius: Pater peccavi in cælum & coram te, & non amplius sum dignus vocari filius tuus.

22 Dixit autem pater ad servos suos: Afferte stolam primam, & induite illum, & date annulum in manum ejus, & calceamenta in pedes.

23 Et afferentes vitulum saginatum occidite, & comedentes oblectemur.

11. Il leur dit encore : Un homme avoit deux fils ;

12. Dont le plus jeune dit à *son* père : Mon père, donne-moi la part du bien qui me doit échoir. Ainsi *le père* leur partagea son bien.

13. Et peu de jours après, ce plus jeune fils ayant amassé, s'en alla dehors dans un pays éloigné, et il y dissipa son bien en vivant dans la débauche.

14. Après qu'il eut tout dépensé, il survint une grande famine en ce pays-là ; et il commença à être dans l'indigence.

15. Alors il s'en alla, et se mit au service d'un des habitans de ce pays-là, qui l'envoya dans ses possessions, pour paître les pourceaux.

16. Et il eût bien voulu se rassasier des carouges que les pourceaux mangeoient ; mais personne ne lui en donnoit.

17. Etant donc rentré en lui-même, il dit : Combien y a-t-il de gens aux gages de mon père, qui ont du pain en abondance, et moi je meurs de faim ?

18. Je me lèverai, et m'en irai vers mon père, et je lui dirai : *Mon* père, j'ai péché contre le ciel, et contre toi ;

19. Et je ne suis plus digne d'être appelé ton fils : Traite-moi comme l'un de tes domestiques.

20. Il partit donc, et vint vers son père. Et comme il étoit encore loin, son père le vit, et fut touché de compassion ; et courant à lui, il se jeta à son cou et le baisa.

21. Et son fils lui dit : Mon père, j'ai péché contre le ciel et contre toi, et je ne suis plus digne d'être appelé ton fils.

22. Mais le père dit à ses serviteurs : Apportez la plus belle robe, et l'en revêtez, et mettez-lui un anneau au doigt, et des souliers aux pieds ;

23. Et amenez un veau gras, et le tuez ; mangeons, et réjouissons-nous ;

11 And he said, A certain man had two sons. L. 15.

12 And the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth *to me*. And he divided unto them *his* living.

13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

14 And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land ; and he began to be in want.

15 And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country ; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

16 And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat : and no man gave unto him.

17 And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough, and to spare, and I perish with hunger !

18 I will arise, and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

19 And am no more worthy to be called thy son : make me as one of thy hired servants.

20 And he arose, and came to his father. But, when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

22 But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put *it* on him ; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet :

23 And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill *it* ; and let us eat, and be merry :

24 Ὅτι οὗτος ὁ υἱός μου νεκρὸς ἦν, καὶ ἀνέζησε· καὶ ἀπολωλὼς ἦν, καὶ εὑρέθη. Καὶ ἤρξαντο εὐφραίνεσθαι.

* 25 Ἦν δὲ ὁ υἱὸς αὐτοῦ ὁ πρεσβύτερος ἐν ἀγρῷ· καὶ ὡς ἐρχόμενος ἤγγισε τῇ οἰκίᾳ, ἤκουσε † συμφωνίας καὶ † χορῶν·

26 Καὶ προσκαλεσάμενος ἕνα τῶν παίδων ἐπυθάνετο τί εἴη ταῦτα.

27 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτῷ Ὅτι ὁ ἀδελφός σου ἥκει· καὶ ἔθυσεν ὁ πατήρ σου τὸν μόσχον τὸν σιτευτόν, ὅτι ὑγιαίνοντα αὐτὸν ἀπέλαβεν.

28 Ὠργίσθη δέ, καὶ οὐκ ἤθελεν εἰσελθεῖν. Ὁ οὖν πατὴρ αὐτοῦ ἐξελθὼν παρεκάλει αὐτόν·

* 29 Ὁ δὲ ἀποκριθεὶς εἶπε τῷ πατρί· Ἰδού, τοσαῦτα ἔτη δουλεύω σοι, καὶ οὐδέποτε ἐντολήν σου παρῆλθον, καὶ ἐμοὶ οὐδέποτε ἔδωκας † ἔριφον, ἵνα μετὰ τῶν φίλων μου εὐφρανθῶ·

30 Ὅτε δὲ ὁ υἱός σου οὗτος, ὁ καταφαγών σου τὸν βίον μετὰ πορνῶν, ἦλθεν, ἔθυσας αὐτῷ τὸν μόσχον τὸν σιτευτόν.

31 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Τέκνον, σὺ πάντοτε μετ' ἐμοῦ εἶ, καὶ πάντα τὰ ἐμὰ σά ἐστιν.

32 Εὐφρανθῆναι δὲ καὶ χαρῆναι ἔδει, ὅτι ὁ ἀδελφός σου οὗτος νεκρὸς ἦν, καὶ ἀνέζησε· καὶ ἀπολωλὼς ἦν, καὶ εὑρέθη. 27. † 6.

Κεφ. ιϛ'. 16.

* 1 Ἔλεγε δὲ καὶ πρὸς τοὺς μαθητὰς αὐτοῦ· Ἄνθρωπός τις ἦν πλούσιος, ὃς εἶχεν οἰκονόμον· καὶ οὗτος † διεβλήθη αὐτῷ ὡς διασκορπίζων τὰ ὑπάρχοντα αὐτοῦ.

* 2 Καὶ φωνήσας αὐτὸν, εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Τί τοῦτο ἀκούω περὶ σοῦ; † ἀπόδος τὸν λόγον τῆς † οἰκονομίας σου· οὐ γὰρ δυνήσῃ ἔτι † οἰκονομεῖν.

* 3 Εἶπε δὲ ἐν ἑαυτῷ ὁ οἰκονόμος· Τί ποιήσω, ὅτι ὁ κύριός μου ἀφαιρεῖται τὴν οἰκονομίαν ἀπ' ἐμοῦ; σκάπτειν οὐκ ἰσχύω, † ἐπαιτεῖν † αἰσχύνομαι.

24 Quia hic filius meus mortuus erat, & revixit: & perditus fuerat, & inventus est: & cœperunt oblectari.

25 Erat autem filius ejus senior in agro: & ut veniens appropinquavit domui, audivit symphoniam & choros.

26 Et advocans unum puerorum, interrogavit quid essent hæc,

27 Is autem dixit illi: Quia frater tuus venit: & occidit pater tuus vitulum saginatum: quia valentem illum recepit.

28 Indignatus est autem, & non volebat introire, ergo pater illius egressus advocabat illum.

29 Is autem respondens dixit patri: Ecce tot annos servio tibi, & nunquam mandatum tuum præterivi, & mihi nunquam dedisti hœdum, ut cum amicis meis oblectarer.

30 Quum autem filius tuus hic, devorans tuam vitam cum meretricibus, venit, occidisti illi vitulum saginatum.

31 Is autem dixit illi: Fili, tu semper cum me es, & omnia mea tua sunt.

32 Oblectari autem & gaudere oportebat, quia frater tuus hic mortuus erat, & revixit: & perditus erat, & inventus est.

CAPUT XVI.

1 Dicebat autem & ad discipulos suos: Homo quidam erat dives, qui habebat dispensatorem, & hic delatus est ei, ut dissipans substantias illius.

2 Et vocans illum, ait illi: Quid hoc audio de te? Redde rationem dispensationis tuæ, non enim poteris adhuc dispensare.

3 Ait autem in semetipso dispensator: Quid faciam, quia dominus meus aufert dispensationem à me? fodere non valeo, mendicare erubesco.

24. Parce que mon fils, que voici étoit mort, et il est revenu à la vie; il étoit perdu, mais il est retrouvé. Et ils commencèrent à se réjouir.

25. Cependant son fils aîné, qui étoit à la campagne, revint; et comme il approchoit de la maison, il entendit les chants et les danses.

26. Et il appela un des serviteurs, à qui il demanda ce que c'étoit.

27. Et *le serviteur* lui dit: Ton frère est de retour, et ton père a tué un veau gras, parce qu'il l'a recouvré en *bonne* santé.

28. Mais il se mit en colère, et ne voulut point entrer. Son père donc sortit, et le pria *d'entrer*.

29. Mais il répondit à son père: Voici, il y a tant d'années que je te sers, sans avoir jamais contrevenu à ton commandement, et tu ne m'as jamais donné un chevreau pour me réjouir avec mes amis.

30. Mais quand ton fils que voilà, qui a mangé tout son bien avec des femmes débauchées, est revenu, tu as fait tuer un veau gras pour lui.

31. Et *son père* lui dit: *Mon* fils, tu es toujours avec moi, et tout ce que j'ai est à toi.

32. Mais il falloit bien faire un festin et se réjouir, parce que ton frère que voilà est mort, et il est revenu à la vie; il étoit perdu, et il est retrouvé.

CHAPITRE XVI.

Les paraboles de l'Econome injuste, du Riche et de Lazare.

JÉSUS disoit aussi à ses Disciples: Un homme riche avoit un économe qui fut accusé devant lui de dissiper son bien.

2. Et l'ayant fait venir, il lui dit: Qu'est-ce que j'entends dire de toi? Rends compte de ton administration; car tu ne pourras plus désormais administrer *mon bien*.

3. Alors cet économe dit en lui-même: Que ferai-je, puisque mon maître m'ôte l'administration *de son bien*? Je ne saurois travailler à la terre, et j'aurois honte de mendier.

24 For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry. L. 15.

25 Now, his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard musick and dancing.

26 And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

27 And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

28 And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and entreated him.

29 And he, answering, said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

31 And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

CHAP. XVI. L.

Of the unjust steward.

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

3 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do, for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship? I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

45.

4 Ἔγνων τί ποιήσω, ἵνα ὅταν μετασταθῶ τῆς οἰκονομίας, δέξωνταί με εἰς τοὺς οἴκους αὐτῶν.

5 Καὶ προσκαλεσάμενος ἕνα ἕκαστον τῶν χρεωφειλετῶν τοῦ κυρίου ἑαυτοῦ, ἔλεγε τῷ πρώτῳ· Πόσον ὀφείλεις τῷ κυρίῳ μου;

6 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Ἑκατὸν † βάτους ἐλαίου. Καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Δέξαι σου τὸ γράμμα, καὶ καθίσας ταχέως γράψον πεντήκοντα.

7 Ἔπειτα ἑτέρῳ εἶπε· Σὺ δὲ πόσον ὀφείλεις; Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Ἑκατὸν † κόρους σίτου. Καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ· Δέξαι σου τὸ γράμμα, καὶ γράψον † ὀγδοήκοντα.

8 Καὶ † ἐπῄνεσεν ὁ κύριος τὸν οἰκονόμον τῆς † ἀδικίας, ὅτι † φρονίμως ἐποίησεν, ὅτι οἱ υἱοὶ τοῦ αἰῶνος τούτου φρονιμώτεροι ὑπὲρ τοὺς υἱοὺς τοῦ φωτὸς εἰς τὴν γενεὰν τὴν ἑαυτῶν εἰσι.

9 Κἀγὼ ὑμῖν λέγω· Ποιήσατε ἑαυτοῖς φίλους ἐκ τοῦ μαμωνᾶ τῆς ἀδικίας· ἵνα ὅταν ἐκλίπητε, δέξωνται ὑμᾶς εἰς τὰς αἰωνίους σκηνάς.

10 Ὁ πιστὸς ἐν ἐλαχίστῳ, καὶ ἐν πολλῷ πιστός ἐστι· καὶ ὁ ἐν ἐλαχίστῳ ἄδικος, καὶ ἐν πολλῷ ἄδικός ἐστιν.

11 Εἰ οὖν ἐν τῷ ἀδίκῳ μαμωνᾷ πιστοὶ οὐκ ἐγένεσθε, τὸ ἀληθινὸν τίς ὑμῖν πιστεύσει;

12 Καὶ εἰ ἐν τῷ ἀλλοτρίῳ πιστοὶ οὐκ ἐγένεσθε, τὸ ὑμέτερον τίς ὑμῖν δώσει;

13 Οὐδεὶς οἰκέτης δύσὶ κυρίοις δουλεύειν· ἢ γὰρ τὸν ἕνα μισήσει, καὶ τὸν ἕτερον ἀγαπήσει· ἢ ἑνὸς, ἀνθέξεται, καὶ τοῦ ἑτέρου καταφρονήσει· οὐ δύνασθε Θεῷ † δουλεύειν καὶ μαμωνᾷ.

14 Ἤκουον δὲ ταῦτα πάντα καὶ οἱ φαρισαῖοι, φιλάργυροι ὑπάρχοντες· καὶ ἐξεμυκτήριζον αὐτόν.

15 Καὶ εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Ὑμεῖς ἐστε οἱ δικαιοῦντες ἑαυτοὺς ἐνώπιον τῶν ἀνθρώπων· ὁ δὲ θεὸς γινώσκει τὰς καρδίας ὑμῶν· ὅτι τὸ ἐν ἀνθρώποις ὑψηλὸν, βδέλυγμα ἐνώπιον τοῦ Θεοῦ ἐστιν.

4 Scio quid faciam, ut quum amotus fuero dispensatione, recipiant me in domos suas.

5 Et convocans unumquemque debitorum Domini sui, dicebat primo: Quantum debes domino meo?

6 Is autem dixit: Centum batos olei, & dixit illi: Accipe tuum scriptum, & sedens cito scribe quinquaginta.

7 Deinde alii dixit: Tu verò quantum debes? is autem ait: Centum coros tritici, & ait illi: Accipe tuas literas, & scribe octoginta.

8 Et laudavit dominus dispensatorem injustitiæ, quia prudenter fecisset: quia filii seculi hujus prudentiores super filios lucis in generationem suam sunt.

9 Et ego vobis dico: Facite vobis ipsis amicos de mamona injustitiæ, ut quum defeceritis, recipiant vos in æterna tabernacula.

10 Fidelis in minimo, & in multo fidelis est: & in modico injustus, etiam in multo injustus est.

11 Si ergo in injusto mamona fideles non fuistis, verum quis vobis credet?

12 Et si in alieno fideles non fuistis, vestrum quis vobis dabit?

13 Nemo servus potest duobus dominis servire: aut enim unum odiet, & alterum diliget: aut uni adhærebit, & alterum contemnet: non potestis Deo servire & mammonæ.

14 Audiebant autem hæc omnia & Pharisæi avari subsistentes, & deridebant illum.

15 Et ait illis: Vos estis justificantes vos ipsos coram hominibus: at Deus novit corda vestra, quia quod in hominibus altum, abominatio ante Deum est.

4. Je sais ce que je ferai, afin que quand on m'aura ôté mon administration, il y ait des gens qui me reçoivent dans leurs maisons.

5. Alors il fit venir séparément chacun des débiteurs de son maître; et il dit au premier : Combien dois-tu à mon maître ?

6. Il répondit : Cent mesures d'huile. Et l'*économe* lui dit : Reprends ton billet; assieds-toi là, et écris-en promptement *un autre* de cinquante.

7. Il dit ensuite à un autre : Et toi, Combien dois-tu ? Il dit : Cent mesures de froment. Et l'*économe* lui dit : Reprends ton billet, et écris-en un *autre* de quatre-vingts.

8. Et le maître loua cet économe infidèle de ce qu'il avoit agi avec habileté; car les enfans de ce siècle sont plus prudens dans leur génération, que les enfans de lumière.

9. Et moi, je vous dis aussi : Faites-vous des amis avec les richesses injustes, afin que quand vous viendrez à manquer, ils vous reçoivent dans les tabernacles éternels.

10. Celui qui est fidèle dans les petites choses, sera aussi fidèle dans les grandes; et celui qui est injuste dans les petites choses, sera aussi injuste dans les grandes.

11. Si donc vous n'avez pas été fidèle dans les richesses injustes, qui vous confiera les véritables *richesses?*

12. Et si vous n'avez pas été fidèles dans ce qui est à autrui : qui vous donnera ce qui est à vous ?

13. Nul serviteur ne peut servir deux maîtres; car ou il haïra l'un, et aimera l'autre; ou il s'attachera à l'un, et méprisera l'autre. Vous ne pouvez servir Dieu et Mammon.

14. Les Pharisiens, qui étoient avares, écoutoient tout cela, et se moquoient de lui.

15. Et il leur dit : Pour vous, vous voulez passer pour justes devant les hommes, mais Dieu connoît vos cœurs : car ce qui est élevé devant les hommes est une abomination devant Dieu.

4 I am resolved what to do, that when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

6 And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 He that is faithful in that which is least, is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in much.

11 If, therefore, ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches?*

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

18 Πᾶς ὁ ἀπολύων τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, καὶ γαμῶν ἑτέραν, μοιχεύει· καὶ πᾶς ὁ ἀπολελυμένην ἀπὸ ἀνδρὸς γαμῶν, μοιχεύει.

* 19 Ἄνθρωπος δέ τις ἦν πλούσιος, καὶ † ἐνεδιδύσκετο † πορφύραν καὶ † βύσσον, † εὐφραινόμενος καθ' ἡμέραν † λαμπρῶς.

* 20 Πτωχὸς δέ τις ἦν ὀνόματι Λάζαρος, ὃς ἐβέβλητο πρὸς τὸν πυλῶνα αὐτοῦ ἡλκωμένος.

* 21 Καὶ † ἐπιθυμῶν χορτασθῆναι ἀπὸ τῶν † ψιχίων τῶν πιπτόντων ἀπὸ τῆς τραπέζης τοῦ πλουσίου· ἀλλὰ καὶ οἱ † κύνες ἐρχόμενοι † ἀπέλιζον τὰ † ἕλκη αὐτοῦ.

* 22 Ἐγένετο δὲ ἀποθανεῖν τὸν πτωχὸν, καὶ † ἀπενεχθῆναι αὐτὸν ὑπὸ τῶν ἀγγέλων εἰς τὸν κόλπον τοῦ Ἀβραάμ· ἀπέθανε δὲ καὶ ὁ πλούσιος, καὶ † ἐτάφη.

23 Καὶ ἐν τῷ ᾅδῃ ἐπάρας τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς αὐτοῦ, ὑπάρχων ἐν βασάνοις, ὁρᾷ τὸν Ἀβραὰμ ἀπὸ μακρόθεν, καὶ Λάζαρον ἐν τοῖς κόλποις αὐτοῦ.

* 24 Καὶ αὐτὸς φωνήσας εἶπε· Πάτερ Ἀβραὰμ ἐλέησόν με, καὶ πέμψον Λάζαρον, ἵνα † βάψῃ τὸ † ἄκρον τοῦ † δακτύλου αὐτοῦ ὕδατος, καὶ † καταψύξῃ τὴν γλῶσσάν μου· ὅτι † ὀδυνῶμαι ἐν τῇ † φλογὶ ταύτῃ.

25 Εἶπε δὲ Ἀβραάμ· Τέκνον, μνήσθητι ὅτι ἀπέλαβες σὺ τὰ ἀγαθά σου ἐν τῇ ζωῇ σου, καὶ Λάζαρος ὁμοίως τὰ κακά· νῦν δὲ ὧδε παρακαλεῖται, σὺ δὲ ὀδυνᾶσαι.

* 26 Καὶ ἐπὶ πᾶσι τούτοις, μεταξὺ ἡμῶν καὶ ὑμῶν † χάσμα μέγα † ἐστήρικται, ὅπως οἱ θέλοντες † διαβῆναι † ἐντεῦθεν πρὸς ὑμᾶς, μὴ δύνωνται, μηδὲ οἱ ἐκεῖθεν πρὸς ἡμᾶς διαπερῶσιν.

27 Εἶπε δὲ· Ἐρωτῶ οὖν σε πάτερ, ἵνα πέμψῃς αὐτὸν εἰς τὸν οἶκον τοῦ πατρός μου·

28 Ἔχω γὰρ πέντε ἀδελφοὺς, ὅπως διαμαρτύρηται αὐτοῖς, ἵνα μὴ καὶ αὐτοὶ ἔλθωσιν εἰς τὸν τόπον τοῦτον τῆς βασάνου.

29 Λέγει αὐτῷ Ἀβραάμ· Ἔχουσι Μωσέα καὶ τοὺς προφήτας· ἀκουσάτωσαν αὐτῶν.

18 Omnis repudians uxorem suam, & ducens alteram, mœchatur: & omnis repudiatam à viro ducens, mœchatur.

19 Homo autem quidem erat dives, & induebatur purpuram & byssum, oblectatus quotidie splendide.

20 Pauper autem qui'am erat nomine Lazarus, qui jectus erat ad januam ejus ulcerosus.

21 Et cupiens saturari de micis cadentibus de mensa divitis: sed & canes venientes lingebant ulcera ejus.

22 Factum est autem mori pauperem, & asportari eum ab angelis in sinum Abrahæ: Mortuus est autem & dives, & sepultus est.

23 Et in inferno elevans oculos suos, existens in tormentis, vidit Abraham à longè, & Lazarum in gremiis ejus.

24 Et ipse clamans dixit: Pater Abraham miserere mei, & mitte Lazarum, ut intingat extremum digiti sui aqua, & refrigeret linguam meam: quia crucior in flamma hac.

25 Dixit autem Abraham: Fili, recordare quia recepisti tu bona tua in vita tua, & Lazarus similiter mala: nunc autem hic consolatur, tu verò cruciaris.

26 Et omnibus his, inter nos & vos hiatus magnus firmatus est, ut volentes transire hinc ad vos, non possint: neque qui inde ad nos transmeent.

27 Alt autem: Rogo ergo te, pater, ut mittas eum in domum patris mei.

28 Habeo enim quinque fratres; ut testetur illis, ut non & ipsi veniant in locum hunc tormenti.

29 Ait illi Abraham: Habent Mosen, & Prophetas: audiant illos.

18. Quiconque répudie sa femme et en épouse une autre, commet adultère; et quiconque épouse celle que son mari a répudiée, commet adultère.

19. Il y avoit un homme riche qui se vêtoit de pourpre et de fin lin, et qui se traitoit bien et magnifiquement tous les jours.

20. Il y avoit aussi un pauvre, nommé Lazare, qui étoit couché à la porte *de ce riche*, et qui étoit couvert d'ulcères.

21. Il désiroit de se rassasier des miettes qui tomboient de la table du riche; et même les chiens venoient lécher ses ulcères.

22. Or, il arriva que le pauvre mourut, et il fut porté par les Anges dans le sein d'Abraham; le riche mourut aussi, et fut enseveli.

23. Et étant en enfer et dans les tourmens, il leva les yeux, et vit de loin Abraham, et Lazare dans son sein.

24. Et s'écriant, il dit: Père Abraham, aie pitié de moi, et envoie Lazare, afin qu'il trempe dans l'eau le bout de son doigt, pour me rafraîchir la langue; car je suis extrêmement tourmenté dans cette flamme.

25. Mais Abraham lui répondit: Mon fils, souviens-toi que tu as eu tes biens pendant ta vie, et Lazare y a eu des maux; et maintenant il est consolé, et tu es dans les tourmens.

26. Outre cela, il y a un grand abyme entre vous et nous; de sorte que ceux qui voudront passer d'ici vers vous ne le peuvent; non plus que ceux qui *voudroient* passer de là ici.

27. Et *le riche* dit: Je te prie donc, Père *Abraham*, d'envoyer *Lazare* dans la maison de mon Père;

28. Car j'ai cinq frères, afin qu'il les avertisse, de peur qu'ils ne viennent aussi eux-mêmes dans ce lieu de tourmens.

29. Abraham lui répondit: Ils ont Moyse et les Prophètes; qu'ils les écoutent.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from *her* husband, committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar, named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And, besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that *would come* from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee, therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

47.

30 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· Οὐχί, πάτερ Ἀβραάμ· ἀλλ' ἐάν τις ἀπὸ νεκρῶν πορευθῇ πρὸς αὐτοὺς, μετανοήσουσιν.

31 Εἶπε δὲ αὐτῷ· Εἰ Μωσέως καὶ τῶν προφητῶν οὐκ ἀκούουσι, οὐδὲ ἐάν τις ἐκ νεκρῶν ἀναστῇ, πεισθήσονται. 39. † 11.

Κεφ. ιζ'. 17.

* 1 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς τοὺς μαθητάς· † Ἀνένδεκτόν ἐστι μὴ ἐλθεῖν τὰ σκάνδαλα· οὐαὶ δὲ δι' οὗ ἔρχεται.

* 2 † Ἀνύσιτελές αὐτῷ, εἰ † μύλος † ὀνικὸς περίκειται περὶ τὸν τράχηλον αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἔρριπται εἰς τὴν θάλασσαν, ἢ ἵνα σκανδαλίσῃ ἕνα τῶν μικρῶν τούτων.

3 Προσέχετε ἑαυτοῖς. Ἐὰν δὲ ἁμάρτῃ εἰς σὲ ὁ ἀδελφός σου, ἐπιτίμησον αὐτῷ· καὶ ἐὰν μετανοήσῃ, ἄφες αὐτῷ.

4 Καὶ ἐὰν ἑπτάκις τῆς ἡμέρας ἁμάρτῃ εἰς σέ, καὶ ἑπτάκις τῆς ἡμέρας ἐπιστρέψῃ πρός σε, λέγων· Μετανοῶ· ἀφήσεις αὐτῷ.

7 Τίς δὲ ἐξ ὑμῶν δοῦλον ἔχων ἀροτριῶντα, ἢ ποιμαίνοντα, ὃς εἰσελθόντι ἐκ τοῦ ἀγροῦ ἐρεῖ εὐθέως· Παρελθὼν ἀνάπεσαι;

8 Ἀλλ' οὐχὶ ἐρεῖ αὐτῷ· Ἑτοίμασον τί δειπνήσω, καὶ περίζωσάμενος διακόνει μοι, ἕως φάγω καὶ πίω· καὶ μετὰ ταῦτα φάγεσαι καὶ πίεσαι σὺ;

9 Μὴ χάριν ἔχει τῷ δούλῳ ἐκείνῳ ὅτι ἐποίησε τὰ διαταχθέντα αὐτῷ, οὐ δοκῶ.

* 10 Οὕτω καὶ ὑμεῖς, ὅταν ποιήσητε πάντα τὰ διαταχθέντα ὑμῖν, λέγετε· Ὅτι δοῦλοι ἀχρεῖοί ἐσμεν· ὃ ὠφείλομεν ποιῆσαι, πεποιήκαμεν.

* 20 Ἐπερωτηθεὶς δὲ ὑπὸ τῶν Φαρισαίων πότε ἔρχεται ἡ βασιλεία τοῦ Θεοῦ, ἀπεκρίθη αὐτοῖς καὶ εἶπεν· Οὐκ ἔρχεται ἡ βασιλεία τοῦ Θεοῦ μετὰ παρατηρήσεως·

30 Is autem dixit: Non pater Abraham: ſed ſi quis ex mortuis ierit ad eos, pœnitebunt.

31 Ait autem illi: Si Moſen & Prophetas non audiunt, neque ſi quis ex mortuis reſurrexerit, credent.

CAPUT XVII.

1 AIT autem ad diſcipulos: Impoſſibile eſt non venire ſcandala: væ autem per quem veniunt.

2 Expedit illi, ſi mola aſinaria circumponatur circa collum ejus, & projiciatur in mare, quam ut ſcandalizet unum parvorum iſtorum

3 Attendite vobis ipſis: ſi verò peccaverit in te frater tuus, increpa illum. Et ſi pœnituerit, dimitte illi:

4 Et ſi ſepties die peccaverit in te, & ſepties die converſus fuerit ad te, dicens: Pœnitet me, dimittes illi.

7 Quis autem ex vobis ſervum habens arantem aut paſcentem, qui regreſſo de agro dicat ſtatim: Adveniens recumbe.

8 Imo nonne dicet ei: Para quod cœnem, & circumcinctus miniſtra mihi, donec manducem & bibam, & poſt hæc manducabis & bibes tu?

9 Num gratiam habet ſervo illi, quia fecit præcepta? non puto.

10 Sic & vos quando feceritis omnia præcepta vobis dicite quod ſervi inutiles ſumus, quia quod debuimus facere fecimus.

20 Interrogatus autem Phariſæis quando veniret regnum Dei, reſpondit eis & dixit: Non venit regnum Dei cum

30. *Le riche* dit : Non, Père Abraham ; mais si quelqu'un des morts va vers eux, ils s'amenderont.

31. Et *Abraham* lui dit : S'ils n'écoutent pas Moyse et les Prophètes, ils ne seroient pas non plus persuadés, quand même quelqu'un des morts ressusciteroit.

CHAPITRE XVII.

Jésus-Christ entretient du scandale, du pardon, des serviteurs inutiles ; guérit dix lépreux, et parle du jour du fils de l'homme.

JÉsus dit *aussi* à ses Disciples : Il ne se peut faire qu'il n'arrive des scandales ; toutefois malheur à celui par qui ils arrivent !

2. Il vaudroit mieux pour lui qu'on lui mit au cou une meule de moulin, et qu'on le jetât dans la mer, que de scandaliser un de ces petits.

3. Prenez *donc* garde à vous. Si ton frère t'a offensé, reprends-le ; et s'il se répent, pardonne-lui.

4. Et s'il t'a offensé sept fois le jour, et que sept fois le jour il revienne vers toi, et te dise : Je me repens ; pardonne-lui.

7. Qui de vous ayant un serviteur qui laboure ou qui paisse *les troupeaux*, et le *voyant* revenir des champs, lui dise aussitôt : Avance-toi, et te mets à table ?

8. Ne lui dira-t-il pas plutôt : Prépare-moi à souper, et ceins-toi et me sers, jusqu'à ce que j'aie mangé et bu ; et après cela tu mangeras et tu boiras.

9. Sera-t-il redevable à ce serviteur, parce qu'il aura fait ce qui lui avoit été commandé ? Je ne le pense pas.

10. Vous aussi de même, quand vous aurez fait tout ce qui vous est commandé, dites : Nous sommes des serviteurs inutiles ; parce que nous n'avons fait que ce que nous étions obligés de faire.

20. Les Pharisiens lui ayant demandé quand le Règne de Dieu viendroit ; il leur répondit : Le Règne de Dieu ne viendra point avec éclat.

...et
...oi justice de...

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent. L. 16.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

CHAP. XVII. L.

To avoid giving offence.

THEN said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe *unto him* through whom they come?

2 It were better for him that a mill-stone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

7 But which of you having a servant plowing, or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

8 And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

9 Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

20 And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them, and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation.

20 Καὶ καθὼς ἐγένετο ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις τοῦ Νῶε, οὕτως ἔσται καὶ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις τοῦ υἱοῦ τοῦ ἀνθρώπου.

27 Ἤσθιον, ἔπινον, ἐγάμουν, ἐξεγαμίζοντο, ἄχρι ἧς ἡμέρας εἰσῆλθε Νῶε εἰς τὴν κιβωτόν· καὶ ἦλθεν ὁ κατακλυσμὸς, καὶ ἀπώλεσεν ἅπαντας.

28 Ὁμοίως καὶ ὡς ἐγένετο ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις Λὼτ· ἤσθιον, ἔπινον, ἠγόραζον, ἐπώλουν, ἐφύτευον, ᾠκοδόμουν·

29 Ἧι δὲ ἡμέρᾳ ἐξῆλθε Λὼτ ἀπὸ Σοδόμων, ἔβρεξε πῦρ καὶ θεῖον ἀπ' οὐρανοῦ, καὶ ἀπώλεσεν ἁπάντας.

30 Κατὰ ταῦτα ἔσται ἡ ἡμέρα ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἀποκαλύπτεται.

31 Ἐν ἐκείνῃ τῇ ἡμέρᾳ, ὃς ἔσται ἐπὶ τοῦ δώματος, καὶ τὰ σκεύη αὐτοῦ ἐν τῇ οἰκίᾳ, μὴ καταβάτω ἆραι αὐτά· καὶ ὁ ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ, ὁμοίως μὴ ἐπιστρεψάτω εἰς τὰ ὀπίσω.

32 Μνημονεύετε τῆς γυναικὸς Λώτ.

33 Ὃς ἐὰν ζητήσῃ τὴν ψυχὴν αὐτοῦ σῶσαι, ἀπολέσει αὐτήν· καὶ ὃς ἂν ἀπολέσῃ αὐτὴν, ζωογονήσει αὐτήν.

34 Λέγω ὑμῖν, ταύτῃ τῇ νυκτὶ ἔσονται δύο ἐπὶ κλίνης μιᾶς· ὁ εἷς παραληφθήσεται, καὶ ὁ ἕτερος ἀφεθήσεται.

35 Δύο ἔσονται ἀλήθουσαι ἐπὶ τὸ αὐτό· ἡ μία παραληφθήσεται, καὶ ἡ ἑτέρα ἀφεθήσεται.

36 Δύο ἔσονται ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ· ὁ εἷς παραληφθήσεται, καὶ ὁ ἕτερος ἀφεθήσεται.

Κεφ. ιη'. 18.

1 Ἔλεγε δὲ καὶ παραβολὴν αὐτοῖς πρὸς τὸ δεῖν πάντοτε προσεύχεσθαι, καὶ μὴ ἐκκακεῖν,

2 Λέγων· Κριτής τις ἦν ἔν τινι πόλει τὸν Θεὸν μὴ φοβούμενος, καὶ ἄνθρωπον μὴ ἐντρεπόμενος·

3 Χήρα δὲ τις ἦν ἐν τῇ πόλει ἐκείνῃ· καὶ ἤρχετο πρὸς αὐτὸν, λέγουσα· Ἔκδικησόν με ἀπὸ τοῦ ἀντιδίκου μου.

26 Et sicut factum est in diebus Noë, ita & erit in diebus filii hominis.

27 Edebant, bibebant, uxores ducebant, nubebant, usque quâ die introivit Noë in arcam, & venit diluvium, & perdidit omnes.

28 Similiter & sicut factum est in diebus Lot: edebant, bibebant, emebant, vendebant, plantabant, ædificabant.

29 Quâ autem die exiit Lot à Sodomis, pluit ignem & sulphur de cælo, & perdidit omnes.

30 Secundum hæc erit quâ die filius hominis revelatur.

31 In illa die, qui fuerit super domum, & vasa ejus in domo, ne descendat tollere illa: & qui in agro, similiter non redeat in quæ retrò.

32 Memores estote uxoris Lot.

33 Quicumque quæsierit animam suam servare, perdet illam: & quicumque perdiderit illam, vivificabit eam.

34 Dico vobis, illâ nocte erunt duo in lecto uno: unus assumetur, & alter relinquetur.

35 Duæ erunt molentes in idem: una assumetur, & altera relinquetur.

36 Duo erunt in agro, unus assumetur, & alter relinquetur.

1 Dicebat autem & parabolam illis, oportere semper orare, & non segnescere:

2 Dicens: Judex quidam erat in quadam civitate, Deum non timens, & hominem non reverens.

3 Vidua autem erat in civitate illa, & veniebat ad eum, dicens: Vindica me de adversario meo.

26. Et ce qui arriva du tems de Noé, arrivera de même au tems du Fils de l'homme :

27. On mangeoit, on buvoit, on prenoit et on donnoit en mariage, jusqu'au jour que Noé entra dans l'arche ; et le Déluge vint qui les fit tous perir.

28. De même aussi, comme du tems de Lot, on mangeoit, on buvoit, on achetoit, on vendoit, on plantoit et on bâtissoit ;

29. Mais le jour que Lot sortit de Sodome, il plut du ciel du feu et du soufre, qui les fit tous périr.

30. Il en sera de même au jour que le Fils de l'homme paroîtra.

31. En ce jour-là, que celui qui sera au haut de la maison, et qui aura ses meubles dans la maison, ne descende pas pour les emporter ; et que celui qui sera aux champs ne revienne pas sur ses pas.

32. Souvenez-vous de la femme de Lot.

33. Quiconque cherchera à sauver sa vie la perdra ; et quiconque l'aura perdue la retrouvera.

34. Je vous dis qu'en cette nuit-là, de deux *hommes* qui seront dans un même lit, l'un sera pris, et l'autre laissé.

35. De deux *femmes* qui moudront ensemble, l'une sera prise, et l'autre laissée.

36. De deux *hommes* qui seront aux champs, l'un sera pris, et l'autre laissé.

CHAPITRE XVIII.

Notre Seigneur propose la parabole du Juge inique ; celle du Pharisien et du Péager ; et il impose les mains à de petits enfans qu'on lui présente.

Jésus leur dit aussi cette parabole, *pour montrer* qu'il faut toujours prier, et ne se relâcher point :

2. Il y avoit dans une ville un Juge qui ne craignoit point Dieu, et qui n'avoit aucun égard pour personne.

3. Il y avoit aussi dans cette ville-là une veuve qui venoit *souvent* à lui, et qui lui disoit : Faites-moi justice de ma partie adverse.

26 And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of Man :

27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark ; and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

28 Likewise also, as it was in the days of Lot, they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded :

29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom, it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed *them* all.

30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of Man is revealed.

31 In that day, he which shall be upon the house-top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away : and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

32 Remember Lot's wife.

33 Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it ; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

34 I tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed ; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

35 Two *women* shall be grinding together ; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

36 Two *men* shall be in the field ; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

CHAP. XVIII.

The importunate widow.

AND he spake a parable unto them, *to this end*, that men ought always *to* pray, and not to faint ;

2 Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man :

3 And there was a widow in that city ; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.

4 Καὶ οὐκ ἠθέλησεν ἐπὶ χρόνον· μετὰ δὲ ταῦτα εἶπεν ἐν ἑαυτῷ· Εἰ καὶ τὸν Θεὸν οὐ φοβοῦμαι, καὶ ἀνθρώπου οὐκ ἐντρέπομαι,

5 Διά γε τὸ παρέχειν μοι κόπον τὴν χήραν ταύτην, ἐκδικήσω αὐτήν· ἵνα μὴ εἰς τέλος ἐρχομένη ὑπωπιάζῃ με.

6 Εἶπε δὲ ὁ Κύριος· Ἀκούσατε τί ὁ κριτὴς τῆς ἀδικίας λέγει·

7 Ὁ δὲ Θεὸς οὐ μὴ ποιήσει τὴν ἐκδίκησιν τῶν ἐκλεκτῶν αὐτοῦ τῶν βοώντων πρὸς αὐτὸν ἡμέρας καὶ νυκτὸς, καὶ μακροθυμῶν ἐπ' αὐτοῖς;

8 Λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι ποιήσει τὴν ἐκδίκησιν αὐτῶν ἐν τάχει· πλὴν ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἐλθὼν ἆρα εὑρήσει τὴν πίστιν ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς;

9 Εἶπε δὲ καὶ πρός τινας τοὺς πεποιθότας ἐφ' ἑαυτοῖς ὅτι εἰσὶ δίκαιοι, καὶ ἐξουθενοῦντας τοὺς λοιποὺς, τὴν παραβολὴν ταύτην·

10 Ἄνθρωποι δύο ἀνέβησαν εἰς τὸ ἱερὸν προσεύξασθαι· ὁ εἷς φαρισαῖος, καὶ ὁ ἕτερος τελώνης·

11 Ὁ φαρισαῖος σταθεὶς πρὸς ἑαυτὸν ταῦτα προσηύχετο· Ὁ Θεός, εὐχαριστῶ σοι, ὅτι οὐκ εἰμὶ ὥσπερ οἱ λοιποὶ τῶν ἀνθρώπων, ἅρπαγες, ἄδικοι, μοιχοί, ἢ καὶ ὡς οὗτος ὁ τελώνης·

12 Νηστεύω δὶς τοῦ σαββάτου, ἀποδεκατεύω πάντα ὅσα κτῶμαι.

13 Καὶ ὁ τελώνης μακρόθεν ἑστὼς οὐκ ἤθελεν οὐδὲ τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς εἰς τὸν οὐρανὸν ἐπᾶραι· ἀλλ' ἔτυπτεν εἰς τὸ στῆθος αὐτοῦ, λέγων· Ὁ Θεός, ἱλάσθητί μοι τῷ ἁμαρτωλῷ.

14 Λέγω ὑμῖν, κατέβη οὗτος δεδικαιωμένος εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ, ἢ ἐκεῖνος· ὅτι πᾶς ὁ ὑψῶν ἑαυτὸν, ταπεινωθήσεται· ὁ δὲ ταπεινῶν ἑαυτὸν, ὑψωθήσεται.

38 Ἐγένετο δὲ ἐν τῷ πορεύεσθαι αὐτὰς, καὶ αὐτὸς εἰσῆλθεν εἰς κώμην τινά· γυνὴ δέ τις ὀνόματι

4 Et non volebat ad tempus: post autem hæc dixit in ſeipſo: Si & Deum non timeo, & hominem non revereor:

5 Propter præbere mihi moleſtiam viduam hanc, vindicabo iſtam, ne in finem veniens fugillet me.

6 Ait autem Dominus: Audite quid judex iniquus dicit:

7 At Deus non faciet vindictam electorum ſuorum clamantium ad ſe die & nocte, & longanimis ſuper illos?

8 Etiam dico vobis, quia faciet vindictam illorum in celeritate, veruntamen filius hominis veniens num inveniet fidem in terra?

9 Dixit autem ad quoſdam perſuaſos in ſeipſis, quod eſſent juſti, & nihilifacientes cæteros, parabolam iſtam:

10 Homines duo aſcendebant in templum orare, unus Phariſæus, & alter publicanus.

11 Phariſæus ſtans apud ſe hæc orabat: Deus gratias ago tibi: quia non ſum ſicut cæteri hominum, raptores, injuſti, adulteri, aut & ut hic publicanus.

12 Jejuno bis ſabbato, decimo omnia quæ poſſideo.

13 Et publicanus à longe ſtans non volebat nec oculos ad cælum levare, ſed percutiebat in pectus ſuum, dicens: Deus propitius eſto mihi peccatori.

14 Dico vobis, deſcendit hic juſtificatus in domum ſuam, quam ille: quia omnis exaltans ſeipſum humiliabitur: at humilians ſeipſum, exaltabitur.

38 Factum eſt autem in ire eos, & ipſe intravit in vicum quendam: mulier autem quædam nomine Martha excepit illum in domum ſuam.

Μάρθα ὑπεδέξατο αὐτὸν εἰς τὸν οἶκον αὐτῆς.

39 Καὶ τῇδε ἦν ἀδελφὴ καλουμένη Μαρία, ἣ καὶ παρακαθεσθεῖσα παρὰ τοὺς πόδας τοῦ Ἰησοῦ, ἤκουε τὸν λόγον αὐτοῦ·

39 Et huic erat ſoror vocata Maria, quæ etiam ſedens ſecus pedes Jeſu, audiebat verbum illius.

40 Ἡ δὲ Μάρθα περιεσπᾶτο

40 At Martha diſtrahebatur

4. Pendant long-tems il n'en voulut rien faire. Cependant il dit enfin en lui-même : Quoique je ne craigne point Dieu, et que je n'aie nul égard pour aucun homme,

5. Néanmoins, parce que cette veuve m'importune, je lui ferai justice, afin qu'elle ne vienne pas toujours me rompre la tête.

6. Et le Seigneur dit : Ecoutez ce que dit ce Juge injuste.

7. Et Dieu ne vengera-t-il point ses élus, qui crient à lui jour et nuit, quoiqu'il différe sa vengeance ?

8. Je vous dis qu'il les vengera bientôt. Mais quand le Fils de l'homme viendra, pensez-vous qu'il trouve de la foi sur la terre?

9. Il dit aussi cette parabole, au sujet de quelques-uns, qui présumoient d'eux-mêmes, comme s'ils étoient justes, et méprisoient les autres.

10. Deux hommes montèrent au Temple pour prier ; l'un étoit Pharisien, et l'autre Péager.

11. Le Pharisien se tenant debout, prioit ainsi en lui-même : O Dieu ! je te rends graces de ce que je ne suis pas comme le reste des hommes, *qui sont* ravisseurs, injustes, adulteres ; ni même aussi comme ce péager.

12. Je jeûne deux fois la semaine, je donne la dime de tout ce que je possède.

13. Mais le péager se tenant éloigné, n'osoit pas même lever les yeux au ciel ; mais il se frappoit la poitrine, en disant : O Dieu ! sois appaisé envers moi qui suis pécheur.

14. Je vous déclare que celui-ci s'en retournera justifié dans sa maison, préférablement à l'autre ; car quiconque s'éleve sera abaissé ; et quiconque s'abaisse sera élevé.

4 And he would not for a while: L.
but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;

5 Yet, because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.

6 And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.

7 And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

8 I tell you, that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

9 And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves, that they were righteous, and despised others:

10 Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

11 The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

14 I tell you, this man went down to his house justified *rather* than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

38 Now it came to pass, as they I
went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman, named Martha, received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Martha was cumbered

min, il entra dans un bourg, et une femme nommée Marthe le reçut dans sa maison.

39. Elle avoit une sœur nommée Marie, qui se tenant assise aux pieds de Jésus, écoutoit sa parole.

40. Mais comme Marthe étoit

τὸ περὶ πολλὴν † διακονίαν· † ἐπιστᾶσα δὲ εἶπε· Κύριε, οὐ † μέλει σοι ὅτι ἡ † ἀδελφή μου † μόνην με † κατέλιπε † διακονεῖν; εἰπὲ οὖν αὐτῇ ἵνα μοι † συναντιλάβηται.

41 Ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ εἶπεν αὐτῇ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Μάρθα, Μάρθα, † μεριμνᾷς καὶ † τυρβάζῃ περὶ πολλά.

42 Ἑνὸς δέ ἐστι χρεία. Μαρία γὰρ τὴν ἀγαθὴν μερίδα ἐξελέξατο, ἥτις οὐκ ἀφαιρεθήσεται ἀπ' αὐτῆς.

45. † 14.

Κεφ. ιθ'. 19.

1 Καὶ ἐγένετο, ὅτε ἐτέλεσεν ὁ Ἰησοῦς τοὺς λόγους τούτους, † μετῆρεν ἀπὸ τῆς Γαλιλαίας, καὶ ἦλθεν εἰς τὰ ὅρια τῆς Ἰουδαίας, πέραν τοῦ Ἰορδάνου.

2 Καὶ ἠκολούθησαν αὐτῷ ὄχλοι πολλοί· καὶ

3 Καὶ προσῆλθον αὐτῷ οἱ Φαρισαῖοι, πειράζοντες αὐτὸν, καὶ λέγοντες αὐτῷ· Εἰ ἔξεστιν ἀνθρώπῳ ἀπολῦσαι τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ κατὰ πᾶσαν αἰτίαν;

4 Ὁ δὲ ἀποκριθεὶς, εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Οὐκ ἀνέγνωτε, ὅτι ὁ ποιήσας ἀπ' ἀρχῆς, † ἄρσεν καὶ † θῆλυ ἐποίησεν αὐτούς;

5 Καὶ εἶπεν· Ἕνεκεν τούτου καταλείψει ἄνθρωπος τὸν πατέρα καὶ τὴν μητέρα, καὶ προσκολληθήσεται πρὸς τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἔσονται οἱ δύο εἰς σάρκα μίαν.

6 Ὥστε οὐκέτι εἰσὶ δύο, ἀλλὰ σὰρξ μία· ὃ οὖν ὁ Θεὸς συνέζευξεν, ἄνθρωπος μὴ χωριζέτω.

7 Λέγουσιν αὐτῷ· Τί οὖν Μωσῆς ἐνετείλατο δοῦναι βιβλίον ἀποστασίου, καὶ ἀπολῦσαι αὐτήν;

8 Λέγει αὐτοῖς· Ὅτι Μωσῆς πρὸς τὴν † σκληροκαρδίαν ὑμῶν ἐπέτρεψεν ὑμῖν † ἀπολῦσαι τὰς γυναῖκας ὑμῶν· ἀπ' ἀρχῆς δὲ οὐ γέγονεν οὕτω.

9 Λέγω δὲ ὑμῖν, ὅτι ὃς ἂν ἀπολύσῃ τὴν γυναῖκα αὐτοῦ, εἰ μὴ ἐπὶ πορνείᾳ, καὶ γαμήσῃ ἄλλην, μοιχᾶται· καὶ ὁ ἀπολελυμένην γαμήσας, μοιχᾶται.

10 Λέγουσιν αὐτῷ οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ· Εἰ οὕτως ἐστὶν ἡ αἰτία τοῦ ἀνθρώπου μετὰ τῆς γυναικός, οὐ συμφέρει γαμῆσαι.

circa multum ministerium: sustinuit autem ait: Domine, non curæ est tibi quod soror mea solam me reliquit ministrare? dic ergo illi mihi ut simul suscipiat.

41 Respondens autem dixit illi Jesus: Martha, Martha, sollicita es, & turbaris circa multa.

42 Unius vero est usus. Maria autem bonam partem elegit, quæ non auferetur ab ea.

CAPUT XIX.

1 ET factum est quum consummasset Jesus sermones istos, transtulit se à Galilæâ, & venit in fines Judææ trans Jordanem.

2 Et sequutæ sunt eum turbæ multæ: &

3 Et accesserunt ad eum Pharisæi tentantes eum, & dicentes ei: Si licet homini absolvere uxorem suam justa omnem causam?

4 Qui verò respondens ait eis: Non legistis, quia faciens ab initio, masculum & fœminam fecit eos?

5 Et dixit: Propter hoc dimittet homo patrem, & matrem, & adhærebit uxori suæ: & erunt duo in carnem unam.

6 Itaque non amplius sunt duo, sed caro una. Quod ergo Deus conjunxit, homo non separet.

7 Dicunt illi: Quid ergo Moses mandavit dare libellum discessionis, & absolvere eam?

8 Ait illis: Quòd Moses ad duritiem cordis vestri permisit vobis absolvere uxores vestras: ab initio autem non factum est ita.

9 Dico autem vobis, Quia quicumque absolverit uxorem suam, nisi super fornicatione, & duxerit aliam, mœchatur: & dimissam ducens, mœchatur.

10 Dicunt ei discipuli ejus: Si ita est causa hominis cum uxore, non confert nubere.

distraite par divers soins, elle vint et dit à *Jésus* : Seigneur, ne considères-tu point que ma sœur me laisse servir toute seule? Dis-lui donc qu'elle m'aide aussi.

41. Et Jésus lui répondit : Marthe, Marthe, tu te mets en peine et tu t'embarrasses de plusieurs choses;

42. Mais une seule chose est nécessaire ; or, Marie à choisi la bonne part qui ne lui sera point ôtée.

about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her, therefore, that she help me. L. 10.

41 And Jesus, answered, and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful, and troubled about many things:

42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

CHAPITRE XIX.

Doctrine de Jésus-Christ. Du Divorce et des Richesses.

QUAND Jésus eut achevé ces discours, il partit de Galilée, et s'en alla dans les quartiers de la Judee, au-delà du Jourdain.

2. Et beaucoup de peuple l'y suivit,

3. Des Pharisiens y vinrent aussi pour le tenter, et ils lui dirent : Est-il permis à un homme de répudier sa femme, pour quelque sujet que ce soit?

4. Et il leur répondit : N'avez-vous pas lu que celui qui créa *l'homme*, au commencement, fit un homme et une femme :

5. Et qu'il est dit : C'est à cause de cela que l'homme quittera *son* père et *sa* mère, et qu'il s'attachera à sa femme, et les deux ne seront qu'une seule chair?

6. Ainsi ils ne sont plus deux, mais *ils sont* une seule chair. Que l'homme ne sépare donc point ce que Dieu a uni.

7. Ils lui dirent : Pourquoi donc Moyse a-t-il commandé de donner la lettre de divorce, quand on veut répudier sa femme?

8. Il leur dit : C'est à cause de la dureté de votre cœur, que Moyse vous a permis de répudier vos femmes; mais il n'en étoit pas ainsi au commencement.

9. Mais moi je vous dis, que quiconque répudiera sa femme, si ce n'est pour cause d'adultère, et en épousera une autre, commet un adultère ; et celui qui épousera celle qui a été répudiée, commet aussi un adultère.

10. Ses Disciples lui dirent : Si telle est la condition de l'homme avec la femme, il ne convient pas de se marier.

AND it came to pass, *that*, when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan: M. 19.

2 And great multitudes followed him,

3 The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made *them* at the beginning made them male and female?

5 And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and they twain shall be one flesh.

6 Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What, therefore, God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

9 And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

10 His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

11 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Οὐ πάντες χωροῦσι τὸν λόγον τοῦτον, ἀλλ' οἷς δέδοται.

12 Εἰσὶ γὰρ εὐνοῦχοι, οἵτινες ἐκ κοιλίας μητρὸς ἐγεννήθησαν οὕτω· καὶ εἰσὶν εὐνοῦχοι, οἵτινες † εὐνουχίσθησαν ὑπὸ τῶν ἀνθρώπων· καὶ εἰσὶν εὐνοῦχοι, οἵτινες εὐνούχισαν ἑαυτοὺς διὰ τὴν βασιλείαν τῶν οὐρανῶν. Ὁ δυνάμενος χωρεῖν, χωρείτω.

13 Τότε προσηνέχθη αὐτῷ παιδία, ἵνα τὰς χεῖρας ἐπιθῇ αὐτοῖς, καὶ προσεύξηται· οἱ δὲ μαθηταὶ ἐπετίμησαν αὐτοῖς.

14 Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς εἶπεν· Ἄφετε τὰ παιδία, καὶ μὴ κωλύετε αὐτὰ ἐλθεῖν πρός με· τῶν γὰρ τοιούτων ἐστὶν ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν.

15 Καὶ ἐπιθεὶς αὐτοῖς τὰς χεῖρας, ἐπορεύθη ἐκεῖθεν.

16 Καὶ ἰδοὺ, εἷς προσελθὼν, εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Διδάσκαλε ἀγαθὲ, τί ἀγαθὸν ποιήσω, ἵνα ἔχω ζωὴν αἰώνιον;

17 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Τί με λέγεις ἀγαθόν; οὐδεὶς ἀγαθὸς, εἰ μὴ εἷς, ὁ Θεός· εἰ δὲ θέλεις εἰσελθεῖν εἰς τὴν ζωὴν, τήρησον τὰς ἐντολάς.

18 Λέγει αὐτῷ· Ποίας; Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς εἶπε· Τό· Οὐ φονεύσεις· Οὐ μοιχεύσεις· Οὐ κλέψεις· Οὐ ψευδομαρτυρήσεις·

19 Τίμα τὸν πατέρα σου, καὶ τὴν μητέρα· καὶ· Ἀγαπήσεις τὸν πλησίον σου ὡς σεαυτόν.

20 Λέγει αὐτῷ ὁ νεανίσκος· Πάντα ταῦτα ἐφυλαξάμην ἐκ νεότητός μου· τί ἔτι ὑστερῶ;

21 Ἔφη αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Εἰ θέλεις τέλειος εἶναι, ὕπαγε, πώλησόν σου τὰ ὑπάρχοντα, καὶ δὸς πτωχοῖς· καὶ ἕξεις θησαυρὸν ἐν οὐρανῷ· καὶ δεῦρο, ἀκολούθει μοι.

22 Ἀκούσας δὲ ὁ νεανίσκος τὸν λόγον, ἀπῆλθε λυπούμενος· ἦν γὰρ ἔχων κτήματα πολλά.

23 Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς εἶπε τοῖς μαθηταῖς αὐτοῦ· Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι δυσκόλως πλούσιος εἰσελεύσεται εἰς τὴν βασιλείαν τῶν οὐρανῶν.

24 Πάλιν δὲ λέγω ὑμῖν, † εὐκοπώτερόν ἐστι κάμηλον † διὰ τρυπήματος ῥαφίδος † διελθεῖν, ἢ πλούσιον εἰς τὴν βασιλείαν τοῦ Θεοῦ εἰσελθεῖν.

25 Ἀκούσαντες δὲ οἱ μαθηταὶ

11 Ille verò dixit illis: Non omnes capiunt verbum istud, sed quibus datum est.

12 Sunt enim eunuchi, qui de utero matris nati sunt sic: & sunt eunuchi, qui castrati sunt ab hominibus: & sunt eunuchi, qui castraverunt seipsos propter regnum cælorum, potens capere, capiat.

13 Tunc oblati sunt ei pueruli, ut manus imponeret eis, & oraret: At Discipuli increpabant eos.

14 At Jesus ait: Sinite pueruli, & ne prohibete eos venire ad me: nam talium est regnum cælorum.

15 Et imponens eis manus, abiit inde.

16 Et ecce unus accedens, ait illi: Magister bone, quid boni faciam, ut habeam vitam æternam?

17 Ipse verò dixit ei: Quid me dicis bonum? nemo bonus si non unus, Deus. Si autem vis ingredi ad vitam, serva mandata.

18 Dicit illi: Quæ? At Jesus dixit: hoc, Non occides: Non adulterabis: Non furaberis: Non falsò testaberis:

19 Honora patrem tuum & matrem: &: Diliges proximum tuum sicut teipsum.

20 Dicit illi adolescens: Omnia hæc custodivi à juventute mea: quid adhuc deficio?

21 Ait illi Jesus: Si vis perfectus esse, vade, vende tuam substantiam, & da pauperibus: & habebis thesaurum in cælo: & veni, sequere me.

22 Audiens autem adolescens verbum, abiit tristis: erat enim habens possessiones multas.

23 At Jesus dixit discipulis suis: Amen dico vobis, quia difficile dives intrabit in regnum cælorum.

24 Iterum autem dico vobis, facilius est camelum per foramen acus transire, quam divitem in regnum Dei intrare.

25 Audientes autem discipuli

11. Mais il leur dit : Tous ne sont pas capables de cela, mais ceux-là seulement à qui il a été donné.

12. Car il y a des eunuques, qui sont nés tels dès le ventre de *leur* mère ; il y en a qui ont été faits eunuques par les hommes ; et il y en a qui se sont faits eunuques eux-mêmes pour le Royaume des cieux. Que celui qui peut comprendre *ceci*, *le* comprenne.

13. Alors on lui présenta de petits enfans, afin qu'il leur imposât les mains, et qu'il priât *pour eux* ; mais les Disciples reprenoient *ceux qui les présentoient*.

14. Mais Jésus *leur* dit : Laissez ces petits enfans, et ne les empêchez point de venir à moi ; car le Royaume des cieux est pour ceux qui leur ressemblent.

15. Et leur ayant imposé les mains, il partit de là.

16. Et voici, quelqu'un s'approchant, lui dit : Mon bon Maître, que dois-je faire pour avoir la Vie éternelle ?

17. Il lui *répondit* : Pourquoi m'appelles-tu bon ? Il n'y a qu'un seul bon ; c'est Dieu. Que si tu veux entrer dans la vie, garde les commandemens.

18. Il leur dit : Quels *commandemens* ? Et Jésus lui *répondit* : Tu ne tueras point ; Tu ne commettras point adultère ; Tu ne déroberas point ; Tu ne diras point de faux témoignage ;

19. Honore ton père et ta mère ; Et tu aimeras ton prochain comme toi-même.

20. Le jeune homme lui dit : J'ai observé toutes ces choses-là dès ma jeunesse ; que me manque-t-il encore ?

21. Jésus lui dit : Si tu veux être parfait, vends ce que tu as, et le donne aux pauvres ; et tu auras un trésor dans le Ciel : après cela, viens, et suis-moi.

22. Mais quand le jeune homme eut entendu cette parole, il s'en alla tout triste, car il possédoit de grands biens.

23. Alors Jésus dit à ses Disciples : Je vous dis en vérité, qu'un riche entrera difficilement dans le Royaume des cieux.

24. Et je vous dis encore : Il est plus aisé qu'un chameau passe par le trou d'une aiguille, qu'il ne l'est qu'un riche entre dans le Royaume de Dieu.

25. Ses Disciples ayant entendu

11 But he said unto them, All *men* cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given. Mt. 19.

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from *their* of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

13 Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

16 And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

19 Honour thy father and *thy* mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go *and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come *and* follow me.

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard *it*,

αὐτῷ, ἐξεπλήσσοντο σφόδρα, λέγοντες· Τίς ἄρα δύναται σωθῆναι;

26 Ἐμβλέψας δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς, εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Παρὰ ἀνθρώποις τοῦτο ἀδύνατόν ἐστι, παρὰ δὲ Θεῷ πάντα δυνατά ἐστι.

Κεφ. κ'. 20.

* 1 Ὁμοία γάρ ἐστιν ἡ βασιλεία τῶν οὐρανῶν ἀνθρώπῳ οἰκοδεσπότῃ, ὅστις † ἐξῆλθεν ἅμα πρωΐ † μισθώσασθαι ‡ ἐργάτας εἰς τὸν ἀμπελῶνα αὐτοῦ.

2 Συμφωνήσας δὲ μετὰ τῶν ἐργατῶν ἐκ δηναρίου τὴν ἡμέραν, ἀπέστειλεν αὐτοὺς εἰς τὸν ἀμπελῶνα αὐτοῦ.

3 Καὶ ἐξελθὼν περὶ τὴν τρίτην ὥραν, εἶδεν ἄλλους ἑστῶτας ἐν τῇ ἀγορᾷ ἀργούς·

4 Κἀκείνοις εἶπεν· Ὑπάγετε καὶ ὑμεῖς εἰς τὸν ἀμπελῶνα· καὶ ὃ ἐὰν ᾖ δίκαιον, δώσω ὑμῖν.

5 Οἱ δὲ ἀπῆλθον. Πάλιν ἐξελθὼν περὶ ἕκτην καὶ ἐνάτην ὥραν, ἐποίησεν ὡσαύτως.

6 Περὶ δὲ τὴν ἑνδεκάτην ὥραν ἐξελθών, εὗρεν ἄλλους ἑστῶτας ἀργούς, καὶ λέγει αὐτοῖς· Τί ὧδε ἑστήκατε ὅλην τὴν ἡμέραν ἀργοί;

7 Λέγουσιν αὐτῷ· Ὅτι οὐδείς ἡμᾶς ἐμισθώσατο. Λέγει αὐτοῖς· Ὑπάγετε καὶ ὑμεῖς εἰς τὸν ἀμπελῶνα, καὶ ὃ ἐὰν ᾖ δίκαιον, λήψεσθε.

8 Ὀψίας δὲ γενομένης, λέγει ὁ κύριος τοῦ ἀμπελῶνος τῷ ἐπιτρόπῳ αὐτοῦ· Κάλεσον τοὺς ἐργάτας, καὶ ἀπόδος αὐτοῖς τὸν μισθόν, ἀρξάμενος ἀπὸ τῶν ἐσχάτων, ἕως τῶν πρώτων.

9 Καὶ ἐλθόντες οἱ περὶ τὴν ἑνδεκάτην ὥραν, ἔλαβον ἀνὰ δηνάριον.

10 Ἐλθόντες δὲ οἱ πρῶτοι, ἐνόμισαν ὅτι πλείονα λήψονται· καὶ ἔλαβον καὶ αὐτοὶ ἀνὰ δηνάριον.

11 Λαβόντες δὲ ἐγόγγυζον κατὰ τοῦ οἰκοδεσπότου,

12 Λέγοντες· Ὅτι οὗτοι οἱ ἔσχατοι μίαν ὥραν ἐποίησαν, καὶ ἴσους ἡμῖν αὐτοὺς ἐποίησας, τοῖς βαστάσασι τὸ βάρος τῆς ἡμέρας καὶ τὸν καύσωνα.

ejus, mirabantur valde, dicentes: Quis ergo potest servari?

26 Aspiciens autem Jesus, dixit illis: Apud homines hoc impossibile est, apud autem Deum omnia possibilia sunt.

CAPUT. XX.

1 Simile enim est regnum cœlorum homini patrifamilias, qui exiit cum diluculo conducere operarios in vineam suam.

2 Conveniens autem cum operariis ex denario diem, misit eos in vineam suam.

3 Et egressus circa tertiam horam, vidit alios stantes in foro otiosos:

4 Et illis dixit: Abite & vos in vineam: & quod fuerit justum dabo vobis.

5 Illi autem abierunt. Iterum exiens circa sextam & nonam horam, fecit similiter.

6 Circa verò undecimam horam exiens, invenit alios stantes otiosos, & dicit illis: Quid hìc statis totam diem otiosi?

7 Dicunt ei: Quia nemo nos mercede conduxit. Dicit eis: Ite & vos in vineam, & quod fuerit justum, accipietis.

8 Vespere autem facto, dicit dominus vineæ procuratori suo: Voca operarios & redde illis mercedem, incipiens à novissimis usque ad primos.

9 Et venientes qui circa undecimam horam, acceperunt singuli denarium.

10 Venientes autem primi arbitrati sunt quòd plus essent accepturi: & acceperunt & ipsi singuli denarium.

11 Accipientes autem murmurabant adversus patremfamilias.

12 Dicentes: Quòd hi novissimi unam horam fecerunt, & pares nobis illos fecisti, portantibus pondus diei, & æstum.

cela, furent fort étonnés, et ils disoient: Qui peut donc être sauvé?

26. Et Jésus les regardant, leur dit: Quant aux hommes, cela est impossible; mais quant à Dieu, toutes choses sont possibles.

CAR le Royaume des cieux est semblable à un père de famille, qui sortit dès la pointe du jour, afin de louer des ouvriers pour *travailler à* sa vigne.

2. Et ayant accordé avec les ouvriers à un denier par jour, il les envoya à sa vigne.

3. Il sortit encore environ la troisième heure *du jour*, et il en vit d'autres qui étoient dans la place sans rien faire;

4. Auxquels il dit: Allez-vous *en* aussi à ma vigne, et je vous donnerai ce qui sera raisonnable.

5. Et ils y allèrent. Il sortit encore environ la sixième et la neuvième heure, et il fit la même chose.

6. Et vers l'onzième heure, il sortit, et il en trouva d'autres qui étoient sans rien faire, auxquels il dit: Pourquoi vous tenez-vous ici tout le jour sans rien faire?

7. Et ils lui répondirent: Parce que personne ne nous a loués. Et il leur dit: Allez-vous-en aussi à ma vigne, vous recevrez ce qui sera raisonnable.

8. Quand le soir fut venu, le Maître de la vigne dit à celui qui avoit le soin de ses affaires: Appelle les ouvriers, et leur paie *leur* salaire, en commençant depuis les derniers jusqu'aux premiers.

9. Et ceux *qui avoient été loués* sur l'onzième heure, étant venus, ils reçurent chacun un denier.

10. Or, quand les premiers furent venus, ils s'attendoient à recevoir davantage: mais ils reçurent aussi chacun un denier.

11. Et l'ayant reçu, ils murmuroient contre le père de famille,

12. Disant: Ces derniers n'ont travaillé qu'une heure, et tu les égales à nous, qui avons supporté la fatigue de *tout le* jour et la chaleur.

they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved? M. 19

26 But Jesus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.

CHAP. XX. M.

The labourers in the vineyard.

FOR the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the market-place,

4 And said unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received *it*, they murmured against the good man of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

53.

13 Ille verò respondens dixit uni eorum: Amice, non facio injuriam tibi: nonne denario convenisti mecum?

14 Tolle quod tuum, & abi, volo autem huic novissimo dare sicut & tibi.

15 Aut non licet mihi facere quod volo in meis? an oculus tuus malus est, quia ego bonus sum?

16 Sic erunt novissimi, primi: & primi, novissimi. Multi enim sunt vocati, pauci verò electi.

CAPUT XIX.

1 ET ingressus pertransibat Jericho.

2 Et ecce vir nomine vocatus Zachæus, & hic erat princeps publicanorum: & ipse erat dives.

3 Et quærebat videre Jesum quis esset, & non poterat præ turba: quia statura pusillus erat.

4 Et præcurrens coram, ascendit in sycomorum, ut videret eum: quia illàc erat transiturus.

5 Et ut venit ad locum, suspiciens Jesus vidit illum, & dixit ad eum: Zachæe, festinans descende: hodie enim in domo tua oportet me manere.

6 Et festinans descendit, & excepit illum gaudens.

7 Et videntes omnes murmurabant, dicentes: quod ad peccatorem hominem introivit diversari.

8 Stans autem Zachæus dixit ad Dominum: Ecce dimidia substantiarum mearum, Domine, do pauperibus, & si aliquem quid defraudavi, reddo quadruplum.

9 Ait autem ad eum Jesus: Quia hodie salus domui huic facta est, eo quòd & ipse filius Abrahæ sit.

10 Venit enim filius hominis quærere & salvum facere quod perierat.

11 Audientibus autem illis hæc, adjiciens dixit parabolam, propter prope esse Hieru-

---

κεφ. ιθ'. 10.

1 ΚΑΙ εἰσελθὼν διήρχετο τὴν Ἰερειχώ.

2 Καὶ ἰδοὺ ἀνὴρ ὀνόματι καλούμενος Ζακχαῖος· καὶ αὐτὸς ἦν ἀρχιτελώνης, καὶ αὐτὸς ἦν πλούσιος.

3 Καὶ ἐζήτει ἰδεῖν τὸν Ἰησοῦν τίς ἐστι· καὶ οὐκ ἠδύνατο ἀπὸ τοῦ ὄχλου, ὅτι τῇ ἡλικίᾳ μικρὸς ἦν.

4 Καὶ προδραμὼν ἔμπροσθεν, ἀνέβη ἐπὶ συκομορέαν, ἵνα ἴδῃ αὐτόν· ὅτι δι' ἐκείνης ἤμελλε διέρχεσθαι.

5 Καὶ ὡς ἦλθεν ἐπὶ τὸν τόπον, ἀναβλέψας ὁ Ἰησοῦς εἶδεν αὐτὸν, καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτόν· Ζακχαῖε, σπεύσας κατάβηθι· σήμερον γὰρ ἐν τῷ οἴκῳ σου δεῖ με μεῖναι.

6 Καὶ σπεύσας κατέβη, καὶ ὑπεδέξατο αὐτὸν χαίρων.

7 Καὶ ἰδόντες ἅπαντες διεγόγγυζον, λέγοντες· Ὅτι παρὰ ἁμαρτωλῷ ἀνδρὶ εἰσῆλθε καταλῦσαι.

8 Σταθεὶς δὲ Ζακχαῖος εἶπε πρὸς τὸν Κύριον· Ἰδοὺ, τὰ ἡμίσιά μου τῶν ὑπαρχόντων μου, Κύριε, δίδωμι τοῖς πτωχοῖς· καὶ εἴ τινός τι ἐσυκοφάντησα, ἀποδίδωμι τετραπλοῦν.

9 Εἶπε δὲ πρὸς αὐτὸν ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Ὅτι σήμερον σωτηρία τῷ οἴκῳ τούτῳ ἐγένετο, καθότι καὶ αὐτὸς υἱὸς Ἀβραάμ ἐστιν.

10 Ἦλθε γὰρ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ζητῆσαι καὶ σῶσαι τὸ ἀπολωλός.

11 Ἀκουόντων δὲ αὐτῶν ταῦτα, προσθεὶς εἶπε παραβολὴν, διὰ τὸ ἐγγὺς αὐτὸν εἶναι Ἱερουσαλὴμ, καὶ

15. Mais il répondit à l'un d'eux, et lui dit : Mon ami, je ne te fais point de tort ; n'as-tu pas accordé avec moi à un denier *par jour* ?

14. Prends ce qui est à toi, et t'en va ; mais je veux donner à ce dernier autant qu'à toi.

15. Ne m'est-il pas permis de faire ce que je veux de ce qui est à moi ? Ton œil est-il malin de ce que je suis bon ?

16. Ainsi les derniers seront les premiers, et les premiers seront les derniers ; car il y en a beaucoup d'appelés, mais peu d'élus.

CHAPITRE XIX.

La conversion de Zachée ; la parabole des dix mares. Jésus fait son entrée à Jérusalem ; il répand des larmes sur elle, et purge le Temple.

JÉSUS étant entré dans Jéricho, passoit par la ville.

2. Et un homme appelé Zachée, chef des péagers, qui étoit riche,

3. Cherchoit à voir qui étoit Jésus ; mais il ne le pouvoit pas à cause de la foule, parce qu'il étoit de petite taille.

4. C'est pourquoi il courut devant, et monta sur un sycomore, pour le voir ; parce qu'il devoit passer par-là.

5. Jésus étant venu en cet endroit, et regardant en haut, le vit, et lui dit : Zachée, hâte-toi de descendre ; car il faut que je loge aujourd'hui dans ta maison.

6. Et il descendit promptement, et le reçut avec joie.

7. Et tous ceux qui virent cela, murmuroient, disant qu'il étoit entré chez un homme de mauvaise vie pour y loger.

8. Et Zachée se présentant devant le Seigneur, lui dit : Seigneur, je donne la moitié de mes biens aux pauvres, et si j'ai fait tort à quelqu'un en quelque chose, je lui en rends quatre fois autant.

9. Sur quoi Jésus lui dit : Le salut est entré aujourd'hui dans cette maison, parce que celui-ci est aussi enfant d'Abraham.

10. Car le Fils de l'homme est venu chercher et sauver ce qui étoit perdu.

11. Comme ils écoutoient ce discours, Jésus continuant, proposa une parabole, sur ce qu'il étoit près de Jerusalem, et qu'ils

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny? Mt. 20

14 Take *that* thine *is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? is thine eye evil because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

CHAP. XIX. L.

The publican Zaccheus.

AND *Jesus* entered and passed through Jericho.

2 And, behold, *there was* a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jesus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore-tree to see him; for he was to pass that *way*.

5 And, when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for to-day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

10 For the Son of Man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

11 And, as they heard these things, he added, and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Je-

54.

δομεῖν αὐτοῖς ὅτι παραχρῆμα
μέλλει ἡ βασιλεία τοῦ Θεοῦ ἀνα-
φαίνεσθαι.
12 Εἶπεν οὖν· Ἄνθρωπός τις
εὐγενὴς ἐπορεύθη εἰς χώραν μα-
κράν, λαβεῖν ἑαυτῷ βασιλείαν, καὶ
ὑποστρέψαι.
* 13 Καλέσας δὲ δέκα δούλους
ἑαυτοῦ, ἔδωκεν αὐτοῖς δέκα μνᾶς,
καὶ εἶπε πρὸς αὐτούς· † Πραγμα-
τεύσασθε ἕως ἔρχομαι.
* 14 Οἱ δὲ πολῖται αὐτοῦ
† ἐμίσουν αὐτόν, καὶ ἀπέστειλαν
† πρεσβείαν † ὀπίσω αὐτοῦ, λέ-
γοντες. Οὐ θέλομεν τοῦτον βασι-
λεῦσαι ἐφ' ἡμᾶς.
* 15 Καὶ ἐγένετο ἐν τῷ ἐπαν-
ελθεῖν αὐτὸν λαβόντα τὴν βασι-
λείαν, καὶ εἶπε φωνηθῆναι αὐτῷ
τοὺς δούλους τούτους, εἰς ἔδωκε τὸ
ἀργύριον ἵνα γνῷ τίς τί † διε-
πραγματεύσατο.
* 16 Παρεγένετο δὲ ὁ πρῶτος,
λέγων· Κύριε, ἡ † μνᾶ σου † προ-
σειργάσατο δέκα μνᾶς.
17 Καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Εὖ ἀγαρ-
θὲ δοῦλε· ὅτι ἐν ἐλαχίστῳ πιστὸς
ἐγένου, ἴσθι ἐξουσίαν ἔχων ἐπάνω
δέκα πόλεων.
18 Καὶ ἦλθεν ὁ δεύτερος, λέ-
γων· Κύριε, ἡ μνᾶ σου ἐποίησε
πέντε μνᾶς.
19 Εἶπε δὲ καὶ τούτῳ· Καὶ σὺ
γίνου ἐπάνω πέντε πόλεων.
20 Καὶ ἕτερος ἦλθε, λέγων·
Κύριε, ἰδοὺ, ἡ μνᾶ σου, ἣν εἶχον
ἀποκειμένην ἐν σουδαρίῳ.
21 Ἐφοβόμην γὰρ σε, ὅτι ἄν-
θρωπος αὐστηρὸς εἶ· αἴρεις ὃ οὐκ ἔ-
θηκας, καὶ θερίζεις ὃ οὐκ ἔσπειρας.
* 22 Λέγει δὲ αὐτῷ. Ἐκ τοῦ
στόματός σε κρίνω σε, πονηρὲ δοῦ-
λε· ἤδεις ὅτι ἐγὼ † ἄνθρωπος
† αὐστηρὸς εἶμι· αἴρων ὃ οὐκ ἔθηκα,
καὶ θερίζων ὃ οὐκ ἔσπειρα.
23 Καὶ διατί οὐκ ἔδωκας τὸ
ἀργύριον μου ἐπὶ τὴν τράπεζαν, καὶ
ἐγὼ ἐλθὼν σὺν τόκῳ ἂν ἔπραξα
αὐτό;

salem, & videri eis quod confestim esset regnum Dei apparitu-
rum.
12 Dixit erge: Homo quidam
nobilis abiit in regionem lon-
ginquam accipere sibi ipsi reg-
num, & reverti.
13 Vocans autem decem ser-
vos suos, dedit eis decem minas,
& ait ad illos: Negotiamini
dum venio.
14 At cives ejus oderant eum,
& miserunt legationem post il-
lum, dicentes: Non volumus
hunc regnare super nos.
15 Et factum est in redire
ipsum accipientem regnum, ait
vocari sibi servos hos, quibus
dedit argentum, ut sciret quis
quid negotiatus esset.
16 Adfuit autem primus, di-
cens: Domine, mina tua ac-
quisivit decem minas.
17 Et ait illi: Euge bone
serve: quia in modico fidelis
fuisti, esto potestatem habens
super decem civitates.
18 Et venit secundus, dicens:
Domine, mina tua fecit quin-
que minas.
19 Ait autem & huic: Et tu
esto super quinque civitates.
20 Et alter venit, dicens:
Domine, ecce mina tua, quam
habui repositam in sudario.
21 Timui enim te, quia ho-
mo austerus es: tollis quod non
posuisti, & metis quod non se-
minasti.
22 Dicit autem ei: Ex ore
tuo judico te, scelerate serve:
sciebas quod ego homo austerus
sum, tollens quod non posui, &
metens quod non seminavi.
23 Et quare non dedisti ar-
gentum meum mensariis, & ve-
niens ego cum usura utique ex-
egissem illud?

croyoient que le regne de Dieu allout paroitre bientôt

12. Il dit donc : Un homme de grande naissance s'en alla dans un pays éloigné, pour prendre possession d'un royaume, et s'en revenir ensuite.

13. Et ayant appelé dix de ses serviteurs, il leur donna dix marc d'argent, et leur dit : Faites-le valoir jusqu'à-ce que je revienne.

14. Mais les gens de son pays le haïssoient ; et ils envoyèrent une ambassade après lui, pour dire : Nous ne voulons point que celui-ci règne sur nous.

15. Il arriva donc, lorsqu'il fut de retour après avoir pris possession du royaume, qu'il commanda qu'on fit venir ces serviteurs auxquels il avoit donné l'argent, pour savoir combien chacun l'avoit fait valoir.

16. Et le premier se présenta, et dit : Seigneur, ton marc a produit dix autres marcs.

17. Et il lui dit : Cela est bien, bon serviteur ; parce que tu as été fidèle dans peu de chose, tu auras le gouvernement de dix villes.

18. Et le second vint, et dit : Seigneur, ton marc a produit cinq autres marcs.

19. Et il dit aussi à celui-ci : Et toi, commande à cinq villes.

20. Et un autre vint, et dit : Seigneur, voici ton marc que j'ai gardé enveloppé dans un linge;

21. Car je te craignois, parce que tu es un homme sevère ; tu prends où tu n'as rien mis, et tu moissonnes où tu n'as point semé.

22. Et *son maître* lui dit : Méchant serviteur, je te jugerai par tes propres paroles : Tu savois que je suis un homme sévère, qui prends où je n'ai rien mis, et qui moissonne où je n'ai point semé ;

23. Et pourquoi n'as-tu pas mis mon argent à la banque ; et à mon retour je l'eusse retiré avec les intérêts ?

rusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear. L. 19

12 He said, therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us.

15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

17 And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant; because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man; thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

K2

23 Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

21. Et il dit à ceux qui étoient présens : Otez-lui le mare, et le donnez à celui qui a les dix mares.

25. Et ils lui dirent : Seigneur, il a déjà dix mares.

26. Aussi vous dis-je, qu'on donnera à quiconque a déjà ; et que pour celui qui n'a pas, cela même qu'il a lui sera ôté.

27. Quant à mes ennemis, qui n'ont pas voulu que je regnasse sur eux, amenez-les ici, et faites-les mourir en ma présence.

28. Et après avoir dit cela, il marchoit devant eux, montant à Jérusalem.

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds. L. 19.

25 (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath, shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath, shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.

28 And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

CHAPITRE XXI.

Jésus-Christ entre dans Jérusalem, chasse les marchands du Temple, et répond aux Pharisiens.

COMME ils approchoient de Jérusalem, et qu'ils étoient déjà à Bethphagé, près du mont des Oliviers, Jésus envoya deux Disciples ;

2. Leur disant : Allez à la bourgade qui est devant vous ; vous y trouverez d'abord une ânesse attachée, et son ânon avec elle ; détachez-les et amenez-les-moi.

3. Et si quelqu'un vous dit quelque chose, vous direz que le Seigneur en a besoin ; et aussitôt il les enverra.

6. Les Disciples s'en allèrent donc, et firent comme Jésus leur avoit ordonné.

7. Et ils amenèrent l'ânesse et l'ânon, et ayant mis leurs vêtemens dessus, ils l'y firent asseoir.

8. Alors des gens en grand nombre étendoient leurs vêtemens par le chemin ; et d'autres coupoient des branches d'arbres, et les étendoient par le chemin.

10. Et quand il fut entré dans Jérusalem, toute la ville fut émue, et on disoit : Qui est celui-ci ?

19. De sorte que les Pharisiens disoient entr'eux : Vous voyez que vous ne gagnez rien ; voilà que tout le monde va après lui.

20. Or quelques Grecs, de ceux qui étoient montés pour adorer pendant la fête,

AND when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethpage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, M. 21.

2 Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me.

3 And if any *man* say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

10 And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

19 The Pharisees, therefore, said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him. J. 12.

20 And there were certain Greeks among them, that came up to worship at the feast:

56.

21 Ἦσαν δέ τινες Ἕλληνες ἐκ τῶν ἐλθόντων ἵνα προσκυνήσωσιν τῇ ἑορτῇ· οὗτοι οὖν προσῆλθον Φιλίππῳ τῷ ἀπὸ Βηθσαϊδὰ τῆς Γαλιλαίας, καὶ ἠρώτων αὐτὸν λέγοντες· Κύριε, θέλομεν τὸν Ἰησοῦν ἰδεῖν.

22 Ἔρχεται Φίλιππος καὶ λέγει τῷ Ἀνδρέᾳ· καὶ πάλιν Ἀνδρέας καὶ Φίλιππος λέγουσι τῷ Ἰησοῦ.

23 Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς ἀπεκρίνατο αὐτοῖς, λέγων· Ἐλήλυθεν ἡ ὥρα ἵνα δοξασθῇ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου.

24 Ἀμὴν ἀμὴν, λέγω ὑμῖν, ἐὰν μὴ ὁ κόκκος τοῦ σίτου πεσὼν εἰς τὴν γῆν ἀποθάνῃ, αὐτὸς μόνος μένει· ἐὰν δὲ ἀποθάνῃ, πολὺν καρπὸν φέρει.

25 Ὁ φιλῶν τὴν ψυχὴν αὐτοῦ, ἀπολλύει αὐτήν· καὶ ὁ μισῶν τὴν ψυχὴν αὐτοῦ ἐν τῷ κόσμῳ τούτῳ, εἰς ζωὴν αἰώνιον φυλάξει αὐτήν.

26 Ἐάν τις ἐμοὶ διακονῇ, ἐμοὶ ἀκολουθείτω· καὶ ὅπου εἰμὶ ἐγὼ, ἐκεῖ καὶ ὁ διάκονος ὁ ἐμὸς ἔσται· ἐάν τις ἐμοὶ διακονῇ, τιμήσει αὐτὸν ὁ Πατήρ.

27 Νῦν ἡ ψυχή μου τετάρακται· καὶ τί εἴπω; Πάτερ, σῶσόν με ἐκ τῆς ὥρας ταύτης; ἀλλὰ διὰ τοῦτο ἦλθον εἰς τὴν ὥραν ταύτην.

28 Πάτερ, δόξασόν σου τὸ ὄνομα. Ἦλθε οὖν φωνὴ ἐκ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ· Καὶ ἐδόξασα, καὶ πάλιν δοξάσω.

29 Ὁ οὖν ὄχλος ὁ ἑστὼς καὶ ἀκούσας ἔλεγε βροντὴν γεγονέναι· ἄλλοι ἔλεγον· Ἄγγελος αὐτῷ λελάληκεν.

30 Ἀπεκρίθη Ἰησοῦς καὶ εἶπεν· Οὐ δι' ἐμὲ ἡ φωνὴ αὕτη γέγονεν, ἀλλὰ δι' ὑμᾶς.

31 Νῦν κρίσις ἐστὶ τοῦ κόσμου τούτου· νῦν ὁ ἄρχων τοῦ κόσμου τούτου ἐκβληθήσεται ἔξω.

32 Κἀγὼ ἐὰν ὑψωθῶ ἐκ τῆς γῆς, πάντας ἑλκύσω πρὸς ἐμαυτόν.

33 Τοῦτο δὲ ἔλεγε σημαίνων ποίῳ θανάτῳ ἤμελλεν ἀποθνήσκειν.

34 Ἀπεκρίθη οὖν αὐτῷ ὁ ὄχλος· Ἡμεῖς ἠκούσαμεν ἐκ τοῦ νόμου ὅτι ὁ Χριστὸς μένει εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα· καὶ πῶς σὺ λέγεις, ὅτι δεῖ ὑψωθῆναι τὸν υἱὸν τοῦ ἀνθρώπου; τίς ἐστιν οὗτος ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου;

35 Εἶπεν οὖν αὐτοῖς ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Ἔτι μικρὸν χρόνον τὸ φῶς ἐν ὑμῖν ἐστιν· περιπατεῖτε ὡς τὸ φῶς ἔχετε, ἵνα μὴ σκοτία ὑμᾶς καταλάβῃ· καὶ ὁ περιπατῶν ἐν τῇ σκοτίᾳ οὐκ οἶδεν ποῦ ὑπάγει.

36 Ὡς τὸ φῶς ἔχετε, πιστεύετε εἰς τὸ φῶς, ἵνα υἱοὶ φωτὸς γένησθε. Ταῦτα ἐλάλησεν ὁ Ἰησοῦς, καὶ ἀπελθὼν ἐκρύβη ἀπ' αὐτῶν.

37 Τοσαῦτα δὲ αὐτοῦ σημεῖα πεποιηκότος ἐνώπιον αὐτῶν, οὐκ ἐπίστευον εἰς αὐτόν·

38 ἵνα ὁ λόγος Ἡσαΐου τοῦ προφήτου πληρωθῇ ὃν εἶπεν· Κύριε, τίς ἐπίστευσε τῇ ἀκοῇ ἡμῶν; καὶ ὁ βραχίων Κυρίου τίνι ἀπεκαλύφθη;

39 Διὰ τοῦτο οὐκ ἠδύναντο πιστεύειν, ὅτι πάλιν εἶπεν Ἡσαΐας·

40 Τετύφλωκεν αὐτῶν τοὺς ὀφθαλμοὺς καὶ ἐπώρωσεν αὐτῶν τὴν καρδίαν, ἵνα μὴ ἴδωσι τοῖς ὀφθαλμοῖς καὶ νοήσωσι τῇ καρδίᾳ καὶ ἐπιστρέψωσι, καὶ ἰάσομαι αὐτούς.

41 Ταῦτα εἶπεν Ἡσαΐας, ὅτι εἶδε τὴν δόξαν αὐτοῦ, καὶ ἐλάλησε περὶ αὐτοῦ.

42 Ὅμως μέντοι καὶ ἐκ τῶν ἀρχόντων πολλοὶ ἐπίστευσαν εἰς αὐτόν· ἀλλὰ διὰ τοὺς Φαρισαίους οὐχ ὡμολόγουν, ἵνα μὴ ἀποσυνάγωγοι γένωνται·

43 ἠγάπησαν γὰρ τὴν δόξαν τὴν παρὰ τῶν ἀνθρώπων μᾶλλον ἢ τὴν δόξαν τοῦ Θεοῦ.

44 Ἰησοῦς δὲ ἔκραξε καὶ εἶπεν· Ὁ πιστεύων εἰς ἐμὲ οὐ πιστεύει εἰς ἐμὲ, ἀλλ' εἰς τὸν πέμψαντά με·

45 καὶ ὁ θεωρῶν ἐμὲ θεωρεῖ τὸν πέμψαντά με.

46 Ἐγὼ φῶς εἰς τὸν κόσμον ἐλήλυθα, ἵνα πᾶς ὁ πιστεύων εἰς ἐμὲ ἐν τῇ σκοτίᾳ μὴ μείνῃ.

47 Καὶ ἐάν τις μου ἀκούσῃ τῶν ῥημάτων καὶ μὴ φυλάξῃ, ἐγὼ οὐ κρίνω αὐτόν· οὐ γὰρ ἦλθον ἵνα κρίνω τὸν κόσμον, ἀλλ' ἵνα σώσω τὸν κόσμον.

48 Ὁ ἀθετῶν ἐμὲ καὶ μὴ λαμβάνων τὰ ῥήματά μου ἔχει τὸν κρίνοντα αὐτόν· ὁ λόγος ὃν ἐλάλησα, ἐκεῖνος κρινεῖ αὐτὸν ἐν τῇ ἐσχάτῃ ἡμέρᾳ.

49 Ὅτι ἐγὼ ἐξ ἐμαυτοῦ οὐκ ἐλάλησα, ἀλλ' ὁ πέμψας με Πατὴρ, αὐτός μοι ἐντολὴν δέδωκε τί εἴπω καὶ τί λαλήσω.

50 Καὶ οἶδα ὅτι ἡ ἐντολὴ αὐτοῦ ζωὴ αἰώνιός ἐστιν· ἃ οὖν ἐγὼ λαλῶ, καθὼς εἴρηκέ μοι ὁ Πατὴρ, οὕτω λαλῶ.

21 Erant autem quidam Gentiles ex his qui ascenderant ut adorarent in die festo.

21 Hi ergo accesserunt Philippo illi a Bethsaida Galilææ: & rogabant eum, dicentes: Domine, volumus Jesum videre.

22 Venit Philippus, & dicit Andreæ: & rursum Andreas & Philippus dicunt Jesu.

23 At Jesus respondit eis, dicens: Venit hora ut glorificetur filius hominis.

24 Amen, amen, dico vobis, si non granum frumenti cadens in terram mortuum fuerit, ipsum solum manet: si autem mortuum fuerit, multum fructum affert.

25 Qui amat animam suam perdet eam: & qui odit animam suam in hoc mundo, in vitam æternam custodit eam.

26 Si quis mihi ministrat, me sequatur: & ubi sum ego, illic & minister meus erit. Si quis mihi ministraverit, honorificabit eum Pater.

27 Nunc anima mea turbata est: & quid dicam? Pater, salvifica me ex hac hora? sed propterea veni in horam hanc.

28 Pater, clarifica nomen tuum. Venit ergo vox de cœlo: Et clarificavi, & iterum clarificabo.

29 Turba ergo quæ stabat & audierat, dicebat tonitruum factum esse. Alii dicebant: Angelus ei locutus est.

30 Respondit Jesus, & dixit: Non propter me hæc vox venit, sed propter vos.

31 Nunc judicium est mundi hujus: nunc princeps hujus mundi ejicietur foras.

32 Et ego si exaltatus fuero a terra, omnia traham ad meipsum.

33 Hoc autem dicebat, significans qua morte esset moriturus.

34 Respondit ei turba: Nos audivimus ex lege quia Christus manet in æternum: & quomodo tu dicis, oportet exaltari filium hominis? quis est iste filius hominis?

35 Dixit ergo eis Jesus: Adhuc modicum lumen in vobis est. Ambulate dum lucem habetis, ut non tenebræ vos comprehendant: & qui ambulat in tenebris, nescit quo vadat.

36 Dum lucem habetis, credite in lucem, ut filii lucis sitis. Hæc locutus est Jesus: & abiit, & abscondit se ab eis.

37 Cum autem tanta signa fecisset coram eis, non credebant in eum:

38 ut sermo Isaiæ prophetæ impleretur, quem dixit: Domine, quis credidit auditui nostro? & brachium Domini cui revelatum est?

39 Propterea non poterant credere, quia iterum dixit Isaias:

40 Excæcavit eorum oculos, & obduravit eorum cor: ut non videant oculis, & intelligant corde, & convertantur, & sanem eos.

41 Hæc dixit Isaias, quando vidit gloriam ejus, & locutus est de eo.

42 Verumtamen & ex principibus multi crediderunt in eum: sed propter Pharisæos non confitebantur, ut non synagoga ejicerentur:

43 dilexerunt enim gloriam hominum magis quam gloriam Dei.

44 Jesus autem clamavit & dixit: Qui credit in me, non credit in me, sed in eum qui misit me:

45 & qui videt me, videt eum qui misit me.

46 Ego lux in mundum veni: ut omnis qui credit in me, in tenebris non maneat.

47 Et si quis audierit verba mea & non custodierit, ego non judico eum: non enim veni ut judicem mundum, sed ut salvificem mundum.

48 Qui spernit me & non accipit verba mea, habet qui judicet eum: sermo quem locutus sum, ille judicabit eum in novissimo die.

49 Quia ego a meipso non sum locutus: sed qui misit me Pater, ipse mihi mandatum dedit quid dicam & quid loquar.

50 Et scio quia mandatum ejus vita æterna est. Quæ ergo ego loquor, sicut dixit mihi Pater, sic loquor.

21 Erant autem quidam Gentiles ex his qui ascenderant ut adorarent in die festo.

21 Hi ergo accesserunt Philippo illi a Bethsaida Galilææ: & rogabant eum, dicentes: Domine, volumus Jesum videre.

22 Venit Philippus, & dicit Andreæ: & rursum Andreas & Philippus dicunt Jesu.

23 At Jesus respondit eis, dicens: Venit hora ut glorificetur filius hominis.

24 Amen, amen, dico vobis, si non granum frumenti cadens in terram mortuum fuerit, ipsum solum manet: si autem mortuum fuerit, multum fructum affert.

25 Qui amat animam suam perdet eam: & qui odit animam suam in hoc mundo, in vitam æternam custodit eam.

26 Si quis mihi ministrat, me sequatur: & ubi sum ego, illic & minister meus erit. Si quis mihi ministraverit, honorificabit eum Pater.

27 Nunc anima mea turbata est: & quid dicam? Pater, salvifica me ex hac hora? sed propterea veni in horam hanc.

28 Pater, clarifica nomen tuum. Venit ergo vox de cœlo: Et clarificavi, & iterum clarificabo.

29 Turba ergo quæ stabat & audierat, dicebat tonitruum factum esse. Alii dicebant: Angelus ei locutus est.

30 Respondit Jesus, & dixit: Non propter me hæc vox venit, sed propter vos.

31 Nunc judicium est mundi hujus: nunc princeps hujus mundi ejicietur foras.

32 Et ego si exaltatus fuero a terra, omnia traham ad meipsum.

33 Hoc autem dicebat, significans qua morte esset moriturus.

34 Respondit ei turba: Nos audivimus ex lege quia Christus manet in æternum: & quomodo tu dicis, oportet exaltari filium hominis? quis est iste filius hominis?

35 Dixit ergo eis Jesus: Adhuc modicum lumen in vobis est. Ambulate dum lucem habetis, ut non tenebræ vos comprehendant: & qui ambulat in tenebris, nescit quo vadat.

36 Dum lucem habetis, credite in lucem, ut filii lucis sitis. Hæc locutus est Jesus: & abiit, & abscondit se ab eis.

37 Cum autem tanta signa fecisset coram eis, non credebant in eum:

38 ut sermo Isaiæ prophetæ impleretur, quem dixit: Domine, quis credidit auditui nostro? & brachium Domini cui revelatum est?

39 Propterea non poterant credere, quia iterum dixit Isaias:

40 Excæcavit eorum oculos, & obduravit eorum cor: ut non videant oculis, & intelligant corde, & convertantur, & sanem eos.

41 Hæc dixit Isaias, quando vidit gloriam ejus, & locutus est de eo.

42 Verumtamen & ex principibus multi crediderunt in eum: sed propter Pharisæos non confitebantur, ut non synagoga ejicerentur:

43 dilexerunt enim gloriam hominum magis quam gloriam Dei.

44 Jesus autem clamavit & dixit: Qui credit in me, non credit in me, sed in eum qui misit me:

45 & qui videt me, videt eum qui misit me.

46 Ego lux in mundum veni: ut omnis qui credit in me, in tenebris non maneat.

47 Et si quis audierit verba mea & non custodierit, ego non judico eum: non enim veni ut judicem mundum, sed ut salvificem mundum.

48 Qui spernit me & non accipit verba mea, habet qui judicet eum: sermo quem locutus sum, ille judicabit eum in novissimo die.

49 Quia ego a meipso non sum locutus: sed qui misit me Pater, ipse mihi mandatum dedit quid dicam & quid loquar.

50 Et scio quia mandatum ejus vita æterna est. Quæ ergo ego loquor, sicut dixit mihi Pater, sic loquor.

21. Vinrent vers Philippe, qui étoit de Bethsaïde en Galilée, et ils lui dirent en le priant : Seigneur, nous voudrions bien voir Jésus.

22. Philippe vint et le dit à André, et André et Philippe le dirent à Jésus.

23. Et Jésus leur répondit : L'heure est venue que le Fils de l'homme doit être glorifié.

24. En vérité, en vérité je vous le dis : Si le grain de froment ne meurt après qu'on l'a jeté dans la terre, il demeure seul ; mais s'il meurt, il porte beaucoup de fruit.

17. Et les ayant laissés, il sortit de la ville, et s'en alla à Béthanie, où il passa la nuit.

12. Le lendemain, comme ils sortoient de Béthanie,

Jésus étant entré dans le Temple, se mit à chasser ceux qui vendoient et qui achetoient dans le Temple, et il renversa les tables des changeurs, et les sièges de ceux qui vendoient des pigeons.

16. Et il ne permettoit pas que personne portât *aucun* vaisseau par le Temple.

17. Et il les instruisoit, en leur disant : N'est-il pas écrit : Ma maison sera appelée, par toutes les nations, une maison de prière; mais vous en avez fait une caverne de voleurs ?.

18. Ce que les Scribes et les principaux Sacrificateurs ayant entendu, ils cherchoient et moyens de le faire périr ; car ils le craignoient, parce que tout le peuple étoit ravi de sa doctrine.

19. Le soir étant venu, Jésus sortit de la ville.

27. Puis ils revinrent à Jérusalem ; et comme il alloit par le Temple, les principaux Sacrificateurs, les Scribes, et les Sénateurs, s'approchèrent de lui ;

Et il leur dit

28. Mais que vous semble-t-il de ceci ? Un homme avoit deux fils ; et s'adressant au premier, il *lui* dit : *Mon* fils, va, et travaille aujourd'hui dans ma vigne.

29. Mais il répondit : Je n'y veux point *aller* ; cependant s'étant repenti ensuite, il y alla.

30. Puis il vint à l'autre, et lui dit la même chose. Celui-ci répondit : J'y *vais*, Seigneur ; mais il n'y alla pas.

31. Lequel des deux fit la volonté de *son* père ? Ils lui dirent : C'est le premier. Jésus leur dit : Je vous dis en vérité, que les péagers et les femmes de mauvaise vie vous devancent au Royaume de Dieu.

21 The same came, and found Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus. J. 12.

22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again, Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

23 And Jesus answered them, saying,

24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

17 And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there. M. 21.

12 And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, Mk. 11

15. Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry *any* v through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying them, Is it not written, My h shall be called of all nations house of prayer? but ye made it a den of thieves.

18 And the scribes and priests heard *it*, and sought they might destroy him: for feared him, because all the pe was astonished at his doctrin

19 And when even was c he went out of the city.

28 But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-day in my vineyard. M. 21.

29 He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.

30 And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir: and went not.

31 Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

57.

4 Πάλιν ἀπέστειλεν ἄλλους δούλους, λέγων· Εἰπάτε τοῖς κεκλημένοις· Ἰδοὺ, τὸ ἄριστόν μου ἡτοίμασα, οἱ ταῦροί μου καὶ τὰ σιτιστὰ τετυμμένα, καὶ πάντα ἕτοιμα· δεῦτε εἰς τοὺς γάμους.

4 Iterum misit alios servos, dicens: Dicite vocatis: Ecce prandium meum paravi, tauri mei & altilia occisa, & omnia expedita: venite ad nuptias.

5 Οἱ δὲ ἀμελήσαντες, ἀπῆλθον ὁ μὲν εἰς τὸν ἴδιον ἀγρόν, ὁ δὲ εἰς τὴν ἐμπορίαν αὐτοῦ.

5 Illi autem negligentes abierunt: ille quidem in proprium agrum, ille vero ad mercaturam suam.

6 Οἱ δὲ λοιποὶ, κρατήσαντες τοὺς δούλους αὐτοῦ, ὕβρισαν καὶ ἀπέκτειναν.

6 At reliqui prehendentes servos ejus, contumeliis affecerunt, & occiderunt.

7 Ἀκούσας δὲ ὁ βασιλεὺς ὠργίσθη· καὶ πέμψας τὰ στρατεύματα αὐτοῦ, ἀπώλεσε τοὺς φονεῖς ἐκείνους, καὶ τὴν πόλιν αὐτῶν ἐνέπρησε.

7 Audiens autem rex ille, iratus est: & mittens exercitus suos, perdidit homicidas illos, & civitatem illorum incendit.

8 Τότε λέγει τοῖς δούλοις αὐτοῦ· Ὁ μὲν γάμος ἕτοιμός ἐστι, οἱ δὲ κεκλημένοι οὐκ ἦσαν ἄξιοι.

8 Tunc ait servis suis: Quidem nuptiæ expeditæ sunt: qui autem vocati non fuerunt digni.

9 Πορεύεσθε οὖν ἐπὶ τὰς ἐξόδους τῶν ὁδῶν, καὶ ὅσους ἂν εὕρητε, καλέσατε εἰς τοὺς γάμους.

9 Ite ergo ad compita viarum, & quoscumque invenieritis, vocate ad nuptias.

10 Καὶ ἐξελθόντες οἱ δοῦλοι ἐκεῖνοι εἰς τὰς ὁδοὺς, συνήγαγον πάντας ὅσους εὗρον, πονηρούς τε καὶ ἀγαθούς· καὶ ἐπλήσθη ὁ γάμος ἀνακειμένων.

10 Et egressi servi illi in vias congregaverunt omnes quos invenerunt, malosque & bonos: & impletæ sunt nuptiæ discumbentium.

11 Εἰσελθὼν δὲ ὁ βασιλεὺς θεάσασθαι τοὺς ἀνακειμένους, εἶδεν ἐκεῖ ἄνθρωπον οὐκ ἐνδεδυμένον ἔνδυμα γάμου.

11 Ingressus autem rex spectare discumbentes, vidit ibi hominem non vestitum indumento nuptiarum.

12 Καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ· Ἑταῖρε, πῶς εἰσῆλθες ὧδε μὴ ἔχων ἔνδυμα γάμου; Ὁ δὲ ἐφιμώθη.

12 Et ait illi: Amice, quomodo intrasti huc, non habens vestem nuptialem? Ille verò obmutuit.

13 Τότε εἶπε ὁ βασιλεὺς τοῖς διακόνοις· Δήσαντες αὐτοῦ πόδας καὶ χεῖρας, ἄρατε αὐτὸν, καὶ ἐκβάλετε εἰς τὸ σκότος τὸ ἐξώτερον· ἐκεῖ ἔσται ὁ κλαυθμὸς καὶ ὁ βρυγμὸς τῶν ὀδόντων.

13 Tunc dixit rex ministris: Ligantes ejus pedes & manus, tollite eum, & ejicite in tenebras exteriores: ibi erit fletus & frendor dentium.

14 Πολλοί εἰσι κλητοὶ, ὀλίγοι δὲ ἐκλεκτοί.

14 Multi enim sunt vocati, pauci verò electi.

15 Τότε πορευθέντες οἱ Φαρισαῖοι, συμβούλιον ἔλαβον ἵνα αὐτὸν παγιδεύσωσιν ἐν λόγῳ.

15 Tunc abeuntes Pharisæi, consilium inierunt ut eum illaquearent in sermone.

16 Καὶ ἀποστέλλουσιν αὐτῷ τοὺς μαθητὰς αὐτῶν μετὰ τῶν Ἡρῳδιανῶν, λέγοντες· Διδάσκαλε, οἴδαμεν ὅτι ἀληθὴς εἶ, καὶ τὴν ὁδὸν τοῦ θεοῦ ἐν ἀληθείᾳ διδάσκεις, καὶ οὐ μέλει σοι περὶ οὐδενός· οὐ γὰρ βλέπεις εἰς πρόσωπον ἀνθρώπων.

16 Et mittunt ei discipulos suos cum Herodianis, dicentes: Magister, scimus quia verax es, & viam Dei in veritate doces: & non est cura tibi de aliquo: non enim respicis in faciem hominum.

17 Εἰπὲ οὖν ἡμῖν, τί σοι δοκεῖ; ἔξεστι δοῦναι κῆνσον Καίσαρι, ἢ οὔ;

17 Dic ergò nobis, quid tibi videtur? Licet dare censum Cæsari, an non?

18 Γνοὺς δὲ ὁ Ἰησοῦς τὴν πονη-

18 Cognoscens autem Jesus

for the Fr. and Eng. text see pa. 58. c. d.

33. Écoutez une autre similitude: Un homme, dit-il, planta une vigne, il l'environna d'une haie, il y fit un creux pour un pressoir, il y bâtit une tour, et il la loua à des vignerons, et s'en alla.

2. Et dans la saison, il envoya un de ses serviteurs vers les vignerons, afin de recevoir d'eux du fruit de la vigne.

3. Mais l'ayant pris, ils le battirent, et le renvoyèrent à vuide.

4. Il leur envoya encore un autre serviteur; mais ils lui jetèrent des pierres, et lui meurtrirent toute la tête, et le renvoyèrent, après l'avoir traité outrageusement.

5. Et il en envoya encore un autre qu'ils tuèrent; et plusieurs autres, dont ils battirent les uns, et tuèrent les autres.

6. Enfin, ayant un fils qu'il chérissoit, il le leur envoya encore le dernier, disant, ils auront du respect pour mon fils.

7. Mais ces vignerons dirent entr'eux: C'est ici l'héritier; venez, tuons-le, et l'héritage sera à nous.

8. Et *le* prenant, ils le tuèrent, et le jetèrent hors de la vigne.

9. Que fera donc le maître de la vigne? Il viendra, et fera périr ces vignerons, et il donnera la vigne à d'autres.

10. Et quand les principaux Sacrificateurs et les Pharisiens eurent entendu ces similitudes, ils reconnurent qu'il parloit d'eux.

46. Et ils cherchoient à se saisir de lui; mais ils craignirent le peuple, parce qu'il regardoit *Jésus* comme un Prophète.

Jésus, prenant la parole, continua à leur parler en paraboles, et leur dit:

2. Le Royaume des cieux est semblable à un Roi, qui fit les noces de son Fils.

3. Et il envoya ses serviteurs pour appeler ceux qui avoient été invités aux noces; mais ils n'y voulurent point venir.

33 Hear another parable: A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about *it*, and digged *a place for* the wine-fat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. Mt. 21. Mk. 12.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled.

5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

6 Having yet, therefore, one son, his well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

8 And they took him, and killed *him*, and cast *him* out of the vineyard.

9 What shall, therefore, the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. Mt. 21.

45 And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

And Jesus answered, and spake unto them again by parables, and said, Mt. 22.

2 The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

3 And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding; and they would not come.

for the Gr. & Lat. text see next page. col. a. b.

...iteurs, avec cet ordre : Dites à ceux qui ont été invités : J'ai fait préparer mon dîner ; mes taureaux et mes bêtes grasses sont tuées, et tout est prêt ; venez aux noces.

5. Mais eux n'en tenant compte, s'en allèrent, l'un à sa métairie, et l'autre à son trafic.

6. Et les autres prirent ses serviteurs, et les outragèrent, et les tuèrent.

7. Le Roi l'ayant appris, se mit en colère, et y ayant envoyé ses troupes, il fit périr ces meurtriers et brûla leur ville.

8. Alors il dit à ses serviteurs : Le festin des noces est prêt, mais ceux qui étoient invités n'en étoient pas dignes.

9. Allez donc dans les carrefours des chemins, et invitez aux noces tous ceux que vous trouverez.

10. Et ses serviteurs étant allés dans les chemins, assemblèrent tous ceux qu'ils trouvèrent, tant mauvais que bons, en sorte que la salle des noces fut remplie de gens qui étoient à table.

11. Et le Roi étant entré pour voir ceux qui étoient à table, aperçut un homme qui n'avoit pas un habit de noces.

12. Et il lui dit : Mon ami, comment es-tu entré ici sans avoir un habit de noces ? Et il eut la bouche fermée.

13. Alors le Roi dit aux serviteurs : Liez-le pieds et mains, emportez-le, et le jetez dans les ténèbres de dehors ; c'est là qu'il y aura des pleurs et des grincemens de dents.

14. Car il y en a beaucoup d'appelés, mais peu d'élus.

15. Alors les Pharisiens s'étant retirés, consultèrent pour le surprendre dans ses discours.

16. Et ils lui envoyèrent de leurs disciples, avec des Hérodiens, qui lui dirent : Maître, nous savons que tu es sincère, et que tu enseignes la voie de Dieu selon la vérité, sans avoir égard à qui que ce soit ; car tu ne regardes point l'apparence des hommes.

17. Dis-nous donc ce qui te semble *de ceci* : Est-il permis de payer le tribut à César, ou non ?

18. Mais Jésus connoissant leur

for the Gr. & Lat. text see pa. 57. col. a. b.

4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and *my* fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto the marriage.

5 But they made light of *it*, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

6 And the remnant took his servants, and intreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them*.

7 But when the king heard *thereof*, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burnt up their city.

8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and, as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

10 So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither, not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

13 Then saith the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

14 For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

15 Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples, with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man*: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us, therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not?

18 But Jesus perceived their

malice, leur dit : Hypocrites, pourquoi me tentez-vous ?

19. Montrez-moi la monnoie *dont on paie* le tribut. Et ils lui présentèrent un denier.

20. Et il leur dit : De qui est cette image et cette inscription ?

21. Ils lui dirent : De César. Alors il leur dit : Rendez donc à César ce qui appartient à César, et à Dieu ce qui appartient à Dieu.

22. Et ayant entendu *cette réponse*, ils l'admirèrent ; et le laissant, ils s'en allèrent.

23. Ce jour-là, les Sadducéens, qui disent qu'il n'y a point de résurrection, vinrent à *Jésus*, et lui firent cette question :

24. Maître, Moyse a dit : Si quelqu'un meurt sans enfans, son frère épousera sa veuve, et suscitera lignée à son frère.

25. Or, il y avoit parmi nous sept frères, dont le premier s'étant marié mourut ; et n'ayant point eu d'enfans, il laissa sa femme à son frère.

26. De même aussi le second, puis le troisième, jusqu'au septième.

27. Or, après eux tous, la femme mourut aussi.

28. Duquel donc des sept sera-t-elle femme dans la résurrection ; car tous *les sept* l'ont eue ?

29. Mais Jésus répondant, leur dit : Vous êtes dans l'erreur, parce que vous n'entendez pas les Ecritures, ni quelle est la puissance de Dieu.

30. Car après la résurrection, les hommes ne prendront point de femmes, ni les femmes de maris ; mais ils seront comme les Anges de Dieu, qui sont dans le ciel.

31. Et quant à la résurrection des morts, n'avez-vous point lu ce que Dieu vous a dit :

32. Je suis le Dieu d'Abraham, le Dieu d'Isaac, et le Dieu de Jacob. Dieu n'est pas le Dieu des morts, mais *il est le Dieu* des vivans.

33. Et le peuple entendant *cela*, admiroit sa doctrine.

wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, *ye* hypocrites?

Mt. 22.

19 Shew me the tribute-money. And they brought unto him a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription?

21 They say unto him, Cesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render, therefore, unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

22 When they had heard *these words*, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now, there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased; and having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore, in the resurrection, whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jesus answered, and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.

30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels of God in heaven.

31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

32 I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

33 And when the multitude heard *this*, they were astonished at his doctrine.

28. Alors un des Scribes, qui les avoit ouï disputer ensemble, voyant qu'il leur avoit bien répondu, s'approcha, et lui demanda : Quel est le premier de tous les commandemens?

29. Jésus lui répondit : Le premier de tous les commandemens *est celui-ci* : Ecoute Israël, le Seigneur notre Dieu est le seul Seigneur.

30. Tu aimeras le Seigneur ton Dieu, de tout ton cœur, de toute ton ame, de toute ta pensée, et de toute ta force. C'est là le premier commandement.

31 Et voici le second, *qui lui est* semblable : Tu aimeras ton prochain comme toi-même. Il n'y a point d'autre commandement, plus grand que ceux-ci.

40. Toute la loi et les Prophètes se rapportent à ces deux commandemens.

32. Et le Scribe lui répondit : Maître, tu as bien dit, et selon la vérité, qu'il n'y a qu'un seul Dieu, et qu'il n'y en a point d'autre que lui ;

33. Et que l'aimer de tout son cœur, de toute *son* intelligence, de toute *son* ame, et de toute sa force, et aimer *son* prochain comme soi-même, c'est plus que tous les holocaustes et que tous les sacrifices.

ALORS Jésus parla au peuple, et à ses Disciples,

2. Et leur dit : Les Scribes et les Pharisiens sont assis sur la chaire de Moyse.

3. Observez donc, et faites tout ce qu'ils vous diront d'observer ; mais ne faites pas comme ils font ; parce qu'ils disent et ne font pas.

4. Car ils lient des fardeaux pesans et insupportables, et les mettent sur les épaules des hommes ; mais ils ne voudroient pas les remuer du doigt.

5. Et ils font toutes leurs actions, afin que les hommes les voient ; car ils portent de larges phylactères, et ils ont de plus longues franges à leurs habits ;

6. Ils aiment à avoir les premières places dans les festins, et les premiers sieges dans les Synagogues ;

28 And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all? Mk. 12.

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*; Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: This *is* the first commandment.

31 And the second *is* like, *namely* this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

40 On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. M. 22

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he: Mk. 12.

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love *his* neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt-offerings and sacrifices.

CHAP. XXIII. M.

The Pharisees exposed, &c.

THEN spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say and do not.

4 For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay *them* on mens' shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers.

5 But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments.

6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues.

61.

7 Καὶ τοὺς ἀσπασμοὺς ἐν ταῖς ἀγοραῖς, καὶ καλεῖσθαι ὑπὸ τῶν ἀνθρώπων, ῥαββεί, ῥαββεί.

8 Ὑμεῖς δὲ μὴ κληθῆτε ῥαββεί· εἷς γάρ ἐστιν ὑμῶν ὁ καθηγητής, ὁ Χριστός· πάντες δὲ ὑμεῖς, ἀδελφοί ἐστε.

9 Καὶ πατέρα μὴ καλέσητε ὑμῶν ἐπὶ τῆς γῆς· εἷς γάρ ἐστιν ὁ πατὴρ ὑμῶν, ὁ ἐν τοῖς οὐρανοῖς.

* 10 Μηδὲ † κληθῆτε † καθηγηταί· εἷς γάρ ὑμῶν ἐστιν ὁ καθηγητὴς, ὁ Χριστός.

11 Ὁ δὲ μείζων ὑμῶν, ἔσται ὑμῶν διάκονος.

12 Ὅστις δὲ ὑψώσει ἑαυτὸν, ταπεινωθήσεται· καὶ ὅστις ταπεινώσει ἑαυτὸν, ὑψωθήσεται.

13 Οὐαὶ δὲ ὑμῖν Γραμματεῖς καὶ Φαρισαῖοι ὑποκριταί, ὅτι κλείετε τὴν βασιλείαν τῶν οὐρανῶν ἔμπροσθεν τῶν ἀνθρώπων· ὑμεῖς γὰρ οὐκ εἰσέρχεσθε, οὐδὲ τοὺς εἰσερχομένους ἀφίετε εἰσελθεῖν.

14 Οὐαὶ ὑμῖν Γραμματεῖς καὶ Φαρισαῖοι ὑποκριταί, ὅτι κατεσθίετε τὰς οἰκίας τῶν χηρῶν, καὶ προφάσει μακρὰ προσευχόμενοι· διὰ τοῦτο λήψεσθε περισσότερον κρίμα.

* 15 Οὐαὶ ὑμῖν Γραμματεῖς καὶ Φαρισαῖοι ὑποκριταί, ὅτι † περιάγετε τὴν θάλασσαν καὶ τὴν † ξηρὰν, ποιῆσαι ἕνα † προσήλυτον· καὶ ὅταν γένηται, ποιεῖτε αὐτὸν υἱὸν γεέννης διπλότερον ὑμῶν.

16 Οὐαὶ ὑμῖν ὁδηγοὶ τυφλοὶ, οἱ λέγοντες· Ὃς ἂν ὀμόσῃ ἐν τῷ ναῷ, οὐδέν ἐστιν· ὃς δ' ἂν ὀμόσῃ ἐν τῷ χρυσῷ τοῦ ναοῦ, ὀφείλει.

17 Μωροὶ καὶ τυφλοὶ· τίς γὰρ μείζων ἐστὶν, ὁ χρυσὸς, ἢ ὁ ναὸς ὁ ἁγιάζων τὸν χρυσόν;

18 Καὶ· Ὃς ἂν ὀμόσῃ ἐν τῷ θυσιαστηρίῳ, οὐδέν ἐστιν· ὃς δ' ἂν ὀμόσῃ ἐν τῷ δώρῳ τῷ ἐπάνω αὐτοῦ, ὀφείλει.

19 Μωροὶ καὶ τυφλοὶ, τί γὰρ μεῖζον; τὸ δῶρον, ἢ τὸ θυσιαστήριον τὸ ἁγιάζον τὸ δῶρον;

7 Et salutationes in foris, & vocari ab hominibus, Rabbi, Rabbi.

8 Vos autem ne vocemini Rabbi: unus enim est vester doctor Christus: omnes autem vos fratres estis.

9 Et patrem ne vocetis vestrum super terram: unus enim est Pater vester qui in cælis.

10 Nec vocemini doctores: unus enim vester est doctor, Christus.

11 Qui verò major vestrûm, erit vester minister.

12 Qui autem exaltaverit seipsum, humiliabitur: & qui humiliaverit seipsum, exaltabitur.

13 Væ autem vobis Scribæ & Pharisæi hypocritæ, quia clauditis regnum cælorum ante homines: vos enim non intratis, nec introëuntes sinitis intrare.

14 Væ vobis Scribæ & Pharisæi hypocritæ, quia comeditis domos viduarum, & prætextu prolixa orantes: propter hoc accipietis abundantius judicium.

15 Væ vobis Scribæ & Pharisæi hypocritæ, quia circuitis mare & aridam, facere unum proselytum: & quum fuerit factus, facitis eum filium gehennæ, dupliciorem vobis.

16 Væ vobis duces cæci, dicentes: Quicumque juraverit in templo, nihil est: qui autem juraverit in auro templi, debet.

17 Stulti & cæci: quid enim majus est, aurum, aut templum sanctificans aurum?

18 Et quicumque juraverit in altari, nihil est: quicumque autem juraverit in dono quod super illud, debet.

19 Stulti & cæci: quid enim majus, donum, an altare sanctificans donum?

7. Et à être salués dans les places publiques, et à être appelés par les hommes, Maître, Maître.

8. Mais vous, ne vous faites point appeler Maître ; car vous n'avez qu'un Maître, qui est le Christ ; et pour vous, vous êtes tous frères.

9. Et n'appelez personne sur la terre *votre* Père ; car vous n'avez qu'un seul Père, *savoir*, celui qui *est* dans les cieux.

10. Et ne vous faites point appeler Docteur ; car vous n'avez qu'un seul Docteur, qui est le Christ.

11. Mais que le plus grand d'entre vous soit votre serviteur.

12. Car quiconque s'élevera sera abaissé, et quiconque s'abaissera sera élevé.

13. Mais malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites ; parce que vous fermez aux hommes le Royaume des cieux ; vous n'y entrez point, et vous n'y laissez pas entrer ceux qui voudroient y entrer.

14. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites ; car vous dévorez les maisons des veuves, en affectant de faire de longues prières ; à cause de cela vous serez punis d'autant plus sévèrement.

15. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites ; car vous courez la mer et la terre, pour faire un prosélyte ; et quand il l'est devenu, vous le rendez digne de la géhenne deux fois plus que vous!

16. Malheur à vous, Conducteurs aveugles, qui dites : Si quelqu'un jure par le temple, cela n'est rien ; mais celui qui aura juré par l'or du temple, est obligé *de tenir son serment !*

17. Insensés et aveugles ! Car lequel est le plus considérable, ou l'or, ou le temple qui rend cet or sacré ?

18. Et si quelqu'un, *dites-vous*, jure par l'autel, cela n'est rien ; mais celui qui aura juré par le don qui est sur *l'autel*, est obligé *de tenir son serment.*

19. Insensés et aveugles ! Car lequel est le plus grand, le don, ou l'autel qui rend ce don sacré ?

7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi. M. 23.

8 But be not ye called Rabbi; for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.

9 And call no *man* your Father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

10 Neither be ye called masters: for one is your master, *even* Christ.

11 But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

12 And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

13 But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves* neither suffer ye them that are entering, to go in.

14 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he is made, ye make him two-fold more the child of hell than yourselves.

16 Woe unto you, *ye* blind guides! which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor.

17 *Ye* fools and blind! for whether *is* greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

18 And, whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

19 *Ye* fools, and blind! for whether *is* greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

20. Celui donc qui jure par l'autel, jure par l'autel, et par ce qui est dessus.

21. Et celui qui jure par le temple, jure par le temple et par celui qui y habite.

22. Et celui qui jure par le ciel, jure par le trône de Dieu et par celui qui est assis dessus.

23. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites; car vous payez la dîme de la menthe, de l'anet, et du cumin, et vous négligez les choses les plus importantes de la loi, la justice, la miséricorde, et la fidélité. Ce sont là les choses qu'il falloit faire, sans néanmoins omettre les autres.

24. Conducteurs aveugles, qui coulez un moucheron, et qui avalez un chameau.

25. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites; car vous nettoyez le dehors de la coupe et du plat, pendant qu'au-dedans vous êtes pleins de rapines et d'intempérance.

26. Pharisien aveugle, nettoie premièrement le dedans de la coupe et du plat, afin que ce qui est dehors devienne aussi net.

27. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites; car vous ressemblez à des sépulcres blanchis, qui paroissent beaux par dehors; mais qui, au-dedans, sont pleins d'ossemens de morts, et de toute sorte de pourriture.

28. De même aussi au-dehors, vous paroissez justes aux hommes, mais au-dedans, vous êtes remplis d'hypocrisie et d'injustice.

29. Malheur à vous, Scribes et Pharisiens hypocrites; car vous bâtissez les tombeaux des Prophètes, et vous ornez les sépulcres des justes;

30. Et vous dites: Si nous eussions été du temps de nos pères, nous ne nous serions pas joints à eux pour répandre le sang des Prophètes.

31. Ainsi vous êtes témoins contre vous-mêmes, que vous êtes les enfans de ceux qui ont tué les Prophètes.

32. Vous *donc* aussi, vous achevez de combler la mesure de vos pères.

33. Serpens, race de vipères, comment éviterez-vous le jugement de la géhenne?

20 Whoso, therefore, shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

21 And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.

22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

23 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint, and anise, and cummin, and have omitted the weightier *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

24 *Ye* blind guides! which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

26 *Thou* blind Pharisee, cleanse first that *which* is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

27 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness.

28 Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

32 Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

33 *Ye* serpents, *ye* generation of vipers! how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

63.

41 Καὶ καθήμενος ὁ Ἰησοῦς κατέναντι τῷ γαζοφυλακίου, ἐθεώρει πῶς ὁ ὄχλος βάλλει χαλκὸν εἰς τὸ γαζοφυλάκιον· καὶ πολλοὶ πλούσιοι ἔβαλλον πολλά.

42 Καὶ ἐλθοῦσα μία χήρα πτωχὴ ἔβαλε λεπτὰ δύο, ὅ ἐστι κοδράντης.

43 Καὶ προσκαλεσάμενος τοὺς μαθητὰς αὐτοῦ, λέγει αὐτοῖς· Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι ἡ χήρα αὕτη ἡ πτωχὴ πλεῖον πάντων βαλόντων εἰς τὸ γαζοφυλάκιον.

44 Πάντες γὰρ ἐκ τοῦ περισσεύοντος αὐτοῖς ἔβαλον· αὕτη δὲ ἐκ τῆς ὑστερήσεως αὐτῆς πάντα ὅσα εἶχεν ἔβαλεν, ὅλον τὸν βίον αὐτῆς. 25. † 6.

Κεφ. κδ'. 24.

1 Καὶ ἐξελθὼν ὁ Ἰησοῦς ἐπορεύετο ἀπὸ τοῦ ἱεροῦ· καὶ προσῆλθον οἱ μαθηταὶ αὐτοῦ ἐπιδεῖξαι αὐτῷ τὰς οἰκοδομὰς τοῦ ἱεροῦ.

2 Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Οὐ βλέπετε πάντα ταῦτα; ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, οὐ μὴ ἀφεθῇ ὧδε λίθος ἐπὶ λίθον, ὃς οὐ μὴ καταλυθήσεται.

16 Τότε οἱ ἐν τῇ Ἰουδαίᾳ φευγέτωσαν ἐπὶ τὰ ὄρη.

17 Ὁ ἐπὶ τοῦ δώματος, μὴ καταβάτω ἆραί τι ἐκ τῆς οἰκίας αὐτοῦ·

18 Καὶ ὁ ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ, μὴ ἐπιστρεψάτω ὀπίσω ἆραι τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτοῦ.

19 Οὐαὶ δὲ ταῖς ἐν γαστρὶ ἐχούσαις καὶ ταῖς θηλαζούσαις ἐν ἐκείναις ταῖς ἡμέραις.

20 Προσεύχεσθε δὲ ἵνα μὴ γένηται ἡ φυγὴ ὑμῶν χειμῶνος, μηδὲ σαββάτου.

21 Ἔσται γὰρ τότε θλῖψις μεγάλη, οἵα οὐ γέγονεν ἀπ' ἀρχῆς κόσμου ἕως τοῦ νῦν, οὐδ' οὐ μὴ γένηται.

29 Εὐθέως δὲ μετὰ τὴν θλῖψιν τῶν ἡμερῶν ἐκείνων ὁ ἥλιος σκοτισθήσεται, καὶ ἡ σελήνη οὐ δώσει τὸ φέγγος αὐτῆς, καὶ οἱ ἀστέρες πεσοῦνται ἀπὸ τοῦ οὐρανοῦ, καὶ αἱ δυνάμεις τῶν οὐρανῶν σαλευθήσονται.

41 Et sedens Jesus contra gazophylacium, aspiciebat quomodo turba jactaret æs in gazophylacium: & multi divites jactabant multa.

42 Et veniens una vidua pauper, injecit minuta duo, quod est quadrans.

43 Et advocans discipulos suos, ait illis: Amen dico vobis, quoniam vidua hæc pauper plus omnibus injecit injicientibus in gazophylacium.

44 Omnes enim ex redundante sibi injecerunt; hæc verò ex penuria sua omnia quæ habuit jecit, totum victum suum.

1 ET egressus Jesus ibat de templo: & accesserunt discipuli ejus ostendere ei ædificationes templi.

2 At Jesus dixit illis: Non intuemini hæc omnia? Amen dico vobis, non relinquetur hic lapis super lapidem, qui non dissolvetur.

16 Tunc qui in Judæa fugiant ad montes.

17 Qui super domum, non descendat tollere quid de æde sua.

18 Et qui in agro, non revertatur retrò tollere vestem suam.

19 Væ autem in utero habentibus, & lactantibus in illis diebus.

20 Orate autem ut non fiat fuga vestra hyeme, neque in Sabbato.

21 Erit enim tunc tribulatio magna, qualis non fuit ab initio mundi, usque modo, neque non fiet.

29 Statim autem post tribulationem dierum illorum Sol obscurabitur, & Luna non dabit lumen suum, & stellæ cadent de cœlo, & efficaciæ cœlorum conturbabuntur.

41, Et Jesus étant assis vis-à-vis du tronc, regardoit comment le peuple mettoit de l'argent dans le tronc.

42. Et plusieurs *personnes* riches y mettoient beaucoup; et une pauvre veuve vint, qui y mit deux petites pièces, qui font un quadrin.

43. Alors ayant appelé ses Disciples, il leur dit: Je vous dis en vérité, que cette pauvre veuve a plus mis au tronc, que tous ceux qui y ont mis.

44. Car tous *les autres* y ont mis de leur superflu; mais celle-ci y a mis de son indigence, tout ce qu'elle avoit, tout ce qui lui restoit pour vivre.

41 And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called *unto him* his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

44 For all *they* did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, *even* all her living.

Mk. 12.

CHAP. XXIV.

Mt.

Jerusalem's destruction foretold.

COMME Jésus sortoit du Temple et qu'il s'en alloit, ses Disciples vinrent pour lui en faire considérer les édifices.

2. Et Jésus leur dit: Voyez-vous tous ces bâtimens? Je vous dis en vérité, qu'il ne restera ici pierre sur pierre qui ne soit renversée.

16. Alors, que ceux qui seront dans la Judée, s'enfuient aux montagnes;

17. Que celui qui sera au haut de la maison, ne descende point pour s'arrêter à emporter quoi que ce soit de sa maison;

18. Et que celui qui est aux champs, ne retourne point en arrière, pour emporter ses habits.

19. Malheur aux femmes qui seront enceintes, et à celles qui allaiteront en ces jours-là.

20. Priez que votre fuite n'arrive pas en hiver, ni en un jour de Sabbat.

21. Car il y aura une grande affliction, telle que, depuis le commencement du monde jusqu'à présent, il n'y en a point eu, et qu'il n'y en aura jamais de semblable.

29. Et aussitôt après l'affliction de ces jours-là, le soleil s'obscurcira, la lune ne donnera point sa lumière, les étoiles tomberont du ciel, et les puissances des cieux seront ébranlées.

AND Jesus went out, and departed from the temple; and his disciples came *to him*, for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

16 Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

17 Let him which is on the house-top not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath-day:

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

32 Ἀπὸ δὲ τῆς συκῆς μάθετε τὴν παραβολήν· ὅταν ἤδη ὁ κλάδος αὐτῆς γένηται ἁπαλὸς, καὶ τὰ φύλλα ἐκφύῃ, γινώσκετε ὅτι ἐγγὺς τὸ θέρος.

33 Οὕτω καὶ ὑμεῖς, ὅταν ἴδητε πάντα ταῦτα, γινώσκετε ὅτι ἐγγύς ἐστι ἐπὶ θύραις.

36 Περὶ δὲ τῆς ἡμέρας ἐκείνης καὶ τῆς ὥρας οὐδεὶς οἶδεν, οὐδὲ οἱ ἄγγελοι τῶν οὐρανῶν, εἰ μὴ ὁ πατήρ μου μόνος.

37 Ὥσπερ δὲ αἱ ἡμέραι τοῦ Νῶε, οὕτως ἔσται καὶ ἡ παρουσία τοῦ υἱοῦ τοῦ ἀνθρώπου.

38 Ὡσπερ γὰρ ἦσαν ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις ταῖς πρὸ τοῦ κατακλυσμοῦ τρώγοντες καὶ πίνοντες, γαμοῦντες καὶ ἐκγαμίζοντες, ἄχρι ἧς ἡμέρας εἰσῆλθε Νῶε εἰς τὴν κιβωτόν·

39 καὶ οὐκ ἔγνωσαν, ἕως ἦλθεν ὁ κατακλυσμὸς, καὶ ἦρεν ἅπαντας· οὕτως ἔσται καὶ ἡ παρουσία τοῦ υἱοῦ τοῦ ἀνθρώπου.

40 Τότε δύο ἔσονται ἐν τῷ ἀγρῷ· ὁ εἷς παραλαμβάνεται καὶ ὁ εἷς ἀφίεται.

41 Δύο † ἀλήθουσαι ἐν τῷ † μύλωνι· μία παραλαμβάνεται, καὶ μία ἀφίεται.

42 Γρηγορεῖτε οὖν, ὅτι οὐκ οἴδατε ποίᾳ ὥρᾳ ὁ κύριος ὑμῶν ἔρχεται.

43 Ἐκεῖνο δὲ γινώσκετε, ὅτι εἰ ᾔδει ὁ οἰκοδεσπότης ποίᾳ φυλακῇ ὁ κλέπτης ἔρχεται, ἐγρηγόρησεν ἄν, καὶ οὐκ ἂν εἴασε διορυγῆναι τὸν οἶκον αὐτοῦ.

44 Διὰ τοῦτο καὶ ὑμεῖς γίνεσθε ἕτοιμοι·

45 Τίς ἄρα ἐστὶν ὁ πιστὸς δοῦλος καὶ φρόνιμος, ὃν κατέστησεν ὁ κύριος αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τῆς θεραπείας αὐτοῦ, τοῦ δοῦναι αὐτοῖς τὴν τροφὴν ἐν καιρῷ;

46 Μακάριος ὁ δοῦλος ἐκεῖνος, ὃν ἐλθὼν ὁ κύριος αὐτοῦ εὑρήσει ποιοῦντα οὕτως.

47 Ἀμὴν λέγω ὑμῖν, ὅτι ἐπὶ πᾶσι τοῖς ὑπάρχουσιν αὐτοῦ καταστήσει αὐτόν.

48 Ἐὰν δὲ εἴπῃ ὁ κακὸς δοῦλος ἐκεῖνος ἐν τῇ καρδίᾳ αὐτοῦ· Χρονίζει ὁ κύριός μου ἐλθεῖν·

49 καὶ ἄρξηται τύπτειν τοὺς συνδούλους, ἐσθίειν δὲ καὶ πίνειν μετὰ τῶν μεθυόντων·

31 A verò ficu discite parabolam: quum jam ramus ejus fuerit tener, & folia germinaverint, scitis quia prope æstas.

33 Ita & vos, quum videritis hæc omnia, scitote quia prope est in januis.

36 De autem die illa & hora nemo scit, neque angeli cælorum, si non Pater meus solus.

37 Sicut autem dies Noë ita erit & adventus Filii hominis.

38 Sicut enim erant in diebus ante diluvium, comedentes & bibentes, nubentes & nuptui tradentes, usque quo die intravit Noë in arcam:

39 Et non cognoverunt donec venit diluvium, & tulit omnes ita erit & præsentia Filii hominis.

40 Tunc duo erunt in agro: unus assumitur, & unus relinquitur.

41 Duæ molentes in mola: una assumetur, & una relinquetur.

42 Vigilate ergo, quia nescitis quâ horâ Dominus vester venit.

43 Illud autem scitote, quoniam si sciret paterfamilias quâ custodiâ fur venit, vigilaret utique, & non sineret perfodi domum suam.

44 Propter hoc & vos estote parati,

45 Quis putas est fidelis servus & prudens, quem constituit dominus suus super familiam suam, ad dandum illis cibum in tempore?

46 Beatus servus ille, quem veniens dominus ejus, invenerit facientem sic.

47 Amen dico vobis, quoniam super omnibus substantiis suis constituet eum.

48 Si autem dixerit malus servus ille in corde suo: Tardat dominus meus venire.

49 Et cœperit percutere conservos, edere autem & bibere cum ebriosis;

32. Apprenez ceci par la similitude du figuier : Quand ses branches commencent à être tendres, et qu'il poussent des feuilles, vous connoissez que l'été est proche.

33. Vous aussi de même, quand vous verrez toutes ces choses, sachez que *le Fils de l'homme* est proche, et à la porte.

34. Pour ce qui est du jour et de l'heure, personne ne le sait, non pas même les Anges du ciel, mais mon Père seul.

37. Mais comme il en étoit dans les jours de Noé, il en sera de même à l'avénement du Fils de l'homme ;

38. Car comme, dans les jours avant le Déluge, *les hommes* mangeoient et buvoient, se marioient et donnoient en mariage, jusqu'au jour que Noé entra dans l'arche ;

39. Et qu'ils ne pensèrent au Deluge, que lorsqu'il vint et qu'il les emporta tous ; il en sera aussi de même à l'avénement du Fils de l'homme.

40. Alors de deux *hommes* qui seront dans un champ, l'un sera pris, et l'autre laissé.

41. De deux femmes qui moudront au moulin, l'une sera prise, et l'autre laissée.

42. Veillez donc ; car vous ne savez pas à quelle heure votre Seigneur doit venir.

43. Vous savez que si un père de famille étoit averti à quelle veille *de la nuit* un larron doit venir, il veilleroit, et ne laisseroit pas percer sa maison.

44. C'est pourquoi, vous aussi tenez-vous prêts ;

45. Qui est donc le serviteur fidèle et prudent que son Maître a établi sur ses domestiques, pour leur donner la nourriture dans le tems *qu'il faut* ?

46. Heureux ce serviteur que son Maître trouvera faisant ainsi quand il arrivera !

47. Je vous dis en vérité, qu'il l'établira sur tous ses biens.

48. Mais si c'est un méchant serviteur, qui dise en lui-même, Mon Maître tarde à venir ;

49. Et qu'il se mette à battre ses compagnons de service, et à manger et à boire avec des ivrognes ;

32 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer *is* nigh:

33 So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, *even* at the doors.

36 But of that day and hour knoweth *no man*; no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

37 But as the days of Noe *were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of Man be

38 For in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

39 And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away;

40 Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two *women shall be* grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

42 Watch, therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

43 But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 Therefore be ye also ready:

45 Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord, when he cometh, shall find so doing.

47 Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

49 And shall begin to smite *his* fellow-servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

M. 24

50. Le Maitre de ce serviteur-là viendra le jour qu'il ne l'attend pas, et à l'heure qu'il ne sait pas:

51. Et il le séparera, et il lui donnera sa portion avec les hypocrites; c'est là qu'il y aura des pleurs et des grincemens de dents.

CHAPITRE XXV.

La Parabole des Vierges et des Talens. La description du Jugement dernier.

ALORS le Royaume des cieux sera semblable à dix vierges, qui ayant pris leurs lampes, allèrent au-devant de l'Epoux.

2. Or, il y en avoit cinq d'entre elles *qui étoient* sages, et cinq *qui étoient* folles.

3. Celles qui *étoient* folles, en prenant leurs lampes, n'avoient point pris d'huile avec elles.

4. Mais les sages avoient pris de l'huile dans leurs vaisseaux avec leurs lampes.

5. Et comme l'époux tardoit à venir, elles s'assoupirent toutes et s'endormirent.

6. Et sur le minuit, on entendit crier: Voici l'époux qui vient, sortez au-devant de lui.

7. Alors ces vierges se levèrent toutes, et préparèrent leurs lampes.

8. Et les folles dirent aux sages: Donnez-nous de votre huile; car nos lampes s'éteignent.

9. Mais les sages répondirent: *Nous ne le pouvons*, de peur que nous n'en ayons pas assez pour nous et pour vous; allez plutôt vers ceux qui en vendent, et en achetez pour vous.

10. Mais pendant qu'elles en alloient acheter, l'Epoux vint; et celles qui étoient prêtes entrèrent avec lui aux noces, et la porte fut fermée.

11. Après cela les autres vierges vinrent aussi, et dirent: Seigneur, Seigneur, ouvre nous.

12. Mais il leur répondit: Je vous dis en vérité, que je ne vous connois point.

13. Veillez donc:

14 Car il en *est* comme d'un homme, qui, s'en allant en voyage, appela ses serviteurs et leur remit ses biens.

15. Et il donna cinq talens à l'un, à l'autre deux, et à l'autre

50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and in an hour that he is not aware of.

51 And shall cut him asunder, and appoint *him* his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAP. XXV.

Parable of the ten virgins.

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

2 And five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish.

3 They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

5 While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

7 Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, *Not so*: lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us.

12 But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

13 Watch, therefore,

14 For *the kingdom of heaven is* as a man travelling into a far country, *who* called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to

jun ; à chacun selon ses forces ; et il partit aussitôt.

16. Or celui qui avoit reçu cinq talens s'en alla et en trafiqua ; et il gagna cinq autres talens.

17. De même celui qui en *avoit reçu* deux, en gagna aussi deux autres.

18. Mais celui qui n'en avoit reçu qu'un, s'en alla et creusa dans la terre, et y cacha l'argent de son Maître.

19. Long-temps après, le Maître de ces serviteurs revint, et il leur fit rendre compte.

20. Alors celui qui avoit reçu cinq talens vint, et présenta cinq autres talens, et dit : Seigneur, tu m'avois remis cinq talens ; en voici cinq autres que j'ai gagnés de plus.

21. Et son Maître lui dit : Cela va bien, bon et fidèle serviteur ; tu as été fidèle en peu de chose ; je t'établirai sur beaucoup ; entre dans la joie de ton Seigneur.

22. Et celui qui avoit reçu deux talens, vint et dit : Seigneur, tu m'avois remis deux talens ; en voici deux autres que j'ai gagnés de plus.

23. Et son Maître lui dit : Cela va bien, bon et fidèle serviteur ; tu as été fidèle en peu de chose ; je t'établirai sur beaucoup ; entre dans la joie de ton Seigneur.

24. Mais celui qui n'avoit reçu qu'un talent, vint et dit : Seigneur, je savois que tu étois un homme dur qui moissonnes où tu n'as pas semé, et qui recueilles où tu n'as pas répandu ;

25. C'est pourquoi *te* craignant, je suis allé, et j'ai caché ton talent dans la terre ; voici, tu as ce qui est à toi.

26. Et son Maître lui répondit : Méchant et paresseux serviteur, tu savois que je moissonnois où je n'ai pas semé, et que je recueillois où je n'ai pas répandu ;

another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey. Mt. 25

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

17 And likewise he that *had received* two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one, went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came, and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came, and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came, and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that is* thine.

26 His lord answered, and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 ‡ Ἔδει οὖν ‡ σε βαλεῖν τὸ ‡ ἀργύριόν μου τοῖς ‡ τραπεζέταις· καὶ ἐλθὼν ‡ ἐγὼ ‡ ἐκομισάμην ‡ ἂν ‡ τὸ ‡ ἐμὸν σὺν ‡ τόκῳ.

28 Ἄρατε οὖν ἀπ' αὐτοῦ τὸ τάλαντον, καὶ δότε τῷ ἔχοντι τὰ δέκα τάλαντα.

29 (Τῷ γὰρ ἔχοντι παντὶ δοθήσεται, καὶ περισσευθήσεται· ἀπὸ δὲ τοῦ μὴ ἔχοντος, καὶ ὃ ἔχει, ἀρθήσεται ἀπ' αὐτοῦ.)

* 30 Καὶ τὸν ἀχρεῖον δοῦλον ἐκβάλλετε εἰς τὸ ‡ σκότος· τὸ ‡ ἐξώτερον· ἐκεῖ ἔσται ὁ κλαυθμὸς καὶ ὁ ‡ βρυγμὸς τῶν ‡ ὀδόντων.

* 34 Προσέχετε δὲ ἑαυτοῖς, μήπετε ‡ βαρυνθῶσιν, ὑμῶν αἱ καρδίαι ἐν ‡ κραιπάλῃ, καὶ ‡ μέθῃ, καὶ ‡ μερίμνοις ‡ βιωτικαῖς, καὶ αἰφνίδιος ἐπ' ὑμᾶς ἐπιστῇ ἡ ἡμέρα ἐκείνη·

35 Ὡς παγὶς γὰρ ἐπελεύσεται ἐπὶ πάντας τοὺς καθημένους ἐπὶ πρόσωπον πάσης τῆς γῆς.

36 Ἀγρυπνεῖτε οὖν ἐν παντὶ καιρῷ δεόμενοι, ἵνα καταξιωθῆτε ἐκφυγεῖν ταῦτα πάντα τὰ μέλ-

31 Ὅταν δὲ ἔλθῃ ὁ υἱὸς τοῦ ἀνθρώπου ἐν τῇ δόξῃ αὐτοῦ, καὶ πάντες οἱ ἅγιοι ἄγγελοι μετ' αὐτοῦ, τότε καθίσει ἐπὶ θρόνου δόξης αὐτοῦ.

32 Καὶ συναχθήσεται ἔμπροσθεν αὐτοῦ πάντα τὰ ἔθνη· καὶ ἀφορίζει αὐτοὺς ἀπ' ἀλλήλων, ὥσπερ ὁ ποιμὴν ἀφορίζει τὰ πρόβατα ἀπὸ τῶν ἐρίφων.

* 33 Καὶ ‡ στήσει τὰ μὲν ‡ πρόβατα ‡ ἐν ‡ δεξιῶν ‡ αὐτοῦ, τὰ δὲ ‡ ἐρίφια ‡ ἐν ‡ εὐωνύμων.

34 Τότε ἐρεῖ ὁ βασιλεὺς τοῖς ἐκ δεξιῶν αὐτοῦ· Δεῦτε οἱ εὐλογημένοι τοῦ πατρός μου· κληρονομήσατε τὴν ἡτοιμασμένην ὑμῖν βασιλείαν ἀπὸ καταβολῆς κόσμου.

35 Ἐπείνασα γὰρ, καὶ ἐδώκατέ μοι φαγεῖν· ἐδίψησα, καὶ ἐπετίσατέ με· ξένος ἤμην, καὶ συνηγάγετέ με·

36 Γυμνὸς, καὶ περιεβάλετέ με· ἠσθένησα, καὶ ἐπεσκέψασθέ με· ἐν φυλακῇ ἤμην, καὶ ἐλθεῖν πρὸς με·

27 Oportuit ergo te jacere argentum meum mensariis: & veniens ego recepissem utique meum cum usura.

28 Tollite itaque ab eo talentum, & date habenti decem talenta.

29 (Nam habenti omni dabitur, & augebitur: à verò non habente, & quod videtur habere, auferetur ab eo.)

30 Et inutilem servum ejicite in tenebras exteriores: illic erit fletus & fremitus dentium.

34 Attendite autem vobis ipsis, ne forte graventur vestra corda in crapula, & ebrietate, & curis vitalibus, & repentina in vos superveniat dies illa.

35 Tanquam laqueus enim superveniet in omnes sedentes super faciem omnis terræ.

36 Vigilate itaque in omni tempore rogantes, ut digni habeamini effugere ista omnia fu-

31 Quum autem venerit Filius hominis in gloria sua, & omnes sancti angeli cum eo, tunc sedebit super throno gloriæ suæ:

32 Et cogentur ante eum omnes gentes, & separabit eos ab invicem, sicut pastor segregat oves ab hœdis.

33 Et statuet quidem oves à dexteris suis, at hœdos a sinistris.

34 Tunc dicet rex his qui à dextris ejus: Venite benedicti Patris mei, possidete paratum vobis regnum à fundamento mundi.

35 Esurivi enim, & dedistis mihi manducare: sitivi, & potastis me: hospes eram, & collegistis me:

36 Nudus, & amicivistis me: ægrotavi, & visitastis me: in carcere eram, & venistis ad me.

27. Il te falloit donc donner mon argent aux banquiers; et à mon retour, j'aurois retiré ce qui est à moi avec l'intérêt.

28. Otez-lui donc le talent, et le donnez à celui qui a dix talens.

29. Car on donnera à celui qui a, et il aura encore davantage; mais à celui qui n'a pas, on lui ôtera même ce qu'il a.

30. Jetez donc le serviteur inutile dans les ténèbres de dehors; et là qu'il y aura des pleurs et grincemens de dents.

34. Prenez donc garde à vous-mêmes, de peur que vos cœurs ne soient appesantis par la gourmandise, par les excès du vin, et par les inquiétudes de cette vie; et que ce jour-là ne vous surprenne subitement.

35. Car il surprendra comme un filet tous ceux qui habitent sur la face de la terre.

36. Veillez donc, et priez en tout tems, afin que vous soyez trouvés dignes d'éviter toutes ces choses qui doivent arriver, et de subsister devant le Fils de l'homme.

31. Or, quand le Fils de l'homme viendra dans sa gloire, avec tous les saints Anges, alors il s'asseira sur le trône de sa gloire.

32. Et toutes les nations seront assemblées devant lui; et il séparera les uns d'avec les autres, comme un berger sépare les brebis d'avec les boucs.

33. Et il mettra les brebis à sa droite, et les boucs à sa gauche.

34. Alors le Roi dira à ceux qui seront à sa droite: Venez, vous qui êtes bénis de mon Père, possédez en héritage le Royaume qui vous a été préparé dès la création du monde.

35. Car j'ai eu faim, et vous m'avez donné à manger; j'ai eu soif, et vous m'avez donné à boire; j'étois étranger, et vous m'avez recueilli.

36. J'étois nud, et vous m'avez vêtu; j'étois malade, et vous m'avez visité; j'étois en prison, et vous m'êtes venu voir.

27 Thou oughtest, therefore, to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury. M. 25.

28 Take, therefore, the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not, shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

34 And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and *so* that day come upon you unawares. L. 21.

35 For as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

36 Watch ye, therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of Man.

31 When the Son of Man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: M. 25.

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37. Alors les justes lui répondront : Seigneur, quand est-ce que nous t'avons vu avoir faim, et que nous t'avons donné à manger ; *ou* avoir soif, et que nous t'avons donné à boire ?

38. Et quand est-ce que nous t'avons vu étranger, et que nous t'avons recueilli ; ou nud, et que nous t'avons vêtu.

39. Ou quand est-ce que nous t'avons vu malade, ou en prison, et que nous sommes venus te voir ?

40. Et le Roi répondant, leur dira : Je vous dis en vérité, qu'en tant que vous avez fait ces choses à l'un de ces plus petits de mes frères, vous me les avez faites.

41 Ensuite il dira à ceux qui seront à sa gauche : Retirez-vous de moi, maudits, et *allez* dans le feu éternel, qui est préparé au Diable et à ses Anges.

42. Car j'ai eu faim, et vous ne m'avez pas donné à manger ; j'ai eu soif, et vous ne m'avez pas donné à boire.

43. J'étois étranger, et vous ne m'avez pas recueilli ; *j'étois* nud, et vous ne m'avez pas vêtu ; *j'étois* malade et en prison, et vous ne m'avez pas visité.

44. Alors ceux-là lui répondront aussi : Seigneur, quand est-ce que nous t'avons vu avoir faim, ou soif, ou être étranger, ou nud, ou malade, ou en prison, et que nous ne t'avons point assisté ?

45. Et il leur répondra : Je vous dis en vérité, qu'en ce que vous ne l'avez pas fait à l'un de ces plus petits, vous ne me l'avez pas fait *non plus*.

46. Et ceux-ci s'en iront aux peines éternelles ; mais les justes *s'en iront* à la vie éternelle.

CHAPITRE XIV.

Jésus-Christ oint d'une femme ; trahi par Judas ; institue la Sainte Cène ; se prépare à la mort par de très-ardentes prières. Il est saisi dans le jardin, amené au procès et renié de Pierre.

LA fête de Pâque et des pains sans levain étoit deux jours après ; et les Scribes cherchoient comment ils pourroient se saisir de Jésus par finesse, et le faire mourir.

2. Mais ils disoient : Il ne faut pas que ce soit durant la fête, de peur qu'il ne se fasse du tumulte parmi le peuple.

3. Et Jésus étant à Béthanie, dans la maison de Simon le lépreux,

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungered, and fed *thee?* or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee?*

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto *thee?*

40 And the King shall answer, and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we *thee* an hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

CHAP. XIV.

Conspiracy against Christ.

AFTER two days was *the feast* of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast-*day*, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman,

γυνὴ ἔχουσα ἀλάβαστρον μύρου, ‡ νάρδου ‡ πιστικῆς ‡ πολυτελοῦς· καὶ συντρίψασα τὸ ἀλάβαστρον, κατέχεεν αὐτοῦ κατὰ τῆς κεφαλῆς.

4 Ἦσαν δέ τινες ἀγανακτοῦντες πρὸς ἑαυτοὺς, καὶ λέγοντες; Εἰς τί ἡ ἀπώλεια αὕτη τοῦ μύρου γέγονεν;

5 Ἠδύνατο γὰρ τοῦτο πραθῆναι ἐπάνω τριακοσίων δηναρίων, καὶ δοθῆναι τοῖς πτωχοῖς. Καὶ ἐνεβριμῶντο αὐτῇ.

6 Ὁ δὲ Ἰησοῦς εἶπεν· Ἄφετε αὐτήν· τί αὐτῇ κόπους παρέχετε; καλὸν ἔργον εἰργάσατο εἰς ἐμέ.

7 Πάντοτε γὰρ τοὺς πτωχοὺς ἔχετε μεθ' ἑαυτῶν, καὶ ὅταν θέλητε, δύνασθε αὐτοὺς εὖ ποιῆσαι. ἐμὲ δὲ οὐ πάντοτε ἔχετε.

* 8 Ὃ εἶχεν αὕτη, ἐποίησε· ‡ προέλαβε † μυρίσαι μου τὸ σῶμα εἰς τὸν ‡ ἐνταφιασμόν.

14 Τότε πορευθεὶς εἷς τῶν δώδεκα, ὁ λεγόμενος Ἰούδας Ἰσκαριώτης, πρὸς τοὺς ἀρχιερεῖς,

15 Εἶπε· Τί θέλετε μοι δοῦναι, κἀγὼ ὑμῖν παραδώσω αὐτόν; Οἱ δὲ ἔστησαν αὐτῷ τριάκοντα ἀργύρια.

16 Καὶ ἀπὸ τότε ἐζήτει εὐκαιρίαν ἵνα αὐτὸν παραδῷ.

17 Τῇ δὲ πρώτῃ τῶν ἀζύμων προσῆλθον οἱ μαθηταὶ τῷ Ἰησοῦ, λέγοντες αὐτῷ· Ποῦ θέλεις ἑτοιμάσωμέν σοι φαγεῖν τὸ πάσχα;

18 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν· ‡ Ὑπάγετε εἰς τὴν πόλιν ‡ πρὸς τὸν † δεῖνα, καὶ εἴπατε αὐτῷ· Ὁ διδάσκαλος λέγει· Ὁ καιρός μου ἐγγύς ἐστιν, πρὸς σε ποιῶ τὸ πάσχα μετὰ τῶν μαθητῶν μου.

19 Καὶ ἐποίησαν οἱ μαθηταὶ ὡς συνέταξεν αὐτοῖς ὁ Ἰησοῦς· καὶ ἡτοίμασαν τὸ πάσχα.

20 Ὀψίας δὲ γενομένης ἀνέκειτο μετὰ τῶν δώδεκα.

24 Ἐγένετο δὲ καὶ † φιλονεικία ἐν αὐτοῖς, τὰ τις αὐτῶν δοκεῖ εἶναι † μείζων.

* 25 Ὁ δὲ εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Οἱ βασιλεῖς τῶν ἐθνῶν † κυριεύουσιν αὐτῶν· καὶ οἱ ‡ ἐξουσιάζοντες αὐτῶν, † εὐεργέται καλοῦνται.

habens alabastrum unguenti, nardi probati multi pretii: & confringens alabastrum, effudit ei juxta caput.

4 Erant autem quidam indignati apud semetipsos, & dicentes? Ad quid perditio ista unguenti facta est?

5 Poterat enim istud venundari super trecentis denariis, & dari pauperibus. Et fremebant ei.

6 At Jesus dixit: Sinite eam: Quid illi molestias exhibetis? Pulchrum opus operata est in me.

7 Semper enim pauperes habetis cum vobis, & quum volueritis potestis illis benefacere: me autem non semper habetis.

8 Quod habuit hæc, fecit: præoccupavit ungere meum corpus in sepulturam.

14 Tunc vadens unus duodecim, dictus Judas Iscariotes, ad principes Sacerdotum,

15 Ait: Quid vultis mihi dare, & ego vobis tradam eum? Illi verò constituerunt ei triginta argenteos.

16 Et exinde quærebat opportunitatem ut eum traderet.

17 At primâ Azymorum accesserunt discipuli Jesu, dicentes ei: Ubi vis paremus tibi comedere Pascha?

18 Ille autem dixit: Ite in civitatem ad quendam, & dicite ei: Magister dicit: Tempus meum prope est, apud te facio Pascha cum discipulis meis.

19 Et fecerunt discipuli sicut ordinaverat illis Jesus, & paraverunt Pascha.

20 Vespere autem facto, discumbebat cum duodecim.

24 Facta est autem & contentio in eis, hoc, quis eorum videretur esse major.

25 Is autem dixit eis; Reges gentium dominantur in eos: & potestatem habentes ipsorum, benefici vocantur.

une femme vint à lui, lorsqu'il étoit à table, avec un vase d'albâtre, plein d'une huile odoriférante et du grand prix, qu'elle lui répandit sur la tête, ayant rompu le vase.

4. Et quelques-uns en furent indignés en eux-mêmes, et dirent: Pourquoi perdre ainsi ce parfum?

5. Car on pouvoit le vendre plus de trois cents deniers, et les donner aux pauvres. Ainsi ils murmuroient contr'elle.

6. Mais Jésus leur dit: Laissez-la; pourquoi lui faites-vous de la peine? Elle a fait une bonne action à mon égard.

7. Car vous aurez toujours des pauvres parmi vous; et toutes les fois que vous voudrez, vous pourrez leur faire du bien; mais vous ne m'aurez pas toujours.

8. Elle a fait tout ce qui étoit en son pouvoir; elle a embaumé par avance mon corps pour ma sépulture.

14. Alors l'un des douze, appelé Judas Iscariot, s'en alla vers les principaux Sacrificateurs,

15. Et leur dit: Que voulez-vous me donner, et je vous le livrerai? Et ils convinrent de lui donner trente pièces d'argent.

16. Et depuis ce temps-là, il cherchoit une occasion propre pour le livrer.

17. Or, le premier jour de la Fête des pains sans levain, les Disciples vinrent à Jésus et lui dirent: Où voulez-vous que nous préparions pour manger la Pâque?

18. Et il *répondit*: Allez dans le village chez un tel, et lui dites: Le Maître dit: Mon temps est proche; je ferai la Pâque chez toi avec mes Disciples.

19. Et les disciples firent comme Jésus leur avoit ordonné, et préparèrent la Pâque.

20. Quand le soir fut venu, il se mit à table avec les douze *Apôtres*.

24. Il arriva aussi une contestation entr'eux, pour savoir lequel d'entr'eux devoit être regardé comme le plus grand.

25. Mais il leur dit: Les Rois des nations les maîtrisent; et ceux qui usent d'autorité sur elles sont nommés bienfaiteurs.

having an alabaster-box of ointment of spikenard, very precious: and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head. Mk. 14.

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jesus said, Let her alone, why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will, ye may do them good; but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

14 Then one of the twelve called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests, M. 26.

15 And said *unto them*, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 Now the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city

19 to a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 Now, when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

24 And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. L. 22.

25 And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

πόδας τῶν μαθητῶν, καὶ ἐμμάσσειν τῷ λινίῳ ᾧ ἦν διεζωσμένος.

6 Ἔρχεται οὖν πρὸς Σίμωνα Πέτρον· καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ ἐκεῖνος· Κύριε, σὺ μου νίπτεις τοὺς πόδας;

7 Ἀπεκρίθη Ἰησοῦς καὶ εἶπεν αὐτῷ· Ὃ ἐγὼ ποιῶ, σὺ οὐκ οἶδας ἄρτι, γνώσῃ δὲ μετὰ ταῦτα.

8 Λέγει αὐτῷ Πέτρος· Οὐ μὴ νίψῃς τοὺς πόδας μου εἰς τὸν αἰῶνα. Ἀπεκρίθη αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Ἐὰν μὴ νίψω σε, οὐκ ἔχεις μέρος μετ' ἐμοῦ.

9 Λέγει αὐτῷ Σίμων Πέτρος· Κύριε, μὴ τοὺς πόδας μου μόνον, ἀλλὰ καὶ τὰς χεῖρας καὶ τὴν κεφαλήν.

10 Λέγει αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Ὁ λελουμένος οὐ χρείαν ἔχει ἢ τοὺς πόδας νίψασθαι, ἀλλ' ἐστὶ καθαρὸς ὅλος· καὶ ὑμεῖς καθαροί ἐστε, ἀλλ' οὐχὶ πάντες.

11 Ἤδει γὰρ τὸν παραδιδόντα αὐτόν· διὰ τοῦτο εἶπεν· Οὐχὶ πάντες καθαροί ἐστε.

12 Ὅτε οὖν ἔνιψε τοὺς πόδας αὐτῶν, καὶ ἔλαβε τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτοῦ, ἀναπεσὼν πάλιν, εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Γινώσκετε τί πεποίηκα ὑμῖν;

13 Ὑμεῖς φωνεῖτέ με· Ὁ διδάσκαλος καὶ ὁ κύριος· καὶ καλῶς λέγετε· εἰμὶ γάρ.

14 Εἰ οὖν ἐγὼ ἔνιψα ὑμῶν τοὺς πόδας, ὁ κύριος καὶ ὁ διδάσκαλος, καὶ ὑμεῖς ὀφείλετε ἀλλήλων νίπτειν τοὺς πόδας.

15 Ὑπόδειγμα γὰρ ἔδωκα ὑμῖν, ἵνα καθὼς ἐγὼ ἐποίησα ὑμῖν, καὶ ὑμεῖς ποιῆτε.

16 Ἀμὴν, ἀμὴν, λέγω ὑμῖν, οὐκ ἔστι δοῦλος μείζων τοῦ κυρίου αὐτοῦ, οὐδὲ ἀπόστολος μείζων τοῦ πέμψαντος αὐτόν.

17 Εἰ ταῦτα οἴδατε, μακάριοί ἐστε ἐὰν ποιῆτε αὐτά.

26. Il n'en doit pas être de même entre vous ; mais que celui qui est le plus grand parmi vous, soit comme le moindre ; et celui qui gouverne, comme celui qui sert.

27. Car qui est le plus grand, celui qui est à table, ou celui qui sert ? N'est-ce pas celui qui est à table ? Et cependant je suis au milieu de vous comme celui qui sert.

2. Et après le souper

4. Se leva du souper, et ôta sa robe ; et ayant pris un linge, il s'en ceignit.

5. Ensuite il mit de l'eau dans un bassin, et se mit à laver les pieds de ses Disciples, et à les essuyer avec le linge dont il étoit ceint.

6. Il vint donc à Simon Pierre, qui lui dit, Toi, Seigneur, tu me laverois les pieds !

7. Jésus répondit, et lui dit : Tu ne sais pas maintenant ce que je fais ; mais tu le sauras dans la suite.

8. Pierre lui dit : Tu ne me laveras jamais les pieds. Jésus lui répondit : Si je ne te lave, tu n'auras point de part avec moi.

9. Simon Pierre lui dit : Seigneur, non-seulement les pieds, mais aussi les mains et la tête.

10. Jesus lui dit : Celui qui est lavé, n'a besoin sinon qu'on lui lave les pieds, puis il est entièrement net. Or vous êtes nets, mais non pas tous.

11. Car il savoit qui étoit celui qui le trahiroit ; c'est pour cela qu'il dit : Vous n'êtes pas tous nets.

12. Après donc qu'il leur eut lavé les pieds, et qu'il eut repris sa robe, s'étant remis à table, il leur dit : Savez-vous ce que je vous ai fait ?

13. Vous m'appelez Maître et Seigneur, et vous dites vrai, car je le suis.

14. Si donc je vous ai lavé les pieds, moi qui suis le Seigneur et le Maître, vous devez aussi vous laver les pieds les uns aux autres.

15. Car je vous ai donné un exemple, afin que vous fassiez comme je vous ai fait.

16. En vérité, en vérité je vous dis : Que le Serviteur n'est pas plus que son Maître, ni l'Envoyé plus que celui qui l'a envoyé.

17. Si vous savez ces choses, vous êtes bienheureux, pourvu que vous les pratiquiez.

26 But ye *shall* not *be* so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

27 For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

2 And supper being ended,

4 He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.

6 Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

7 Jesus answered, and said unto him, What I do, thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

8 Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

9 Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head.

10 Jesus saith to him, He that is washed, needeth not, save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.

11 For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

12 So, after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

13 Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.

14 If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

15 For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

16 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent, greater than he that sent him.

17 If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

21. Quand Jésus eut dit cela, il fut ému en son esprit, et il dit ouvertement : En vérité, en vérité je vous dis, que l'un de vous me trahira.

22. Et les Disciples se regardoient les uns les autres, étant en peine de qui il parloit.

23. Or il y avoit un des Disciples *de Jesus*, celui que Jésus aimoit, qui étoit couché vers son sein.

24. Simon Pierre lui fit signe de demander qui étoit celui de qui il parloit.

25. Lui donc s'étant penché sur le sein de Jésus, lui dit : Seigneur, qui est-ce ?

26. Jésus répondit : C'est celui à qui je donnerai un morceau trempé. Et ayant trempé un morceau, il le donna à Judas Iscariot, fils de Simon.

31. Quand il fut sorti, Jésus dit

34. Je vous donne un commandement nouveau, que vous vous aimiez les uns les autres ; que comme je vous ai aimés, vous vous aimiez aussi les uns les autres.

35. C'est à cela que tous connoîtront que vous êtes mes Disciples, si vous avez de l'amour les uns pour les autres.

31. Alors Jésus leur dit : Je vous serai cette nuit à tous une occasion de chute ;

33. Et Pierre prenant la parole, lui dit : Quand même tous *les autres* se scandaliseroient en toi, je ne serai jamais scandalisé.

je suis tout prêt d'aller avec toi, et en prison et à la mort.

34. Mais *Jésus* lui dit : Pierre, je te dis que le coq ne chantera point aujourd'hui, que tu n'aies nié trois fois de me connoître.

35. Puis il leur dit : Lorsque je vous ai envoyés sans bourse, sans sac, et sans souliers, avez-vous manqué de quelque chose ? Et ils *répondirent* : De rien.

36. Mais maintenant, leur dit-il, que celui qui a une bourse la prenne, et de même celui qui a un sac ; et que celui qui n'a point d'épée vende sa robe, et en achète une.

21 When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

24 Simon Peter, therefore, beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then, lying on Jesus' breast, saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Judas Iscariot, *the son* of Simon.

31 Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said,

34 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

35 By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night:

33 Peter answered, and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, *yet* will I never be offended.

33 I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

37. Et ayant pris avec lui Pierre et les deux fils de Zébédée, il commença à être fort triste, et dans une amère douleur.

38. Et il leur dit : Mon ame est saisie de tristesse jusqu'à la mort; demeurez ici, et veillez avec moi.

39. Et étant allé un peu plus avant, il se jeta le visage contre terre, priant et disant : Mon Père, que cette coupe passe loin de moi, s'il est possible! Toutefois, *qu'il en soit*, non comme je le voudrois, mais comme tu le veux.

40. Puis il vint vers ses Disciples, et les trouva endormis; et il dit à Pierre : Est-il possible que vous n'ayez pu veiller une heure avec moi?

41. Veillez et priez, de peur que vous ne tombiez dans la tentation; car l'esprit *est* prompt, mais la chair *est* foible.

42. Il s'en alla encore pour la seconde fois, et pria, disant : Mon Père, s'il n'est pas possible que cette coupe passe loin de moi, sans que je la boive, que ta volonté soit faite!

43. Et revenant *à eux*, il les trouva encore endormis; car leurs yeux étoient appesantis.

44. Et les ayant laissés, il s'en alla encore, et pria pour la troisième fois, disant les mêmes paroles.

45. Alors il vint vers ses disciples, et leur dit : Vous dormez encore, et vous vous reposez!

APRÈS que Jésus eut dit ces choses, il s'en alla avec ses Disciples au-delà du torrent de Cédron, où il y avoit un jardin dans lequel il entra avec ses Disciples.

2. Judas, qui le trahissoit, connoissoit aussi ce lieu-là, parce que Jésus s'y étoit souvent assemblé avec ses Disciples.

3. Judas ayant donc pris une compagnie *de soldats* et des sergens, de la part des principaux Sacrificateurs et des Pharisiens, vint là avec des lanternes, des flambeaux et des armes.

37 And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou *wilt*.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What! could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest:

CHAP. XVIII.

Judas betrayeth Jesus.

WHEN Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus oft-times resorted thither with his disciples.

3 Judas then, having received a band *of men* and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns, and torches, and weapons.

M. 26.

J.

48. Et celui qui le trahissoit, leur avoit donné ce signal : Celui que je baiserai, c'est lui ; saisissez-le.

49. Et aussitôt s'approchant de Jésus, il lui dit : Maître, je te salue ; et il le baisa.

50. Et Jésus lui dit : Mon ami, pour quel sujet es-tu ici ?

4. Et Jésus qui savoit tout ce qui lui devoit arriver, s'avança, et leur dit : Qui cherchez-vous ?

5. Ils lui répondirent : Jésus de Nazareth. Jésus leur dit : C'est moi. Et Judas qui le trahissoit étoit aussi avec eux.

6. Et dès qu'il leur eut dit : C'est moi ; ils reculèrent, et tombèrent par terre.

7. Il leur demanda encore une fois : Qui cherchez-vous ? Et ils répondirent : Jésus de Nazareth.

8. Jésus répondit : Je vous ai dit que c'est moi ; si donc c'est moi que vous cherchez, laissez aller ceux-ci.

Alors ils s'approchèrent, et jetèrent les mains sur Jésus, et le saisirent.

51. En même-tems, un de ceux qui *étoient* avec Jésus, portant la main à l'epée, la tira, et en frappa un serviteur du Souverain Sacrificateur, et lui emporta une oreille.

52. Alors Jésus lui dit : Remets ton épée dans le fourreau ; car tous ceux qui prendront l'épée, périront par l'épée.

55. En même-tems Jésus dit à cette troupe : Vous êtes sortis avec des épées et des bâtons, comme après un brigand, pour me prendre ; j'étois tous les jours assis parmi vous, enseignant dans le temple, et vous ne m'avez point saisi.

Alors tous les Disciples l'abandonnèrent et s'enfuirent.

51. Et il y avoit un jeune homme qui le suivoit, ayant le corps couvert *seulement d'un* linceul : et quelques jeunes gens l'ayant pris,

52. Il leur laissa le linceul, et s'enfuit nud de leurs mains.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast. Mt 26

49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master, and kissed him.

50 And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come?

4 Jesus, therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye? J 18.

5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am *he*. (And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.)

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you, that I am *he*: if, therefore, ye seek me, let these go their way:

Then came they and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. Mt. 26

51 And, behold, one of them, which were with Jesus, stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief, with swords, and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56. Then all the disciples forsook him and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body*; and the young men laid hold on him: Mk. 14.

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

57 Οἱ δὲ κρατήσαντες τὸν Ἰησοῦν, ἀπήγαγον πρὸς Καϊάφαν τὸν ἀρχιερέα, ὅπου οἱ γραμματεῖς καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι συνήχθησαν.

57 Illi verò tenentes Jesum, adduxerunt ad Caiphan principem Sacerdotum, ubi Scribæ, & seniores convenerant.

15 Ἠκολούθει δὲ τῷ Ἰησοῦ Σίμων Πέτρος, καὶ ὁ ἄλλος μαθητής. ὁ δὲ μαθητὴς ἐκεῖνος ἦν γνωστὸς τῷ ἀρχιερεῖ, καὶ † συνεισῆλθε τῷ Ἰησοῦ εἰς τὴν αὐλὴν τοῦ ἀρχιερέως.

15 Sequebatur autem Jesum Simon Petrus, & alius discipulus. At discipulus ille erat notus principi Sacerdotum, & simul introivit Jesu in atrium principis Sacerdotum.

16 Ὁ δὲ Πέτρος εἰστήκει πρὸς τῇ θύρᾳ ἔξω· ἐξῆλθεν οὖν ὁ μαθητὴς ὁ ἄλλος, ὃς ἦν γνωστὸς τοῦ ἀρχιερέως, καὶ εἶπε τῇ θυρωρῷ, καὶ εἰσήγαγε τὸν Πέτρον.

16 At Petrus stabat ad ostium foris: Exivit ergo discipulus alius, qui erat notus principi Sacerdotum, & dixit ostiariæ, & introduxit Petrum.

18 Εἱστήκεισαν δὲ οἱ δοῦλοι, καὶ οἱ ὑπηρέται ἀνθρακιὰν πεποιηκότες, ὅτι ψῦχος ἦν, καὶ ἐθερμαίνοντο· ἦν δὲ μετ' αὐτῶν ὁ Πέτρος ἑστὼς καὶ θερμαινόμενος.

18 Stabant autem servi & ministri prunam facientes, quia frigus erat, & calefaciebant se: erat autem cum eis Petrus stans & calefaciens se.

17 Λέγει οὖν ἡ παιδίσκη ἡ θυρωρὸς τῷ Πέτρῳ· Μὴ καὶ σὺ ἐκ τῶν μαθητῶν εἶ τοῦ ἀνθρώπου τούτου; Λέγει ἐκεῖνος· Οὐκ εἰμί.

17 Dicit ergo ancilla ostiaria Petro: Nunquid & tu ex discipulis es hominis istius? Dicit ille: Non sum.

25 Ἦν δὲ Σίμων Πέτρος ἑστὼς καὶ θερμαινόμενος· εἶπον οὖν αὐτῷ· Μὴ καὶ σὺ ἐκ τῶν μαθητῶν αὐτοῦ εἶ; Ἠρνήσατο ἐκεῖνος, καὶ εἶπεν· Οὐκ εἰμί.

25 Erat autem Simon Petrus stans, & calefaciens se. Dixerunt ergo ei: Num & tu ex discipulis ejus es? Negavit ille, & dixit: Non sum.

26 Λέγει εἷς ἐκ τῶν δούλων τοῦ ἀρχιερέως, συγγενὴς ὢν οὗ ἀπέκοψε Πέτρος τὸ † ἀτίον· Οὐκ ἐγώ σε εἶδον ἐν τῷ κήπῳ μετ' αὐτοῦ;

26 Dicit unus ex servis principis Sacerdotum, cognatus existens cujus abciderat Petrus auriculam: Non ego te vidi in horto cum illo?

27 Πάλιν οὖν ἠρνήσατο ὁ Πέτρος, καὶ εὐθέως ἀλέκτωρ ἐφώνησεν.

27 Iterum ergo negavit Petrus, & statim gallus cantavit.

75 Καὶ ἐμνήσθη ὁ Πέτρος τοῦ ῥήματος τοῦ Ἰησοῦ, εἰρηκότος αὐτῷ· Ὅτι πρὶν ἀλέκτορα φωνῆσαι, τρὶς ἀπαρνήσῃ με. Καὶ ἐξελθὼν ἔξω, ἔκλαυσε πικρῶς. 26. †.

75 Et recordatus est Petrus verbi Jesu, dicentis ei: Quod ante gallum vociferari, ter abnegabis me. Et egressus foras, flevit amarè.

19 Ὁ οὖν ἀρχιερεὺς ἠρώτησε τὸν Ἰησοῦν περὶ τῶν μαθητῶν αὐτοῦ, καὶ περὶ τῆς διδαχῆς αὐτοῦ.

19 Ergo princeps Sacerdotum interrogavit Jesum de discipulis suis, & de doctrina ejus.

20 Ἀπεκρίθη αὐτῷ ὁ Ἰησοῦς· Ἐγὼ παρρησίᾳ ἐλάλησα τῷ κόσμῳ· ἐγὼ πάντοτε ἐδίδαξα ἐν συναγωγῇ, καὶ ἐν τῷ ἱερῷ, ὅπου πάντοτε οἱ Ἰουδαῖοι συνέρχονται, καὶ ἐν κρυπτῷ ἐλάλησα οὐδέν.

20 Respondit ei Jesus: Ego palam loquutus sum mundo: ego semper docui in synagoga & in templo, quo undique Judæi conveniunt, & in occulto loquutus sum nihil.

57. Mais ceux qui avoient saisi Jésus, l'emmenèrent chez Caïphe le Souverain Sacrificateur, où les Scribes et les Sénateurs étoient assemblés.

15. Or, Simon Pierre, avec un autre Disciple, avoit suivi Jésus; et ce Disciple étoit connu du Souverain Sacrificateur; et il entra avec Jésus dans la cour *de la maison* du Souverain Sacrificateur.

16. Mais Pierre étoit *demeuré* dehors à la porte. Et cet autre Disciple qui étoit connu du souverain Sacrificateur, sortit, et parla à la portière, qui fit entrer Pierre.

18. Et les serviteurs et les sergens étoient là, et ayant fait du feu, parce qu'il faisoit froid, ils se chauffoient. Pierre étoit aussi avec eux, et se chauffoit.

17. Et cette servante, qui étoit la portière, dit à Pierre: N'es-tu pas aussi des Disciples de cet homme? Il dit: Je n'en suis point.

25. Et Simon Pierre étoit là, et se chauffoit; et ils lui dirent: N'es-tu pas aussi de ses Disciples? Il le nia, et dit: Je n'en suis point.

26. Et l'un des serviteurs du Souverain Sacrificateur, parent de celui à qui Pierre avoit coupé l'oreille, lui dit: Ne t'ai-je pas vu dans le jardin avec lui?

27. Pierre le nia encore une fois: et aussitôt le coq chanta.

75. Alors Pierre se souvint de la parabole de Jesus, qui lui avoit dit: Avant que le coq ait chanté, tu me renieras trois fois. Et étant sorti, il pleura amèrement.

19. Et le souverain Sacrificateur interrogea Jésus touchant ses Disciples, et touchant sa doctrine.

20. Jésus lui répondit: J'ai parlé ouvertement à tout le monde, j'ai toujours enseigné dans la Synagogue et dans le Temple où les Juifs s'assemblent de toutes parts, et je n'ai rien dit en cachette.

57 And they that had laid hold on Jesus, led *him* away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. M. 26

15 And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and *so did* another disciple. That disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest. J. 18

16 But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals, (for it was cold,) and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

17 Then saith the damsel, that kept the door, unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

25 And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself: they said, therefore, unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, (being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off,) saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Peter then denied again; and immediately the cock crew.

75 And Peter remembered the words of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly. M. 26

19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine. J. 18

20 Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

21. Pourquoi m'interroges-tu ? Interroge ceux qui ont entendu ce que je leur ai dit ; Ces gens-là savent ce que j'ai dit.

22. Lorsqu'il eut dit cela, un des sergens qui étoit présent donna un soufflet à Jésus, en lui disant : Est-ce ainsi que tu réponds au Souverain Sacrificateur ?

23. Jésus lui répondit : Si j'ai mal parlé, fais voir ce que j'ai dit de mal ; et si j'ai bien parlé, pourquoi me frappes-tu ?

21 Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said. J. 18.

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil; but if well, why smitest thou me?

53 And they led Jesus away to the high priest; and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes. Mc. 14.

55. Or les principaux Sacrificateurs et tout le Conseil cherchoient *quelque* témoignage contre Jésus pour le faire mourir ; et ils n'en trouvoient point.

56. Car plusieurs rendoient de faux témoignages contre lui ; mais leurs dépositions ne s'accordoient pas.

57. Alors quelques-uns se levèrent, qui portèrent un faux témoignage contre lui disant :

58. Nous lui avons ouï dire : Je détruirai ce Temple, qui a été bâti par la main des hommes, et, dans trois jours, j'en rebâtirai un autre qui ne sera point fait de main d'*homme*.

59. Mais leur déposition ne s'accordoit pas non plus.

60. Alors le Souverain Sacrificateur se levant au milieu du *Conseil*, interrogea Jésus, et lui dit : Ne réponds-tu rien ? Qu'est-ce que ces gens déposent contre toi ?

61. Mais *Jésus* se tut et ne répondit rien. Le Souverain Sacrificateur l'interrogea encore, et lui dit : Es-tu le Christ, le Fils du *Dieu* béni ?

Et il leur *répondit* : Si je vous le dis, vous ne le croirez point :

68. Et si je *vous* interroge aussi, vous ne me répondrez point, ni ne me laisserez point aller.

70. Alors ils dirent tous : Es-tu donc le Fils de Dieu ? Et il leur dit : Vous le dites vous-mêmes Je le suis.

63. Alors le Souverain Sacrificateur déchira ses vêtemens, et dit : Qu'avons-nous plus à faire de témoins ?

64. Vous avez entendu le blasphème ; que vous en semble ?

53 And they led Jesus away to the high priest; and with him were assembled all the chief priests, and the elders, and the scribes.

55 And the chief priests, and all the council, sought for witness against Jesus to put him to death; and found none:

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee.

61 But he held his peace, and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

67. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe: L. 22.

68 And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go.

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses? Mc. 14.

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they

Alors tous le condamnèrent comme étant digne de mort.

65. Et quelques-uns se mirent à cracher contre lui, à lui couvrir le visage, et à lui donner des coups de poing, et ils lui disoient: Devine, *qui t'a frappé*. Et les Sergens lui donnoient des coups de leurs bâtons.

28. Ils menèrent ensuite Jésus, de Caïphe au Prétoire; c'étoit le matin; et ils n'entrèrent point dans le Prétoire, de peur de se souiller, et afin de pouvoir manger la Pâque.

29. Pilate donc sortit vers eux, et leur dit: Quelle accusation portez-vous contre cet homme?

30. Ils lui répondirent: Si cet homme n'étoit pas un malfaiteur, nous ne te l'aurions pas livré.

31. Sur quoi Pilate leur dit: Prenez-le vous-mêmes, et le jugez selon votre Loi. Les Juifs lui dirent: Nous n'avons pas le pouvoir de faire mourir personne.

33. Pilate rentra dans le Prétoire et ayant fait venir Jésus, il lui dit: Es-tu le Roi des Juifs?

34. Jésus lui répondit: Dis-tu ceci de ton propre mouvement, ou si d'autres te l'ont dit de moi?

35. Pilate répondit: Suis-je Juif? Ta nation et les principaux Sacrificateurs t'ont livré à moi; qu'as-tu fait?

36. Jésus répondit: Mon règne n'est pas de ce monde; si mon règne étoit de ce monde, mes gens combattroient, afin que je ne fusse pas livré aux Juifs; mais maintenant mon règne n'est point d'ici-bas.

37. Alors Pilate lui dit: tu es donc Roi? Jésus répondit: Tu le dis; je suis Roi, je suis né pour cela, et je suis venu dans le monde, pour rendre témoignage à la vérité. Quiconque est pour la vérité écoute ma voix.

38. Pilate lui dit: Qu'est-ce que cette vérité? Et quand il eut dit cela, il sortit encore pour aller vers les Juifs, et leur dit: Je ne trouve aucun crime en lui.

all condemned him to be guilty of death. Mk. 14.

65 And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

J. 18. 28 Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment-hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

29 Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered, and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

33 Then Pilate entered into the judgment-hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me. What hast thou done?

36 Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

37 Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a King then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

38 Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all*.

5. Mais ils insistoient encore plus fortement, en disant : Il soulève le peuple, enseignant par toute la Judée, ayant commencé depuis la Galilée jusqu'ici.

13. Alors Pilate lui dit : N'entends-tu pas combien de choses ils déposent contre toi ?

6. Quand Pilate entendit parler de la Galilée, il demanda si Jésus étoit Galiléen.

7. Ayant appris qu'il étoit de la juridiction d'Hérode, il le renvoya à Hérode, qui étoit aussi alors à Jérusalem.

8. Quand Hérode vit Jésus, il en eut une grande joie ; car il y avoit long-tems qu'il souhaitoit de le voir, parce qu'il avoit ouï dire beaucoup de choses de lui ; et il espéroit qu'il lui verroit faire quelque miracle.

9. Il lui fit donc plusieurs questions, mais Jésus-Christ ne lui répondit rien.

10. Et les principaux Sacrificateurs et les Scribes étoient-là, qui l'accusoient avec la plus grande véhémence.

11. Mais Hérode, avec les gens de la garde, le traita avec mépris ; et pour se moquer de lui, il le fit vêtir d'un habit éclatant, et le renvoya à Pilate.

12. En ce même jour, Pilate et Hérode devinrent amis, car auparavant ils étoient ennemis.

13. Alors Pilate ayant assemblé les principaux Sacrificateurs, et les Magistrats, et le peuple, leur dit :

14. Vous m'avez présenté cet homme comme soulevant le peuple ; et cependant l'ayant interrogé en votre présence, je ne l'ai trouvé coupable d'aucun des crimes dont vous l'accusez ;

15. Ni Hérode non plus ; car je vous ai renvoyés à lui, *et* on ne lui a rien fait *qui marque qu'il soit* digne de mort.

16. Ainsi, après l'avoir fait châtier, je le relâcherai.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place. L. 23

13 Then said Pilate unto him; Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? M. 27

6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean. L. 23

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

8 And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood, and vehemently accused him.

11 And Herod, with his men of war, set him at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

12 And the same day Pilate and Herod were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests, and the rulers, and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have found no fault in this man, touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him:

16 I will, therefore, chastise him, and release *him*.

* under the Roman law de seditionis in concentibus. Digest de poenis l. 48. tit. 19. 6. 28. 3. capite "Ceterum cum quidam seditiose et turbulente se gessissent, et aliquotiens adprehensi clementius in eadem temeritate proposita perseverassent?"

15 Κατὰ δὲ ἑορτὴν εἰώθει ὁ ἡγεμὼν ἀπολύειν ἕνα τῷ ὄχλῳ δέσμιον, ὃν ἤθελον.

16 Εἶχον δὲ τότε δέσμιον ἐπίσημον λεγόμενον Βαραββᾶν.

17 Συνηγμένων οὖν αὐτῶν, εἶπεν αὐτοῖς ὁ Πιλᾶτος· Τίνα θέλετε ἀπολύσω ὑμῖν; Βαραββᾶν, ἢ Ἰησοῦν τὸν λεγόμενον Χριστόν;

18 Ἤδει γὰρ ὅτι διὰ φθόνον παραδεδώκασιν αὐτόν.

19 Καθημένου δὲ αὐτοῦ ἐπὶ τοῦ βήματος, ἀπέστειλε πρὸς αὐτὸν ἡ γυνὴ αὐτοῦ, λέγουσα· Μηδὲν σοὶ καὶ τῷ δικαίῳ ἐκείνῳ· πολλὰ γὰρ ἔπαθον σήμερον κατ' ὄναρ δι' αὐτόν.

20 Οἱ δὲ ἀρχιερεῖς καὶ οἱ πρεσβύτεροι ἔπεισαν τοὺς ὄχλους, ἵνα αἰτήσωνται τὸν Βαραββᾶν, τὸν δὲ Ἰησοῦν ἀπολέσωσιν.

21 Ἀποκριθεὶς δὲ ὁ ἡγεμὼν, εἶπεν αὐτοῖς· Τίνα θέλετε ἀπὸ τῶν δύο ἀπολύσω ὑμῖν; Οἱ δὲ εἶπον, Βαραββᾶν.

22 Λέγει αὐτοῖς ὁ Πιλᾶτος· Τί οὖν ποιήσω Ἰησοῦν, τὸν λεγόμενον Χριστόν; Λέγουσιν αὐτῷ πάντες· Σταυρωθήτω.

23 Ὁ δὲ ἡγεμὼν ἔφη· Τί γὰρ κακὸν ἐποίησεν; Οἱ δὲ περισσῶς ἔκραζον, λέγοντες· Σταυρωθήτω.

26 Τότε ἀπέλυσεν αὐτοῖς τὸν Βαραββᾶν· τὸν δὲ Ἰησοῦν φραγελλώσας παρέδωκεν ἵνα σταυρωθῇ.

27 Τότε οἱ στρατιῶται τοῦ ἡγεμόνος, παραλαβόντες τὸν Ἰησοῦν εἰς τὸ πραιτώριον, συνήγαγον ἐπ' αὐτὸν ὅλην τὴν σπεῖραν.

* 29 Καὶ † πλέξαντες † στέφανον ἐξ ἀκανθῶν, ἐπέθηκαν ἐπὶ τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ, καὶ κάλαμον ἐπὶ τὴν δεξιὰν αὐτοῦ· καὶ † γονυπετήσαντες ἔμπροσθεν αὐτοῦ, † ἐνέπαιζον αὐτῷ, λέγοντες· Χαῖρε ὁ βασιλεὺς τῶν Ἰουδαίων.

30 Καὶ ἐμπτύσαντες εἰς αὐτὸν, ἔλαβον τὸν κάλαμον, καὶ ἔτυπτον εἰς τὴν κεφαλὴν αὐτοῦ.

* 31 Καὶ ὅτε ἐνέπαιξαν αὐτῷ, † ἐξέδυσαν αὐτὸν τὴν † χλαμύδα, καὶ ἐνέδυσαν αὐτὸν τὰ ἱμάτια αὐτοῦ· καὶ ἀπήγαγον αὐτὸν εἰς τὸ σταυρῶσαι.

15 Per autem feſtum conſueverat præſes abſolvere unum vinctum turbæ, quem voluiſſent.

16 Habebant autem tunc vinctum inſignem, dictum Barabbam.

17 Coactis ergo illis, dixit illis Pilatus: Quem vultis abſolvam vobis? Barabbam, an Jeſum dictum Chriſtum?

18 Sciebat enim quod per invidiam tradidiſſent eum.

19 Sedente autem illo ſuper tribunali, miſit ad eum uxor ejus, dicens: Nihil tibi & juſto illi: multa enim paſſa ſum hodie per ſomnium propter eum.

20 At principes Sacerdotum & ſeniores perſuaſerunt turbis, ut peterent Barabbam, at Jeſum perderent.

21 Reſpondens autem præſes, ait illis: Quem vultis de duobus abſolvam vobis? Illi verò dixerunt: Barabbam.

22 Dicit ergo illis Pilatus: Quid igitur faciam Jeſum dictum Chriſtum? dicunt ei omnes: Crucifigatur.

23 At præſes ait: Quid enim mali fecit? Illi autem magis clamabant, dicentes: Crucifigatur.

26 Tunc abſolvit illis Barabbam: At Jeſum flagellans, tradidit ut crucifigeretur.

27 Tunc milites præſidis aſſumentes Jeſum in prætorium, coëgerunt ad eum univerſam cohortem.

29 Et plectentes coronam de ſpinis, impoſuerunt ſuper caput ejus, & arundinem in dextera ejus: & genu flectentes ante eum, illudebant ei, dicentes: Gaude rex Judæorum.

30 Et inſpuentes in eum, acceperunt arundinem, & percutiebant in caput ejus.

31 Et poſtquam illuſerunt ei, exuerunt eum chlamyde, & induerunt eum veſtimentis ejus: & abduxerunt eum ad crucifigendum.

15. Or le Gouverneur avoit accoutumé, à chaque fête *de Pâques*, de relâcher au peuple celui des prisonniers qu'ils vouloient.

16. Et il y avoit alors un prisonnier insigne, nommé Barabbas.

17. Comme ils étoient donc assemblés, Pilate leur dit: Lequel voulez-vous que je vous relâche; Barabbas, ou Jesus qu'on appelle Christ?

18. Car il savoit bien que c'étoit par envie qu'ils l'avoient livré.

19. Et pendant qu'il étoit assis sur le tribunal, sa femme lui envoya dire: N'aie rien à faire avec cet homme de bien; car j'ai beaucoup souffert aujourd'hui en songe à son sujet.

20. Alors les principaux Sacrificateurs et les Sénateurs persuadèrent au peuple de demander Barabbas, et de faire périr Jésus.

21. Et le Gouverneur prenant la parole, leur dit: Lequel des deux voulez-vous que je vous relâche? Et ils dirent: Barabbas.

22. Pilate leur dit: Que ferai-je donc de Jésus qu'on appelle Christ? Tous lui dirent: Qu'il soit crucifié.

23. Et le Gouverneur *leur* dit: Mais quel mal a-t-il fait? Alors ils crièrent encore plus fort: Qu'il soit crucifié.

26. Alors il leur relâcha Barabbas, et après avoir fait fouetter Jésus, il le leur livra pour être crucifié.

27. Et les soldats du Gouverneur amenèrent Jésus au Prétoire, et ils assemblèrent autour de lui toute la compagnie *des soldats*.

29. Puis ayant fait une couronne d'épines, ils la lui mirent sur la tête, et lui mirent un roseau à la *main* droite, et s'agenouillant devant lui, ils se moquoient de lui, en lui disant: Je te salue, Roi des Juifs.

30. Et crachant contre lui, ils prenoient le roseau, et ils lui en donnoient des coups sur la tête.

31. Après s'être ainsi moqués de lui, ils lui ôtèrent le manteau, et lui remirent ses habits, et ils l'emmenèrent pour le crucifier.

15 Now at *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

17 Therefore, when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus, which is called Christ?

18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

19 When he was set down on the judgment-seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

20 But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

21 The governor answered, and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus, which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

26 Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers*.

29 And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, king of the Jews!

30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify *him*.

3 Then Judas which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, M. 27.

4 Saying, I have sinned, in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What *is that* to us? see thou *to that*.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

26 And, as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a L. 23.

Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jesus.

27 And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jesus, turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

29 For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

30 Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

32 And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

3. Alors Judas, qui l'avoit trahi, voyant qu'il étoit condamné, se repentit, et reporta les trente pièces d'argent aux principaux Sacrificateurs et aux Sénateurs;

4. Disant: J'ai péché en trahissant le sang innocent. Mais ils dirent: Que nous importe? tu y pourvoiras.

5. Alors après avoir jeté les pièces d'argent dans le temple, il se retira, et s'en alla, et s'étrangla.

6. Et les principaux Sacrificateurs ayant pris les pièces d'argent, dirent: Il n'est pas permis de les mettre dans le trésor *sacré*; car c'est le prix du sang.

7. Et ayant délibéré, ils en achetèrent le champ d'un potier, pour la sépulture des étrangers.

8. C'est pourquoi ce champ-là a été appelé jusqu'à aujourd'hui: Le champ du sang.

26. Et comme ils le menoient *au supplice*, ils prirent un homme de Cyrène, nommé Simon, qui revenoit des champs, et le chargèrent de la croix, pour la porter après Jésus.

27. Et une grande multitude de peuple et de femmes le suivoient, qui se frappoient la poitrine, et se lamentoient.

28. Mais Jésus se tournant vers elles, leur dit: Filles de Jérusalem, ne pleurez point sur moi, mais pleurez sur vous-mêmes et sur vos enfans.

29. Car les jours viendront auxquels on dira: Heureuses les stériles, les femmes qui n'ont point enfanté, les mamelles qui n'ont point allaité!

30. Alors ils se mettront à dire aux montagnes: Tombez sur nous, et aux côteaux, couvrez-nous.

31. Car si l'on fait ces choses au bois vert, que fera-t-on au bois sec.

32. On menoit aussi deux autres *hommes* qui étoient des malfaiteurs, pour les faire mourir avec lui.

17. Et Jésus, portant sa croix, vint au lieu appelé le Calvaire, qui se nomme en hébreu, Golgotha ;

18. Où ils le crucifièrent, et deux autres avec lui, *l'un* d'un côté, et *l'autre* de l'autre, et Jésus au milieu.

19. Pilate fit aussi faire un écriteau, et le fit mettre au-dessus de la croix ; et on y avoit écrit :

JESUS DE NAZARETH, ROI DES JUIFS.

20. Plusieurs donc des Juifs lurent cet écriteau, parce que le lieu où Jésus étoit crucifié étoit près de la ville, et il étoit écrit en Hébreu, en Grec, et en Latin.

21. Et les principaux Sacrificateurs des Juifs dirent à Pilate : N'écris pas, Le Roi des Juifs ; mais qu'il a dit : Je suis le Roi des Juifs.

22. Pilate répondit : Ce que j'ai écrit, je l'ai écrit.

23. Après que les soldats eurent crucifié Jésus, ils prirent ses habits, et ils en firent quatre parts, une part pour chaque soldat ; *ils prirent* aussi la robe ; mais la robe étoit sans couture, d'un seul tissu, depuis le haut jusqu'au bas.

24. Ils dirent donc entr'eux : Ne la mettons pas en pièces, mais tirons au sort à qui l'aura ;

39. Et ceux qui passoient par là, lui disoient des outrages, branlant la tête ;

40. Et disant : toi qui détruis le temple, et qui le rebâtis en trois jours, sauve-toi toi-même ; si tu es le Fils de Dieu, descends de la croix.

41. De même aussi les principaux Sacrificateurs, avec les Scribes et les Sénateurs, disoient en se moquant :

42. Il a sauvé les autres et il ne se peut sauver lui-même : s'il est le Roi d'Israël, qu'il descende maintenant de la croix et nous croirons en lui.

43. Il se confie en Dieu ; que *Dieu* le délivre maintenant, s'il lui est agréable ; car il a dit : Je suis le Fils de Dieu.

17 And he, bearing his cross, went forth into a place called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha ; J. 19

18 Where they crucified him, and two others with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

19 And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

20 This title then read many of the Jews : for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city : and it was written in Hebrew, *and* Greek, *and* Latin.

21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews ; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

22 Pilate answered, What I have written, I have written.

23 Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part, and also *his* coat : now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

24 They said, therefore, among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be : Mt. 27.

39 And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others ; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 He trusted in God ; let him deliver him now, if he will have him : for he said, I am the Son of God.

39. L'un des malfaiteurs qui étoient crucifiés, l'outrageoit aussi, en disant : Si tu es le Christ, sauve-toi toi-même, et nous aussi.

40. Mais l'autre le prenant, lui dit : Ne crains-tu point Dieu, puisque tu es condamné au même suplice.

41. Et pour nous, *nous le sommes* avec justice; car nous souffrons ce que nos crimes méritent; mais celui-ci n'a fait aucun mal.

34. Mais Jésus disoit : Mon père, pardonne-leur : car ils ne savent ce qu'ils font.

25. Or, la Mère de Jesus, et la sœur de sa Mère, Marie, *femme* de Cléopas, et Marie Magdelaine, se tenoient près de sa croix.

26. Jésus donc voyant sa Mère, et près d'elle, le Disciple qu'il aimoit, dit à sa Mère : Femme, voilà ton Fils.

27. Puis il dit au Disciple : Voilà ta Mère : Et dès cette heure-là, ce Disciple la prit chez lui.

46. Et environ la neuvieme heure, Jesus s'écria à haute voix, disant : Eli, Eli, lamma sabachthani? C'est à-dire, mon Dieu, mon Dieu, pourquoi m'as-tu abandonné!

47. Et quelques-uns de ceux qui étoient présens, ayant ouï cela, disoient : il appelle Elie.

48. Et aussitôt quelqu'un d'entr'eux courut et prit une éponge, et l'ayant remplie de vinaigre, il la mit au bout d'une canne, et lui en donna à boire.

49. Et les autres disoient : attendez, voyons si Elie viendra le délivrer.

50. Et Jésus ayant encore crié à haute voix, rendit l'esprit.

55. Il y avoit aussi là plusieurs femmes, qui regardoient de loin, et qui avoient suivi Jésus, depuis la Galilée, en le servant;

56. Entre lesquelles étoient Marie-Magdeleine, et Marie, mère de Jacques et de Joses, et la mère des fils de Zébédée.

39 And one of the malefactors, L. 23.
which were hanged, railed on him,
saying, If thou be Christ, save thy-
self and us.

40 But the other, answering, re-
buked him, saying, Dost not thou
fear God, seeing thou art in the
same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for
we receive the due reward of our
deeds: but this man hath done
nothing amiss.

34 Then said Jesus, Father, for-
give them; for they know not
what they do.

25 Now there stood by the cross J. 19.
of Jesus his mother, and his mo-
ther's sister, Mary the *wife of* Cle-
ophas, and Mary Magdalene.

26 When Jesus therefore saw
his mother, and the disciple stand-
ing by whom he loved, he saith
unto his mother, Woman, behold
thy Son!

27 Then saith he to the disciple,
Behold thy mother! And from
that hour that disciple took her
unto his own *home*.

46 And about the ninth hour, M. 27.
Jesus cried with a loud voice, say-
ing, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?
that is to say, My God, my God,
why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood
there, when they heard *that*, said,
This *man* calleth for Elias.

48 And straightway one of them
ran, and took a spunge, and filled
it with vinegar, and put *it* on a
reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us
see whether Elias will come to
save him.

50 Jesus, when he had cried
again with a loud voice, yielded
up the ghost.

55 And many women were there,
beholding afar off, which follow-
ed Jesus from Galilee, minister-
ing unto him:

56 Among which was Mary
Magdalene, and Mary the mother
of James and Joses, and the mo-
ther of Zebedee's children.

31. Or, les Juifs, de peur que les corps ne demeurassent sur la croix le jour du Sabbat (car c'en étoit la préparation, et ce Sabbat étoit un jour fort solennel), prièrent Pilate de leur faire rompre les jambes, et qu'on les ôtât.

32. Les soldats vinrent donc, et rompirent les jambes au premier, et ensuite à l'autre qui étoit crucifié avec lui.

33. Mais lorsqu'ils vinrent à Jésus, voyant qu'il étoit déjà mort, ils ne lui rompirent point les jambes.

34. Mais un des soldats lui perça le côté avec une lance, et aussitôt il en sortit du sang et de l'eau.

38. Après cela, Joseph d'Arimathée, qui étoit Disciple de Jésus, mais en secret, parce qu'il craignoit les Juifs, pria Pilate qu'il pût ôter le corps de Jésus; et Pilate *le lui* permit. Il vint donc et emporta le corps de Jésus.

39. Nicodème qui, au commencement, étoit venu de nuit vers Jésus, y vint aussi, apportant environ cent livres d'une composition de myrrhe et d'aloès.

40. Ils prirent donc le corps de Jésus, et l'enveloppèrent de linges, avec des drogues aromatiques, comme les Juifs ont accoutumé d'ensevelir.

41. Or, il y avoit un jardin au lieu où il avoit été crucifié, et dans ce jardin un sépulcre neuf, où personne n'avoit été mis.

42. Ils mirent donc là Jésus, et ayant roulé [illegible] pierre à l'entrée du sépulcre, s'en allèrent.

31 The Jews, therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath-day, (for that sabbath-day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

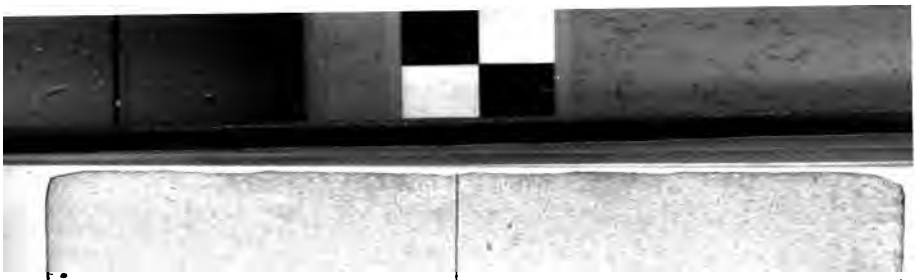
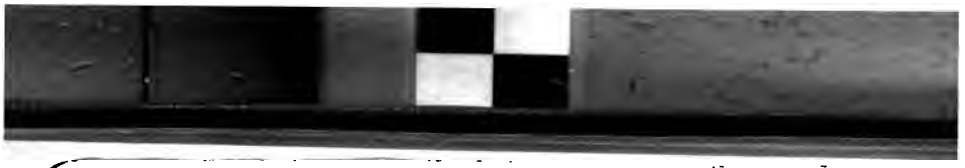
34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came thereout blood and water.

38 And after this, Joseph of Arimathea, (being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews,) besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

39 And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound *weight*.

40 Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

41 Now, in the place where he was crucified, there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

42 There laid they Jesus, [illegible] and [illegible] rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

M. 27.